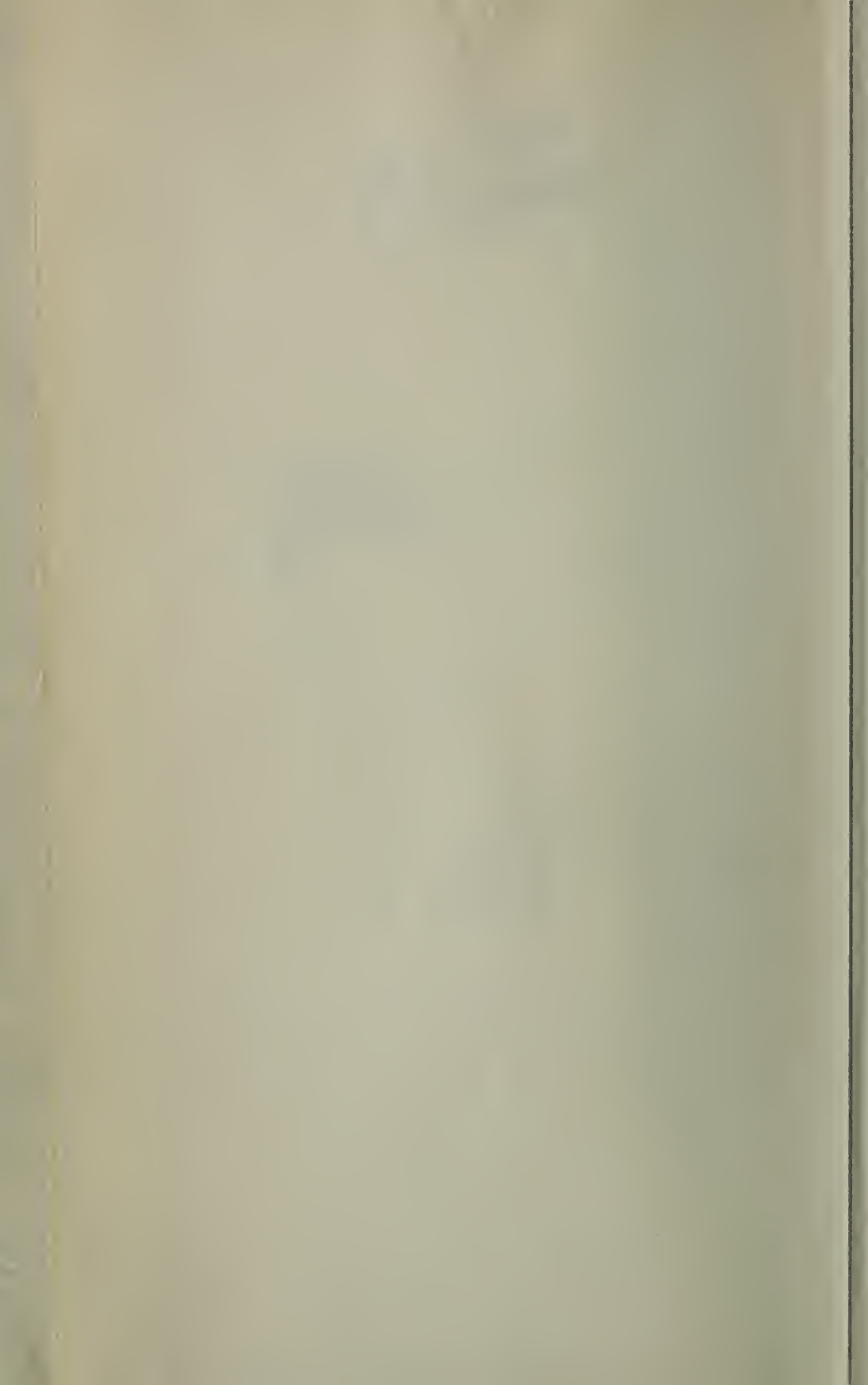
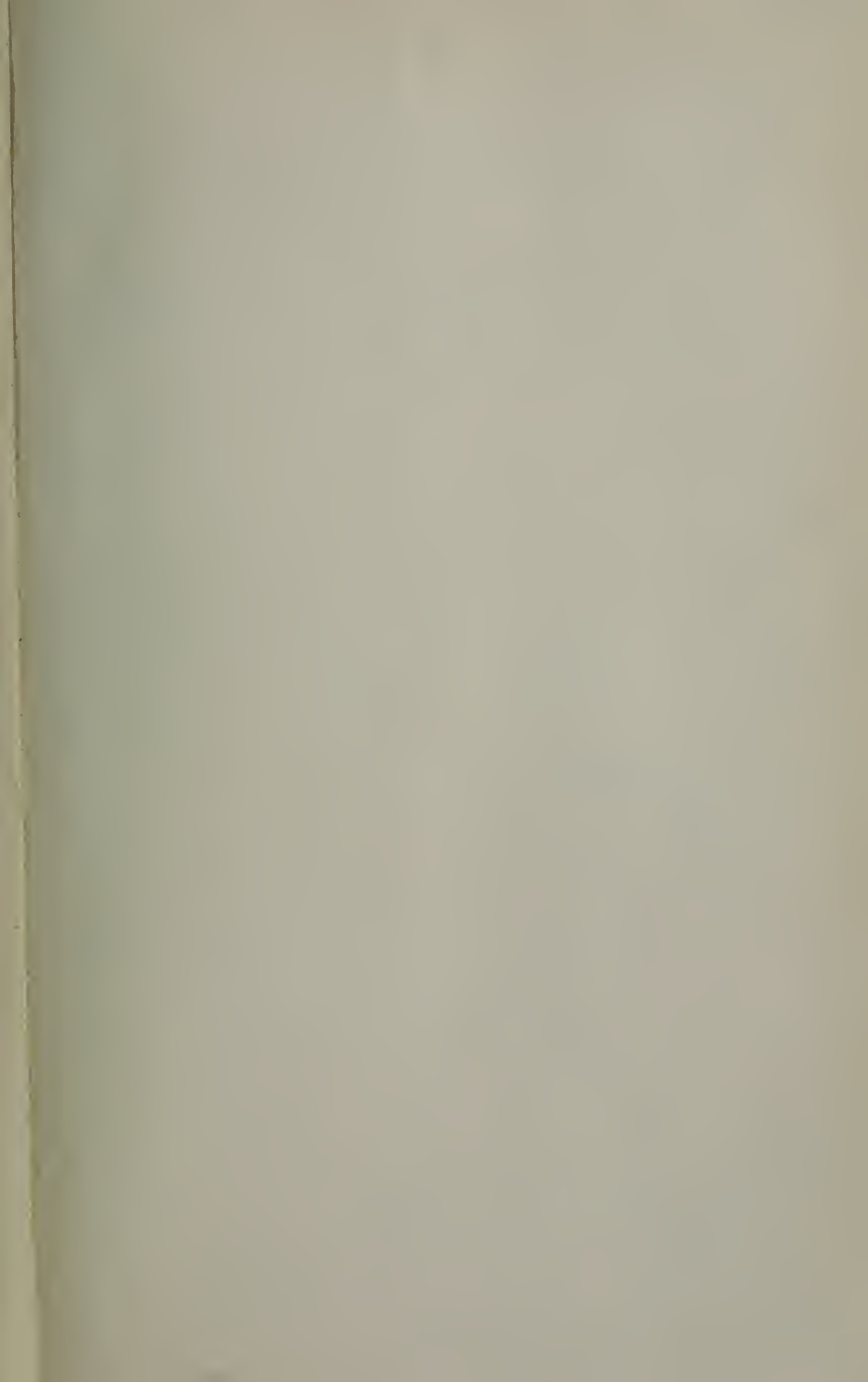


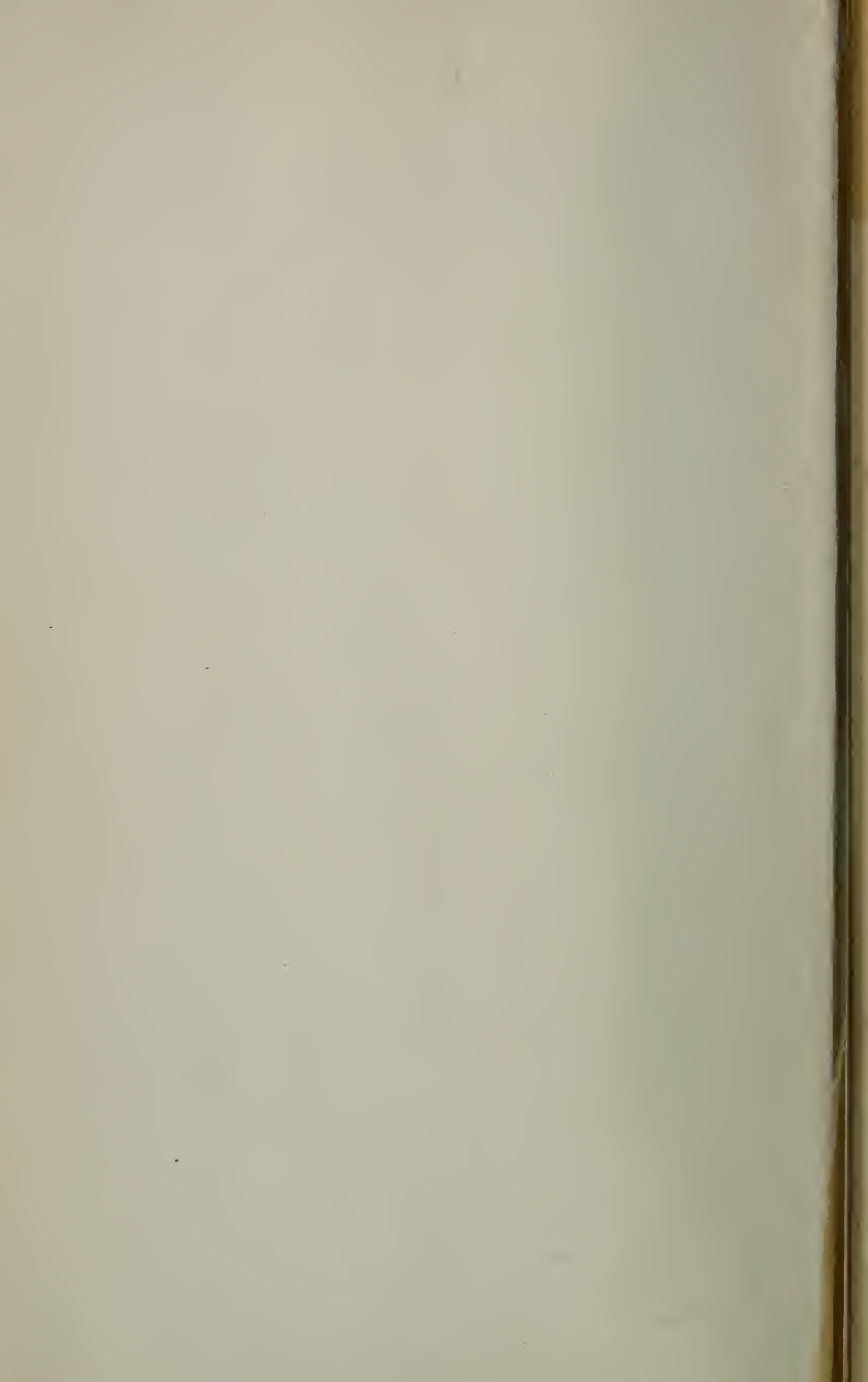


**Do Not  
Circulate**









RECORDS

—OF—

WILLIAM SPOONER,

—OF—

PLYMOUTH, MASS.,

—AND—

HIS DESCENDANTS.

\_\_\_\_\_  
VOL. I.  
\_\_\_\_\_

~~GENERAL COLLECTION~~  
~~OF 1883~~  
77

—BY—

THOMAS SPOONER.

\_\_\_\_\_  
CINCINNATI:  
1883.

~~DATE MICROFILM  
2/4/74  
ITEM ON ROLL  
278  
CAMERA NO.  
SLC-22  
CATALOGUE NO.  
924624~~

---

PRESS OF F. W. FREEMAN,  
NOS. 17 AND 19 WEST THIRD STREET,  
CINCINNATI, OHIO.

---

THE LIBRARY  
BRIGHAM YOUNG UNIVERSITY  
PROVO, UTAH



## PREFACE.

---

In 1871 I published from the press of Robert Clarke & Co., of Cincinnati, an outline genealogy of the descendants of William Spooner, of Plymouth. This was not a work of ambitious pretensions; it gave a complete account of but three generations; from the fourth generation downward only one branch, that of which Elnathan Spooner, No. 166, was the ancestor, was traced.

This modest volume was a part of the fruits of nearly twelve years of very laborious research. I say a part, for as I stated at the time, I designed it merely as the forerunner of a larger and more complete work, then in course of preparation. Indeed, so far had I advanced in the preparation of the complete work, that the material necessary to it had nearly all been gathered, and it remained only to obtain a few additional data and to perform the mechanical part of arrangement and revision. I, therefore, confidently expected that a year or two of faithful application would bring my task to a successful issue.

The felicitations which I indulged on my near approach to the conclusion of my labors, were not, however, justified by the event. The manuscript was, indeed, completed within the time which I had prescribed; but the inducements offered for its publication were of so unsatisfactory a character that, with a due regard to my own circumstances, I could not embrace them. But the want of adequate encouragement from the family did not persuade me to dismiss my project; and though, during the years which have elapsed since then, many things have come between me and my work; though the cares of family, the calls of business, private trials and bodily distress have pressed upon me with no light weight, nevertheless my interest has not abated; I have found time to push my work forward; and I have continued, by careful inquiry, to supply

its defects, and by scrupulous censorship to expunge faults. I have twice brought the work to the verge of publication; but the support extended me, though prompt and gratifying, was each time insufficient, and I was obliged, however reluctantly, to await a more propitious season.

This more propitious season is now apparently at hand. Encouraging signs apprise me of its near approach: and I trust that no very mercenary motive will be charged to me when I confess that I now take some slight satisfaction in garnering what I can not believe to have been poorly sown or negligently cultivated. My satisfaction is not, however, of a selfish or sordid kind: in a pecuniary sense my outlay has been great, and my income must be correspondingly small; yet, I shall think myself amply reimbursed if those to whom these volumes are committed shall pay me the debt of thanks and the tribute of appreciation.

It is natural that, in bringing to an end this work of many years, pleasure at its conclusion should not be wholly unmingled with regret. He who devotes any considerable portion of his time to the performance of a self-imposed task, however unimportant that task may appear in the eyes of others, must have his feeling as well as his interest enlisted: his attachment to his labor must strengthen with progress, and when the end comes he must feel, like Gibbon, very "loth to part with so pleasant a companion." Twenty years and more of almost uninterrupted genealogical research have given me a real love and enthusiasm for my work, and I can not now lay it aside without some "emotion of uneasiness." Nor is this emotion of a wholly abstract nature; during these years of labor it has been my fortunate lot to have contracted many agreeable intimacies; and my "horror of the last" is now greatly heightened when I reflect that, in dismissing my "pleasant companion," I also bid a formal adieu to friends whose acquaintance has given me much satisfaction and whose assistance much profit.

However willingly I might persuade myself that my volumes are the product of genuine ability, good sense counsels me to indulge no such flattering illusions. My part has been, at most, that of the chronicler: I have brought no learning and little special knowledge to the performance of my task; and

the most that I can expect is, that some few persons, who, in common with myself, have made genealogy their study, will take knowledge of my book as a fairly good one of its kind, reliable in most material points, and faithful and trustworthy in narrative. If, aside from its character as a family record, it be found to possess any other particular merits; if its sketches of life and character appear to be traced with any peculiar felicity or success, credit must be allowed, not so much to myself as to others; for, though the mechanical part of the work is wholly my own, the task of finishing and embellishing it has been performed in great part by assistants—assistants whose aid I have gladly welcomed, and whose kind offices I now gratefully acknowledge.

And yet, while I make this acknowledgement with all sincerity, I feel but ill disposed to surrender to others more credit than is rightfully their due. They who have engaged in like undertakings with my own can alone know the care and pains which genealogical inquiry demands. Few pursuits require greater perseverance and discrimination; with the genealogist, facts are not facts until they have borne the scrutiny of problem and doubt; and conclusions are not conclusions, until every evidence and every argument has been duly pondered. A genealogical work in which truth and error appear in nearly equal proportions, does not, of necessity, reflect serious discredit on its compiler; one in which there is less error than truth deserves praise; one in which error is of rare occurrence, must be esteemed perfect; but one in which truth is the only quantity present, we have no means of judging, for it has not yet been produced.

Considering, therefore, the difficulties which beset the genealogist, I think that I am not entirely unwarranted in asking for this work the reader's indulgence and consideration. To what rank of excellence it will be found to belong, it is not for me to assert. I am conscious that I have done the best with my material which my circumstances and ability would allow; whether this "best" is good or bad in comparison with the efforts of others, the candor of my readers must determine.

I know not in what light I shall appear to men of taste and of critical discrimination when I repeat, that acting in my

capacity as a genealogist, I have made but little effort to secure any high degree of mental excellence. I have written my genealogy as a genealogist, not as a lover of letters; it has been my first and chief endeavor to obtain facts and to present them in an orderly and intelligible way; and, though I have not unfrequently called biography, and indirectly literature, to my assistance, I have not allowed myself to forget that genealogy is my only legitimate calling, and that all other things can be employed merely as auxiliaries.

I am well aware that my pursuit, though very honorable, is, when compared with other lettered pursuits, of but slight significance. Genealogy calls for mechanical, more than for intellectual labor; for discretion more than for learning or talent. It exacts great attention and diligence, but it exacts the attention and the diligence, not of the thinker, but of the specialist. The praise awarded to the genealogist is therefore of a negative kind. He is commended for his care and method, but he is commended as one who follows successfully an obscure craft, not as one who makes himself useful by contributing to valuable knowledge.

I am far from questioning the justice of the literary dispensation which assigns to genealogical works a very low place among the productions of the human mind. Nor will it avail me much to assert in defence of these works that they can be produced only by vast labor. The author who brings labor and research to the composition of his book is surely much to be commended for his pains, but he is not much to be esteemed, nor is his book much to be valued, unless the results of his efforts proclaim him to be a man of intellectual worth. The fact that the "Novum Organum" was twelve times rewritten before it was suffered to appear in the world, would, of itself, have but ill-sufficed to give celebrity to the name of Bacon.

That genealogy is a pursuit not very worthy of the attention of noble intellects, I will not deny, but that it, nevertheless, is not without its uses, I think a very little reflection will render clear. To trace the progress of nations is esteemed by men of learning and of capacity to be a very useful employment; likewise, to relate the lives of individuals is considered by so eminent an author as Dr. Johnson to be an occupation worthy

the most gifted understandings. I cannot, therefore, think that to employ one's time in recording family histories, is to choose a literary calling wholly profitless or ignoble. Genealogy is, indeed, of far less comparative value than history, for its scope is narrower, and it concerns itself not with events, but with men,—men of whom few can be of more than common significance. It is less instructive and entertaining than biography, for its lessons are not so obvious, and its opportunities for excursion not so frequent. But, comparison aside, genealogy still has much good in itself. When rightly conducted, it cannot fail to rescue from oblivion many things which the world will willingly admit into its stock of valuable information. Its facts are presented with clearness and precision,—science itself is not more exact. It appeals to a very large and intelligent class of readers, and that branch of knowledge is surely not much to be despised whose utility, however limited, is of a definite and certain kind. Finally, it is an invaluable assistant to history and biography, for it discloses facts without which many pages of the biographer and the historian would be left blank.

I cannot more appropriately conclude the apologetic part of my preface than by introducing, in support of the general positions which I have taken, a few noble sentences from Dr. Johnson. Though the sentiments to which they give expression were intended for the virtuoso and the antiquary, they may very profitably be regarded and taken to heart by the genealogist.

“There are indeed,” says this great essayist, “many subjects of study which seem but remotely allied to useful knowledge, and of little importance to happiness or virtue; nor is it easy to forbear some sallies of merriment or expressions of pity, when we see a man wrinkled with attention and emaciated with solicitude in the investigation of questions of which, without visible inconvenience, the world may expire in ignorance. Yet it is dangerous to discourage well-intended labors or innocent curiosity, for he who is employed in searches which, by any deduction of consequences, tend to the benefit of life, is surely laudable, in comparison of those who spend their time in counteracting happiness, and in filling the world with wrong and danger, confusion and remorse. No man can perform so little

as not to have reason to congratulate himself on his merits, when he beholds the multitudes that live in total idleness, and have never endeavored to be useful."

Of the scope of this work, not much need be said. It is comprehensive, but it is not and does not aspire to be comprehensive in the completest sense of the word. Only one line of ancestry is traced. I have aimed only to give the names of the descendants of William Spooner (Plymouth, 1637); the descendants of other emigrant ancestors of the name Spooner have been disregarded. Neither have I undertaken to give an account of the English families, for any data relating to these are meager and unsatisfactory, being but little more than is to be found in Burke's works, and, then, I soon realized the impossibility of connecting our American progenitor with any degree of certainty with any one of the old-country families. I, therefore, have preferred to omit all mention of them, rather than to endanger the reliability of my work by introducing matter of doubtful authenticity.

The work has been made as thorough and exhaustive in the male branches as possible. Every known person of the name Spooner, has been applied to for family records; all published genealogies and local histories (as far as within my reach), have been examined, and town records of New England have been searched for information. I have departed somewhat from the general rule of genealogists, and have conducted my inquiries with reference not only to descendants of male but also to those of female members of the family. All married females (where the records have been obtainable) have had their descendants brought down two, in many cases three, and, in some families, four generations. Where there has been failure to bring down the female descendants three or more generations, from intermarriage, the failure is owing to the fact that records have not been furnished me.

I am quite aware that, even in some of the male branches, the records are not complete, are not satisfactory. This fact cannot be regretted by any person more deeply and sensitively than it is by the compiler; every effort has been made to have the record of each family exact and full in the most complete

sense of the word; where such is not the case, the fault is with those who may have complaint to enter for these deficiencies.

Another feature of the work, is the giving of the line of American ancestry of those who have intermarried with the family. In undertaking this, reliance has been largely had upon published family histories. It could not be undertaken, to reach out for these facts to town records, or to family records and traditions; and, in so far as these histories have been published and accessible, I have drawn on them for the genealogical facts given in these volumes.

It has been my intention to make the completeness of the biographical notices a prominent feature of this work. I have aimed to make it a register not only of names, but also of lives and deeds, and, in pursuit of this object, have availed myself of the literary services of friends in and out of the family. The consequence is, that no small interest will be found to attach to this part of the work, for, though it no doubt has its imperfections, though some names may perhaps have been given undue prominence, and though others may have received but insufficient notice, yet I think that justice has been done in the main. In some cases, yes in very many, there is given but the facts of birth, marriage, and death, with place of residence and occupation. Of many of these, no doubt, true worth, service to country and position in society, would have justified and even demanded more to have been said, even to the giving of extended notices. In all such failure, I must put in the plea of the want of facts,—facts of life, record of events I could not manufacture, I had to rely upon relatives of the deceased as well as of the living for such facts and records, and where they have failed to honor my call, there, and there only, have I failed to give the record which merit, and service, and life would have justified.

The omissions of dates of births and deaths, and of marriages, and of the names of the parents of those who have intermarried; and, in some cases, of the names of wives, is to be regretted,—the blanks could not be filled. Somewhat numerous as these are, I think, however, that they are not more so than will be found in other works of the same kind.

Acknowledgements are due to all members of the family who have either directly or indirectly contributed to the com-

pilation of these volumes. Among those not connected with the family to whom special thanks are due, may be named, the late Samuel G. Drake, A. M., Rev. Lucius R. Paige, D. D., John Ward Dean, A. M., the late N. B. Shurtleff, M. D., Rev. Henry M. Dexter, D. D., the late Miss Frances M. Caulkins, D. Williams Patterson, Esq., the late John B. Congdon, Esq., and Arthur H. Gardner, Esq. Of the family, death has called home three of its members who took a most lively and intelligent interest in this work, and very greatly assisted in collecting the materials and somewhat aided in the literary department,—Whipple Spooner, M. D., Hon. Alden J. Spooner, A. M., and Simeon Pratt, Esq.; though dead they should not be forgotten. And, of the living of the family, I must not fail to make mention of James Walter Spooner, Esq., Gen'l James M. Ruggles, Franklin B. Dexter, A. M., John O. Austin, Esq., Gen'l Daniel Ruggles, Hon. Henry Ruggles, and my son Walter W. Spooner.

And, I must not fail to name two works, recently published, "History of Hardwick, Mass.," by Rev. Lucius R. Paige, D. D., and "Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth," by Hon. William T. Davis. These books have been a very great help to me in the closing labor on this first volume.

It has been my aim to make the manner of arrangement and the abbreviations in this work so simple as to be readily understood by all. A few explanations may, however, be in place.

The numbers printed prominently above the various families indicate the serial position of the heads of these families. The Roman numbers which precede the names of the heads of families indicate the generation. Thus: the number "9," Ebenezer Spooner, means that he is the ninth of the family. The number "ii," which precedes his name, signifies that he is of the second generation.

The plus (+) mark, when placed after a name, indicates that a full account of the person and of his family is given in the proper place. Thus: "30, Samuel +", means that an account of Samuel, number 30, and of his family will be found further on. The reader should turn over until he comes to the family headed "30," where he will find a record of Samuel, and of his family.



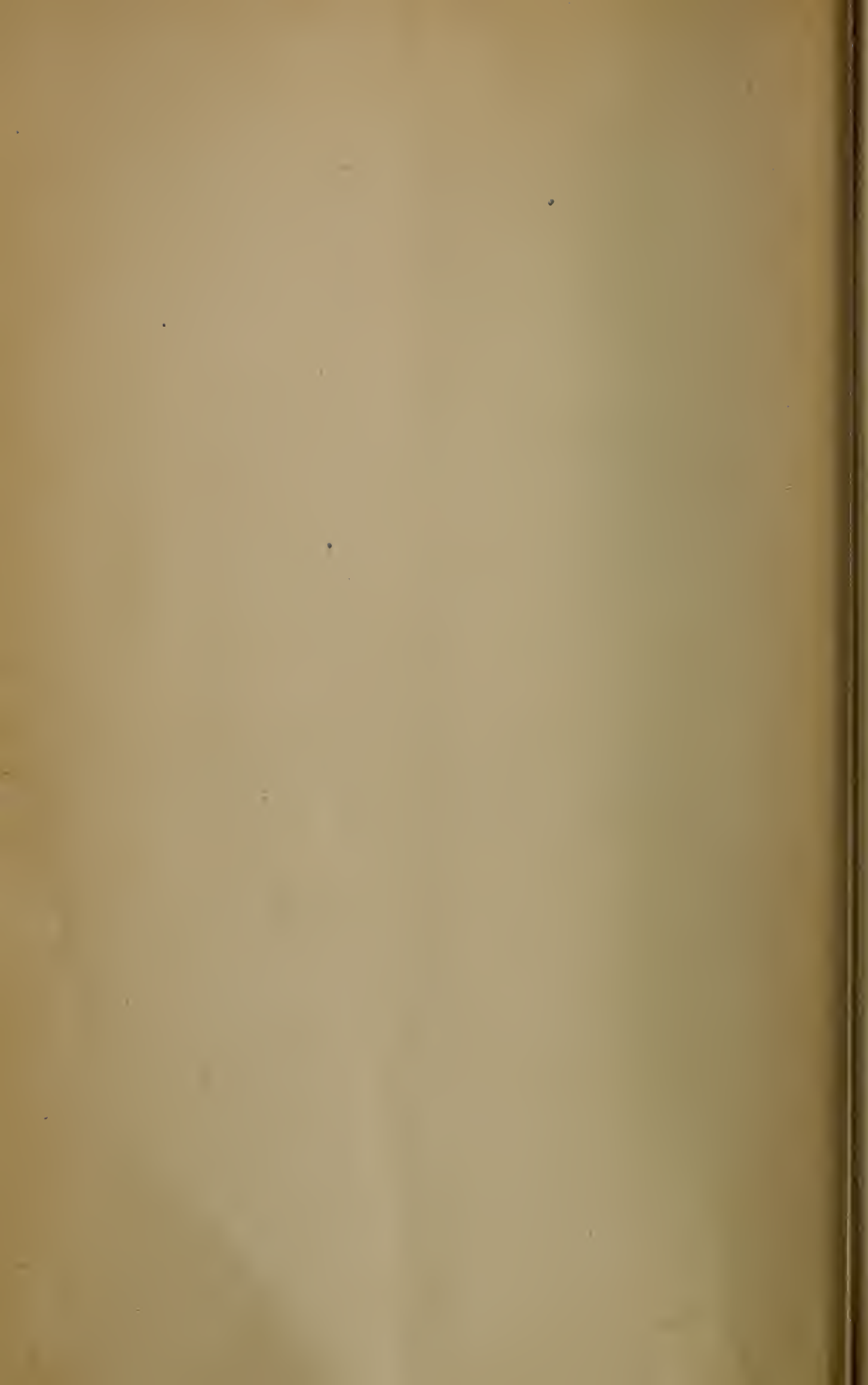
The children of the members of the families of the fifth generation, of course, constitute the sixth generation. The history and record of the families of the sixth generation, is not contained in this volume, but will be given in the second. The plus sign has been placed after the name of every member of the sixth generation of whom an account will be given in the second volume.

The method of tracing the line of ancestry may be described as follows.—Let the reader take the number 1911. The name is Ephraim Spooner. Turn to this number where it first appears; it is found that Ephraim is the son of (v) James Spooner, No. 680. Referring to No. 680, we find that James was the son of (iv) Ephraim Spooner, No. 266, who, by the same method, we find to have been the son of (iii) Thomas Spooner, No. 60. Turning back to 60 in its serial order it appears that Thomas was the son of (ii) Ebenezer Spooner, No. 9; and on referring to No. 9, it will be seen that Ebenezer was the son of (i) William Spooner, the American progenitor of the family.

And, now, I give to the family the first volume of the work. The material for the second volume is mostly in hand, and may soon go to the printer. It will appear soon, provided the subscriptions for this volume evidence that the family desire the work to be completed.

T. S.

GLENDALÉ, OHIO, *September, 1883.*



## FIRST GENERATION.

— 1 —

i WILLIAM SPOONER, b———; d. March, 1684.

The earliest record that we have relating to William Spooner, is the assignment of *articles* indenturing him, by John Holmes\* to John Coombs, as is seen in Plymouth Colony Records, Vol. XII, p. 19, as follows:

"Bradford Gov<sup>r</sup> a R. R. Caroli, XII jth, 1637.

"Whereas, William Spooner of Colchester, in the County of Essex by this Indenture, bearing date the twenty-seaventh day of March Anno Dmi., 1637, in the thirteenth year of his Maties Raigne, hath put himself apprentice w<sup>th</sup> John Holmes, of New Plymouth, in America, gent. from the first day of May next after the date of the said Indenture vnto thend terme of six yeares thence ensuing w<sup>th</sup> diuers other couenant both pts to be pformed eich to other by the Indent it doth more plainly appear. Now the said John Holmes w<sup>th</sup> the consent likeinge of the said William Spooner hath the first day of July assigned and set ouer the said William Spooner vnto John Coombs† of New Plymouth, aforesd gent for all the residue of his terme vnexpired to serue the sd John Coomes, and the sd John Coomes in then<sup>d</sup> of his said terme shall giue the said Willm Spooner one comely suit of apparell for holy days, and one suite for working days, and twelue bushells of Indian Wheate, and a good seruiceable muskett, bandaliers and sword fitt for seruice."

---

\* Holmes was in Plymouth as early as 1632. He was "admitted into the freedom of the Colony January 1, 1634-5," and was sworn "messenger of the Government December 4, 1638."

† John Coombs was in Plymouth as early as 1630. He appears to have possessed considerable landed property, obtained by grants, by purchase, and by inheritance of his wife, who was Sarah d. of Cuthbert Cuthbertson. He d prior to 1645.

March, 1643. It was "ordered by the Court that William Spooner shall pay for the debt of Mr. Coombs his master vnto Wm. Hambury the sum of 10s." August, 1648, the Court "ordered that Thomas Cushman shall haue and enjoy without disturbance, the one-third part of all the English corn due vnto Miss Combes for her part from Willm

It thus appears that William Spooner began life in America,\* as an apprentice to a Mr. John Coombs, a well-to-do citizen of New Plymouth. His age at the time of his indenture is unknown, but it is natural to suppose that he was then in his minority. As concerns his origin, the time and place of his birth, and all other matters ancestral, we are, for lack of authoritative information, obliged to speak in very general and conjectural terms. Furthermore, it is not in our power to supply the connecting link between the Spooners of America and the Spooners of England; so we must be content to affirm that, as the families of England and America have a community of name, so also they must have a community of blood,—a very pleasing affirmation by the way, since it enables us to claim, with our more pretentious brethern of England, a co-descent from the old “laird of the manor,”† and a co-heirship to the coat-of-arms and to the titles granted by Queen Elizabeth.‡ But this is

Spooner, for this psent yeare, except the rye, whereof he is to haue the one-half, and one part of fve of the Indian Corn, and the one-half of the frute, and the one-half of the hempe.”

Oct. 16, 1646. “William Spooner came before the Gou<sup>r</sup> and vndertake to save the towne harmless from any charge that might befall of a child that Mrs. Coombs left with him when she went for England, and which he vndertake to keepe and prouide for.”

Aug. 1, 1648. The Court “further ordered concerning the children of the said Mrs. Combe, now being with William Spooner, that the said Spooner keep them for the psent and not dispose of them for the future without further orders from the Court.”

The payment of the debts of Mr. and Mrs. Coombs, the custody of their children having been given by Mrs. Coombs to William Spooner, and this guardianship having been confirmed by the Court, is good evidence that William Spooner was in possession of the lands of Mr. and Mrs. Coombs. Whether these lands were held by him, in trust, or had been purchased with these incumbrances, cannot now be determined.

\* It is possible, that he was what was known at a later period as a “redemptioner.” “In early times, emigrants came over frequently as redemptioners; that is, the ship took them without prepayment of passage, and on their arrival sold them by auction for the lowest term of years for which any one would take them and pay the passage money.” *His. Mag.*, v. iv, p. 197.

† John Spooner of Seething, was lord of the Manor of Manclerk’s late Inglise’s, in the reign of Henry IV, and died lord in 1514, and Richard Spooner was his son and heir, who was to marry Cecilia Willis; and Thomas Spooner, gent, was lord in the 40th of Elizabeth. *Bloomfield’s Norfolk*, Vol. i, p. 169.

‡ “Wickwantford, Co. Worcester, 1559, Az. a boars head, ar. armed, ar. pierced through the neck with a spear, ar. embued with blood.” *Burke’s General Armory*.

There was “A Confirmation of the Arms, and a Grant of the Crest to Thomas Spooner of Wickwantford in com. Wigorn, at Droitwich com. Wigorn, 10th August, 1683, by Robt. Cooke, Clarencieux, 29 Nov., 1589, 32 Eliz.” *Miscellanea Genealogica Heraldica*, 1872.

a very unsatisfactory kind of speculation, and must be esteemed of little worth; so, as good Colonel Newcome, of Thackeray's story, did not think it a disgrace to be descended from a barber-surgeon, let no one of our family in America, how exalted soever in station or wealth, deem it a matter of shame that our common ancestor chanced to be an obscure and unlettered Plymouth apprentice; rather than a "belted knight, marquis, or duke," of the realm of England. And, as we find no dishonor in this, neither would we make any particular merit of it, but simply record the fact that William Spooner, from whom our branch of the family is descended, was certainly a very plain and (at least in the estimation of the world) a very insignificant man, who was born, lived, begot children and died, and who, as we have every reason to believe, acted his part in life well. This fact we shall endeavor to bear in mind as we write this memoir, well aware that the subject of it had few qualities which served to distinguish him from the great body of people, yet who, like Matthew Prior, having no Norman blood or noble connections to boast of, can still point to a more ancient and honorable lineage, and claim equality on general principles with Bourbon or Nassau.\*

William Spooner then, "of Colchester, in the county of Essex," (England or Massachusetts?), arrived in the New Plymouth settlement early in the year 1637. Whence he came, whether with Ann Spooner from Leyden,† whether direct from the<sup>4</sup> mother country, or whether—which we think the most probable—from the little embryo town of Colchester, Massachusetts Colony,‡ is not known. Let this much be said,

---

Nisbet says:—"The boar, say the naturalists and heralds, is a champion among other wild beasts, and encounters his enemy with a noble courage, and, in order to battle, he is said to whet and sharp his tusks." Guillium says the same; "he betokeneth a man of a bold spirit, skillful and politic, or warlike feats, called in Latin, *aper ab asperitas*."

\* A reference to Matthew Prior's celebrated epitaph:

"Here lies what once was Matthew Prior;  
The son of Adam and Eve;  
Can Bourbon or Nassau claim higher?"

† It is known that in 1616, John Spooner was living in Leyden and was the head of a family;—also, that Ann S., his widow, was there in 1630. In 1637 an Ann Spooner was in Salem, who it is supposed was the Ann S. of Leyden, and that John and Ann of Leyden were the parents of William of Plymouth and of Thomas, who was in Salem in 1637.

‡ The name Spooner was an early one in England. In the fifteenth century, and

however, that considering his youth, (he probably was not more than sixteen or seventeen years old at the time of his indenture), and considering also the fact that a Mrs. Ann Spooner (doubtless from Leyden, Holland) was in Salem in 1637, it is more than probable that William made the journey to America with Ann Spooner and Thomas Spooner, whom we suppose to have been his mother and brother, and that, on their arrival in this country, the family separated, Ann and Thomas settling in Salem, and William seeking his fortune first in the little Colchester settlement and subsequently in New Plymouth.

Of William Spooner's life after his apprenticeship to Mr. Coombs, we have, from the records, a tolerably well-connected account. From the various orders of the Court, already quoted, we conclude that he was a faithful and competent steward, entrusted with the administration of his master's estate and the custody of his children. These were no common marks of confidence, especially among the early New England settlers, with whom sturdy self-reliance was one of the first and greatest of virtues.

In the list of August, 1643, William Spooner is mentioned as one "of all the males that are able to beare arms, from xvi years old to 60 years w<sup>th</sup>in the seu<sup>r</sup>all townships." He was

the early part of the sixteenth, the name was confined, chiefly to Worcestershire, Essex, Middlesex and Yorkshire counties.

The indenture of William, naming him as of "Colchester, Essex county," would seem to indicate that he came from the old Roman town of Colchester, England. It is the opinion of some of the family and of others, that this is the proper interpretation of the words "Colchester, Essex county" in the indenture.

An opinion, possibly not well founded, and yet entertained by the compiler of these records, points to an early settlement "beyond the Merrimack" as the place where William first took up his residence in America. That settlement antedates 1637,—and, from the first, was probably known as "Colchester," and the district that it was in as "Essex." In 1639, it was "ordered by the Court that the other plantation beyond Merrimack shall be called Colchester." Under date of February, 1679-80, is the following record:—"This Court being sensible of the great inconvenience and charge that it will be to Salisbury (Colchester), Haverhill and Amesbury to continue their County Court, now some of the towns are taken off, and considering that those towns did formerly belong to Essex county, and attended Essex courts,—do order, that those towns that are left be again joined to Essex." These records and other facts, lead us to the conclusion that the settlement "beyond the Merrimack" was known as "Colchester" from its earliest date; and that the region of country was called "Essex":—and, from these facts we conclude that *this* American Colchester was the earliest *American* home of William Spooner.

propounded to take up his freedom,\* June 7, 1653," and was "sworn and admitted June 6, 1654," and at the same time was appointed Surveyor of Highways. He also served on the "Grand Enquest," 1657 and 1666.

On Dec. 26, 1657, Benajah Pratt sold to William Spooner, "for the consideration of a Cow, one-half of his land, called Purchase land at Coaksett alias Acoakus and places adjacent." Oct. 25, 1658, Samuel Hicke's sold to William Spooner, "in consideration of a valuable sum, fifteen acres at the lower South meadow in the Township of Plymouth," which was sold by William Spooner to Robert Ransome June 30, 1662, and on this same date Robert Ransome sold to William Spooner, "twenty acres of upland at Acushena." On Aug. 1, 1662, William Spooner sold to Edward Gray, "his share of the land at Puncatasset and places adjacent." Memorandums of these conveyances are found on Plymouth Records.

He continued to reside in Plymouth until about 1660, when he removed to the new settlement at Acushnet in the Dartmouth purchase.† Here he held lands in his own name and an interest in the purchase, which were confirmed to him and to his heirs in their proprietary rights by his will. His lands and the grants made to his sons and grandson, were situated near The-Head-of-the-River, somewhat to the north and east, thence to the south on the east side of the river Acushnet; a small

---

\* The qualifications to become a Freeman were:—"Twenty-one years of age, sober, peaceable conversation, orthodoxy in the fundamentals of religion and a ratable estate of twenty pounds." *Balies' New Plymouth, i. p. 230.*

† The purchase of Dartmouth was originally contracted for by thirty-six colonists who met at Plymouth, March 7, 1652. The confirmatory deed of the purchase, given by William Bradford, Nov. 13, 1694, names fifty-six proprietors. The deed of Wamsutta or Moanam, who was called by the English Alexander, as given in the history of New Bedford, gives the bounds of this purchase as follows: "All the tract or tracts of land lying three miles eastward from a river called Cushenagg to a certain harbour called Acoaksett to a flat rock on the westward side of said harbour, and whereas the said harbour divideth itself into several branches, the westernmost arme to be the bound, and all the tract or tracts of land from the said westernmost arme to the said river of Cushenagg, three miles eastward of the same, with all the rivers, creeks, meadows, necks and islands that lye in or before the same, and from the sea upward to go so high that the English may not be annoyed by the hunting of the Indians in any sort of their cattle."

This grant or purchase was "allowed by the court to be a township, and known by the name of Dartmouth, June, 1664," and comprised the territory now incorporated as Dartmouth, New Bedford, Fair Haven, Westport and Acushnet. The original township of Dartmouth was about thirteen miles square.

portion of the inheritance of his son, John, was on the West or New Bedford side of the Acushnet, and they held land on Sconticut Neck and at Nasquatucket.

It is traditionally claimed, (and this claim seems to be well founded,) that William and his sons built the first mill within Dartmouth bounds, which was located in what is now Acushnet village.

He was twice married; first to Elizabeth Partridge, who died April 28, 1648, and second to Hannah Pratt. By his first wife he had one child, John, the dates of whose birth and death are not known, but who was living in February, 1734, and therefore must have been at the time of his death, nearly, if not quite, a nonogenarian. By his second wife, William had eight children, all of whom survived him.

William Spooner's educational advantages in the way of "book learning," etc., were certainly very limited. His will, in common with many of the instruments executed by the early colonists, bears the "mark" of illiteracy. It is dated March 8, 1683. On the margin of the record, we find the memorandum "1684," which indicates that the year, instead of being 1683, was in fact 1684, and should therefore have been written 1683-4\*. The inventory of his estate bears date March 14, 1683, (more properly March 14, 1683-4). Six days only intervening between the making of the will and the taking of the inventory, clearly evidences that dissolution took place some time between the eighth and the fourteenth of March, 1684. Considering this fact, it is not a matter of surprise that being, as he must have been, "weake of body," he was physically, if not mentally,

---

\* "Those who consult the Plymouth records," says Dr. Shurtleff, editor of the twelve published volumes, "should be reminded that they were written at the time when the Julian method of computing time, commonly known as 'Old Style,' was in use in England and its dependencies, and that therefore in New England the legal year commenced on Conception day, the 25th. of March. The addition of ten days to any date given in printed volumes of records, all the facts therein having transpired in the seventeenth century, will reduce it to 'New Style.'"

"The first figure indicates the legal year commencing on the 25th. of March, and the last the historical year commencing on the 1st. day of January."

This same double-year-dating is also found in all the early records of New England towns. In the records of this period—the seventeenth century—taken from town registers and given in these pages, the double-year-dating has been omitted, the historical year only is given. The dates of the days of the month are invariably given as found on the records.



incapacitated from doing more than affix "his mark" to the last will and testament.\*

His will and inventory of his estate, as found on Plymouth County Wills Records, are in words as follows:

WILL OF WILLIAM SPOONER.

" 1684.

March 8, 1683.

"The last will & Testament of William Spooner, being aged & weake of body, but yet in perfect understanding & memory, wherein I haue disposed of my estate as followeth, *Im primis*: I giue vnto my son, John Spooner, that thirty acres of land where he now dwelleth, with Twenty acres more to be added therevnto at y<sup>e</sup> next deuision of Dartmouth lands to him, his heirs & assigns foreuer; also, I giue to my grandson, John Spooner, one-fourth part of a share of all y<sup>e</sup> vndeuided lands in y<sup>e</sup> township of Dartmouth, with two acres of my three acres of good meadow, lying on y<sup>e</sup> west side of Sconticut neck at y<sup>e</sup> entering in of y<sup>e</sup> neck, to him, his heirs & assigns foreuer; also, I giue y<sup>e</sup> bed which I now lodge on vnto my aforesaid Grandson; also, I giue vnto my son, Ebenezer Spooner, eight pounds, to be paid vnto him three years after my decease, in good current pay.

"Also, I giue vnto my son, Isaac Spooner, five shillings; also, I giue vnto my son-in-law, John Sherman, my great coat; and vnto my daughter, Sarah Sherman, I giue one cow; also, I giue vnto my daughter, Martha Whing, one cow; also, I giue vnto my daughter, Hannah, & her son, Josua, one cow or the value of a cow; I giue also vnto my daughter, Mercy, to be delieured vnto her two years after my decease;† also, I giue & bequeath vnto my son, Samuel Spooner, my house and y<sup>e</sup> seat of land belonging to it, both vpland and meadow, containing forty acres, more or less, with one acre of my three acres of good meadow, lying on y<sup>e</sup> west Side of Sconticut aforesaid, vnto him, his heirs and assigns foreuer; also, I giue all y<sup>e</sup> rest of my upland already laid out, with one-fourth part of a share of all vndeuided lands, except that twenty acres I giue vnto my son John, as aforesaid, to be equally deuided between my son Samuel & my son William, to them, their heirs & assigns foreuer; also, I giue y<sup>e</sup> rest of my neat Cattell, to be equally deuided amongst my two sons, Samuel & William; also, all y<sup>e</sup> remainder of my laid-out meadow I giue to be equally deuided amongst my three sons,

\* On a recent examination of Plymouth Records by Mr. James Walter Spooner of that city, a record was found in Vol. 3, Folio 82, *Old Colony Records*, which is almost conclusive evidence that William Spooner could write. In that record his name appears with those of Samuel Jenney and James Shaw as witnesses to an agreement between John Hayward and John Cook as to a highway, ("with the consent of the neighbors at Acushenah,") to "The Neck," in Dartmouth. These names of witnesses are given as having been written by themselves. Thus we can relieve William of the extreme illiteracy of not having been able to write his name.

† Here appears to have been an omission by the Recorder.

John, Samuel and William, to them and their heirs forever; also, I giue all my household goods, of all sorts, to be equally deuided amongst my son Samuell & my daughter Hannah and my daughter Mercy; also, I make my son Samuel my sole executor, and I haue made choyce of my two friends, Seth Pope & Thomas Taber, for my ouerseers, to see this my will performed.

his  
WILLIAM X SPOONER. [SEAL.]  
mark.

"Signed & sealed in ye presence of

his  
"JOHN X JENNY,  
mark.  
"THOMAS TABER."

#### INVENTORY.

"March ye 14th, 1683, the inventory of ye lands, goods and chattles of William Spooner of the town of Dartmouth, late deceased:

Imp <sup>r</sup> mis, his house and land att	150—00—0
It. his nett Cattle at	025—00—0
It. his beds and bedding and wearing clothes at	017—00—0
Itt. for Cotton yarn, lenen yarn & hemp,	003—15—0
It. for three Iron potts & one gun,	002—00—0
It. for tools of all sorts & two spinning wheels,	002—00—0
Itt. for spoons & dishes & other household lumber,	001—10—0
Itt. for corn & other prouision,	009—03—0
Total is	201—15—0

"Taken by us ye day and yeare above written.

his  
"SETH X POPE  
mark.  
THOMAS TABER.

"On ye oath of Samuel Spooner," vol. 4, p. 71, *Wills, Plymouth County Records*.

Here, then, is the simple story of a simple and unpretending, though in no sense ill-spent life; a youth of labor,—an age of ease,—honorable toil—well-earned competence—peace with God and man. This story we shall leave as we found it,—unadorned and therefore best adorned,—complete in itself and pointing its own moral. Its own moral? Yes, for it has a moral; a homely one perhaps, and fashioned after a very common and vulgar pattern, yet not lacking in rugged extrinsic worth.

William Spooner's lot was cast among a very remarkable

people, who, individually and collectively, builded better than they knew. Good taste forbids us to dilate on "morals," "heritages" or "posterity," still, even in our humble capacity as a collector of facts and unimportant biographical data, we cannot forbear, in passing, to pay our little tribute of appreciation to the virtues of these sturdy pioneers, who adding patriotic endeavor to intelligent conviction, raised up a tabernacle in the wilderness and wrought for posterity a work of great social and moral beneficence. Here, we are convinced, is the most edifying spectacle in all history; for these men, unlike the founders of most other nations, were actuated by no sinister motives of gain or self-seeking. Theirs was a more devout spirit of action, arising from principle more than from fleeting caprice, and brought to fruition by peaceful pursuit of worthy ends. In the course of events, wars and feuds arose among them, but their quarrels were always quarrels of necessity and never of choice. We are not called upon, in passing on the character of the forefathers, to subscribe to their religious views, or to have religious convictions of our own of any kind. Certainly, in the light of the present liberal age, we find some what to condemn in their religious principles and practices; particularly in the stupid fanaticism which ostracised Roger Williams, and, which inspired the persecutions at Boston and Salem. Still, when all is said that can be said, we cannot but admire the devoted Christian purpose by which they were governed; and even though that purpose was sometimes warped and misdirected, we should not forget that the spirit in which men act, and not the fruit of action, is always "the highest matter."

How the Pilgrims\* and the Puritans came to be what they

---

\* There is a marked and clear line of distinction to be drawn between the Pilgrims and the Puritans.

Said Arnold—the historian of Rhode Island—"The Pilgrims of Plymouth were more liberal in feeling and tolerant in practice than the Puritans of Massachusetts Bay."

\* \* "As they were distinct from the Puritans of England, and had long been separated from them in Holland, so did they preserve that distiction in some measure in America."

The two colonies, in all that related to governmental policy and laws bearing upon the people, were entirely distinct from each other until the Union of the two colonies in 1692.

"No evidence appears that, during the witchcraft delusion, *any instance* of it occurred within the bounds of Plymouth colony."

were; how they toiled and fought; how they adapted themselves to soil and climate and conciliated and subdued the barbarous tribes among whom they were thrown, is a story which we are not called upon to repeat in the present connection. Suffice it to say that their form of government\* was, for more than half a century, a perfect theocracy, and that their annals are "the short and simple annals of the poor." They did nothing very "glorious," in the common acceptance of the term, performed no prodigies of warlike valor; and were content if at the year's end their crops were safely garnered and their devoted numbers remained intact.

William Spooner was both with this people, and of them; "sober and peaceable in conversation and orthodox in the fundamentals of religion." During his fifty years' sojourn among them, the little nucleus formed at Plymouth, grew in size and importance, until from a mere settlement it became a wealthy colony, capable of maintaining its own in war and peace. This was the primitive period of American civilization, and whatever of wisdom exists in our institutions to-day—and we are persuaded there is much—must be accredited to the enter-

---

\* The "Social Compact" signed on board the Mayflower by the forty-one adult male passengers, before landing at Plymouth, was the foundation and basis of the laws of the Plymouth Colony Government.

The first act under this Plymouth Constitution, for such was the compact to all intents and purposes, was the election on the day of its adoption of John Carver as Governor of the Colony.

John Quincy Adams said of this compact :

"This is perhaps the only instance in human history of that positive, original social compact, which speculative philosophers have imagined as the only legitimate source of government. Here was a unanimous and personal assent by all the individuals of the community to the association by which they became a nation. It was the result of circumstances and discussions, which had occurred during their passage from Europe, and is a full demonstration that the nature of civil government, abstracted from the political institutions of their native country, had been an object of their serious meditation. The settlers of all former European colonies had contented themselves with the powers conferred upon them by their respective charters, without looking beyond the seal of the royal parchment for the measure of their rights and the rule of their duties. The founders of Plymouth had been impelled by the peculiarities of their situation to examine the subject with deeper and more comprehensive research."

The first article of the Declaration of Rights and Laws, as adopted by the colony, 1636, was in these words: "That no act, imposition, law or ordinance be made or imposed upon us at present or to come, but such as have been or shall be enacted by the consent of the body of freemen, or associates of their representatives legally assembled."

"Here we find advanced," said the Orator of Rochester Bi-Centennial Celebration: "The whole principle of the Revolution, and not only that, we find the whole doctrine of our Republican institutions."

prise and independence of these devoted pilgrims and to their brother colonists of New England, New York and the South. These were stirring times, too, in the mother country. The civil war, the Commonwealth and the Restoration belong to this era of English history. The dissensions at home naturally had an adverse influence on the affairs of the struggling colonists, not to engender strife or feud amongst them, for they were too well united in interest and opinion, but to create a breach, at least in feeling, between the republican New Englanders and their royal master. The fruits of the bold independence and right of free speech asserted by the colonists, are seen in the grievous persecutions to which they were subjected by the restored monarchs, such as the withdrawal of the royal charter, the imposition of severe and unjust taxes, and the tyrannous exactions of royal governors. All this was felt and suffered, and left its rankling wound. Nevertheless, despite the fact that the colonists received no aid or sympathy from England, and that they were forced to dissipate their energies in bloody wars with the Indians, these were fifty years of phenomenal prosperity. Massachusetts, Connecticut and Rhode Island were dotted with thriving settlements, commerce sought the New England shores, and the wilderness was indeed made to blossom as the rose. It was at this time, too, that the spirit of political liberty, always inherent in the New England character, began to assert itself. In 1643, the Plymouth colony and Massachusetts towns united "for common defense" and for commercial and other purposes. The union gradually extended southward, and ere long all of the American colonies became one in heart and aim, and it remained only for the occasion to present itself, when their union, from being undefined, should become broad and national, proposing a patriotic object, and leaving a distinct impress on history.

To the religious and the political wisdom of the Pilgrims, American civilization owes some of its most cherished institutions. The compact signed by the passengers of the Mayflower, was distinctly prophetic of our national and state

government.\* The system of free schools, now so national in its ramifications, originated in New England.†

Generally speaking, we have taken to ourselves all that was good in the Pilgrim and the Puritan character, principles, and institutions, and applied it to our altered conditions. Puritan character and manhood are ours by inheritance; Puritan principles by time-honored observance, and Puritan institutions by adoption. In all that touches our national and private conduct, we have, in the example of the forefathers, a model well worthy of our strictest imitation, for, though it cannot be claimed for the Puritans that they were entirely free from human error, yet their conspicuous virtues atoned for their seeming faults; conscience and faith led them in the path of wisdom; and we must search history in vain to discover a state of society in which justice was more righteously dispensed; in which the domestic virtues were more religiously practiced, or in which the laws of man harmonized more perfectly with the laws of God.

The first wife of William Spooner was Elizabeth Partridge.<sup>1</sup> She d. April 28, 1648.

\* Banerott, writing of the compact, says:

"This was the birth of popular constitutional liberty. The middle ages had been familiar with charters and constitutions, but they had been merely compacts for immunities, partial enfranchisements, patents of nobility, concessions of municipal privileges or limitations of sovereign power in favor of feudal institutions. In the cabin of the Mayflower humanity recorded its rights and instituted government on the basis of 'equal rights' for the 'general good!'"

† "The Puritan settlers of New England were fully convinced of the necessity of universal education. They came here with no intention of founding a colony of semi-barbarians like the Boers of South Africa; and, accordingly, we find that as soon as they had provided temporary shelter for themselves, they reared in humble guise indeed, but with willing hands, the church and the school house."

"The free public school (the common school of our time) was of New England origin, but whether Massachusetts or Connecticut is entitled to the honor of its first establishment, is a mooted point. The first legislative enactment was made by Massachusetts in 1647."

The grant by Plymouth colony, 1647, of the pasturage of Rochester lands and at an earlier date of fishery privileges at Cape Cod, were largely for the support of schools. Hon. W. W. Crapo said at Rochester Celebration, July 22, 1879: "The school fund of the Plymouth colony came from the rental of the pasture lands of Rochester, and from the income derived from the rights granted to take mackerel and bass and herrings with nets and seines. The pasturage of Rochester and the fisheries of Cape Cod must always be associated together, as furnishing the earliest support for free schools upon this continent."

<sup>1</sup> The fact that her *sur-name* was Partridge, is learned from a record made by James Spooner, No. 680, "as related to him by Walter Spooner," No. 179. Walter was born in 1720, his grandfather, Samuel S., lived until 1739, and his great uncle, John S.

## CHILD.

2 i John. He was living Feb. 7, 1734. †

William Spooner m. 2d. March 18, 1652, Hannah Pratt, d. as is supposed of Joshua<sup>2</sup> and Bathsheba Pratt.

## CHILDREN.

- 3 ii Sarah, b. Oct. 5, 1653; was living 1720. †  
 4 iii Samuel, b. Jan. 14, 1655; d. —, 1739. †  
 5 iv Martha, b. —; was living Mar. 25, 1717. †  
 6 v William, b. —; was living Oct. 27, 1735. †  
 7 vi Isaac, b. —; d. Dec. 27, 1709. †  
 8 vii Hannah, b. —; d. —. †  
 9 viii Ebenezer, b. —, 1666; d. Feb. 5, 1718. †  
 10 ix Mercy, b. —; d. —.

is known to have been living in 1734. Walter, at these periods of time, was of an age to have an interest in such matters, and from either John, the son of Elizabeth, or of his grandfather, he probably obtained the record communicated by him to his Plymouth relative.

2 Joshua Pratt came in the "Ann," 1623, and was allotted land among "the old comers." His widow, Bathsheba, administered upon his estate Oct. 6, 1656. He was one of the original thirty-six purchasers of Dartmouth, who met at Plymouth, March 7, 1652.

Spooners heirs are named among the proprietors of Dartmouth in the confirmatory deed of Bradford, and were recognized under the will of their father as the owners of Joshua Pratt's share in "The Purchase," as is seen in the records of Dartmouth proprietors.

These facts, with family tradition, point to Joshua and Bathsheba Pratt as the parents of William Spooner's second wife.

## SECOND GENERATION.

—2—

ii JOHN SPOONER. He was living Feb. 7, 1734.

John Spooner was born in Plymouth prior to April 28, 1648, and, is known to have been living Feb. 7, 1734, and must then have been bordering on his 90th. year.

Finding, as early as Oct. 16, 1669, that John Spooner was one of a jury appointed by the Court of Assistants "to lay out an highway, *vizt.*, a county road from Middleboro, Bridgewater, and other places, toward Boston,"—establishes the fact, that at that date he was a man of consideration, and esteemed by the Court as of sound judgment,—such services were then only confided to men of known worth and intelligence, and usually of mature years.

He further served the Colony as Grand Juror, in 1702; and, his townsmen as Surveyor of Highways, 1686, 1699 and 1700, and was a member of the Town Council 1690. It is recorded that John Spooner was elected, May 18th, 1710, to represent Dartmouth in the General Court,—but on reference to the published list of officers as compiled by Mr. Whittemore, it is not seen that he took his seat as Representative.

His homestead is described on the record as:

"Beginning at a heape of stones, on y<sup>e</sup> west side of y<sup>e</sup> way that goes from the meeting house to sd Spooner's abounds, between sd Spooner and John Jenny. \* \* bounded west by sd mill pond; south by part of Samuel Jennie's, part by undeuided land, part by John Jennie's Land; east by Sam<sup>el</sup> Spooner's homestead; north, part by y<sup>e</sup> undeuided land, part by y<sup>e</sup> Land of John Spooner, Jun<sup>r</sup>. Containing by estimation one hundred thirteen acres, allowance for highway, boggs and barren land, in y<sup>e</sup> Eight Hundred acre devison and y<sup>e</sup> right of sd Spooner qualified by Abraham Tucker's homestead and the Land that belongs to it."

On April 24, 1730, he conveyed to his son, Nathan Spooner,—“in consideration of y<sup>e</sup> natural love & affection which I haue and beare unto him,  
\* \* all y<sup>t</sup> my lot of land lying to y<sup>e</sup> northward of Joseph Taber's



homestead, with y<sup>e</sup> house in w<sup>ch</sup> he now dwells, with all y<sup>t</sup> lot of land lying to y<sup>e</sup> westward of Accoshnut River at a place commonly known by y<sup>e</sup> name of Doop Brook, with all y<sup>t</sup> lot of land and Salt Marsh meadow lying on y<sup>e</sup> Eastward side of Sconticut neck & to y<sup>e</sup> Southward side of y<sup>t</sup> land y<sup>t</sup> belongs to y<sup>e</sup> heirs of Jonathan Hathaway Decca<sup>d</sup> with all my Salt Marsh meadow at Nasquatucket on y<sup>e</sup> west side of Shiping Creek & to y<sup>e</sup> westward of y<sup>e</sup> meadow w<sup>ch</sup> I gave to my son Will<sup>m</sup> Spooner by deed of gift, also one-third part of one-eighth part of one whole share of Cedar Swamp, with all my right in y<sup>e</sup> Islands in said town,—Reserving to myself and to his mother, my wife, y<sup>e</sup> above mentioned Premises, Granted to my sd son Nath<sup>n</sup> Spooner, during y<sup>e</sup> term of our natural Lives and to y<sup>e</sup> Longest Liver of us.”

This deed was acknowledged before Samuel Willis, “Justice of y<sup>e</sup> Peace,” and was witnessed by James Cushman and Isaac Nye, April 27th, 1730; and was recorded in book 20, folio 40, July 14th, 1730, by Samuel Howland.

That John Spooner was married twice, is quite evident from the recorded dates of births of his children.

It is not known who his wives were.

## CHILDREN.

- 11 i John, b. July 2, 1668; d. —, 1728. +
- 12 ii William, b. May 11, 1680; d. —. +
- 13 iii Jonathan, b. Aug. 28, 1681; d. Apr. 13, 1711.

The name of Jonathan Spooner is found on the “Muster roll of Maj. Paul Mascaren’s Company of New England Troopers, when that Company was quartered at Annapolis Royal in her Majestie’s (Queen Anne’s) service, from Oct. 10, 1710, to Oct. 10, 1711. He died in service at Annapolis Royal.” He m. April 17, 1705, Anness Gidloo.

- 14 iv Elizabeth, b. June 19, 1683; d. July 14, 1743. +✓
- 15 v Eleanor, b. Feb. 1, 1685; d. —.
- 16 vi Phebe, b. May 11, 1687; d. —. +
- 17 vii Nathan, b. Sept. 21, 1689; was living 1744. +
- 18 viii Rebecca, b. Oct. 8, 1691; d. Mar. 9, 1729. +
- 19 ix Deborah, b. Aug. 10, 1694; d. —.
- 20 x Barnabas, b. Feb. 5, 1699; d. —, 1734. +

## —3—

ii SARAH SPOONER, b. Oct. 5, 1653; was living in 1720.

She m. ———, JOHN SHERMAN, s. of Hon Philip<sup>3</sup> and Sarah (Odding) Sherman, b. ———, 1644; d. April 16, 1734.

Mr. Sherman was a farmer and blacksmith, lived on land inherited from his father, in what is now South Dartmouth, Mass. He and four others of the name Sherman, held proprietary interests in Dartmouth, under the title of his father.

We know only of Mr. Sherman, that he was a highly respected citizen, an honest, hard working, thrifty man.

His will was executed, June 19, 1720, and was probated May 21, 1734. In it he provides:—

“*Imp.* i I give and bequeath unto Sarah my wife during her life or widowhood, the house wherein I now dwell, with the yard and half the orchard, and the best bed, and the use of all my household goods, and one cow, said one cow to be hers and her order after her; and whereas I have given my son Timothy my homestead by deed, my will is that he, my said son Timothy, shall keep a cow for his mother during her life or widowhood, and provide and procure for her fire-wood and all other necessaries as shall be suitable for her during her life or widowhood.” He gave to his son Timothy his “shop and smith tools, and all his carts, plows, and all implements belonging to husbandry.”

His sons Philip and Timothy are named in the will as executors.

## CHILDREN.

- 21 i Phillip, b. ———; d. ———, 1740. +
- 22 ii Joshua, b. Sept., 1678; d. ———. +
- 23 iii Abigail, b. Sept., 1680; d. ———, 1748. +
- 24 iv Hannah, b. July, 1682; she m. ——— Shea.
- 25 v Isaac, b. Oct., 1684; d. ———, 1765. +
- 26 vi Ephraim, b. Jan., 1689; d. ———. +
- 27 vii Timothy, b. July, 1691; d. ———; 1781. +

3 Philip Sherman was a great-grandson of Henry and Agnes Sherman, of Dec. am County of Essex, England. The Shermans are of German origin.

Hon. Philip Sherman married Sarah Odding, a daughter of Mrs. John Porter. In 1634 he emigrated from England to New England, and settled in Roxbury. In the Ann Hutchinson troubles, he took the popular side, but as Governor Winthrop ultimately prevailed, he with others found it convenient to emigrate to Rhode Island, and in Providence—with seventeen others—purchased the island of Aquedneck, “through the joint influence of Roger Williams and Sir Henry Vane with the Narraganset Sachems. The Indian name of the place, where the settlement was made, was Pocassett, and was retained some time by the settlers, until changed to Portsmouth.”\* “The purchase was completed March 24,

—4—

ii SAMUEL SPOONER, b. Jan. 14, 1655; d. —, 1739.  
The deed of his homestead conveys

“One hundred and four acres and half, with allowance for barren land and rocky, and also for a way; Situate and being on y<sup>e</sup> eastward side of Acooshnet river, \* \* \* abounds between sd homestead and y<sup>e</sup> homestead of Thomas Hathway, \* \* \* to a fence y<sup>e</sup> bounds between sd homestead and y<sup>e</sup> homestead of John Jenne \* \* \* ; sd homestead bounded eastward by undivided land, north by y<sup>e</sup> homestead of John Jenne in part, part on y<sup>e</sup> land of John Spooner, part on y<sup>e</sup> land of Samuel Spooner; southward on y<sup>e</sup> homestead of Thomas Hathway; westward on y<sup>e</sup> marsh and sd Acooshnet river, qualified by Abraham Tucker's homestead and the land that belongs on y<sup>e</sup> right of sd Samuel Spooner on y<sup>e</sup> Eight Hundred Acre division.” The date of the execution of this deed by the Proprietors was April 9, 1711.

He was constable† in 1680; and again in 1684; served on grand and petit juries and held other positions of trust. He and his brother John, with others of the Dartmouth proprietors were defendants in suits brought by Zachary Allin and others, Oct. 28, 1684, and by William Wood and others, March, 1686. On trial of the first action, the jury “found for the defendants with the costs of suit,” and in the latter action the plaintiffs were non-suited.

1638. On the first day of July, 1639, they established a regular government of which William Coddington was chosen Governor and Philip Sherman, Secretary. After this he often held office in the colony, and in critical periods, as a man of intelligence, wealth and influence, was frequently consulted by those in authority.

“The early record prepared by him still remains in Portsmouth, and shows him to have been a very neat and expert penman as well as an educated man.

“After the removal to Rhode Island, he left the Congregational Church, and united with the Society of Friends. Tradition affirms that he was a devout, but determined man.” *N. E. Geneal. and Hist. Reg.*, v. xxiv.

\* Arnold's Hist. of Rhode Island, v. i. p. 124.

† The late James B. Congdon, Esq., of New Bedford, to whom the compiler of these records is largely indebted, wrote:

“The earliest recorded date is 1658. This was six years before the incorporation of the town. The earliest town meeting recorded is 1674. This was ten years after the town was incorporated.

“The name Spooner first appears in the record of municipal proceedings in 1680, when Samuel Spooner was chosen Constable. After that time the name Spooner appears on almost every record. One of the name was elected to some office, or is in some way introduced, at more than two-thirds of the town meetings from 1680 to 1779.

“The office of Constable was an important one. He was collector of taxes as well as preserver of the peace. More time for a hundred years was taken up in choosing, excusing and fining this officer than in doing all the other town meeting business.”

His will has date, September 27, 1731, and was proved Feb. 19, 1739, and is of record as follows:

"In the name of God, Amen. This twenty-first day of September, 1731, I, Samuel Spooner, of Dartmouth, in the County of Bristol, in the Province of Massachusetts Bay, in New England, Yeoman, Do make this my last Will and Testament, respecting such worldly estate as it hath pleased God to bless me with, I give and dispose of in the following manner & form:

*Imp's.*—My will is and I hereby give and bequeath to Experience, my dearly beloved wife, one feather bed and furniture to it, at her election, with all other my household goods and utensils within doors during her widowhood, and that with what my three sons, viz: William, Samuel and Seth, are otherwise obliged to do for her interests, will be an honorable support for her during her remaining my widow.

"*Item.*—I give to my three sons, William, Samuel, and Seth, & it to be to them, their heirs and assigns forever, all my Cedar & Spruce Swamp lying in Dartmouth, and the same to be divided between them in manner following, that is to say: William to have the one-fifth part thereof, and Samuel to have the one-fifth part thereof, and Seth to have three-fifths parts thereof; and this I give them with a charge to be kind to their honored mother and brother Jashub, and provide for them as they shall stand in need, as by covenant they are obliged unto.

"*Item.*—I give unto my son, Daniel Spooner, besides what I have already given, one shilling out of my moveable estate, immediately after my death.

"*Item.*—I give unto my son, Wing Spooner, besides what I have already given, one shilling out of my moveable estate, immediately after my death.

"*Item.*—I give to my son Jashub, one shilling out of my estate, with a desire of his good careage under the provision I have made for his comfortable support by his brothers, William, Samuel and Seth Spooner.

"*Item.*—I give to my son, Seth Spooner, whom I constitute and appoint sole executor of this my last will and testament, all my out door moveables, as creatures and husbandry tackling, and he to pay all my just debts, as by covenant he is obliged to do.

"*Item.*—I give to my five daughters, Mary, Hannah, Annah, Experience and Beulah, besides what I have heretofore given them, one shilling apiece, each of them; and that, with the legacies I have ordered my sons, Daniel and Wing Spooner, to pay them, with what household goods shall remain after my wife's decease which I give her the improvement of, together with such moveable estate as I have not in this my will before disposed of, to be equally divided between them, my said five daughters, and that to be their portion of my estate.

"*Lastly.*—Whatever estate in lands that I shall be the owner of, or that in any way be appertaining to me that I have not already disposed of, the

same, what or wheresoever, be equally divided between all my sons, and to be to them, their heirs and assigns forever; and I do hereby ratify this and no other to be my last Will and Testament.

"In witness whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and seal, the day and year above written."

SAMUEL SPOONER. [SEAL.]

*Witnesses.* William Badcock, Thomas West, Thomas Pope and Timothy Ruggles.

He m. Experience Wing; d. of Daniel\* and Anna (Ewer) Wing, b. Aug. 4, 1668; she was living Sept., 1731.

CHILDREN.

28 i William, b. Feb. 13, 1689; d. —, 1750. +

29 ii Mary, b. Jan. 4, 1691; d. —.

She m. Feb. 6, 1733, Caleb Peckham, s. of Philip and Jane Peckham.

30 iii Samuel, b. Feb. 4, 1693; d. —, 1781. +

31 iv Daniel, b. Feb. 28, 1694; d. —, 1797. +

32 v Seth, b. Jan. 31, 1695; d. Mar. 28, 1787. +

33 vi Hannah, b. Jan. 27, 1697; d. —.

34 vii Jashub, b. Nov. 13, 1698; d. —.

35 viii v Anna, b. Apr. 18, 1700; d. —.

She m. Jan. 5, 1725, James Hatch, s. of James and Abigail Hatch, b. Nov. 9, 1698; d. —.

CHILDREN.

1 Phebe. 2 Experience. 3 James.

35 Mrs. Anna (Spooner) Hatch, m. 2d. Cornelius Allen, s. of Daniel and Bathsheba (Hoxie) Allen, b. May 22, 1694.

36 ix Experience, b. June 19, 1702; d. —. +

37 x Beulah, b. June 27, 1705; d. —.

She m. John Spooner, No. 67. +

38 xi Wing, b. April 30, 17—; d. prior to 1774. +

— 5 —

ii. MARTHA SPOONER, b. —; was living Mar. 25, 1717.

She m. JOHN WING, s. of Daniel<sup>1</sup> and Hannah (Swift) Wing, b. Nov. 14, 1656; d. Aug. 1, 1717.

John Wing was an early settler (as early, probably, as 1680) of Rochester, Mass. He was a farmer and cooper, a man

\* See note No. 4.

<sup>1</sup> i John Wing. He d. 1659.

He came to America 1632; was in Boston for a time, afterward at Saugus. "In 1637, Edward Freeman and nine others, who had been residents of Saugus, formed an associa-

highly respected and of influence where he lived. His will is dated March 25, 1717, and provides:

"*Imp.* I give and bequeath to my loving wife, Martha Wing, the easterly end of my now dwelling house, to be hers during her natural life; also one cow out of my stock at her choice, also two swine, which is also to be at her choice, also twelve pounds money per year, yearly paid her by my son Samuel Wing, and one cow and two swines' keeping yearly, both Winter and Summers during her natural life, upon condition that my son Samuel fails in maintaining her in all respects, as hereinafter I shall will and order him to do.

"*Item.* I give and bequeath to my son Samuel Wing (upon condition herein expressed) and to his heirs and assigns forever, all my housing and lands both uplands, meadows & swamps, divided and undivided, that I have and do own in the afores<sup>d</sup> Rochester & elsewhere and all my moveable estate of all sorts and kinds whatsoever, excepting what I have heretofore & shall hereinafter in this Instrument otherwise dispose of, to be him, his heirs and assigns forever. That is to say, he maintaing his mother Martha Wing during her natural life, with all things necessary for her comfortable subsistence in this life, at the Judgement and discretion of my afores<sup>d</sup> two sons Stephen and John Wing, or to pay to her as afores<sup>d</sup>."

His sons, Stephen and Samuel, were named as executors. In thus giving to his son, Samuel, the homestead, and making him his residuary legatee, he had not failed in remembrance of

tion 'to erect a plantation or town within his Majesty's General Court at Plymouth,' and near the neck of land between the opposite shores of Barnstable and Buzzard's Bays.'" "They were soon on the ground, and with them about fifty others who were called 'Associates.'" John Wing was one of the "Associates." The Indian name of the location was Shawme, and has since been known as Sandwich. He m. Deborah, d. of Rev. Stephen Batchelder. One of their children was:

ii Daniel Wing. He d. 1698.

He came from England with his parents, and settled at Sandwich. He was enrolled, 1643, as "liable to bear arms." in 1657, "the people called Quakers," made their first appearance in Sandwich. Daniel Wing soon associated himself with the Society of Friends, and with his associates, was subject to "penalties of law," in not supporting the established church, and for the offence of being "Quakers," &c., and on four different occasions, from Oct., 1658, to June, 1660, he was fined £5, and at another time he was fined £10, "for refusing to aid the marshall," and was excluded from the number of freeman, 1658. He m., Nov. 5, 1641, Hannah, d. of William and Joan Swift, she d. Jan. 31, 1664. One of their children was:

iii John Wing, b. Nov. 14, 1636; d. Aug. 1, 1717. He m. Martha Sooner, No. 5.

A recent examination of "Friends' Records," of Sandwich, by John O. Austin, Esq., No. 1505—3—iii, establishes the fact that

Daniel Wing lived beyond the date given by Savage, Freeman and the author of Wing Genealogy, and that he m. 2nd., June, 1666, Anna, d. of Thomas and Sarah (Learned) Ewer. One of their children was:

iii Experience Wing, b. Aug. 4, 1668. She m. Samuel Spooner, No. 4.

his other children,—from his large landed estate, he gave to each one what was equal to Samuel's share. Thus he passed away, having lived an honorable and industrious life, leaving to each of his children a competence.

## CHILDREN.

- 39 i Stephen, b. Sept. 5, 1684; d. Jan. 29, 1750. +  
 40 ii Joseph, b. Dec. 23, 1686; d. Dec. 2, 1715. +  
 41 iii Deborah, b. Oct. 15, 1688; d. in infancy.  
 42 iv John, b. Mar. 1, 1690; d. Apr., 1750. +  
 43 v Hannah, b. Jan. 10, 1692; d. ———. +  
 44 vi Daniel, b. Feb. 8, 1694; d. Nov. 10, 1713.  
 45 vii Deborah, b. Feb. 23, 1695; d. Oct. 1, 1715.  
 46 viii Desire, b. Feb. 3, 1700; d. ———.  
     She m. July 1, 1719, Phineas Chace.  
 47 ix Samuel, b. Nov. 12, 1704; d. Mar. 4, 1773. +

—6—

ii WILLIAM, b. ——— ; was living Oct. 27, 1735.

He was a farmer; lived to the north of the village of Acushnet. The traditional site of his residence, as pointed out a few years since, was marked by the ruins of the foundation of a house.

He served in the militia with the rank of Lieutenant; was frequently chosen to town offices; and, with his wife, was a member of Rochester Church.

On May 12, 1711,—“Seventy-six acres of Land was laid out to William Spooner, to complete sd Spooner's claims, beginning at the South-east corner of eighteen acres added to Samuel Jennie's, Jun<sup>r</sup>. Homestead. \* \* The above land was laid out by Benjamin Crane and his assistants, on the day and year above written, and was the thirteenth day of August, 1736, transcribed out of sd Crane's Journals, and therewith compared by me.

“BENJAMIN HAM<sup>ND</sup>, Surveyor.

“The above 76 acres of Land is so much by mashur, and when qualified was to complete sd Spooner's claims in 800 acre division as I sc'pose by what appears in sd Journal.”

On May 20, 1735, his son Benjamin executed a mortgage on:

“Two-third part of sixty acres of land lying in Middleboro, \* \* near y<sup>e</sup> Elder's pond, which he bought of Elkanah Leonard, \* \* in consideration of 124 pounds, which sd William Spooner paid to his son,

Benj. Spooner, to enable him to purchase sd land, which money sd William Spooner designed for his support and maintenance during his life, and whereas the sd Wm. Spooner hath now two comfortable suits of apparel or clothing and a horse; if, therefore y<sup>e</sup> said Benjamin Spooner, his heirs, executors and adm<sup>rs</sup>, shall at all times during y<sup>e</sup> natural life of his sd Father maintain him as well clothed as he now is, and also provide him all other necessaries for his comfortable support both in Sickness & Health during his Father's Life, and a comfortable place to live at; and also keep a horse for his sd Father, winter & summer, as long as he is capable of Riding; then this deed to be void & of none effect." Acknowledged Oct. 27, 1735<sup>5</sup> before Benj. White, Justice of the Peace.

His son, Nathaniel Spooner, and Stephen West, Jr., executors of his estate, filed their account, charging themselves with the inventory £325, and asked allowance for payments as follows:

"To Sarah Spooner a Legacy given her in movables as per will by estimation, - - - - -	£ 46:00:0
"To Mary Haskell and her husband, Mark Haskell, a legacy given her in movables as per will, - - - - -	46:00:0
"To Alice Spooner, a Legacy given in movables as per will by estimation, - - - - -	44:00:0
"To Nathaniel Spooner, a Legacy given in movables as per will by estimation, - - - - -	172:00:0
"To the Witnesses coming to prove the will, - - - - -	2:08:0
"To Letter Administration 10, proving ye will 6:6 - - - - -	0:16:6
"All accruing and Recording the Inventory, - - - - -	06:0
"Recording the Will, - - - - -	0:05:0
"The Executors coming to take Administration and to bring the Inventory, - - - - -	21:0
"Allowing, Registering this accompt, - - - - -	0:10:0
"To Executors coming to make up this act, - - - - -	2:10:0
	£316:15:6

He m. 1690, Mrs. Alice, widow of John Blackwell; d. of Nathaniel<sup>5</sup> and Sarah (Walker) Warren; b. 1656, d. prior to 1735.

5 i Christopher Warren. He lived in England.

He m. Alice, d. of Thomas Webb. One of their children was:

ii Richard Warren. He d. 1628. He came in the Mayflower. He m. Mrs. Elizabeth (Jouatt) Marsh. One of their children was:

iii Nathaniel Warren.

He lived in Plymouth. He m. Sarah Walker. One of their children was:

iv Alice Warren, b. 1656, d. prior to 1715.



## CHILDREN.

- 48 + i Benjamin, b. Mar. 31, 1691; d. —, 1783. +  
 49 + ii Jabez, b. Feb. 18, 1693; d. —. +  
 50 + iii Joshua, b. Mar. 16, 1695; d. —.  
 51 — iv Sarah, b. Oct. 6, 1700; d. —. +  
 52 — v Abigail, b. Dec. 6, 1702; d. —.  
     She m. Feb. 9, 1727, James Coleman.  
 53 ✓ vi Mary, b. —; d. —. +  
 54 + vii Alice, b. —; d. —. +  
 55 + viii Nathaniel, b. —; d. —.

— 7 —

- ii ISAAC SPOONER, b. —; d. Dec. 27, 1709.

Mr. Spooner was a farmer, Dartmouth. He and his wife, Alice, were members of Rochester church.\*

On May 11, 1711,—“ Land was laid out for ye heirs of Isaac Spooner, deceased, lying and being on ye eastward side of Acushnet River, and a little below ye mill, \* \* \* bounded east on land laid out to Sam<sup>l</sup> Jenne, \* \* \* Southward on Land laid out to Capt. Taber, qualified by Abraham Tucker's homestead.”

He m. Alice —.

## CHILDREN.

- 56 + i Simpson, b. Jan. 12, 1700; d. —, 1742. +  
 57 — ii Edward, b. Dec. 27, 1701; d. —.  
 58 + iii Mercy, b. Apr. 23, 1707; d. prior to 1744.

She m. Oct. 9, 1727, Lazarus Randall, s. of John Randall, b. Dec. 25, 1691; d. 1744. See note No. 35.

— 8 —

- ii HANNAH SPOONER, b. —; d. —.

It is not known whom she married. It is learned from her father's will that she had:

## CHILD.

59. i Joshua, b. —; d. —.

She m. 1st. John, s. of Michael Blackwell, of Sandwich. One of their children was, Alice Blackwell, who m. William Spooner, No. 12.

iv Mrs. Alice (Warren) Blackwell. She m. 2d. William Spooner, No. 6.

\* The first pastor of the church of Rochester was Rev. Samuel Arnold. His successor was Rev. Timothy Ruggles, father of Edward Ruggles, who married Lucy Spooner, No. 169.

The founders of Rochester Church were Rev. Samuel Arnold, Abraham Holmes,

ii EBENEZER SPOONER, b. —, 1666; d. Feb. 5, 1718.

Ebenezer, the youngest son of William Spooner, the elder, was born on the old Spooner homestead at Acushnet. At an early age he entered the family of Mr. William Crow,\* of Plymouth, by whom, as we conclude from the record, he was reared and adopted. In Mr. Crow's will, dated 2: 11: 1683, and proved March 6, 1683, the following provision is made:

*"Item.*—I bequeath to Ebenezer Spooner and to Ephraim Thomas all my land and meadow lying near Monponset pond; also I bequeath to them one hundred acres of land which was long since granted to my uncle, Atwood,† by the Court, lying at a place, called Doty's meadow, which lands and meadow shall be equally divided between them when Ebenezer shall be 21 years old. I also bequeath to Ebenezer Spooner an heighfer commonly called his."

Ebenezer lived afterwards at Marshfield, where, in June, 1691, he was qualified as a freeman. Subsequent to 1694, he removed to Dartmouth; and there, with his wife, he became a member of Rochester church. From Dartmouth he returned about 1703 to Plymouth, where he passed the remainder of his days.

This branch of the family continues to be largely represented in Plymouth.

His gravestone is standing on "Burial Hill" and is the oldest monument of the family in this country. The stone is a blue

Samuel Hammond, Isaac Holmes, Jacob Bumpus, John Benson, Thomas Dexter and Anthony Coombs.

\* He was in Plymouth, "able to bear arms," 1643. He was a selectman for many years; was Surveyor and held other offices; m. Hannah, d. of Josiah and Margaret (Bourne) Winslow.

† He was an assistant, 1638, and was Treasurer of the colony from 1641 until his death, 1644.

slate, soft and scaly, and is somewhat defaced, though the inscription remains entire and is plainly legible, as follows:

"Here Lyes The  
 Body of Eb<sup>e</sup>nezer  
 Spooner who died  
 Febr<sup>y</sup> the 5<sup>th</sup>  
 171<sup>7</sup>/<sub>8</sub>  
 About y<sup>e</sup> 52<sup>d</sup>  
 Year of  
 His Age."

On July 2, 1694, Ebenezer Spooner and Ephraim Thomas conveyed to James Beurse, of Barnstable, "in consideration of 25 pounds, a certain tract of upland and meadows, on the easterly side of Monponsett Pond," given them by William Crow. On the same date, they quit claim, "2 acres at James River"—the deed running from John Sturtevant to Elkanah Cushman, they relinquishing "all claim they might have by virtue of a gift from old William Crow, in his last will." And on Feb. 17, 1703, Ebenezer Spooner and Ephraim Thomas conveyed to John Sturtevant, in consideration of £4:10, "one hundred acres of upland, at a place called Lakeham," referring, also, to the will of William Crow.

He m. Mercy Branch, d. of John<sup>6</sup> and Mary (Speed) Branch, b. —, 1664; d. —.

CHILDREN.

- 60 i Thomas, b. —, 1694; d. Dec. 19, 1762. +  
 61 ii Ephraim, b. —, 1698; d. Nov. 26, 1776. +  
 62 iii John, b. —; d. —. +  
 63 iv Bethiah, b. —; d. —. +  
 64 v Susannah, b. —; d. —. +

Ebenezer Spooner m. 2d. Mar. 26, 1708, Mercy Rose,\* supposed d. of Anthony Rose; b. 1669; d. Jan. 15, 1745.

---

<sup>6</sup> John Branch was s. of Peter Branch, of Kent Co., England, who died on the "Castle," 1638, during her passage to New England. He was an early proprietor of the islet bearing his name.

\* She m. 2d, Nov. 3, 1719, Joseph King.

## THIRD GENERATION.

—11—

iii JOHN SPOONER, b. July 2', 1668; d. —, 1728.

John was the eldest son of John Spooner of Dartmouth. He inherited from his grandfather, William Spooner, "one-fourth part of a share of all y<sup>e</sup> vndeuided lands in y<sup>e</sup> Township of Dartmouth," together with two acres "of good meadow lying on y<sup>e</sup> west side of Sconticut neck, at y<sup>e</sup> entering in of y<sup>e</sup> neck."

He became quite independent, leaving, at the time of his death, real estate valued at £1,700, and chattels valued at £213:08:6. His will was executed March 4, 1728, and probated April 12, 1728.

Besides being a man of wealth, John Spooner was a man of some influence. A glance at the records of the town of Dartmouth will reveal the estimation in which he was held by his townsmen. He served almost constantly for many years in some official position. It is possible that it was John, Jr., and not his father, who was chosen Representative to the General Court in May, 1710.

He m. June 20, 1705, Rosamond Hammond, d. of Samuel<sup>7</sup> and Mary (Hathaway) Hammond, b. May 8, 1684; d. Jan., 1727.

## CHILDREN.

- 65 i Jeduthan, b. April 10, 1706; d. —, 1740. +  
 66 ii Phebe, b. April 16, 1708; d. —. +  
 67 iii John, b. —; d. —. +  
 68 iv Benjamin, b. —; d. —. +  
 69 v Thomas, b. Jan. 16, 1718; d. Mar., 1767. +  
 70 vi Mary, b. —; d. —.  
 71 vii Peter, b. —; was living Dec. 19, 1743.  
 72 viii Elizabeth, b. —; d. —. +  
 73 ix Rosamond, b. Jan. 4, 1724; d. —.

---

7 He was a s. of Benjamin and Mary Hammond. Otis says, "Benjamin Hammond

## —12—

iii WILLIAM SPOONER, b. May 11, 1680; d. ———.

He was a farmer; lived on land inherited from his father, in Dartmouth. He was a man of industry and of thrifty habits; and the membership of himself and wife with the Rochester church, is evidence that theirs was a religious household, and, by the trusts held by him, we have knowledge of the high esteem in which he was held and the confidence reposed in him by his townsmen.

His will bears date July 11, 1729. The inventory of his estate summed up £1,325:05:0.

He m. ———, Alice Blackwell,\* d. of John and Alice (Warren) Blackwell, b. May 8, 1681; d. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- 74 i Jemima, b. Dec. 7, 1700; d. ———.
- 75 ii Joan, b. May 12, 1703; d. ———, 1728.  
 She m., July 12, 1727, James Whitcomb, s. of James and Mary (Parker) Whitcomb, b. Aug. 21, 1697; d. ———, 1763. He removed from Rochester to Weston, now Warren, Mass.
- 76 iii Elizabeth, b. May 22, 1705; d. ———.
- 77 iv Micah, b. Apr. 2, 1707; d. ———.
- 78 v Nathaniel, b. Apr. 21, 1709; d. Nov., 1732. +
- 79 vi Rebeckah, b. Nov. 17, 1710; d. ———.
- 80 vii Sarah, b. Jan. 18, 1712; d. June 26, 1768. +
- 81 viii Mercy, b. Jan. 8, 1714; d. ———.
- 82 ix Isaac, b. Jan. 9, 1716; d. May 14, 1800. +
- 83 x Alice, b. Mar. 27, 1718; d. ———, 1759. +
- 84 xi William, b. Jan. 29, 1720; d. ———, 1796. +
- 85 xii Ebenezer, b. May 29, 1724; d. ———, 1800.

---

was able to bear arms in Yarmouth in 1643. He came from London in the year 1634, probably in the 'Griffin' which arrived in Boston Sept. 18."

Samuel Hammond was one of the early settlers of Rochester. By his will, dated July 12, 1728, he gave to his grandson, Peter Spooner, "fifty acres of land, lying in Wells afores'd. to be to him, his heirs and assigns forever," and to each of his grand-daughters, Elizabeth and Rosamond Spooner, "fifteen sheep, when she shall come to the age of eighteen years, to be paid to her by my executors out of my movable estate." To Jeduthan, John, Thomas, Phebe and Mary Spooner, he gave "five shillings apiece, to be paid to them by his executors after his decease."

Thomas, s. of Samuel and Mary (Hathaway) Hammond, m. Sarah Spooner, No. 51.

\* See note, No. 5.

## —14—

iii ELIZABETH SPOONER, b. June 19, 1683; d. July 14, 1743.  
 She m. Jan. 28, 1702, JOSEPH TABER, s. of Thomas<sup>8</sup> and  
 Mary Taber, b. March 7, 1679; d. ———.

Mr. Taber was a farmer, having a proprietary interest in  
 Dartmouth, which he inherited from his father Thomas Taber,  
 who was a near neighbor and friend of William Spooner No. 1.  
 The Tabers were a prominent family of Dartmouth.

## CHILDREN.

- 86 i Amos, b. Apr. 29, 1703; d. ———.  
 He m. Betsey Eastland.
- 87 ii Sarah, b. Mar. 2, 1705; d. ———. +
- 88 iii Benjamin, b. Dec. 2, 1706; d. ———. +
- 89 iv Mary, b. June 6, 1708; d. ———.
- 90 v Joseph, b. Feb. 15, 1710; d. ———. +
- 91 vi Rebecca, b. Oct. 11, 1711; d. ———.
- 92 vii Eleanor, b. Mar. 28, 1713; d. ———.
- 93 viii John, b. Aug. 8, 1715; d. ———.
- 94 ix Thomas, b. Sept. 20, 1717; d. July 14, 1748. +
- 95 x Elizabeth, b. Nov. 2, 1718; d. ———.  
 She m. John Spooner, No. 110. +
- 96 xi Peter, b. Apr. 6, 1721; d. ———. +
- 97 xii William, b. Mar. 15, 1723; d. ———.  
 He m. Mary Wing.
- 98 xiii Abigail, b. Apr. 16, 1725; d. ———.  
 She m. Jeremiah Bennett.  
 Their d. Abigail m. William Spooner, No. 607. +

## —16—

iii PHEBE SPOONER, b. May 11, 1687; d. ———.

She m. ———, JOHN TABER,\* s. of Thomas and Mary  
 Taber, b. Feb. 22, 1681; d. ———.

---

8 Thomas Taber was a s. of Philip Taber, who, as is learned from Savage, "was in Watertown, 1634. But he was afterward at the Vineyard, and thence went, in 1651, to New London, and in 1656, was among the freemen at Portsmouth, R. I., and not long after at Providence, of which he was a Representative 1661. He lived later at Tiverton."

Thomas Taber, b. Feb., 1646. His first wife was a d. of Rev. John Cooke, the latest male survivor of the Mayflower passengers. He m. 2d. Mary ———. Two of his children by his second wife were:

Joseph, b. Mar. 7, 1679; m. Elizabeth Spooner, No. 14.

John, h. Feb. 22, 1681; m. Phebe Spooner, No. 16.

\* See note, No. 8.

Mr. Taber lived in Dartmouth, and, in common with the great body of colonists, was a farmer. The family of Taber is a very numerous one in Bristol County.

## CHILDREN.

- 99 i Thomas, b. July 18, 1712; d. July 14, 1748.  
 100 ii Deborah, b. Apr. 29, 1714; d. young.  
 101 iii Rebecca, b. Jan. 24, 1716; d. —, 1815. +  
 102 iv Mary, b. May 25, 1717; d. —.  
 103 v Elnathan, b. Sept. 15, 1720; d. —. +  
 104 vi Phebe, b. Mar. 6, 1723; d. —.  
       She m. Stephen Taber.  
 105 vii Amaziah, b. Nov. 23, 1724; d. —. +  
 106 viii Jabez, b. June 22, 1727; d. —. +  
 107 ix Deborah, b. May 25, 1731; d. —. +

— 17 —

iii NATHAN SPOONER, b. Sept. 21, 1689; was living 1744. He was a farmer, Dartmouth. He was long afflicted with cancerous troubles, which finally caused his death.

On January 4, 1732, he conveyed:

“In consideration of y<sup>e</sup> sum of seventy pounds in Bills of Good Publick Credit, to him in hand paid by Sam<sup>l</sup> Spooner, Junr., [No. 30.] \*

\* The one-half of a certain Tract of Land containing, by estimation, Twenty-seven acres, lying, situate and being in Dartmouth afores<sup>d</sup> and on y<sup>e</sup> east side of Scoticut neck. Said Land being formerly Laid out in Equal Partnership between my father, John Spooner, [No. 2,] and his brother, Saml Spooner, by Benjamin Crane, Surveyr.”

And on Sept. 5, 1742:

“In consideration of Sixty Pounds in good passable bills of publick credit in hand paid,” by Samuel Spooner, [No. 30], Nathan Spooner conveyed to sd Samuel Spooner, “a certain tract of Salt Meadow situate, Lying and being on the east side of Scoticut neck, in Dartmouth aforesd, containing one acre and thirty-nine Rods. \* \* This lot of meadow bounds eastward on the Sea.”

These tracts of land continued to remain in the family, until after the death of Lemuel Spooner, No. 1151, and, were then inherited by the children of Reed Spooner, No. 1152, who inherited under the wills of Samuel Spooner, No. 30, and Lemuel Spooner, No. 1151.

He m. Patience —; b. —, d. —.

## CHILDREN.

- 108 i Jonathan, b. Nov. 26, 1711; d. ———. +  
 109 ii Deborah, b. Feb. 27, 1714; d. ———.  
       She m., Jan. 1734, Thomas Polin.  
 110 iii John, b. Nov. 16, 1715; d. ———. +  
 111 iv Pashent, b. Nov. 20, 1718; d. ———. +  
 112 v Punelar, b. Jan. 9, 1721; d. ———.  
       She m., May 18, 1738, John Lake.  
 113 vi Nathan, b. ———; d. ———.  
       He m. Oct. 25, 1746, Hannah Barden.

## — 18 —

iii REBECCA SPOONER, b. Oct. 8, 1691; d. Mar. 9, 1729.

She m. Jan. 13, 1713, JOHN TRIPP, s. of James<sup>9</sup> Tripp, b. Nov. 3, 1685; d. ———.

The Tripps have been and are yet a numerous and prominent family in New Bedford. They are named among the proprietors of Dartmouth, in the confirmatory deed of Bradford.

## CHILDREN.

- 114 i George, b. Apr. 27, 1714; d. ———.  
 115 ii Mary, b. June 16, 1716; d. ———.  
 116 iii Timothy, b. Jan. 22, 1718; d. ———.  
 117 iv Ruth, b. Apr. 4, 1720; d. ———.  
 118 v Elizabeth, b. Aug. 23, 1722; d. ———. +  
 119 vi Rebecca, b. July 24, 1724; d. ———.  
       She m., Mar. 4, 1745, Reuben Waite.

## — 20 —

iii BARNABAS SPOONER, b. Feb. 5, 1699; d. ———, 1734.

Barnabas was a farmer, in Dartmouth. His will is dated, Feb. 6, 1734, and was proved June 20, 1734. It directs that:

“The whole use of all his Estate, both Reall and Personal” shall be devoted “to the bringing up of his children, until his eldest son, Moses, shall come of Lawfull Age.” Also, “for the payment of his just Debts, and for the comfortable Purpose of his aged and Honored Father.” He then provides for the use of his property by his children, and for its final distribution

---

<sup>9</sup> He was one of the Proprietors of Dartmouth, and was s. of John Tripp, of Portsmouth, R. I.



among his grand-children. Finally, he says: "And further, my will is that in case all my children Dye childless, then I Devote all my Reall estate e to the use of the Ministry in the following manner and plan, viz: I give it to the Church of Christ in Dartmouth in Acushnet village, so called now and known and Distinguished by the name of the Presbyterian Church, and the use and improvement thereof to all Succeeding Generations for the helping to support and maintain the Ministry according to the Present Establishment."

His estate was valued at £1,436:17:6.

He m. Jan. 12, 1724, Zeruah Eastland, d. of John and Mary (Finney) Eastland, b. 1703.

## CHILDREN.

- 120 i Moses, b. Feb. 7, 1725; d. ———.  
 121 ii Jane, b. Feb. 8, 1728; d. ———.  
 She m. Dec. 27, 1750, William Allen.

—21—

iii PHILIP SHERMAN, b. ———; d. ———, 1740.

He was a farmer; lived on land inherited from his father in Dartmouth. His will was executed May 16, 1737, and was proved for probate, April 15, 1740. His son, Stephen, was executor of his estate.

He m. ———, Hannah ———.

## CHILDREN.

- 122 i John, b. Jan 1, 1699; d. prior to 1728.  
 He m. Margaret ———.

## CHILD.

- 1 John, b. Jan. 26, 1725; d. ———.  
 123 ii Stephen, b. May 6, 1703; d. subsequent to 1740.  
 124 iii Jabez, b. Oct. 3, 1704; d. ———, 1774.

He lived in what is now South Dartmouth. He was a Lieutenant in the navy of Great Britain. He m. Jedidah ———.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Fortunatis, b. Sept. 24, 1728; d. ———.  
 2 Henry, b. Sept. 28, 1730; d. ———.  
 3 Deborah, b. July 25, 1732; d. ———.  
 4 Experience, b. July 2, 1734; d. ———.  
 5 Benjamin, b. Feb. 3, 1736; d. ———.  
 6 Prince, b. Jan. 13, 1738; d. ———.

He lived in South Dartmouth. He m. Mar. 18, 1762, Sarah Sherman.

One of the children of Prince and Sarah, was Jirah Sherman, who, with three of his sons, served the United States, in offices, seventy-five years. Four of his sons were master mariners, engaged in whale-fishery. T. E. Sanford, a son-in-law of Jirah Sherman, has been Post-master of South Dartmouth a number of years.

- 7 Jabez, b. July 20, 1740; d. ———.
- 8 Abisha, b. July 22, 1742; d. ———.
- 9 Elihu, b. Jan. 10, 1746; d. ———.
- 10 Isaac, b. Oct. 19, 1747; d. ———.
- 11 Jedidah, b. May 23, 1750; d. ———.
- 125 iv Henry, b. September 3, 1705; d. May 5, 1729.
- 126 v Ichabod, b. April 9, 1708; d. ———.

He lived in Dartmouth. He m. ———, Mercy ———.

#### CHILDREN.

- i Zeuriah, b. July 11, 1730; d. ———.

She m. Sept. 19, 1750, Ebenezer Cushman, s. of Moses and Mary (Jackson) Cushman, b. Jan. 27, 1727; d. Jan. 9, 1817.

He was a farmer; New Bedford.

#### CHILDREN.

- i Ichabod, b. ———; d. ———.
- ii Obed, b. Jan. 3, 1755; d. July 19, 1833.  
He m. Ruth Barker.
- iii Jedida, b. ———.  
She m. Caleb Gifford.
- iv Sarah, b. ———.  
She m. Edmund Davis.
- v Mary, b. ———.  
She m. Jacob Atkins.
- vi Dinah, b. ———.  
She m. Elihu Gifford.
- vii Patty, b. ———.  
She m. John Kenny.
- viii Mercy, b. ———.
- 2 Hulda, b. Sept. 11, 1733; d. ———.
- 3 Zilpha, b. Nov. 6, 1736; d. ———.
- 4 Hepzibah, b. Feb. 29, 1740; d. ———.
- 5 Gideon, b. May 9, 1742; d. ———.
- 6 Azubah, b. Nov. 16, 1744; d. ———.
- 7 Isaac, b. June 2, 1746; d. ———. His Christain name was changed to Reuben, Mar. 10, 1747.

- 8 John, b. Mar. 4, 1749; d. ———.
- 127 vi Deborah, b. June 27, 1710; d. May 29, 1729.
- 128 vii Abraham, b. Nov. 30, 1713; d. ———.

He was a farmer, Dartmouth, Mass. He m., Mar. 31, 1737, Susannah Delano. She d. Dec. 30, 1749.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Eunice, b. Jan. 2, 1738; d. ———.
- 2 Philip, b. Aug. 5, 1739; d. ———.
- He m. Feb. 19, 1766, Mary Sisson.
- 3 Rhoda, b. July 11, 1741; d. Jan. 26, 1742.
- 4 Abigail, b. Jan. 6, 1743; d. ———.
- 5 Abraham, b. Feb. 11, 1745; d. Sept. 9, 1826.
- He was a farmer, New Bedford, Mass. He m. 1717 Peace Taber,—No. 364,—d. of Thomas and Ruth (Bennett) Taber, b. Dec. 5, 1744; d. July 12, 1800.

## CHILDREN.

- i Ruth, b. Aug. 31, 1774; d. Dec. 1, 1814.
- ii Abraham, b. Apr. 4, 1777; d. Dec. 26, 1847.

The first newspaper published in New Bedford was issued from the press of John Spooner, No. 769, Nov. 27, 1792. This paper was called "The Medley, or New Bedford Marine Journal." The successor of the "Medley," was the "Columbian Courier," and was published by Abraham Sherman, Jr., and was conducted by him from January 8, 1799, to March, 1805. The "Courier" was followed by the "New Bedford Mercury," which was under the management of Benjamin Lindsey, Sen., and first appeared Aug. 7, 1807, and is now one of the oldest newspapers in New England.

- iii Thomas, b. Dec. 23, 1780; d. Sept. 17, 1811.
- 6 Susannah, b. Mar. 14, 1747; d. ———.
- Abraham Sherman—No. 128—m. 2d. Mary ———.

## CHILDREN.

- 7 Mary, b. Dec. 28, 1760; d. ———.
- 8 Deborah, b. Aug. 14, 1762; d. ———.
- 9 David, b. Dec. 4, 1764; d. ———.
- 10 Hannah, b. June 15, 1767; d. ———.
- 11 Abigail, b. July 18, 1771; d. ———.

## —22—

iii JOSHUA SHERMAN, b. Sept. 16, 1678; d. ———.

He lived in Dartmouth, Mass.

He m. Alice Sherman, d. of Samuel and Hannah Sherman.

## CHILDREN.

129 i Phebe, b. Dec. 14, 1708; d. ———.

130 ii Jonathan, b. June 20, 1711; d. ———.

He lived in Dartmouth, Mass.

He m. Dec. 1, 1736, Susannah Butler.

## CHILDREN.

1 Butler, b. Jan. 21, 1738; d. ———.

2 Sarah, b. Aug. 10, 1739; d. ———.

3 Paul, b. Oct. 1, 1741; d. ———.

4 Daniel, b. Dec. 3, 1743; d. ———.

5 Jonathan, b. Dec. 18, 1745; d. ———.

6 Johannah, b. May 25, 1748; d. ———.

7 Susannah, b. Aug. 30, 1750; d. in infancy.

8 Susannah, b. Dec. 19, 1752; d. ———.

9 Humphrey, b. Feb. 5, 1757; d. ———.

## —23—

iii ABIGAIL SHERMAN, b. Sept., 1680; d. —, 1748.

She m. Nov. 2, 1703, NATHANIEL CHACE, s. of William and Hannah\* (Sherman) Chace, b. —, 1679; d. May 10, 1760.

Mr. Chace was a farmer; lived on land inherited from his father, in Dartmouth. His son Barnabas was executor of his estate, under his will of July 8, 1758, probated June 10, 1760.

## CHILDREN.

131 i Barnabas, b. Nov. 18, 1703; d. —, 1781.

His will of May 26, 1780, proved May 1, 1781, appoints his son Abner sole executor,—gives him the entire landed estate,—requiring him to provide for his mother and to provide for his brother Stephen, “who is not capable, nor ever likely to be, to provide for himself;”—and he was charged. “to find sufficient house room for his three sisters to live in during they or either of them remain unmarried;”—and to each one

---

\* She was daughter of Hon. Philip and Sarah (Odding) Sherman. See note, No. 3.

of his sisters he was "to pay £3 silver money, at six shillings and eight pence per ounce."

He m. May 13, 1736, Ruth Sherman—No. 143.— d. of Isaac and Sarah Sherman; b. Jan. 8, 1719; was living May, 1780.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Deborah, b. —, 1737; d. —.
- 2 Stephen, b. —, 1739; d. —.
- 3 Sarah, b. —; d. —.
- 4 Abner, b. —; d. —.  
He m. Feb. 5, 1781, Abigail Scranton.
- 5 Thankful, b. —; d. —.
- 132 ii Hannah, b. Sept. 21, 1705; d. —.  
She m. May 13, 1754, George Russell.
- 133 iii Isaac, b. July 4, 1707; d. prior to 1758.  
He m. Dec. 8, 1735, Parnell Spooner.\*

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Benjamin, b. Apr. 26, 1737; d. —.
- 2 Abigail, b. Nov. 26, 1746; d. —.
- 3 Menabah, b. Feb. 3, 1755; d. —.  
She m. John Aiken.
- 134 iv Elizabeth, b. Dec. 7, 1711; d. Jan. 19, 1747.  
She m. 1738, Peleg Sherman.
- 135 v Thankful, b. July 5, 1716; d. July 21, 1729.
- 136 vi Benjamin, b. Feb. 18, 1719; d. Aug. 23, 1721.
- 137 vii John, b. Oct. 15, 1722; d. —.

He lived in Dartmouth.

He m. —, 1752, Urina Hamer.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Rhoda, b. —, 1751; d. in infancy.
- 2 Nathaniel, b. —, 1754; d. —.  
He m. Aug. 29, 1779, Lydia Howland.
- 3 Elizabeth, b. —, 1756; d. —.
- 4 Rhoda, b. —, 1759; d. —.  
She m. Nov. 16, 1777, Henry Howland.
- 5 Benjamin, b. —, 1761; d. —.  
He m. —, 1790, Rebecca Howland.
- 6 Isaac, b. —, 1764; d. —.
- 7 Mariah, b. —, 1766; d. —.
- 8 Sarah, b. —, 1769; d. —.  
She m. —, 1788, Robert de Marienville.

\* Her parentage has not been learned. She m. 2d., Mar. 14, 1760, Barnabas, s. of Ralph and Dorcas Earle.

- 9 Hannah, b. —, 1771; d. —, 1816.  
 10 John, b. —, 1773; d. —.  
 He m. —, 1799, Dorcas Maxfield.

## — 25 —

- iii ISAAC SHERMAN, b. Oct., 1684; d. —, 1765.  
 He lived in Dartmouth. His kinsman, Abraham Sherman,  
 was executor of his estate, under will probated April 30, 1765.  
 He m. Sarah —.

## CHILDREN.

- 138 i Jethro, b. Jan. 9, 1706; d. prior to 1725.  
 139 ii Jemima, b. Apr. 13, 1708; d. —.  
 140 iii Keziah, b. Jan. 5, 1710; d. —.  
 141 iv Isaac, b. Jan. 22, 1712; d. —.  
 He m. Oct. 19, 1740, Abigail Delano.  
 142 v Dinah, b. Feb. 11, 1715; d. —.  
 142 vi Ruth, b. Jan. 18, 1719; She was living 1780.  
 She m. Barnabas Chace, No. 131. +

## — 26 —

- iii EPHRAIM SHERMAN, b Jan. —, 1689; d. —.  
 He was a farmer, Dartmouth. He m. MEHITABEL —.  
 She d. Jan. 10, 1742.

## CHILDREN.

- 144 i Susannah, b. Apr. 17, 1709; d. —.  
 She m. Dec. 24, 1728, John Stephenson.  
 145 ii Preserved, b. Jan. 23, 1711.  
 He lived in Dartmouth.  
 He. m. Keziah —.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Obed, b. Oct. 30, 1733; d. —.  
 2 Jean, b. Sept. 30, 1734; d. —.  
 3 Andrew, b. Jan. 30, 1736; d. —.  
 4 Bersheba, b. June 4, 1744; d. —.  
 146 iii Edward, b. Apr. 28, 1712; d. —.  
 147 iv Patience, b. Aug. 4, 1715; d. —.  
 148 v Alice, b. May 9, 1720; d. —.  
 149 vi Robert, b. Dec. 18, 1722; d. —.

—27—

iii TIMOTHY SHERMAN, b. July, 1691; d. —, 1781.

Mr. Sherman was a farmer, Dartmouth; by his will of Nov. 16, 1774, proved May 1, 1781, he appointed his son Joshua executor of his estate.

He m. Deborah ——. She d. prior to Nov., 1774.

## CHILDREN.

- 150 i Joshua, b. Aug. 13, 1718; d. ——. He lived at Dartmouth; m. Hannah ——.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Timothy, b. July 13, 1741; d. ——. He m. Mar. 8, 1764, Catharine Brightman.  
 2 Elizabeth, b. Nov. 25, 1745; d. ——.   
 3 Susanna, b. July 8, 1747; d. ——.   
 4 Joshua, b. July 2, 1753; d. ——.   
 151 ii Sarah,\* b. May 5, 1719; d. ——. She m. Isaac Handy. He lived in New Bedford.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Eleanor, b. Jan. 19, 1760; d. Jan. 26, 1816. She m. Jashub Wing, No. 429. +  
 2 Edward, b. ——; d. ——. He m. Mary Wing, No. 431. +  
 3 Jonathan, b. ——; d. ——. He m. Tabitha Wing, No. 432. +  
 152 iii Mary, b. June 30, 1721; d. ——.   
 153 iv Deborah, b. Sept. 6, 1730; d. prior to 1774.

—28—

iii WILLIAM SPOONER, b. Feb. 13, 1689; d. —, 1750.

William was a farmer and lived in Dartmouth. His father conveyed to him, Jan. 4, 1725:

“One-eighth part of a share of Land of ye Eight Hundred Acre Division, excepting seventy-seven rods, which I, ye sd. Samuel Spooner, purchased of Capt. Delano.” On Aug. 10, 1731, his father conveyed to him “in consideration of Five Hundred Pounds, \* \* part of my Homestead where he (William) now dwells, \* \* and Salt Marsh meadow, lying on ye eastward side of Nasquetucket.”

\* She m. 2d. Constant Mosher.

On November 4, 1748, William conveyed to his son Samuel, "in consideration of ye sum of Two Thousand pounds, good bills of Credit, \* \* all my homestead farm whereon I dwell in Dartmouth aforesaid, with all ye buildings standing thereon, containing by estimation seventy acres," and also, certain lands, "on ye east side of Nasquetucket creek, at a place called Miery creek," and a "lot of salt marsh meadow, on ye east side of said creek."

William Spooner was a man of consideration in his town; he held the then important office of Constable, and was often called to other positions of trust.

He m. Nov. 25, 1713, Mercy Delano, d. of Jonathan<sup>10</sup> and Mercy (Warren) Delano.

## CHILDREN.

- |     |     |  |
|-----|-----|--|
| 154 | i   | Philip, b. Nov. 9, 1714; d. ———.                 |
| 155 | ii  | Nathaniel, b. Sept. 10, 1716; d. Mar. 6, 1799. + |
| 156 | iii | Joseph, b. May 19, 1718; d. —, 1771. +           |
| 157 | iv  | Mercy, b. Aug. 20, 1721; d. ———.                 |
| 158 | v   | Anna, b. Sept. 29, 1723; d. ———. +               |
| 159 | vi  | Samuel, b. Aug. 21, 1726; d. —, 1794. +          |
| 160 | vii | Mary, b. ———; d. ———.                            |

She m., as his second wife, Ichabod Nye, b. Sept. 22, 1719.

## — 30 —

iii SAMUEL SPOONER, b. Feb. 4, 1693; d. —, 1781.

Samuel Spooner inherited from his father a large tract of land to the east of the river Acushnet in Dartmouth. He preserved his possessions intact, increasing them from time to time by purchase, and transferring them finally to his son Elnathan, free from encumbrance. The house in which he

10 i Philip de LaNoy, says Savage, "came in the Fortune in 1621, and was 19 years old at his coming; was s. probably of Jean and Maria de Launey, baptized Dec. 7, 1603, in the Walloon Church of Leyden; was freeman of the Colony 1632; removed soon after to Duxbury; m. Dec. 19, 1634, Esther Dewsbury, and 2d. Mary, widow of James Glass, d. of William Pontus. He removed to Bridgewater, of which he was one of the original proprietors, and was one of the original purchasers of Dartmouth." One of his children was:

ii Lieut. Jonathan Delano, b. 1648; d. Dec. 23, 1720. He represented Dartmouth in the General Court. He was one of the proprietors of Dartmouth, by the purchase of his father. He m. Feb. 26, 1678, Mary, d. of Nathaniel and Sarah (Walker) Warren; b. Feb. 20, 1658. One of their children was:

iii Mercy Delano, who m. William Spooner, No. 28.

The eldest son of Lieut. Jonathan Delano located at Tolland, Connecticut. His d., Susannah, b. Jan. 23, 1724, m. Nov. 5, 1746, Noah Grant, of Tolland. Noah and Susannah (Delano) Grant were the great-grand-parents of President Ulyses S. Grant.



lived, together with a large part of the land connected with it, remained in the family until 1855—altogether, a period of about two hundred years,—when it was sold by Lemuel Spooner, No. 1151, to a Mr. Dillingham.

Samuel was a farmer. He held several minor town offices. He was a regular attendant on church worship at Acushnet.

His will bears date, Sept. 25, 1777, and was filed for probate, May 1, 1781. It directs that the homestead and the bulk of his other property shall be left to his son Elnathan.

Long previous to his death, however, Samuel had practically disposed of his effects among his children. To those who lived, to maturity, married and went from home, he had largely given. Advancing years and infirmities had in a measure incapacitated him from continuing to discharge the active duties of life; so, not wishing to keep up the struggle after his day was past, and feeling entire confidence in the capacity and fidelity of his sons, he shifted the responsibilities of life to their shoulders. To Elnathan he made a deed of gift of the homestead. How well his confidence in his children was justified, is shown by the way in which they observed all his wishes, fostering instead of dissipating their patrimony and carrying out his plans for their welfare. He continued to live on the old homestead with his son Elnathan. He died in 1781 at the advanced age of eighty-eight years.

He m. Apr. 10, 1717, Rebecca Weston.<sup>11</sup> She d. Jan. 20, 1729.

## CHILDREN.

- 161 i. Esther, b. Jan. 26, 1718; d. ———. +
- 162 ii Hannah, b. Aug. 18, 1719; d. Feb. 6, 1812. +
- 163 iii Thomas, b. April 3, 1721; d. —, 1770. +
- 164 iv Zepheniah, b. May 15, 1724; d. ———.
- 165 v Amaziah, b. March 9, 1726; d. July 8, 1798. +

Samuel m. 2d, Mar. 8, 1729, Deborah Pope, d. of Isaac<sup>12</sup> and Alice Pope, b. Apr. 25, 1693; d. ———.

<sup>11</sup> She was from Duxbury, Mass., where her marriage with Samuel Spooner is recorded. She was probably a descendant of Edward Weston, who came in the "Elizabeth and Ann," 1635.

<sup>12</sup> i Thomas Pope was in Plymouth as early as 1631. He was a very prominent and useful citizen of that town; was almost continually in official positions; served on juries and committees of arbitration. He removed to Dartmouth about 1670. His will is

## CHILDREN.

- 166 vi Elnathan, b. Nov. 20, 1730; d. May 29, 1816. +  
 167 vii Abigail, b. Apr. 11, 1732; d. Dec. 10, 1829. +  
 168 viii Seth, b. Aug. 31, 1735; d. Dec. 11, 1768. +

## — 31 —

- iii DANIEL SPOONER, b. Feb. 28, 1694; d. —, 1797.

Daniel went from Dartmouth to Newport, R. I., where he was admitted a freeman of the colony, May, 1732, and [where he carried on the business of house-carpenter in company with his brother, Wing Spooner. He returned to New Bedford, after a time. He removed to Hardwick, prior to June 16, 1748, when he sold a lot near the Barre line, "granted originally to Mr. Keith," and adjoining land of Col. Willis. In a deed of July 14, 1750, he is described as of Nichewoag (Petersham), and must have been a resident of Petersham before April 2, 1749. On that date, both Daniel and his wife were received into membership of the First Church of that town on letters from the Church of Dartmouth. On July 11, 1750, he was chosen one of the Deacons of First Church, Petersham, and held this office many years.

He was an active, thorough-going, reliable man, devoted to his family and friends. As a citizen, he was ever alert to the interests of his town and the welfare of his country. In all the trying times of the Revolutionary conflict, although then

---

of date, 12; 5; 1683; witnessed by John Cook and Thomas Taber. He m. July 22, 1637. Ann, d. of Gabriel and Catherine Fallowell; m. 2d, May 29, 1646, Sarah, d. of John and Sarah (Carey) Jenney.—See note 31. His first child by his second wife was:

ii Seth Pope, b. Jan. 13, 1648; d. March 17, 1727. He was one of the proprietors of Dartmouth; had the rank of Captain; m. Deborah —, b. 1656; d. Feb. 19, 1711; m. 2nd. Rebecca —, who d. Jan. 23, 1741. Two of his children by his first wife were:

iii John Pope, b. Oct. 23, 1675; d. 1725. He m. Elizabeth, d. of Elisha and Patience (Skiff) Bourne, b. June 26, 1679. Their d. Sarah, b. Mar. 25, 1705, m. Zaccheus Tobey. See note 16.

iii Susannah, b. July 31, 1681; d. Feb. 5, 1761; m. Dec. 31, 1701, Jonathan Hathaway. Two of their children, Abigail, b. Dec. 4, 1704; d. Oct. 19, 1782, m. Seth Spooner, No. 32; and Elnathan, b. Feb. 6, 1720; d. Feb. 24, 1809, m. Esther Spooner, No. 161.

ii Isaac Pope, who d. 1737, (a son of Thomas Pope—i); lived in Dartmouth. His will is dated Nov. 19, 1734; was proved Sept. 21, 1737. He m. Alice —, who d. in 1755. Two of their children were:

iii Abigail Pope, who m. John Jenny. See note No. 31.

iii Deborah Pope, b. April 25, 1693; d. —. She m. Samuel Spooner, No. 30.

beyond the allotted age of man, he took a most decided interest and gave his full influence in behalf of his country. He, and his sons and sons-in-law, were, all of them, patriots. In the town offices of Petersham, the Deacon served in one capacity or another, from 1755 to 1768. An addition to the village was laid out by him.

As an evidence of his vigorous old age, it is related of him, "that after he had passed his ninetieth year, he made the journey to Vermont on horseback to visit his sons."

In his family, while he was an ample provider, indulgent and kindly, giving to his children all the educational advantages afforded by the neighborhood, yet he was a rigid disciplinarian. He was largely governed by the principle that "He that spareth his rod hateth his son; but he that loveth him, chasteneth him betimes." A great-grand-son of his relates that Daniel was "a carpenter and joiner, and worked much from home during the week, and on his return home Saturday night, he would call up his large family of boys, and, without any inquiry, would give each of them a whipping, presuming that, by their conduct through the week, they had deserved it."

The homestead of Deacon Spooner, in Petersham, is yet standing, and is owned by a member of the family. "It is a two-story frame building, 26x40, posts 17 feet, making roof quarter pitch; cornice 14 inches; front door, 6 panels, with side-lights; the interior well finished. His land had frontage on the roads leading to Hardwick and Barre."

He m. Oct. 10, 1728, Elizabeth Ruggles, d. of John<sup>13</sup> and Hannah (Devotion) Ruggles, b. Oct. 21, 1710; d. Aug., 1767.

13 i John Ruggles, d. Oct. 6, 1663. He came in 1635, from Nazig, England, and settled in Roxbury; was Representative. His w. Barbara, d. Jan., 1638. He m. 2d. Margaret ——. His only child who lived to maturity was:

ii John Ruggles, b. 1633; d. Feb. 25, 1713. He lived in Roxbury; m. April 3, 1655, Mary, d. of John Gibson. She d. Dec. 6, 1674. He m. 2d. March 15, 1675, Sarah Dyer. She d. May 2, 1687. He m. 3d. Ruth ——. She d. April 11, 1710. His second child by his second wife was:

iii John Ruggles, b. May 19, 1657; d. Feb. 28, 1711; m. May 1, 1679, Hannah, d. of Edward and Mary Devotion. She d. Dec. 17, 1700; m. 2d. Feb. 12, 1701, Mrs. Elizabeth Day. She d. July 21, 1740. His eighth child by his first wife was:

iv Elizabeth Ruggles, b. Oct. 21, 1710; d. Aug., 1767. She m. Daniel Spooner, No. 31. *MSS. of Rev. Lucius R. Paige.*

## CHILDREN.

- 169 i Lucy, b. Aug. 29, 1729; d. Apr. 2, 1821. +  
 170 ii Elizabeth, b. Jan. 14, 1731; d. Nov. 24, 1756. +  
 171 iii Philip, b. Dec. 13, 1733; d. Sept. 30, 1826. +  
 172 iv Shearjashub, b. Aug. 14, 1735; d. April 25, 1785. +  
 173 v Ruggles, b. March 24, 1737; d. —, 1831. +  
     See Appendix, No. 173.  
 174 vi Wing, b. Dec. 29, 1738; d. Dec. 7, 1810. +  
 175 vii Eliakim, b. April 7, 1740; d. Jan. 3, 1820. +  
 176 viii Daniel, b. Dec. 10, 1741; d. Nov. 1828. +  
 177 ix Hannah, b. June 25, 1743; d. young.  
 178 x Paul, b. March 20, 1746; d. Sept. 5, 1789. +

Deacon Spooner m. 2d. Sept. 3, 1767, Bethiah Nichols. She d. prior to Oct., 1780. He m. 3d. Oct. 16, 1780, Mrs. Mary,\* widow of Paul Dean, d. of Nathaniel and Rosilla (Coombes) Whitcomb, b. Oct. 9, 1727; d. May 9, 1822. She was admitted to membership in the church of Petersham, Sept. 10, 1781, on a letter from the church of Hardwick.

## —32—

- iii SETH SPOONER, b. Jan. 31, 1695; d. March 28, 1787.

Seth Spooner was born in Dartmouth,—that part of the township, now Acushnet, and died in the same town, being the first person laid in the Long Plain grave yard.

He learned the weaver's trade, and lived on his father's place, which he inherited, until by standing surety for his brother-in-law, Nathaniel Sheperd, he lost his homestead. He then, by deed dated June 25, 1741, purchased a farm at the Long Plain (in Acushnet) from Joseph Taber, Jr., (No. 90,) with one acre only of cleared land. Here he lived in a log house, until late in life, when he was taken into the family of his grandson, Hon. Alden Spooner, No. 534, who built on the same site. He was, during his latter years, insane and sometimes violently so. According to tradition, he was of an enterprising and adventurous disposition, very fond of trading and often losing property by this propensity.

---

\* Her d. Ann Dean, m. Edward Ruggles, No. 477; and her s. Paul Dean, m. Elizabeth Ruggles, No. 478.

He was a man of usefulness and highly esteemed by his townsmen. He served many years in various Town Offices.

He m. July 16, 1719, Rose Clarke.\*

## CHILDREN.

- 179 i Walter, b. —, 1720; d. Oct. 26, 1803. +  
 180 ii Elizabeth, b. Mar. 14, 1722; d. Sept. 4, 1777. +  
 181 iii Rebecca, b. Aug. 30, 1729; d. Feb. 6, 1819. +

Seth m. 2d. Oct. 7, 1751, Abigail Hathaway, † d. of Jonathan and Susanna (Pope) Hathaway, b. Dec. 14, 1704; d. Oct. 19, 1802.

## — 36 —

iii EXPERIENCE SPOONER, b. June 19, 1702; d. —.

She m. Dec. 8, 1724, NATHANIEL SHEPERD. He lived in Dartmouth, Mass.

## CHILD.

- 182 i Jemima, b. Mar. 4, 1729; d. Dec. 28; 1816.

She m. Oct. 5, 1753, John Wing, s. of Joseph<sup>13½</sup> and Catharine Wing.

He removed from New Bedford to Duchess Co., New York.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Catharine, b. May 29, 1752; d. —.  
 2 Dorcas, b. Oct. 17, 1753; d. —.  
 3 John, b. May 4, 1756; d. —.

## — 38 —

iii WING SPOONER, b. Dec. 30, 17—; d. prior to 1774.

Wing Spooner, after attaining his majority, worked at his

\* She was probably of the Rhode Island family of Clarkes.

† See note, No. 12.

13½ iii Daniel Wing, b. Nov. 12, 1794. He was s. of Daniel and Hannah (Swift) Wing. See note, No. 4.

He lived in Sandwich. He m. 1686, Deborah, d. of Henry Dillingham. One of their children was:

iv Edward Wing, b. July 10, 1687.

He removed from Sandwich to Dartmouth. He m. Nov., 1713, Desire Smith. He m. 2d. 1714, Sarah, d. of Abraham Tucker. He m. 3d. Oct., 1728, Patience Ellis. One of his children by his second wife was:

v Joseph Wing. He m. Catharine —. One of their children was:

vi John Wing, b. —; d. —. He m. Jemima Shepard, No. 182.

trade of house-carpenter some years in New Bedford and vicinity, and about 1739 he removed with his family to Newport, R. I., where, on Sept. 27 of that year, he was admitted a freeman of the colony.

In Newport, he continued at his trade as a master workman and architect, and built up for himself a large contracting business. His brother, Daniel, was associated with him in business some years. Many buildings of his construction are yet standing in Newport, the most notable one being that of the Redwood Library. These all evidence his skill as a mechanic.

The community of Newport soon took knowledge of Mr. Spooner as a man of uprightness, enterprise and intelligence, and called him into the service of the town. Some of its offices he held for years. He held a Captain's commission in the militia.

Mr. Spooner was a member of Rev. Dr. Stiles' church. His wife was a member of the First Baptist Church.

He m. March 9, 1729, Deborah Church.<sup>14</sup> She was living, 1774.

## CHILDREN.

- 183 i Benjamin, b. ———; d. ———. +
- 184 ii Samuel, b. ———; d. Aug. 29, 1795. +
- 185 iii Charles, b. —, 1738; d. —, 1779. +
- 186 iv Experience, b. ———; d. ———.
- 187 v Elizabeth, b. ———; d. ———. +
- 188 vi Mary, b. Dec. 28, 1747; d. April 2, 1830. +
- 189 vii Wing, b. —, 1749; d. Dec. 28, 1802. +

—39—

- iii STEPHEN WING, b. Feb. 5, 1684; d. Jan. 29, 1750.

He lived in Rochester, Mass.

He m. Margaret ———.

## CHILDREN.

- 190 i Elizabeth, b. Dec. 8, 1731; d. ———.
- 191 ii Mary, b. Feb. 22, 1734; d. ———.

---

<sup>14</sup> She was probably d. of Charles and Mary Church; grand-daughter of Benjamin and Alice (Southworth) Church; and great-grand-daughter of Richard and Elizabeth (Warren) Church, of Plymouth.

## —40—

iii JOSEPH WING, b. Dec. 23, 1686; d. Dec. 2, 1715.

He was a farmer, Rochester, Mass. He m. Dorothy ——.

## CHILDREN.

192 i William, b. Dec. 2, 1711; d. ——.

He lived in Rochester, Mass.

He m. Mary ——.

## CHILDREN.

1 William, b. Feb. 25, 1737; d. ——.

2 Anne, b. Mar. 26, 1741; d. ——.

She m. Oct. 24, 1764, Levi Robinson.

3 Gideon, b. May 11, 1744; d. Feb. 27, 1821.

He was a mariner; resided in Duxbury, Mass.; was a soldier in the Revolutionary army; soon after the close of the war, he removed to Maine; his final residence was at Vasselborough on the Kennebec river.

He m. Feb. 25, 1767, Abigail Ripley, b. Oct., 1749; d. July 2, 1837.

## CHILDREN.

i William, b. July 18, 1768; d. ——.

ii Allen, b. Aug. 27, 1770; d. May 1, 1851.

He lived in Waterville, Me.

He m. June 16, 1797, Ardra Robinson, d. of Joseph Robinson. She d. Oct. 5, 1858.

iii Abigail, b. Nov. 20, 1772; d. ——.

iv Joseph, b. Nov. 14, 1780; d. ——.

v Hannah, b. Jan. 22, 1783; d. ——.

193 ii Elizabeth, b. May 10, 1714; d. ——.

194 iii Joseph, b. May 29, 1716; d. ——.

## —42—

iii JOHN WING, b. Mar. 1, 1690; d. April, 1750.

He was a farmer, Rochester, Mass. By his will of April 2, 1750, he gave to his son Jabez:

“All the farm on which I now dwell, lands and meadows; and all the land and meadow I have in the township of Rochester, with ye building on the same:” requiring him to “keep for Experience, my wife, so long as she remains my widow, two cows, ten sheep, one swine, winter and summer, yearly and every year, and pay her yearly twenty pounds in bills of ye old Tener, or an equivalent in current money, and let my said wife

have ye sole command of ye easterly room in my dwelling house, and to find for my said wife, five cords of wood, cut and brought to ye door, fit for firing, yearly, and twelve bushels of corn yearly, and take special care that my wife is provided with a horse to ride to meeting all convenient seasons."

He m. Experience -----.

CHILDREN.

195 i Benjamin, b. May 14, 1711; d. —, 1756.

He lived in Rochester, Mass.

He m. Apr. 10, 1734, Mary Hiller. She d. June 22, 1745.

CHILD.

i Eunice, b. May 8, 1735; d. —.

Benjamin m. 2d. Experience —. She d. June 22, 1745.

CHILDREN.

2 Shubael, b. Sept. 5, 1738; d. —.

He lived in Rochester, Mass.

He m. Nov. 28, 1758, Beulah Weston.

CHILDREN.

i Eunice, b. Jan. 13, 1762; d. —.

ii Philip, b. Sept. 30, 1763; d. —.

iii Shubael, b. Sept. 2, 1765; d. —.

iv Isaac, b. Oct. 27, 1767; d. —.

v Ebenezer, b. Jan. 1, 1770; d. Sept. 3, 1771.

vi Ebenezer, b. Mar. 8, 1772; d. —.

vii Benjamin, b. Mar. 20, 1775; d. —.

3 Joseph, b. Oct. 21, 1740; d. Aug. 30, 1819.

He was a farmer, Rochester, Mass. He was a volunteer in the Rochester second foot Company of militia that responded to the "Lexington Alarm," April 19, 1775. He m. July 8, 1761, Rebecca Hathaway.

CHILDREN.

i Benjamin, b. Dec. 17, 1761; d. —.

He m. Feb. 14, 1785, Lydia Ellis.

ii Hannah, b. Mar. 2, 1763; d. —.

iii Experience, b. Aug. 24, 1765; d. Oct. 14, 1786.

iv Elisha, b. Apr. 10, 1768; d. —.

v Timothy, b. Mar. 27, 1770; d. Sept. 30, 1775.

vi Mary, b. Nov. 9, 1772; d. —.



- vii Timothy, b. Apr. 21, 1776; d. ———.
- viii Judah, b. Aug. 5, 1779; d. ———.
- 4 Mary, b. Dec. 28, 1742; d. Aug. 6, 1743.
- 5 John, b. Sept. 25, 1744; d. —, 1824.

He was a farmer, Rochester, Mass. In his will of June 18, 1824, he appoints his son, Alden, executor of his estate.

He m. May 29, 1769, Margaret Look, b. —, 1743; d. Dec. 25, 1829.

## CHILDREN.

- i Rebecca, b. Oct. 27, 1770; d. Nov. 11, 1770.
- ii John, b. Mar. 26, 1772; d. Dec. 14, 1843.  
He m. Nov. 23, 1797, Sarah Smith.
- iii Rebecca, b. Nov. 4, 1773; d. ———.  
She m. Mark Crapo.
- iv Alden, b. May 6, 1775; d. Feb. 13, 1839.
- v Mary, b. Sept. 7, 1777; d. June 5, 1852.
- 196 ii Daniel, b. Oct. 31, 1715; d. ———.  
He was a farmer, Rochester, Mass. He m. Rebecca ———;  
m. 2d. Meribah Gifford.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 David, b. Nov. 21, 1748; d. ———.
- 2 Chloe, b. Mar. 22, 1750; d. ———.
- 3 Mary, b. Aug. 20, 1752; d. ———.
- 4 Benjamin, b. Jan. 12, 1756; d. ———.
- 5 William, b. Mar. 16, 1757; d. Mar., 1814.  
He m. Sarah Allen, No. 548. †
- 197 iii John, b. Nov. 11, 1717; d. ———.  
He removed from Rochester, Mass., to Dutchess Co., N. Y., about 1746. He m. Feb. 22, 1738, Hannah Gifford.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Dinah, b. Dec. 6, 1739; d. ———.
- 2 Mehitabel, b. July 31, 1741; d. ———.
- 3 Martha, b. Jan. 18, 1743; d. ———.
- 4 Hannah, b. Aug. 22, 1745; d. ———.
- 5 John, b. May 31, 1747; d. ———.
- 6 William, b. Sept. 19, 1750; d. ———.
- 198 iv Deborah, b. Dec. 17 1719; d. ———.  
She m. Lemuel Claghorn, s. of James and Experience Claghorn, b. June 10, 1713; d. ———.  
He lived in Barnstable, Mass.
- 199 v Dinah, b. Feb. 2, 1722; d. Apr. 11, 1735.
- 200 vi Experience, b. Apr. 2, 1725; d. ———.

She m. Nehemiah Sherman, s. of David and Abigail Sherman, b. Sept. 10, 1722; d. ———.

He lived in Rochester, Mass.

201 vii Hannah, b. Oct. 6, 1726; d. ———.

She m. Hattill Killey.

202 viii Jabez, b. Oct. 12, 1728; d. Nov. 9, 1809.

He m. Mrs. Ann (Spooner) Tobey, No. 158. †

—43—

iii HANNAH WING, b. Jan. 10, 1692; d. ———.

She m. BENJAMIN BOWERMAN, s. of Thomas<sup>15</sup> and Mary (Harper) Bowerman, b. ———; d. ———, 1743.

He lived in Falmouth, Mass.

CHILDREN.

203 i Daniel, b. ———; d. ———.

He lived in Barnstable, Mass.

He m. Joanna Hathaway, d. of Simeon Hathaway.

204 ii Samuel, b. ———; d. ———.

He lived in Sandwich, Mass.

He m., 1743, Rose Landers; m. 2d. 1746, Jemima Wing; m. 3d. Grace Hoxie.

205 iii Stephen, b. ———, d. ———.

He lived in Falmouth, Mass.

He m. 1756, Hannah Allen, d. of Caleb and Reliance Allen.

206 iv Rest, b. ———; d. ———.

207 v Enos, b. ———; d. ———.

He lived in Sandwich, Mass.

He m. 1764, Elizabeth Landers, d. of Recompense and Lydia Landers.

208 vi Joseph, b. ———; d. ———.

209 vii Waite, b. ———; d. ———.

She m. Benjamin Swift.

210 viii Benjamin, b. ———; d. ———.

He lived in Falmouth, Mass.

He m. Elizabeth Gifford, d. of William and Mary Gifford, b. ———; d. ———.

15 i Thomas Bowerman, d. 1663. He m. Mar. 10, 1645, Hannah, d. of Anthony and Jane Annable. One of their children was:

ii Thomas Bowerman, b. Sept., 1648; d. ———. He m. Apr. 9, 1678, Mary Harper. One of their children was:

iii Benjamin Bowerman. He m. Hannah Wing, No. 43.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Elihu, b. ———; d. ———.  
He m. Sept. 23, 1779, Anny Allen.
- 2 Harper, b. ———; d. ———.  
He m. Elizabeth Shepherd; m. 2d, Meribah Jones.

## CHILD.

- i Daniel, b. May 20, 1797; d. ———.  
He m. as his second wife, Mrs. Sarah (Whittemore) Wing, No. 1539. †
- 3 Hannah, b. ———; d. ———.  
She m. Ebenezer Allen;
- 4 Zaccheus, b. ———; d. ———.  
He m. Sept. 26, 1810, Elizabeth Wing, d. of John and Lydia (Allen) Wing.
- 5 Benjamin, b. ———; d. ———.  
He m. 1796, Phebe Shepherd.
- 6 Elizabeth, b. ———; d. ———.
- 7 Anna, b. ———; d. ———.  
She m. Abel Hoxie.
- 8 Samuel, b. ———; d. ———.  
He m. Oct. 10, 1785, Grace Hoxie, d. of Joseph and Grace (Wing) Hoxie, b. ———; d. ———.
- 9 Rest, b. ———; d. ———.  
She m. Francis Allen.

—47—

- iii SAMUEL WING, b. Nov. 12, 1704; d. Mar. 4, 1773.  
He was a farmer, Rochester, Mass. He m. Jan. 5, 1728, Anne Barlow, b. ———, 1697; d. Jan. 11, 1798.

## CHILDREN.

- 211 i David, b. Oct. 8, 1729; d. ———. See Appendix, No. 211.  
He m. Dec. 4, 1760, Sarah Parker. †

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Hannah, b. Apr. 15, 1761; d. Sept. 17, 1767.
- 2 Sarah, b. May 31, 1764; d. ———.
- 3 David, b. June 24, 1766; d. Sept. 13, 1806.  
See Appendix, No. 211-3.  
He m. Nov. 25, 1752, Hannah Davis, d. of Col. Jacob\* and Rebecca (Davis) Davis.

---

\* Col. Davis was born in Oxford, Mass., 1739, and d. at Burlington, Vt., April 19,

## CHILDREN.

- i Debby Daphne, b. ———; d. Jan. 12, 1795.
- ii Christopher Columbus, b. ———; d. ———.  
He was a farmer, Montpelier, Vt.
- iii Algernon Sidney, b. ———; d. ———.  
He was a farmer, Montpelier Vt.
- iv Marcus Tullius Cicero, b. Oct. 15, 1798; d. Feb. 26, 1863.  
He m. Frances A. Evans, No. 1261-6. +
  - v Maria Theresa, b. ———; d. ———.
  - vi David Davis, b. ———; d. ———.
  - vii Caroline Augusta, b. ———; d. ———.
  - viii Maximus Fabius, b. ———; d. ———.
- 4 Thankful, b. July 2, 1769; d. ———.
- 5 Joseph, b. Nov. 4, 1771; d. ———.  
He was Town Clerk twenty-seven years, and was Justice of the Peace, Montpelier, Vt.
- 6 Josiah, b. May 1, 1776; d. ———.  
He was a Selectman, Montpelier, Vt.
- 212 ii Jonathan, b. July 31, 1731; d. ———.  
He was a farmer; removed from Rochester, Mass., to Montpelier, Vt.  
He m. Oct. 29, 1752, Phebe Handy. She d. Jan. 15, 1764.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Charles, b. Jan. 20, 1754; d. ———.
- 2 Jonathan, b. Apr. 18, 1756; d. ———.
- 3 Stephen, b. Apr. 1, 1759; d. ———.
- 4 Phebe, b. July 28, 1761; d. ———.  
Jonathan Wing, No. 212, m. 2d. Jan. 15, 1764, Hannah Hammond.

## CHILDREN.

- 5 Waite, b. Oct. 12, 1764; d. ———.
- 6 Moses, b. Jan. 26, 1766; d. ———.
- 7 Mary, b. Jan. 25, 1768; d. ———.
- 8 Elizabeth, b. Dec. 1, 1769; d. ———.
- 213 iii Constant, b. Dec. 14, 1733; d. ———.
- 214 iv Thankful, b. Nov. 12, 1734; d. ———.

---

1814. He held a Colonel's commission in a Massachusetts regiment of militia, 1776, subject to the call of Congress or the Commander-in-Chief. He was with Washington at the crossing of the Delaware at Trenton, and had other service. He was largely interested in business in Massachusetts, while living in that State, and was one of the founders of Leicester Academy. He was the first settler and one of the proprietors of Montpelier, Vermont, where he was a very prominent and useful man.

- 215 v Hannah, b. Feb. 19, 1736; d. ———.  
 216 vi Samuel, b. Oct. 24, 1738; d. ———.

He was a farmer, Rochester, Mass. He m. Apr. 8, 1759,  
 Joanna Haskell, No. 244, d. of Mark and Mary (Spooner)  
 Haskell, b. Dec. 11, 1737; d. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Moses, b. Apr. 25, 1760; d. ———.  
 2 Roger, b. Feb. 21, 1762; d. ———.  
 3 Peleg, b. Mar. 12, 1764; d. ———.  
 217 vii Stephen, b. Mar. 18, 1740; d. ———.

He was a farmer, Rochester, Mass. He m., Jan. 5, 1764,  
 Olive Hammond.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Anne, b. Oct. 4, 1764; d. ———.  
 2 Roger, b. Sept. 17, 1766; d. ———.  
 3 Samuel, b. Nov. 18, 1768; d. ———.  
 4 Charity, b. July 16, 1771; d. Feb. 16, 1773.  
 5 John W., b. Dec. 25, 1774; d. ———.

— 48 —

iii BENJAMIN SPOONER. b. Mar. 31, 1691; d. —, 1783.

It is said of Mr. Spooner, that his early educational advantages were very slight, being limited to what could be had in the schools of his neighborhood, during winter months, and confined to early boyhood years. These, however, were sufficient to lead him to a higher self-culture,—reading, observation, adaptability to apply and use, made him in manhood's life one of the most cultured men of the places in which he lived. His influence through life was given to all enterprises that looked to the welfare of his fellow men, and carried with it the high respect of all who knew him. He was a tall man, of a well formed, large frame.

Soon after attaining his majority, Benjamin went to Sandwich, where he married. From Sandwich he removed to Middleborough, Mass., about 1720, where he purchased a large tract of land bordering on what has since been known as Elder's pond, in that part of the township now known as Lakeville, and here he lived a long and useful life.

He m. Nov. 29, 1716, Joanna Tobey, d. of Samuel<sup>16</sup> and Abia Tobey, b. May 22, 1697; d. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- 218 i Benjamin, b. Oct. 19, 1717; d. young.  
 219 ii Anna, b. Mar. 9, 1718; d. ———.  
 220 iii Joshua, b. Jan. 25, 1722; d. Aug. 28, 1775. +  
 221 iv Eleazer, b. ———; d. ———.  
 222 v Abia, b. Oct. 17, 1725; d. ———.  
     She m., June 4, 1744, Henry Leonard, b. —, 1719; d. Dec. 14, 1800. He lived in Middleboro', Mass.  
 223 vi Joanna, b. Aug. 15, 1729; d. ———.  
     She m., Apr. 5, 1747, Josiah Warren.  
     He lived in Middleboro', Mass.  
 224 vii Sarah, b. Mar. 10, 1732; d. ———.  
 225 viii Abigail, b. Feb. 23, 1740; d. ———.

Benjamin m. 2d, Zeruah ———.

## CHILDREN.

- 226 ix Benjamin, b. Oct. 23, 1743; d. about 1827. +  
 227 x Samuel, b. ———; d. prior to 1793. +  
 228 xi Silvia, b. ———; d. ———.  
     She m. June 8, 1790, Ebenezer Jacket.

—49—

iii JABEZ SPOONER, b. Feb. 18, 1693; d. ———.

It is only known of Jabez, that he was born and lived in Dartmouth. The Christian name of his wife, and the names of his children are obtained from town records.

He m. Hannah ———.

## CHILDREN.

- 229 i Zoeth, b. Nov. 29, 1721; d. ———.  
 230 ii Sarah, b. Jan. 20, 1724; d. ———.  
 231 iii Eleanor, b. Dec. 3, 1725; d. ———.

16. i Thomas Tobey was an early settler of Sandwich, Mass. One of his children was:

ii Samuel Tobey. He m. Abia ———. Two of their children were:

iii Joanna Tobey, b. May 22, 1697. She m. Benjamin Spooner, No. 48.

iii Zaccheus Tobey, b. Jan. 13, 1704; d. ———. He lived in Dartmouth; was Major 2d. Regiment Bristol Co. Militia. He m. Sarah Pope. See note, No. 12. Two of their children were:

iv Abigail Tobey, who m. Jabez Taber, No. 106.

iv Elnathan Tobey, who m. Deborah Taber, No. 107.

And it is supposed that another child of Zaccheus Tobey (iii) was:

iv Jabez Tobey, who m. Anna Spooner, No. 158.

## -51-

iii SARAH SPOONER, b. Oct. 6, 1700; d. ———.

She m. Apr. 6, 1721, THOMAS\* HAMMOND, s. of Samuel and Mary (Hathaway) Hammond, b. Sept. 16, 1687; d. ———.

He was a farmer, Rochester, Mass.

Samuel Hammond, the father of Thomas, was one of the original purchasers of Dartmouth. By his will of July 12, 1728, he gave his son Thomas,—“besides what I have already given him, fifty acres of land and the third part of ten acres of meadow that I have in Wells,<sup>2</sup> and twenty acres of land in Rochester not yet laid out.”

## CHILDREN.

- 232 i Benjamin, b. Mar. 22, 1722; d. ———,  
 233 ii William, b. Aug. 17, 1724; d. ———  
 234 iii Abigail, b. Feb. 6, 1727; d. May 6, 1739.  
 235 iv Maria, b. May 9, 1729; d. ———.  
 236 v Samuel, b. Apr. 29, 1730; d. ———.  
 237 vi Louisa, b. Feb. 9, 1735; d. ———.  
 238 vii Thomas, b. Nov. 1, 1736; d. ———.  
 239 viii Jabez, b. July 28, 1738; d. ———.  
 240 ix Prince, b. Jan. —, 1742; d. ———.

## -53-

iii MARY SPOONER, b. ———; d. ———.

She m. Dec. 21, 1730, MARK† HASKELL, s. of Roger<sup>17</sup> Haskell, b. Mar. 28, 1709; d. ———.

He was a farmer, Rochester, Mass.

\* See note. No. 7.

17 i Roger Haskell. He d. —, 1667. He was a fisherman; resided at Salem and Beverly. He m. Elizabeth Hardy. One of their children was:

ii Mark Haskell. He d. May 17, 1699. He was a carpenter; removed from Beverly to Rochester, Mass., where he purchased a large tract of land. He m. Mar. 20, 1678, Mary, d. of John Smith. One of their children was:

iii Roger Haskell, b. Oct. 17, 1680. He was a farmer, Rochester. He m. Jan. 25, 1708, Joanna Swift. One of their children was:

iv Mark Haskell, b. Mar. 28, 1709; d. ———. He m. Mary Spooner, No. 53.

† He had second wife, Abiah ———.

## CHILDREN.

- 241 i Nathaniel, b. Feb. 26, 1732; d. July 16, 1821. +  
 242 ii Samuel, b. Feb. 6, 1734; d. ———.  
 243 iii Micah, b. Nov. 30, 1735; d. ———  
           He m. May 15, 1774, Lucy Clapp.  
 244 iv Joanna, b. Dec. 11, 1737; d. ———.  
           She m. Apr. 8, 1759, Samuel Wing, No. 216. +

—54—

iii ALICE SPOONER, b. ———; d. ———.

She m. Jan. 21, 1716, JOHN RANDALL, s. of John<sup>18</sup> Randall,  
 b. Nov. 6, 1677; d. ———.

He was a farmer, Rochester, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- 245 i Thomas, b. ———; d. ———.  
 246 ii William, b. ———; d. ———.  
 247 iii Job, b. ———; d. ———.  
 248 iv Lazarus, b. ———; d. ———.  
 249 v Patience, b. ———; d. ———.  
 250 vi Mercy, b. ———; d. ———.  
 251 vii Jude, b. ———; d. ———.

—56—

iii SIMPSON SPOONER, b. Jan. 12, 1700; d. ———, 1742.

He was a farmer. Sarah, his widow, was appointed  
 administratrix of his estate May 18, 1742, and made a return of  
 inventory of chattels to the value of £186:06:10, and real estate  
 £226.

He m. Apr. 19, 1724, Sarah\* Jenney, d. of Lettice and Desire  
 Jenney, b. May 28, 1699; d. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- 252 i Deborah, b. Nov. 15, 1724; d. ———.  
           She m. Joseph Spooner, No. 156. +  
 253 ii Elizabeth, b. Dec. 29, 1726; d. Sept. 20, 1728.  
 254 iii Elizabeth, b. Sept. 20, 1728; d. in infancy.  
 255 iv Benjamin, b. June 25, 1729; d. May 9, 1802. +

<sup>18</sup> Savage states that:—"John was probably a s. of William Randall, of Scituate,"  
 —and Dean says that:—"William probably m. in Rhode Island, where we find traces of  
 him as early as 1636, and that he came to Scituate before 1640."

\* See note, No. 31.



- 256 v Cornelius, b. Dec. 10, 1732; d. ———. +  
 257 vi Gamaliel, b. Mar. 15, 1736; d. prior to Oct., 1778.  
 His estate was administered on by Nathaniel Spooner,  
 and declared to be insolvent.  
 He m. May 25, 1763, Rebecca Ashley.  
 258 vii Elizabeth, b. Feb. 28, 1738; d. —, 1798. +

## —60—

iii THOMAS SPOONER, b. —, 1694; d. Dec. 19, 1762.

Thomas Spooner remained in Plymouth. He was a shoemaker by trade, and conducted this business many years, accumulating a competency by his own labor and that of those who were in his employ.

He was a man of more than the average ability, having received a good education for the times; he turned this advantage in a good direction, not solely to his own aggrandizement, but to that end which would accomplish the most good for his townsmen. Soon his ability and his high integrity gave him recognition and placed him in responsible official station, and for many years he served the town in one office or another.

He was Lieutenant of the North Foot Company, under command of Capt. Isaac Lothrop, Jr., in the 1st. regiment of militia in the county of Plymouth, whereof James Warren was Colonel.

Like others of this branch of the family, Thomas was a member of Plymouth Church, and he often served upon its committees and in its offices.

His remains were interred on "Burial Hill," by the side of his father.

He m. Dec. 12, 1717, Sarah Nelson, d. of John<sup>19</sup> and Patience (Morton) Nelson, b. May 5, 1695; d. Jan. 25, 1767.

<sup>19</sup> i William Nelson. He came in the Fortune, 1621. He was one of the purchasers of Middleboro'. He m. Mrs. Martha Ford. One of their children was:

ii John Nelson, b. —, 1647; d. —. He m. 1667, Sarah, d. of Henry and Abigail (Jenney) Wood. He m. 2d. Mrs. Lydia, widow of James Barnaby, d. of Robert and Mary (Warren) Bartlett. He m. 3d. Patience, d. of Ephraim and Mary (Abbott) Morton. One of his children was:

iii John Nelson. He m. May 4, 1693, Patience, d. of Ephraim and Anna (Cooper) Morton. One of their children was:

iv Sarah Nelson, b. May 5, 1695; d. Jan. 25, 1767. She m. Thomas Spooner, No. 60.

## CHILDREN.

- 259 i Ebenezer, b. Oct. 26, 1718; d. —, 1776. +  
 260 ii Patience, b. Oct. 17, 1720; d. July 23, 1774. +  
 261 iii Benjamin, } b. Mar. 25, 1723; —d. Apr. 24, 1723.  
 262 iv Joseph, } —d. Apr. 19, 1723.  
 263 v Thomas, b. Aug. 17, 1724; d. Mar. 19, 1800. +  
 264 vi Sarah, b. Jan. 31, 1727; d. Jan. 1, 1782. +  
 265 vii Jean, b. Aug. 28, 1729; d. about 1774.

She m. 1770, Robert Bartlett, s. of Robert and Rebecca (Wood) Bartlett, b. —, 1735; d. —, of Plymouth.

The articles of marriage contract are dated Feb. 21, 1770.

- 266 viii Ephraim, b. Dec. 28, 1735; d. Mar. 22, 1818. +

## —61—

- iii EPHRAIM SPOONER, b. —, 1698; d. Nov. 26, 1776.

Captain Ephraim Spooner (for so he was called) lived in Abington, Mass., to which town he went in early manhood; and he was a useful, highly respected and honored citizen. Here he purchased land, and the honorable calling of farmer seems to have been his through life.

He was a man endowed with good natural ability, which had been improved in the schools of Plymouth; and the cultivation of the useful was not neglected in his maturer years. He served his townsmen in minor positions, and was Selectman eight years.

To the church of which he was a member, he gave the influence of his upright character and the strength of his manhood. He was one of the committee appointed to superintend the construction of the meeting-house which was built on "the southwesterly corner of Peter Nash's pasture, on the westerly side of the road, near the northwesterly corner of Rev. Mr. Dodge's homestead."

The tombstone of Ephraim and that of his third wife are standing in Abington cemetery and bear the following inscriptions:

Erected  
 in memory of  
 Captain Ephraim Spooner.  
 He died Nov<sup>b</sup> y<sup>e</sup> 26<sup>th</sup> 1776  
 In y<sup>e</sup> 78<sup>th</sup> year  
 of his age.

All ranks and stations here below  
 To sovereign death alike must bow:  
 Being called of God we cannot stay,  
 His summons none can disobey.

In memory of  
 Mrs. Mary Spooner  
 Wife of Capt. Ephraim  
 Spooner. She died  
 Feb. 14, 1780, in the 55  
 Year of her age.

Stop here my friends, my mansion see—  
 Remember you must die like me:  
 Prepare for death and you will find  
 That God is unfriendly kind.

He m. 1727, Sarah Pratt. She d. 1740. He m. 2d. 1740,  
 Ruth Whitemarsh. She d. 1752. He m. 3d. Mary Jackson,  
 d. of Edmund<sup>20</sup> and Elizabeth Jackson, b. 1725; d. Feb. 14, 1780.

## CHILDREN.

- 267 i Sarah, b. Mar. 11, 1754; d. Apr. 30, 1838. +  
 268 ii Ephraim, b. Oct. 10, 1756; d. Dec. 11, 1756.  
 269 iii Mary, b. Mar. 15, 1759; d. Nov. 30, 1839.  
 She m. Oct. 17, 1794, Reuben, Gibbs, b. 1743; d. Sept. 22,  
 1827.  
 He lived in Waterville, Me.  
 270 iv Ruth, b. Oct. 9, 1762; d. Sept. 19, 1846. +

—62—

iii JOHN SPOONER, b. ———; d. ———.

It is represented that John Spooner removed from Ply-  
 mouth at an early date, and located in North Carolina, where

---

20 He was s. of Samuel and Mary Jackson, of Abington.

he married. His only child of whom tradition gives us an account, it is said was educated in Plymouth, and returned to North Carolina.

## CHILD.

271 i Staunton, b. ———; d. ———.

## —63—

iii BETHIAH\* SPOONER, b. ———; d. prior to 1735.

She m. Feb. 16, 1721, JOHN CHURCHILL, s. of John<sup>21</sup> and Rebecca (Delano) Churchill, b. Dec. 20, 1691; d. prior to 1732. He lived in Plymouth.

## CHILDREN.

272 i Ebenezer, b. Nov. 6, 1721; d. ———. +  
 273 ii John, b. Oct. 24, 1723; d. Sept. 20, 1725.  
 274 iii John, b. Apr. 15, 1727; d. Jan. 22, 1780.

## —64—

iii SUSANNAH SPOONER, b. ———; d. ———.

She m. Nov. 6, 1721, ICHABOD BARTLETT, s. of Ichabod<sup>22</sup> and Elizabeth (Waterman) Bartlett, b. ———. He lived in Plymouth, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

275 i Ichabod, b. ———; d. ———. +  
 276 ii Solomon, b. ———; d. ———. +

\* She m. 2d., as his 2d. wife, 1732, Josiah Carver, s. of John and Mary (Barnes) Carver.

21 i John Churchill. He came to Plymouth 1643. He m. Hannah, d. of William Pontus. One of their children was:

ii John Churchill. He m. Rebecca, d. of Philip Delano. One of their children was:  
 iii John Churchill, b. Dec. 20, 1691; d. ———. He m. Bethiah Spooner, No. 63.

22 i Robert Bartlett. He came in the Ann, 1623. He m. Mary, d. of Richard and Elizabeth (Jouatt) (Marsh) Warren. One of their children was:

ii Benjamin Bartlett, b. ———, 1638; d. ———. He m. Sarah, d. of Love and Sarah (Collier) Brewster. One of their children was:

iii Ichabod Bartlett. He m. Elizabeth Waterman. One of their children was:

iv Ichabod Bartlett. He m. Susannah Spooner, No. 64.

## FOURTH GENERATION.

—65—

iv JEDUTHAN SPOONER, b. Apr. 10, 1706; d. —, 1740.

He was a farmer, Dartmouth. His will was proved, Aug. 15, 1740. His wife, executrix of his estate, returned an inventory valued at £186:04:6.

He m. 1729, Ruth Jenney, d. of Lettice\* and Desire Jenney, b. Sept. 5, 1711; d. prior to Dec., 1736.

## CHILDREN.

277 i Ruth, b. —; d. —.

278 ii Charity, b. —; d. —.

She m. Nov. 5, 1757, Joseph Rounseville.

Jeduthan Spooner, m. 2d. Sarah† Waite, b. —, 1716; d. Apr. 28, 1783.

—67—

iv JOHN SPOONER, b. —, 1711; d. Nov. 5, 1764.

All that is known of John Spooner is, that he was a house-carpenter, and went at an early date from New Bedford to Newport, R. I., where he remained, and where he was admitted freeman of the Colony, May 3, 1745.

He m. Aug. 5, 1734, Beulah Spooner, No. 37, d. of Samuel and Experience (Wing) Spooner, b. Jan. 27, 1705; d. —. She was admitted to membership in the First Baptist Church, Newport, Aug. 14, 1740.

## CHILDREN.

279 i Jethro, b. —; d. —.

He was admitted freeman of Rhode Island, May, 1758.

280 ii Walter, b. —; d. —.

See Appendix, No. 280.

\* See note, No. 31.

† She m. 2d. John Rounseville. See note, No. 142.

- 281 iii Peleg, b. —, 1750; d. —, 1804. +  
 282 iv John, b. —; d. Dec. 8, 1810. +

## —68—

- iv BENJAMIN SPOONER, b. —; d. —.

Benjamin was a farmer; a useful and highly respected citizen of Dartmouth. He m. Nov. 23, 1731, Sarah Cushman, d. of Lieut. Isaac<sup>23</sup> and Mrs. Sarah\* (Gibbs) Cushman; b. Dec. 2, 1709; d. —.

## CHILDREN.

- 283 i Eleanor, b. —; d. —.  
 284 ii Eleazer, bap. Nov. 15, 1734; d. Mar., 1813. +  
 285 iii Benjamin, b. —, 1737; d. Mar. 11, 1820. +  
 286 iv Samuel, b. —, 1739; d. Apr., 1813. +  
 287 v Phebe, bap. Mar. 27, 1743; d. prior to 1782. +  
 288 vi Mary, b. —, 1746; d. Nov. 26, 1809. +

## —69—

- iv THOMAS SPOONER, b. Jan. 16, 1718; d. Mar., 1767.

Thomas Spooner was a house-carpenter. He removed from New Bedford to New London, Conn., where he lived and was prospered in his business, meeting faithfully all his obligations, and was a highly esteemed and respected man.

He m. Jan. 10, 1742, Rebecca† Paddack, d. of Judah<sup>24</sup> and Alice<sup>25</sup> (Alden) Paddack, b. May 12, 1718; d. Jan., 1812.

## CHILDREN.

- 289 i Rebecca, b. Aug. 2, 1743; d. Feb. 8, 1806. +  
 290 ii John, b. Apr. 23, 1745; d. Feb. 21, 1773. +

<sup>23</sup> iii He was s. of Rev. Isaac and Mary (Rickard) Cushman, and grandson of Thomas and Mary (Allerton) Cushman, who came in the "Fortune" 1621. Two of the children of Lieut. Isaac were:

iv Phebe Cushman, b. Mar. 14, 1703; d. —. She m. Nathaniel Spooner, No. 78.

iv Sarah Cushman, b. Dec. 2, 1709; d. —. She m. Benjamin Spooner, No. 68.

\* She was a widow; was d. of Nathaniel Warner.

† She m. 2d. Nov. 12, 1781, Capt. Joseph Warner, of Cummington.

<sup>24</sup> ii He was s. of Zachariah and Deborah (Sears) Paddack, and grandson of Robert Paddack, who was in Duxbury, 1633, and was afterward a resident of Barnstable.

<sup>25</sup> She was a d. of John and Mercy (Southworth) Alden, and grand-daughter of John and Priscilla (Mullins) Alden, who was of the Leyden Church, and came in the Mayflower.

- 291 iii Thomas, b. Mar. 8, 1743; d. ———.  
 Tradition in the family says that Thomas was engaged in the battle of Bunker Hill, and that he continued in the service of his country. It is said that he was with the American army at the time of the occupation of New York by the British forces, Aug. 26, 1776. Since then he has not been heard of.
- 292 iv Judah Paddack, b. Nov. 5, 1748; d. Feb., 1807. +
- 293 v Rosamond, b. Mar. 21, 1751; d. ———, 1829. +
- 294 vi Alice, b. Mar. 2, 1753; d. Apr. 25, 1792. +
- 295 vii Jeduthan, b. Nov. 12, 1755; d. Nov. 16, 1817. +
- 296 viii Alden, b. Aug. 22, 1757; d. May 1, 1827. +
- 297 ix Frances, b. Mar. 2, 1760; d. Mar. 11, 1824. +

—72—

iv ELIZABETH SPOONER, b. ———; d. ———.

She m. Sept. 18, 1740, JOSEPH CLARKE. It is only known of Mr. Clarke, that he lived in Newport, R. I.

CHILD.

- 298 i Spooner, b. ———, 1750; d. Jan. 2, 1828. +

—78—

iv NATHANIEL SPOONER, b. Apr. 21, 1709; d. Nov., 1732.

He was a farmer, Dartmouth. His will bears date July 5, 1732; estate valued at £633:04:0.

He m. Nov. 6, 1729, Phebe\* Cushman, d. of Lieut. Isaac† and Mrs. Sarah (Gibbs) Cushman, b. Mar. 14, 1703; d. ———.

CHILDREN.

- 299 i Alice, b. Aug. 23, 1730; d. ———.
- 300 ii Rebecca, b. Jan. 9, 1732; d. ———.

—80—

iv SARAH SPOONER, b. Jan. 18, 1712; d. June 26, 1768.

She m. June 23, 1735, JAMES PITMAN, s. of John<sup>26</sup> and Mary (Saunders) Pitman, b. ———, 1700; d. Nov. 20, 1769.

He lived in Newport, R. I.

\* She m. 2d. Barnabas Hatch. See note to No. 890, Vol. 2.

† See note, No. 23.

26 He lived first on Harbor Island, one of the Bahamas. From there he went to

## CHILDREN.

- 301 i Sarah, bap. July 4, 1736; d. ———.  
She m. Aug. 6, 1761, James Fox.
- 302 ii Rachael, b. June 22, 1738; d. ———.  
She m. William Downing.
- 303 iii James, bap. Apr. 20, 1740; d. ———.  
He m. Mercy Eldred.

## CHILD.

- i Thomas, b. —, 1772; d. —, 1821.
- 304 iv Susannah, bap. Apr. 18, 1742; d. ———.  
She m. Lemuel Martin.
- 305 v Elizabeth, bap. Apr. 29, 1744; d. Apr. 5, 1769.
- 306 vi William, bap. Oct. 26, 1746; d. —, 1784.
- 307 vii Elijah, bap. Mar. 5, 1748; d. Apr. 19, 1771.

## — 82 —

iv ISAAC SPOONER, b. Jan. 9, 1716; d. May 14, 1800.

Isaac was a farmer. He was constable, and held other trusts which he honorably discharged, in Dartmouth.

He m. Nov. 15, 1743, Ruth Gardner, d. of Hon. Jeremiah<sup>27</sup> and Sarah (Coffin) Gardner, b. May 12, 1720; d. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- 308 i Gardner, b. June 21, 1745; d. Dec., 1836., +
- 309 ii Sarah, b. Nov. 26, 1746; d. —, 1818.
- 310 iii William, b. Apr. 24, 1748; d. ———.

The town of Hingham, Mass., granted William Spooner "a bounty of £200, in land or money, for a service of 33 months and 17 days in the Revolutionary army." His first service appears to have been in the Company of Capt. James Lincoln, stationed at Hingham, term of 5 months, 2 weeks, 4 days, terminating Jan. 1, 1776.

---

Nassau, New Providence, where he remained until it was taken and burned by the French and Spaniards in 1703. His house having been burned, he removed to Current Island, thence to Thesa Island, and finally, in 1710, to the Colony of Rhode Island, and settled in Newport. He was s. of Henry Pitman, who was one of "the early settlers of Nassau."

- <sup>27</sup> i Thomas Gardner. He m. Margaret Frier. One of their children was:  
ii John Gardner. He d. 1706. He m. Priscilla Grafton. She d. 1717. One of their children was:  
iii John Gardner. He m. Susanna Green. One of their children was:  
iv Jeremiah Gardner. He d. May 5, 1768. He m. Aug. 8, 1711, Sarah, d. of James and Ruth (Gardner) Coffin, b. 1695; d. Dec. 1, 1739. One of their children was:  
v Ruth Gardner, b. May 12, 1720; d. ———. She m. Isaac Spooner, No. 82.



- 311 iv Nathaniel, b. Sept. 10, 1749; d. ———. +  
 312 v Ward, b. Apr. 23, 1751; d. ———. +  
 313 vi Mary, b. Feb. 24, 1753; d. Oct. 11, 1804. +  
 314 vii Hepzibah, b. Dec. 18, 1754; d. Jan., 1837.  
 She m. Feb. 13, 1803, Caleb Spooner. He lived in Farmington, Me. His parentage has not been learned.
- 315 viii Jeremiah, b. ———; d. Mar., 1812. +  
 316 ix Elizabeth, b. ———, 1760; d. June 25, 1845.  
 She m. Oct., 1799, William\* Gay, s. of Peter and Hannah (Smith) Gay, b. Sept. 17, 1772; d. Dec. 11, 1866.  
 He was a farmer, Farmington, Me. He was a Class Leader in the Methodist Episcopal Church; "a man of strong faith and deep piety."
- 317 x Ruth, b. ———; d. in infancy.

## —83—

- iv ALICE SPOONER, b. Mar. 27, 1718; d. ———, 1759.  
 She m. Mar. 13, 1737, ROGER HASKELL, s. of John<sup>27½</sup> and Mehitabel Haskell, b. Mar. 8, 1711; d. Dec. 21, 1750.  
 He removed to Hardwick, Mass., some time before his marriage. His residence was "on the east side of the river (now New Braintree) near Ditch Meadow." The inventory of the estate of his widow, Alice, was filed May 31, 1759.

## CHILDREN.

- i Rebecca, b. Nov. 20, 1738; d. young.  
 ii Mehitabel, b. Jan. 17, 1741; d. ———.  
 iii Rebecca, b. Mar. 29, 1743; d. ———.  
 iv Roger, b. July 11, 1746; d. ———.  
 He m. May 28, 1772, Joanna, d. of Thomas and Joanna (Hunt) Haskell, b. Jan. 19, 1751; d. ———.  
 v Hannah, b. May 15, 1750; d. ———.

## —84—

- iv WILLIAM SPOONER, b. Jan. 29, 1720; d. ———, 1796.  
 William Spooner was a farmer. When quite a young man he removed from New Bedford to Warren, Ct., where he mar-

---

\* He m. 2d. Rhoda, d. of Lois Hardy.

<sup>27½</sup> iii John Haskell, b. Feb. 14, 1682; d. ———, 1728. He was s. of Mark and Mary (Smith) Haskell. See note, No. 17. He was a farmer, Rochester, Mass. He m. Mehitabel ———. One of their children was:

iv Roger Haskell, b. Mar. 8, 1711; d. Dec. 21, 1750. He m. Alice Spooner, No. 83.

ried and afterwards lived. By his will of May 8, 1796, he constituted his son Nathaniel executor of his estate, and, after providing for his other children and giving legacies to his grandchildren, he gave to his son Nathaniel, "all lands, lying in the Town of Warren, which I have now in my possession,—also, my farming tools, and all my tubs and casks." The improvement of the lands is reserved to his wife, "during her natural life, provided she needs it for her support."

He m. May 8, 1750, Rachael Noble, d. of John<sup>28</sup> and Abigail (Buck) Noble, b. July 3, 1726; d. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- 318 i William, b. May 8, 1752; d. Feb. 3, 1829. +  
 319 ii Rebecca, b. Oct. 20, 1753; d. ———.  
           She m. Ebenezer Spooner, No. 327. +  
 320 iii Sarah, b. Feb. 27, 1755; d. Sept. 23, 1827. +  
 321 iv Alice, b. ———; d. ———. +  
 322 v Rachael, b. ———; d. June 12, 1792. +  
 323 vi Abigail, b. —, 1766; d. Dec., 1844. +  
 324 vii Nathaniel, b. ———; d. about 1825. +

## —85—

iv EBENEZER SPOONER, b. May 29, 1724; d. —, 1800.

Ebenezer was a farmer. He married and lived in Rochester, until about 1748, when he removed to Hardwick, Mass., where he lived on the east side of the river, (now New Brain-tree). All of his children, excepting Sarah, were born at Hardwick. Some time prior to 1776, he removed to Warren, Conn. The latter years of his life, and those of his wife, were passed in the family of his son-in-law, Jasper Barnes, at Monkton, Vermont.

He served in the Continental Army for a time, during the

<sup>28</sup> He was s. of John Noble, of Wethersfield and New Milford, Conn., and grandson of Thomas and Hannah (Warriner) Noble, who was in Boston 1652, removed to Springfield 1660, and to Westfield 1669. It is said that "The first settler of New Milford, Conn., was John Noble, who came here in the year 1707; he brought with him at first one of his daughters, then about eight years old. His house here was for some time the last house on this side of Albany, and General Nicholson once lodged in it in the wars under the reign of Queen Ann. It deserves to be mentioned to the credit of the natives, that Mr. Noble once left his little daughter, then eight years old, alone with them for the space of three or four weeks, while he was necessarily absent from the town, and on his return he found that she had been treated and taken exceedingly good care of."

French and Indian War, and was in privateer service for a time in the Revolutionary war, on the sloop "Charming Polly," which was captured by the enemy, May 16, 1777. The crew were committed to "Old Mill Prison," Plymouth, England, from which, after a time, Mr. Spooner escaped, and after delays and adventures reached home.

He m. Jan. 29, 1745, Sarah Robinson, d. of James<sup>29</sup> and Patience (Ruggles) Robinson, b. Feb. 9, 1720; d. Mar., 1807.

## CHILDREN.

- 325 i Sarah, bap. Feb. 23, 1746; d. —, 1810. +  
 326 ii Micah, bap. May 25, 1748; d. —, 1778.  
 He died at Ticonderoga, when in service in the Continental Army, War of the Revolution.  
 327 iii Ebenezer, bap. Mar. 24, 1751; d. ——. +  
 328 iv Hannah, b. Jan. 12, 1753; d. Jan. 3, 1818.  
 She m. William Spooner, No. 318. +  
 329 v Dorothy, bap. Feb. 26, 1749; d. ——. +  
 330 vi Phebe, }  
 331 vii Elizabeth, } b. Sept. 5, 1756, —d. Sept. 16, 1810. +  
 —d. young.  
 332 viii Alice, bap. Dec. 15, 1754; d. ——. + \*  
 333 ix Mary, b. —; d. ——. +  
 334 x Rebecca, b. Jan. 25, 1761; d. Jan. 3, 1839. +  
 335 xi Patience, b. Feb. 24, 1764; d. Nov. 30, 1817. +

—87—

iv SARAH TABER, b. Mar. 2, 1705; d. —.

She m. Apr. 2, 1727, PRESERVED MERRIHEW.

He lived in Dartmouth.

<sup>29</sup> i Thomas Robinson. He d. Mar. 23, 1666. He was in Scituate as early as 1640; was a representative from that town 1643; removed to Boston, where he lived opposite the Old South Church. Paige says of him:—"Deacon Robinson wrought out a good name for himself, which he left as a rich inheritance to his posterity." He m. 2d. Jan. 11, 1653, Mrs. Mary, widow of John Woody, d. of John Coggin. She d. Oct. 26, 1661. He m. 3d. Mrs. Elizabeth Sherman. She d. 1667. One of his children by his first wife was:

ii Thomas Robinson, bap. Mar. 5, 1654; d. June, 1700. He was a cordwainer; inherited a part of the homestead, where he resided. He m. Sarah, d. of Edward and Elizabeth (Weld) Denison; b. —, 1657; d. Nov. 15, 1710. One of their children was:

iii James Robinson, b. Mar. 15, 1690, d. —, 1762. He was a housewright; inherited the homestead on Washington St., Boston; removed to Rochester, where he lived until 1757, when he settled in Hardwick. He m. July 3, 1711, Patience, d. of Capt. Samuel<sup>3</sup> and Martha (Woodbridge) Ruggles, b. Nov. 9, 1689; d. Jan., 1768. One of their children was:

iv Sarah Robinson, b. Feb. 9, 1720; d. Mar., 1807. She m. Ebenezer Spooner, No. 85.

\* See note, No. 3a.

## CHILDREN.

- 336 i Elizabeth, b. Jan. 30, 1728; d. ———.  
 337 ii Rebecca, b. July 5, 1730; d. ———.  
 338 iii Ruth, b. July 3, 1732; d. ———.  
 339 iv Mary, b. Apr. 21, 1734; d. ———.  
 340 v Abner, b. Apr. 23, 1736; d. ———.  
 341 vi Amos, b. Sept. 2, 1738; d. ———.  
 He m. Elizabeth Spooner, No. 258. +  
 342 vii Lydia, b. Mar. 13, 1741; d. ———.  
 343 viii Benjamin, b. Oct. 14, 1744; d. ———.  
 344 ix Deborah, b. Mar. 9, 1747; d. ———.  
 345 x Sarah, b. Mar. 7, 1749; d. ———.  
 346 xi Preserved, b. Feb. 16, 1751; d. ———.

He was a soldier in the war of the Revolution.

—88—

- iv BENJAMIN TABER, b. Dec. 2, 1706; d. ———.

He lived in Dartmouth; m. Susannah Lewis.

## CHILDREN.

- 347 i Elizabeth, b. Sept. 17, 1730; d. ———.  
 348 ii Joseph, b. Feb. 28, 1732; d. ———.  
 349 iii Benjamin, b. Oct. 10, 1733; d. ———.  
 350 iv John, b. Oct. 1, 1735; d. ———.  
 351 v Archilas, b. July 26, 1737; d. ———.  
 352 vi Joshua, b. Jan. 28, 1740; d. ———.  
 353 vii Mary, b. June 14, 1741; d. ———.  
 354 viii Jeduthan, b. Mar. 15, 1743; d. ———.  
 355 ix Rebecca, b. Mar. 28, 1747; d. ———.  
 356 x Jeremiah, b. Apr. 3, 1749; d. ———.  
 357 xi Lewis, b. Oct. 7, 1751; d. ———.  
 358 xii Joshua, b. Feb. 25, 1753; d. ———.

—90—

- iv JOSEPH TABER, b. Feb. 15, 1710; d. ———.

He lived in Dartmouth; m. Mary Tinkham.

## CHILDREN.

- 359 i William, b. Dec. 24, 1741; d. ———.  
 360 ii Elizabeth, b. Feb. 5, 1743; d. ———.  
 361 iii Ruby, b. Mar. 22, 1747; d. ———.  
 362 iv Hannah, b. Aug. 30, 1750; d. ———.  
 363 v Jemima, b. Dec. 17, 1753; d. ———.

## -94-

iv THOMAS TABER, b. Sept. 20, 1717; d. July 14, 1748.

He lived in Dartmouth; m. Jan. 23, 1743, Ruth Bennett, d. of William and Desire (Manchester) Bennett, b. Sept. 6, 1725; d. Apr. 5, 1812.

## CHILDREN.

- 364 i Peace, b. Dec. 5, 1744; d. July 12, 1800.  
She m. Abraham Sherman, No. 128-5. +
- 365 ii Ruth, b. May, 7, 1748; d. ———.  
She m. Robert Bennett.

## -96-

iv PETER TABER, b. Apr. 6, 1721; d. ———,

He lived in Dartmouth; m. Sarah Jenkins.

## CHILDREN.

- 366 i Abigail, b. Nov. 2, 1740; d. ———.
- 367 ii Eleanor, b. May 16, 1742; d. ———.
- 368 iii Amos, b. Apr. 19, 1744; d. ———.
- 369 iv Jethro, b. Jan. 26, 1746; d. ———.
- 370 v David, b. Nov. 14, 1747; d. ———.
- 371 vi Lydia, b. July 20, 1749; d. ———.
- 372 vii Keturah, b. Nov. 1, 1751; d. ———.
- 373 viii Daniel, b. Jan. 31, 1754; d. ———.

## -101-

iv REBECCA TABER, b. Jan. 24, 1716; d. ———, 1815.

She m. Dec. 9, 1734, STEPHEN TABER.

He lived in Dartmouth.

## CHILDREN.

- 374 i Elnathan, b. July 4, 1736; d. ———.
- 375 ii Thomas, b. Oct. 3, 1740; d. Oct. 4, 1750.
- 376 iii Stephen, b. June 1, 1743; d. in infancy.
- 377 iv Sarah, b. Sept. 24, 1745; d. Sept. 30, 1751.
- 378 v Phebe, b. July 7, 1748; d. ———.
- 379 vi Stephen, b. Aug. 10, 1752; d. ———.
- 380 vii Jacob, b. Jan. 30, 1754; d. ———.
- 381 viii Rebecca, b. ———; d. ———.

## -103-

iv ELNATHAN TABER, b. Sept. 15, 1720; d. ———.

He lived in Dartmouth; m. Dorothy Ellis, d. of Joel and Mary Ellis, b. Sept. 2, 1722; d. ———.

## CHILDREN.

382 i Thankful, b. Oct. 22, 1742; d. ———.

383 ii Freeman, b. Dec. 13, 1745; d. ———.

## -105-

iv AMAZIAH TABER, b. Nov. 23, 1724; d. ———.

He lived in Dartmouth; m. Nov. 16, 1749, Sarah Wing.

## CHILD.

384 i Phebe, b. Oct. 7, 1753; d. ———.

## -106-

iv JABEZ TABER, b. June 22, 1727; d. ———.

He lived in Dartmouth; m. Nov. 25, 1756, Abigail Tobey, d. of Jonathan\* and Abigail Tobey.

## CHILDREN.

385 i Eunice, b. Apr. 5, 1758; d. —, 1832.

She m. Jethro Allen.

386 ii John, b. June 23, 1761; d. July 22, 1785.

He m. Eunice Bennett.

387 iii Phebe, b. June 23, 1761; d. —, 1835.

She m. Gideon Worth. He lived in Nantucket, Mass.

388 iv James, b. Nov. 25, 1763; d. Jan. 30, 1829.

He m. Sarah Harris; m. 2d. Lucinda Lombard.

389 v Jabez, b. June 17, 1774; d. ———.

He m. Anna Perkins, b. June 8, 1787; d. —, 1818; m.

d. Hannah West, b. Sept. 12, 1772; d. Apr. 5, 1843.

## -107-

iv DEBORAH TABER, b. May 25, 1731; d. ———.

She m. ELNATHAN TOBEY, s. of Zaccheus† and Sarah (Pope) Tobey. He lived in Dartmouth.

\* See note, No. 16.

† See note, No. 16.

## CHILD.

390 i Sarah, b. Jan. 11, 1754; d. ———.

## —108—

iv JONATHAN SPOONER, b. Nov. 26, 1711; d. ———.

He was a farmer, Dartmouth; m. Oct., 1733, Mary\* Crapo, d. of Peter Crapo.

## CHILDREN.

391 i Barnabas, b. Dec. 14, 1735; d. Feb. 8, 1821. †

392 ii Thomas, b. Dec. 13, 1737; d. ———.

393 iii Nathan, b. May 17, 1740; d. ———.

He m. Oct. 25, 1764, Judith Edwards.

394 iv Bigford, b. Dec. 18, 1743; d. Aug. 5, 1819. †

395 v Lazarus, b. Jan. 23, 1747; d. ———.

396 vi Patience, b. Oct. 9, 1749; d. ———.

397 vii Jonathan, b. Dec. 31, 1755; d. ———.

## —110—

iv JOHN SPOONER, b. Nov. 16, 1715; d. ———.

He was a farmer, Dartmouth, Mass. He m. Nov. 9, 1738, Elizabeth Taber,—No. 95,— d. of Joseph and Elizabeth (Spooners) Taber, b. Nov. 2, 1718; d. ———.

## CHILDREN.

398 i James, b. Sept. 5, 1739; d. Sept. 3, 1815. †

399 ii Elizabeth, b. June 1, 1741; d. ———.

400 iii John, b. Dec. 29, 1745; d. ———, 1811. †

## —111—

iv PASHENT SPOONER, b. Mar. 20, 1718; d. ———.

She m. Feb. 13, 1736, FRANCIS CRAPO, s. of Peter<sup>29½</sup> Crapo, b. ———.

He lived in Rochester, Mass.

\* See note, No. 29½.

<sup>29½</sup> i Peter, (or Pierre) Crapo.

Philip M. Crapo, of Burlington, Iowa, writes: "Peter Crapo came here a boy, and was cast away and left somewhere on Cape Cod. His brother was captain of the vessel and put Peter out to ——— Coombs, of Rochester, who was also a Frenchman. He lived and died in Rochester, Mass. He was born in France, and emigrated from Bordeaux. He married a descendant of Perigrine White." One of his children was:

## CHILDREN.

- 401 i Francis, b. May 14, 1738; d. ———. +  
 402 ii Penelope, b. Dec. 27, 1739; d. ———.  
 403 iii Jonathan, b. May 5, 1742; d. ———.  
 404 iv Mary, b. June 21, 1744; d. ———.  
 405 v Jeremiah, b. Sept. 14, 1746; d. ———.  
                     He m. Dec. 27, 1775, Waitstill West.  
 406 vi Rest, b. Feb. 21, 1748; d. ———.  
 407 vii William, b. Feb. 7, 1750; d. May 22, 1822. +  
 408 viii Spooner, b. Apr. 4, 1753; d. ———.

## —118—

- iv ELIZABETH TRIPP, b. Aug. 23, 1722; d. ———.

She m. May 24, 1745, ROBERT BROWNELL, s. of Joseph Brownell.

Robert Brownell was a farmer, Westport, Mass. His will, dated Jan. 26, 1793, was proved Mar. 5, 1793. He gave to his four sons all his real estate, "they to come into possession of the same, when my wife, their mother, ceases to be my widow."

## CHILDREN.

- 409 i John, b. ———; d. ———.  
 410 ii James, b. ———; d. ———.  
 411 iii Robert, b. ———; d. ———.  
 412 iv Joseph, b. ———; d. ———.  
 413 v Sarah, b. ———; d. ———.  
                     She m. — Howland.  
 414 vi Sybil, b. ———; d. ———.  
                     She m. — Howland.

## —155—

- iv NATHANIEL SPOONER, b. Sept. 10, 1716; d. Mar. 6, 1799.

Nathaniel Spooner was a farmer, and lived somewhat to the east and north of the village of Acushnet, Mass. He was

---

ii Francis Crapo. He m. Pashent Spooner, No. 111.

A second son of Peter was:

ii John Crapo. A d. of his was:

iii Sarah Crapo. She m. Caleb Spooner, No. 422.

ii A third s. of Peter was Nicholas Crapo. His d. Alice married William Crapo,

No. 407.

One of the daughters of Peter Crapo was:

ii Mary Crapo. She m. Jonthaan Spooner, No. 108.



an intelligent man, and of considerable influence in his neighborhood. His will was proved, May 10, 1799.

He m. June 29, 1749, Hannah\* Blackwell, b. Feb. 21, 1719; d. Feb. 22, 1795.

## CHILDREN.

- 415 i William, b. July 13; d. July 30, 1750.  
 416 ii Nathaniel, b. Dec. 6, 1751; d. Sept. 8, 1810. +  
 417 iii Micah, b. May 22, 1754; d. Oct. 9, 1822. +  
 418 iv Philip, b. Aug. 14, 1756; d. Sept. 8, 1820. +

## — 156 —

iv JOSEPH SPOONER, b. May 19, 1718; d. —, 1771.

He was a farmer, Dartmouth, Mass. His will of Oct. 3, 1770, was proved Feb. 17, 1771.

He m. Nov. 13, 1748, Deborah Spooner, No. 252, d. of Simpson and Sarah (Jenney) Spooner, b. Nov. 15, 1724; d. —.

## CHILDREN.

- 419 † i Ruth, b. Mar. 25, 1750; d. —.  
 420 ii Lois, b. Apr. 17, 1752; d. —. +  
 421 iii Simpson, b. Feb. 8, 1754; d. —. +  
 422 iv Caleb, b. Dec. 22, 1755; d. —. +  
 423 † v Lucy, b. Sept. 2, 1757; d. —.  
 She m. Jan. 23, 1779, James Rouse.  
 424 vi Mercy, b. July 8, 1759; d. —.  
 425 vii Elizabeth, b. Apr. 13, 1761; d. —.  
 426 viii Zoeth, b. —; d. —,

He was a soldier in the Company of Capt. Daniel Drake, Col. Drury's Regiment, sent by order of the General Court to North River, June 30, 1781.

## — 158 —

iv ANNA SPOONER, b. Sept. 29, 1723; d. —.

She m. Mar. 3, 1749, JABEZ † TOBEY.

He lived in Dartmouth, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- 427 i Philip, b. Sept. 10, 1750; d. —.  
 428 ii Tabitha, b. May 11, 1752; d. —.

\* She was a descendant of John Blackwell, of Sandwich. See note No. 5.

† See note, No. 16.

## -158-

iv MRS. ANNA (SPOONER) TOBEY, b. Sept. 29, 1723; d. ———.

She m. JABEZ WING, No. 202, s. of John and Experience Wing, b. Oct. 12, 1728; d. Nov. 9, 1809.

He was a farmer, Dartmouth, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- 429 i Jashub, b. —, 1756; d. Jan. 13, 1830. +  
 430 ii Philip, b. ———; d. ———. +  
 431 iii Mary, b. ———; d. ———. +  
 432 iv Tabitha, b. ———; d. ———. +

## -159-

iv SAMUEL SPOONER, b. Aug. 31, 1726; d. —, 1794.

Samuel Spooner was a farmer, Dartmouth, Mass. His land bordered on that of Bartholomew West. By his will of Oct. 26, 1793, proved May 6, 1794, he gave to his wife "the use of one-half of the dwelling-house and the farm during her life," and required his son William, "to otherwise provide for his wife." His daughter Rebecca was "to succeed her mother, if she should outlive her, in the use of the one-half of the dwelling-house and the land." On the death of both the widow and daughter, this one-half is given to his grandson, Richard B. Grinnell, requiring him "to pay six shillings to his mother, Reliance, as soon as he is twenty-one years of age, and if her necessity requires it, he shall grant her his assistance towards her support, as far as he shall judge himself able." To his son, William he gave the remainder of his property and appointed him sole executor.

He m. Nov. 16, 1749, Susannah Jenney, d. of Ignatius\* and Catharine (Green) Jenney, b. Dec. 25, 1725; d. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- 433 i William, b. Aug. 6, 1750; d. —, 1802. +  
 434 ii Rebecca, b. Oct. 2, 1751; d. Jan. 30, 1843.  
 435 iii Experience, b. Jan. 22, 1753; d. prior to 1793.  
 436 iv Samuel, b. May 5, 1754; d. prior to 1793.

\* See note, No. 31.

He was a soldier in the war of the Revolution, in the company of Capt. Henry Jenney,—Col. John Hathaway.

437 v Benjamin, b. Jan. 4, 1756; d. prior to 1793.

He, too, was a soldier in the Revolution; is described on the muster-roll of Lieut. Jackson's Company, July 9, 1780, as of "stature, 5 feet 7 inches, complexion, dark."

438 vi Reliance, b. July 2, 1758; d. May 20, 1834. +

—161—

iv ESTHER SPOONER, b. Jan. 26, 1718; d. ———.

She m. Mar. 25, 1742, ELNATHAN\* HATHAWAY, s. of Jonathan and Susannah (Pope) Hathaway, b. Feb. 16, 1720; d. Feb. 24, 1809.

The Hathaways were a wealthy and prominent family of Dartmouth. They were among the early settlers of that township, and took an active and leading part in its affairs.

Elnathan was a farmer and lived to an old age. He acted his part well, having through life the entire regard of his townsmen of Dartmouth.

CHILDREN.

439 i Silas, b. June 22, 1742; d. June 1, 1812. +

440 ii Lot, b. Jan. 14, 1744; d. ———. +

441 iii Samuel, b. July 6, 1747; d. ———. +

442 iv Rebecca, b. May 21, 1749; d. ———.

—162—

iv HANNAH SPOONER, b. Aug. 18, 1719; d. Feb. 6, 1812.

She m. Mar. 30, 1743, BENJAMIN WILLIS, s. of Samuel<sup>30</sup> and Mehitabel (Gifford) Willis, b. May 13, 1718; d. —, 1756.

Benjamin Willis was a farmer; removed from Dartmouth to Hardwick, Mass., about 1749. A grandson of his wrote some years since:

"My grandfather Willis died before I was born. I recollect but few circumstances mentioned by grandmother.

---

\* See note, No. 30.

<sup>30</sup> i John Willis, d. 1693. He was in Duxbury, 1637; was one of the earliest settlers of Bridgewater, of which he was one of the proprietors, and which he represented in the General Court many years. He m. Elizabeth, widow of William Palmer, Jr., d. of — Hodgkins. One of their children was:

"They moved into the wilderness; no land was cleared. They had to cut poles and to make a yard before they could unyoke the oxen. She, (my grandmother,) showed me the rock beside which she made a fire and baked a johnny-cake for supper. Grandfather got his farm under such cultivation as to keep a good stock of cattle before he died. Grandmother administered and settled the estate after great trouble, and carried on the farm. The latter part of one winter and in early spring, snow fell so deep that the fences were covered, and the crust was hard enough to bear both men and cattle. Men went to March and April town-meetings in a direct line. Being short of wood, grandmother would yoke the oxen, uncle Lemuel drive them, (he was then ten or twelve years old,) to the edge of the woods on the crust of the snow; she cut down a tree, hooked the chain, and he drove to the house while she cut another tree.

"I remember after grandmother was eighty years of age, as she was singing one of her great-grand-children to sleep in her room, a neighbor called; the door of her room being ajar, he inquired with some earnestness, 'what young girl is in the other room singing?'"

## CHILDREN.

- 443 i Rebecca, b. Mar. 20, 1744; d. Oct. 21, 1823. +  
 444 ii Abigail, b. July 17, 1746; d. Dec. 25, 1810. +  
 445 iii Lemuel, b. Apr. 30, 1745; d. Apr. 25, 1829.

He kept a public house in Hardwick, Mass. He was Selectman two years, Assessor sixteen years, and Town Clerk nineteen years. He removed to the vicinity of Boston, where he kept a public house. Meeting with business reverses, he returned to Hardwick poor. The town having a high regard for him, and feeling a sympathy for him in his misfortunes, purchased from him a small tract of land, allowing him to retain possession, and honored all his orders in his old age. He m. May 27, 1771, Rebecca Berry, d. of Lemuel and Lydia Berry, b. Jan. 20, 1748; d. Apr. 16, 1826.

---

ii Comfort Willis. He lived in Bridgewater; was a trooper in King Philip's War. One of his children was:

iii Samuel Willis, b. —, 1688; d. Oct. 3, 1763. He lived in New Bedford. He was Colonel of the militia; was Justice of the Peace and Judge of the Court of Common Pleas. He was an associate proprietor of Hardwick. He m. Mar. 24, 1713, Mehitabel Gifford. One of their children was:

iv Benjamin Willis, b. May 13, 1718; d. about 1756. He m. Hannah Spooner, No. 162.

- 446 iv Hannah, b. Oct. 29, 1748; d. Jan. 30, 1798. +  
 447 v Mehitabel, b. Nov. 27, 1750; d. July 30, 1797.  
 She m. Oct. 27, 1793, Lemuel Bryant of Wardsboro', Vt.  
 448 vi Mary, b. Apr. 27, 1752; d. ——. +  
 449 vii Zerviah, b. May 1, 1754; d. Apr. 8, 1827. +

## —163—

iv THOMAS SPOONER, b. April 3, 1721; d. —, 1770.

He was a farmer,; lived on land of his father, on Scoticut Neck, Fairhaven, Mass.

His widow administered upon his estate, 1770, which was valued at £85:16:1.

The father of Thomas, by his will, gave:

“The use of one-half of that tract of land whereon my said son Thomas did live, to his widow Grace, until his two grand-daughters, Rebecca and Janet, my said son Thomas' daughters severally become of age or be married, \* \* \* when, if my said daughter-in-law, Grace Spooner, does still remain my said son Thomas' widow, my will is that she improve the one-third part of the described premises, so long as she remains his said son's widow.” And he further orders, “that on failure of the marriage of his grand-daughters and the failure of an heir or heirs borne of their bodies lawfully begotten, that my son Elnathan Spooner, have the said land with the dwelling house, if he be living, but if he be dead, it shall be equally divided between his heirs, if he have such heir or heirs; if not, I then give it to my grand-son, William Spooner, (son of Seth, deceased,) if he should be then living; if not, it is to descend equally to the male heirs of my son Amaziah.”

This tract of land, on the death of Rebecca, 1858, was inherited by the children of Reed Spooner, No 1152, and was sold by them to Jones Robinson, of New Bedford.

He m. Dec., 1760, Mrs. Grace Sellers, *nee* Crandon.

## CHILDREN.

- 450 i Rebecca, b. Apr. 1, 1762; d. Aug. 23, 1858.  
 451 ii Janet. She died in her 20th year.

## —165—

iv AMAZIAH SPOONER, b. Mar. 9, 1726; d. July 8, 1798.

Amaziah Spooner was raised as a farmer. He remained until he had attained his majority with his father, when he

went to Hardwick, Mass., where, by the assistance of his father, he purchased a large tract of new land. Here he married and passed his life. He was a man of a hardy constitution, and industrious and frugal habits, and reflected a good influence upon his neighborhood. He reared his children to industry, and gave them the full educational advantages of the Hardwick schools. His farm was located "on the north side of the turn-pike, and the west side of Muddy Brook."

He m. Feb. 22, 1750, Lydia Fay, d. of Dea. James\* and Lydia (Child) Fay, b. —, 1730; d. Aug. 10, 1817.

## CHILDREN.

- 452 i Thomas, b. Mar. 15, 1751; d. Mar. 8, 1837. +  
 453 ii Zepheniah, b. Oct. 1, 1753; d. Nov. 13, 1810. +  
 454 iii Lucy, b. Oct. 9, 1755; d. Jan. 4, 1849.

She m. as his second wife, July 22, 1813, Eli Freeman†, s. of John and Joanna (Rickett) Freeman, b. July 3, 1749; d. May 10, 1816.

He was a farmer and house-carpenter, Hardwick, Mass.

- 455 iv Elizabeth, b. Jan. 28, 1758; d. ———.  
 456 v Lydia, b. Sept. 12, 1760; d. ———.  
 457 vi Samuel, b. Jan. 20, 1763; d. April 18, 1840. +  
 458 vii Charles, b. Oct. 10, 1764; d. Nov. 14, 1847. +  
 459 viii Rebecca, b. Nov. 17, 1767; d. March, 1830. +  
 460 ix Hannah, b. Mar. 11, 1771; d. ———.  
 461 x Seth, b. June 21, 1773; d. Oct. 14, 1825. +

## —166—

- iv ELNATHAN SPOONER, b. Nov. 20, 1730; d. May 29, 1816.

Our knowledge of most of those of whom we have thus far spoken, and indeed of the greater number of those of whom we have yet to speak, has been obtained chiefly from town and colonial records. Consequently this knowledge is very scant and crude; for our facts, being scattered and often of doubtful authenticity, our conclusions must, in many cases, be vague and inferential.

We examine the records and find that a certain person was born at a certain time and place; that he married and left

\* See note, No. 33.

† His first wife was Mary Rice, who d. July 9, 1812.

children—or that he did not, as the case may be; and that he died, and, dying, disposed of his property in a certain way and to certain persons. Here, in most cases, our task ends; and if we attempt to go beyond this, and to speak of life, character or works, we speak, for aught we know, pure fictions. If, then, in the course of our inquiries, we come upon a man whom we know to have had qualities, either of mind or heart, which entitle him to be singled out from his fellows, it is right thus to single him out and to mark him with a distinctive mark.

Elnathan Spooner was born in Acushnet, Dartmouth, Mass. He was a son of Samuel, and of Deborah, his second wife. During his father's life, he received from him the old homestead as a "deed of gift," and here he lived, maintaining his aged parents and raising his own children and the children of his son Seth by his first wife.

At his death, he made the following provision for his two daughters:—"equally to be divided between them, all my salt marsh meadow lying in Nasquetucket, adjoining Ephraim Delano's land, together with my westernmost lot of land lying in Scoticut Neck, being a wood-lot containing about ten acres, and also the improvement of one-third part of my dwelling house, together with the improvement of one-third part of my orchard." His homestead, with the remainder of his estate, he gave to his son Thomas.

If we may credit the testimony of Elnathan's grand-children, who were reared under his roof, of his neighbors and of all who had dealings with him, he was in every sense a true man. His nature was generous and charitable,—he was profoundly religious,\* looked always to the bright side, and lived and died without losing a friend or making an enemy. We know that it is very easy to give a man a character for virtue and honesty after he is dead—particularly when he has been buried three-score years or more, and when he is a man of whom no one has heard or cares to hear. But with regard to Elnathan we speak

---

\* He worshiped at the Congregational Church of Acushnet, which was formed early in the last century. Ricketson says:—"The meeting-house, taken down a few years since, having been long unoccupied and in a dilapidated condition, stood upon the hill about half a mile to the eastward of the village of Acushnet. The old grave-yard, however, still remains,—one of the most ancient and interesting burial-places in the Old Colony domain." In this cemetery were interred the remains of Elnathan, and of his

advisedly—and knowing his character as we do, it would be a singular inadvertance, if, in writing of him, we failed to designate him as a man 'of true virtue and integrity.

He m. Mar. 12, 1752, Elizabeth Jenney, d. of John\* and Abigail (Pope) Jenney, b. Jan. 24, 1725; d. Aug. 24, 1810.

## CHILDREN.

- 462 i Lemuel, b. Feb. 3, 1753; d. ———.  
He is said to have been killed in battle when in service in the Revolutionary army.
- 463 ii Deborah, b. Apr. 17, 1756; d. Dec. 12, 1834.
- 464 iii Abigail, b. May 13, 1759; d. Oct. 31, 1839.
- 465 iv Seth, b. Mar. 8, 1762; d. Apr. 1, 1833. †
- 466 v Thomas, b. —, 1764; d. Sept. 2, 1837.  
He was a farmer. He inherited the homestead of his parents, and lived there with his sisters and his nephew, Lemuel Spooner, No. 1151. The old homestead was willed by him to his nephew, Lemuel.
- 467 vi Lot, b. —, 1766; d. ———.  
He was a sailor. The last known of him is that in 1800 he sailed from New York for the East Indies.

## —167—

iv ABIGAIL SPOONER, b. Apr. 11, 1732; d. Dec. 10, 1829.

She m. Nov. 20, 1752, JOHN JENNEY, s. of John<sup>31</sup> and Abigail (Pope) Jenney, b. Nov. 2, 1730; d. May 31, 1796.

The Jenneys were a numerous and very prominent family

wife and his grand-daughter, Elizabeth Spooner,—monuments mark the graves of the two latter.

"The first settled minister over this church was Rev. Samuel Hunt," who died "Jan. the 25th, 1729, in the 48th year of his age." His successor was Rev. Richard Pierce, who died March 23d, 1749. He was succeeded by Rev. Israel Cheever, who was dismissed in 1759. He was followed in 1761, by Rev. Samuel West, D. D. He was a graduate of Harvard. He remained in pastoral charge until June, 1803. Ricketson says that:—"Under the ministry of Doctor West, the society was very large, being the only meeting for religious worship, with the exception of that of the Friends, for an extensive district of country. Doctor West was a man of superior abilities and education for that period, but his great eccentricity combined with *absence of mind*, rendered him less practically useful in his profession than many of inferior talents and knowledge."

\* See note, No. 31.

31 i John Jenney, d. 1644. He came in the "James," 1623; was a highly respected and useful citizen of Plymouth; was an Assistant from 1627 to 1640. He m. in Leyden Nov. 1, 1614, Sarah Carcy. Their eldest child was:

ii Samuel Jenney, who was living, 1686. His mother was one of the original pur-



at Dartmouth, and were among the largest land holders, deriving this interest by the purchase of one full proprietary share by Mrs. Sarah, the widow of John Jenney, the American progenitor of the family.

The family dates its American origin to about the first settlement of Plymouth; from this place they removed to the Dartmouth purchase, and were among the earliest settlers of that new territory. The family were neighbors and friends of the Spooners, and both families were closely connected by frequent intermarriages.

John Jenney, who married Abigail Spooner, was a farmer. His land in Dartmouth fronted on the east bank of the Acushnet river, and was about equi-distant from "The-Head-of-the-River" and Fairhaven wharf. The situation is a most delightful one; the land above the average for agricultural purposes. This land he inherited, and here he dwelt in peace, surrounded by his friends and having an abundance to meet the wants of his family,—and here probably he would have continued, had it not been for the approaching conflict between the American colonies and the mother country. The trials, the turmoil and troubles attending the war, fell more heavily upon those living on or near the sea coast, than upon those who lived in the interior of the country. To avoid, as far as could be, these threatened conflicts and trials, Mr. Jenney sold his place and removed with his family to Hardwick, Mass., where he purchased a large tract of land and lived during the rest of his life.

---

chasers of Dartmouth. He m. Ann, d. of Thomas and Ann Lettis. One of their children was:

iii Lettis Jenney. He lived in Dartmouth; m. Desire ———; m. 2d. Elizabeth Young. Three of his children were:

iv Sarah Jenney, b. May 26, 1699; m. Simpson Spooner, No. 56.

iv Ignatius Jenney, b. Dec. 6, 1702; d. Jan. 21, 1725; m. Catharine Green. Their d. Susannah, b. Dec. 5, 1725; m. Samuel Spooner, No. 159.

iv Ruth Jenney, b. Sept. 5, 1711; m. Jeduthan Spooner, No. 65.

iv Sarah Jenney, d. of the emigrant John, m. Thomas Pope. See note, No. 12.

ii John Jenney, d. Apr. 10, 1727, s. of the emigrant John; lived in Dartmouth. One of his children was:

iii John Jenney, b. Apr. 18, 1684; d. 1755. He lived in Dartmouth, and m. Abigail, d. of Isaac and Alice Pope. (See note, No. 12). Two of their children were:

iv Elizabeth Jenney, b. Jan. 24, 1726; d. Aug. 24, 1810; m. Elnathan Spooner, No. 166.

iv John Jenney, b. Nov. 2, 1730; d. May 31, 1796; m. Abigail Spooner. No. 167.

He is represented as having been a man of good natural endowments, which had been cultivated by as good an education as could be given in the schools of his neighborhood. These advantages were well used by him, to the welfare of his children and to the benefit of the communities where he dwelt. He was industrious and enterprising; sustained an honorable character and faithfully discharged every trust.

## CHILDREN.

- 468 i Zepheniah, b. Aug. 2, 1753; d. ———.  
 He was a physician. He was a soldier in the Continental army for a considerable period of the Revolutionary war. He was associated with Shays in his insurrectionary movement of 1787,—subsequently he changed his name to Jennings and removed to parts not known to the family. He m. Nov. 28, 1799, Martha Eddy, d. of Capt. Benjamin and Martha (Bronsdon) Eddy, b. July 24, 1764; d. ———.
- 469 ii John, b. Mar. 16, 1755; d. Aug. 23, 1814. +
- 470 iii Elnathan, b. ———, 1762; d. ———.  
 He was an American soldier in the Revolution, and like his brother was involved in the Shays' insurrection. He too changed his name to Jennings; married and removed West.
- 471 iv Esther, b. ———, 1759; d. ———. +
- 472 v Joanna, b. ———, 1757; d. Mar. 10, 1835.
- 473 vi Abigail, b. ———; d. Apr. 24, 1796. +

## — 168 —

## iv SETH SPOONER, b. Aug. 31, 1735; d. Dec. 11, 1768.

He was a cordwainer, Nantucket, Mass. He m. 1760, Dinah Gardner, d. of David and Mary (Coffin) Gardner, b. Dec. 28, 1742; d. Apr. 11, 1818.

## CHILDREN.

- 474 i William, b. Oct. 8, 1761; d. ———.  
 He was a mariner,—sailed on a whaling cruise July 7, 1783, on the brig "Polly"—Jonathan Burwell, Jr., master. The brig and crew were not heard from since going to sea.
- 475 ii Anna, b. Oct. 2, 1763; d. Jan. 12, 1835.
- 476 iii Deborah, b. Sept. 23, 1765; d. June 25, 1855.  
 She m. George Gardner, s. of Paul and Rachael (Starbuck) Gardner, b. June 20, 1760; d. Aug. 12, 1835.  
 He lived in Nantucket, Mass.

477 iv Merab, b. Nov. 23, 1767; d. Dec. 30, 1821.

She m. Paul Gardner, s. of Paul and Rachael (Starbuck) Gardner, b. Dec. 9, 1765; d. Nov. 1, 1835.

He lived in Nantucket, Mass.

— 169 —

iv LUCY SPOONER, b. Oct. 29, 1729; d. Apr. 2, 1821.

She m. Jan. 29, 1747, EDWARD RUGGLES, s. of Rev. Timothy<sup>32</sup> and Mary (White) Ruggles, b. Aug. 30, 1723; d. May 21, 1778.

Samuel Ruggles, the grandfather of Edward, with seven other persons, "purchased Dec. 27, 1686, for 20£ New England currency, from John Nagers and Lawrence Nassawano, two noted Indians, a tract of land containing by estimation twelve miles long, north and south, and eight miles wide, east and west." This purchase was subsequently known as Hardwick. Thus the Ruggles, under the title of Samuel, became large land-holders in that old township. Edward, the subject of this notice, inherited a large landed property from his father, Rev. Timothy,

<sup>32</sup> i Thomas Ruggles.\* He d. Sept. 15, 1658. He came from Nazig, England, and located in Roxbury, 1637. He m. Nov. 1, 1620, Mary Curtis, bap. Apr., 1589; d. 1675. One of their children was:

ii Samuel Ruggles, b. 1629; d. Aug. 15, 1692. He was a very prominent citizen of Roxbury; was Assessor and Selectman fourteen years, and was Representative four years. He was Captain of militia. He (or his son, Samuel) was one of the eight associates who purchased of the Indians, Dec. 27, 1686, the territory, now Hardwick; and he, with his son Samuel, and four others, purchased May 5, 1686, of Capt. James Fitch, of Norwich, Conn., a tract styled the "Mashamoquet Purchase," which afterwards became the town of Pomfret, Conn. He m. Jan. 10, 1655, Hannah, d. of George Fowle. She d. Oct. 24, 1669. He m. 2d. May 26, 1670, Anna, d. of Dea. Henry and Ann (Goodstone) Bright, b. Mar. 17, 1644; d. Sept. 5, 1711. One of his children by his first wife was:

iii Samuel Ruggles, b. June 1, 1658; d. Feb. 25, 1716. He lived in Roxbury. He, like his father, was a prominent man, and served in the same offices. He m. July 8, 1680, Martha, d. of Rev. John and Mercy† (Dudley) Woodbridge. She d. 1738. One of their children was:

iv Timothy Ruggles, b. Nov. 3, 1685; d. Oct. 26, 1768. He was a graduate of Harvard. He was ordained pastor of Rochester Church Nov. 22, 1710, and continued the pastor until his death. Six of his sons and one of his daughters settled in Hardwick. He m. Sept. 27, 1710, Mary, d. of Benjamin and Susannah (Cogswell) White, b. Aug. 27, 1688; d. Jan. 23, 1750. He m. 2d. Anne Woodworth. One of his children by his first wife was:

v Edward Ruggles, b. Aug. 20, 1723; d. May 21, 1778. He m. Lucy Spooner, No. 169.

\* He was a descendant of a highly respectable family, "of gentlemen of good note," originally of Staffordshire, England.

† She was a grand-daughter of Gov. Thomas Dudley.

who was a man of much ability and considerable celebrity. Edward was his fifth son.

Edward Ruggles' large landed interest placed him in independent circumstances,—and, having had all the advantages of an education, he became a very prominent as well as a useful man,—using his wealth and influence as became a good citizen and Christian.

He was a farmer; was ensign of militia. He resided in what is now New Braintree, somewhat more than one mile east of the river, on the road to Rutland, until about 1760, when he purchased the estate on the summit of Ruggles Hill, Hardwick, where he afterward lived.

His wife, Lucy, was a woman of marked refinement and intelligence. She was the eldest child of Dea. Daniel Spooner of Petersham, Mass. She had an energy of character and aptitude for business very rare with her sex. Until within a few years of her death (she died in her 92d year,) she retained entire possession and control of the estate left her by her husband.

#### CHILDREN.

- 478 i Timothy, b. Apr. 22, 1748; d. July, 1831. +  
 479 \ ii Edward, b. Aug. 3, 1750; d. July 17, 1805. +  
 480 iii Elizabeth, b. Sept. 13, 1752; d. Dec. 21, 1810. +  
 481 \ iv Daniel, b. Jan. 5, 1756; d. Feb. 26, 1838. +  
 482 v Lucy, b. July 26, 1765; d. May 11, 1790.  
 483 \ vi Constant, b. Nov. 28, 1768; d. April 28, 1846. +  
 484 vii James, b. Oct. 30, 1770; was drowned in Lake Erie. +  
 485 \ viii Nathan, b. May 13, 1774, 1; d. Mar. 27, 1835. +

—170—

iv ELIZABETH SPOONER, b. Jan. 14, 1731; d. Nov. 24, 1756.

She m. Mar. 4, 1749, Daniel\* Fay s. of James<sup>33</sup> and Lydia (Child) Fay, b. —, 1728; d. Feb. 28, 1815.

---

\* He m. 2d. Mar. 10, 1757, Mary Crosby, by whom he had nine sons and five daughters.

<sup>33</sup> i John Fay, b. 1648; d. Dec. 5, 1690. He arrived at Boston June 27, 1656, on the "Speedwell"; located in Sudbury; was in Marlboro', 1669; removed to Watertown; returned to Marlboro', where he d. He m. Mary, d. of Thomas Brigham. He m. 2d. July 5, 1678, Mrs. Susan, widow of Joseph Morse; d. of William and Susan Shattuck. One of his children by his first wife was:

The Fays were of French origin. During the persecution of the Huguenots, they fled to Wales, and from Wales, the ancestor of the American family came to the colonies.

Daniel Fay was an agriculturist, the owner of a large landed estate in Hardwick, Mass. He was an intelligent and highly-respected and influential man. We find him as having been in service in the French and Indian War, 1758, in the Company of Capt. Samuel Robinson, Col. (afterward Brigadier General) Timothy Ruggles' regiment. He was commissioned Lieutenant of Militia, 1771, and was Lieut. on the "alarm list," 1775.

## CHILDREN.

- 486 i Timothy, b. July 9, 1750; d. June 18, 1831. +  
 487 ii Daniel, b. Dec. 14, 1752; d. June 21, 1810. +  
 488 iii Jedediah, b. June 14, 1755; d. ———. +

—171—

iv PHILIP SPOONER, b. Dec. 13, 1733; d. Sept. 30, 1826.

Philip Spooner inherited the homestead of his parents, which yet remains in the family. A grandson of his writes:

"My grandfather was a man of good sense and deep thought; affable and unassuming in his manners; was universally respected in his town and county. He cultivated a good farm in the west part of Petersham, Mass., and also ran an excellent saw mill on the premises."

He m. Dec. 26, 1756, Elizabeth Winslow, d. of Kenelm<sup>34</sup> and Elizabeth (Clapp) Winslow, b. May 15, 1737; d. Apr. 8, 1792.

ii John Fay, b. Nov. 30, 1669; d. July 5, 1747. He lived in what is now Westborough, Mass., where he held the principal town offices; m. Elizabeth, d. of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Sweetman) Wellington, b. Dec. 29, 1663. He m. 2d. Dec. 16, 1729, Lucinda Brigham. She d. March 8, 1749. One of his children by his first wife was:

iii James Fay, b. Dec. 27, 1707; d. 1777. He was an early settler of Hardwick, Mass.; was Deacon of the First Church of that town; m. Dec. 9, 1727, Lydia, d. of John and Hannah (French) Child, b. Oct. 7, 1711. He m. 2d. 1760, Mrs. Prudence, widow of Ebenezer Whipple. Two of his children by his first wife were:

iv Daniel Fay, b. —, 1728; d. Feb. 2, 1815. He m. Elizabeth Spooner, No. 170.

iv Lydia Fay, b. 1730. She m. Amariah Spooner, No. 165.

34 i Kenelm Winslow, b. Apr. 29, 1599; d. Sept. 12, 1672. He came, 1629; lived in Plymouth until about 1641, when he removed to Marshfield, Mass., and located "near the extremity of a neck of land lying between Green Harbor and South Rivers." He was often a Representative; m. June, 1634, Eleanor, widow of John Adams *nee* Newton, b. 1598; d. Dec., 1681. One of their children was:

## CHILDREN.

- 489 i Betsey, b. Sept. 17, 1757; d. Apr. 10, 1831. +  
 490 ii Clapp, b. June 13, 1760; d. Dec. 7, 1826. +  
 491 iii Polly, b. Feb. 17, 1762; d. —, 1822.  
 492 vi Lucy, b. Feb. 16, 1763; d. May 7, 1838. +  
 493 v Zerviah, b. —, 1767; d. Jan. 3, 1841. +  
 494 vi Anna, b. May 24, 1770; d. May 17, 1848. +  
 495 vii Philip, b. —, 1772; d. July 26, 1824. +  
 496 viii Rhoda, b. —, 1778; d. Feb. 4, 1840. +  
 497 ix Sarah, b. June 3, 1781; d. Dec. 20, 1821. +

Philip Spooner, Sen., m. 2d. Eunice Trow, d. of Benjamin and Margaret Trow, b. May 15, 1737; d. May 30, 1830.

— 172 —

iv SHEARJASHUB SPOONER, b. Aug. 14, 1735; d. April 25, 1785.

Shearjashub was a soldier in the war of the Revolution. His name is found on several muster-rolls. He was with Stark at Bennington. In common with many other soldiers and citizens of the Revolution, he was a sufferer from the financial embarrassments of the Government, so much so that, through an unlucky venture in Continental paper currency, he was forced to sacrifice his patrimony to pay his debts.

In 1779, he took up his residence at Heath, and in 1785, leaving his eldest son in charge of his family and farm, and taking with him his second son, Paul, he went to Hudson, N.Y., to seek employment at his trade—that of house-joiner. Here he died shortly afterward (April 25, 1785) of small-pox.

---

ii Kenelm Winslow, b. 1636; d. Nov. 11, 1715. He removed from Marshfield to that part of Yarmouth now Brewster, Mass.; m. Sept. 23, 1667, Mercy, d. of Peter Worden, b. —, 1640; d. Sept. 22, 1688; m. 2d. Damaris —. One of his children by his first wife was:

iii Samuel Winslow, b. —, 1674; was living, 1750. He was Deacon of the First Church, Rochester, Mass.; m. Sept. 26, 1700, Bethiah Holbrook; m. 2d. Nov. 11, 1703, Mercy, d. of Dea. Thomas and Elizabeth (Clapp) King, b. —, 1678; d. Feb. 16, 1733; m. 3d. 1739, Ruth Briggs. One of his children by his second wife was:

iv Kenelm Winslow, b. Feb. 20, 1713; d. —, 1777. He lived in Hardwick, Mass.; removed to that place prior to 1749. He m. June 24, 1734, Elizabeth, d. of John Clapp, b. 1714. One of their children was:

v Elizabeth Winslow, b. May 15, 1737; d. April 8, 1792. She m. Philip Spooner, No. 171. Her father, by his will of Apr. 5, 1775, gave her "£10:06:0, her full share with what she has had."

Though comparatively poor during his last years, and though at no time of his life situated in affluent circumstances, Shearjashub gave to all his children excellent educational and social advantages. He was himself a man of much culture, and was highly respected by his neighbors and friends, not only for his intelligence and probity, but also for his really superior gifts of mind. We shall see when we come to speak of some of his descendants, that these gifts were of no uncertain kind, and that in the family of at least one of his sons, they bore some very remarkable fruits.

He m. May 13, 1760, Sarah Whipple, d. of Rev. Ebenezer<sup>35</sup> and Prudence (Dudley) Whipple. She d. Mar. 22, 1796.

## CHILDREN.

- 498 i Mary, b. July 30, 1761; d. May 19, 1852. +  
 499 ii Susannah, b. Aug. 23, 1763; d. Nov. 14, 1856. +  
 500 iii Daniel, b. Aug. 25, 1765; d. Sept. 18, 1824. +  
 501 iv Paul, b. July 24, 1767; d. July 2, 1842. +  
 502 v Sarah, b. Feb. 17, 1769; d. Nov. 6, 1851. +  
 503 vi Patty, b. Feb. 28, 1771; d. May 26, 1853. +  
 504 vii Nelly, b. Feb. 15, 1773; d. July 13, 1777.  
 505 viii John, b. June 2, 1775; d. Aug. 18, 1801. +  
 506 ix Lemuel, b. Jan. 25, 1777; d. Aug. 4, 1864. +  
 507 x Betsey, b. Feb. 7, 1779; d. —, 1850. +

—174—

iv WING SPOONER, b. Dec. 29, 1738; d. Dec. 7, 1810.

Like his elder brothers, Shearjashub and Ruggles, and his younger brothers, Eliakim and Daniel, Wing Spooner entered the army and fought in the wars of his country. More fortunate than his brothers, however, he became a soldier of very considerable merit, so that, early in his military career, he was elevated from the ranks and given the command of a Company.

- 
- 35 i Matthew Whipple, d. Sept. 28, 1647. He lived in Ipswich, Mass.; m. Rose —. One of their children was:  
 ii Joseph Whipple, b. —, 1646; d. —, 1709. He resided in Ipswich; m. Sarah —, who d. —, 1676; m. 2d. —. One of his children by his second wife was:  
 iii John Whipple. He m. Mary Fifield. One of their children was:  
 iv Ebenezer Whipple, b. Sept. 26, 1713. He was a clergyman; m. Mar. 25, 1756, Prudence, d. of Samuel and Abigail (King) Dudley. One of their children was:  
 v Sarah Whipple, b. —; d. Mar. 22, 1796. She m. Shearjashub Spooner, No. 172.

At the breaking-out of the French and Indian war, Wing, then only nineteen years of age, enlisted in the Company of Capt. Stone. In 1758 he was transferred to the Company of Capt. Alexander Dalrymple (Col. Jediah Preble) in which Company he had a long service.

When the troubles arose between the Colonies and the mother country, Wing Spooner was among the first in his village to condemn the oppressive measures resorted to by England, and to advocate the cause of independence and revolution. An ultra Whig from conviction, he showed himself a true patriot, both by precept and example. He was active and efficient in raising volunteers and in helping to devise ways and means for the prosecution of the war. So great was his patriotic ardor, that he caused his two eldest sons to enlist in the Federal service while they were mere youths and not legally required to bear arms.

In April, 1775, Wing Spooner enlisted as a private in the Company of Capt. John Wheeler, (Col. Ephriam Doolittle.) Soon after, as a mark of recognition of his services prior to his enlistment, he was raised to the rank of Captain. He commanded a company in the regiment of Col. Nathan Sparhawk at the engagement at Bennington, and was present with his Company at the battle of White Plains, and at other of the important conflicts of the war.

Wing was also honored in peace. He held several important official positions in Petersham, where he resided. He showed good capacity in his management of his various public trusts.

His house in Petersham is still standing on the New Salem road, about a half-mile west of Petersham; and in this house he and his wife passed the entire forty-eight years of their wedded life.

He m. Jan. 27, 1763, Eunice Stevens, d. of Joseph Stevens.  
b. Aug. 31, 1746; d. Aug., 1838.

CHILDREN.

- |     |     |  |
|-----|-----|--|
| 508 | i   | Stevens, b. Aug. 17, 1763; d. Aug. 17, 1827. + |
| 509 | ii  | Ruggles, b. Apr. 18, 1765; d. June 2, 1836. +  |
| 510 | iii | Hannah, b. Jan. 7, 1767; d. June 10, 1828. +   |
| 511 | iv  | Dolly, b. May 12, 1769; d. Sept. 23, 1852. +   |



- 512 v Joel, b. Apr. 26, 1771; d. Feb. 14, 1850. +  
 513 vi Charles, b. Jan. 13, 1773; d. Sept. 23, 1816. +  
 514 vii Wing, }  
 515 viii Eunice, } b. Nov. 20, 1775; — d. May 22, 1853. +  
 516 ix Asa, b. Feb. 20, 1778; d. Aug. 14, 1851. +  
 517 x Daniel, b. May 25, 1780; d. Apr. 1, 1849.  
 He was a hatter, Walpole, N. H. Hem. May 3, 1807, Louisa  
 Dana, d. of Rev. Nathaniel Dana, b. —, 1785; d. —, 1827.  
 518 xi Joseph, b. Aug. 29, 1782; d. Oct. 11, 1782.  
 519 xii Lois, b. Dec. 24, 1783; d. Apr. 9, 1844. +

## — 175 —

iv ELIAKIM SPOONER, b. April 7, 1740; d. Jan. 3, 1820.

Eliakim Spooner was the fifth, and, after his younger brother Paul, perhaps the best-known son of Deacon Daniel of Petersham. Until about 1780 he lived in Worcester County, Mass., where he was quite prominent, filling several town and county offices.

Following the examples of his brothers, he enlisted in 1757 in the colonial service. He performed his first tour of military duty under Captain Eleazer Warner, and afterwards was in the regiment of Col. Timothy Ruggles. In 1775, with his brother Wing, he gave his best endeavors to the patriot cause. He volunteered in the Company of Captain John Wheeler.

The year 1780 found him in Vermont, settled on a part of what was then known as the "New Hampshire Grants," whither he had removed from his former home in Massachusetts. A few years afterwards, he left "the Grants" and took up his residence in the township of Westminster, on a place known as "the Governor's Farm," so called because, when the division of the proprietary shares among the grantees had first been made, this property had been reserved for the use of the Governor.

This "Governor's Farm" was a very valuable property, embracing a large tract of fertile and finely-situated land on the west bank of the Connecticut River. When Eliakim Spooner negotiated for its purchase, it was held by the Commissioners of Confiscation of the State. It had formerly been the property of an Irish adventurer, Crean Brush, who, insinuating himself into the good graces of the New York Colonial

Assembly, had received a number of lucrative appointments, among them, Colonial Secretary of Cumberland County, and thus obtained possession of considerable landed property in the "New Hampshire Grants." Taking possession of his newly-acquired property about the time of the breaking out of the war, Brush made himself peculiarly offensive to the colonists and authorities by his profligacy, avariciousness, and what was thought to be still more odious at that time—violent Toryism. He left his property and sought protection with the British in Boston, where, however, he was soon committed to prison for a felonious act. Making his escape before the time appointed for his trial, he put a violent end to his life. Having left Vermont at the time he did and under the circumstances he did, the confiscation of his possessions followed as a matter of course. Unfortunately, however, the act of confiscation was not passed until after Brush's death; and this afforded his heirs a technical ground on which to seek to recover the property. After the admission of Vermont into the Union, the daughter and heir of Brush laid claim to the farm, and brought suit in the Circuit Court of the United States, against Eliakim Spooner, in whose possession it then was. She obtained a decree in her favor, but subsequently Eliakim entered a plea under the Vermont Act of Betterments, and was eventually reinstated in possession, though not until after a tedious and expensive litigation.

The troubles in which Eliakim was involved, relative to the retention, and afterward the recovery of his property, came upon him in the later years of his life, and were, as they well might have been, a source of great annoyance. He had just begun to enjoy the possession of the wealth and leisure which he had so well and honestly earned, and, with this wealth and leisure at his command, felt justified in entering a new and more varied sphere of action and employing his abilities in a field for which he was eminently qualified,—the service of the State. Had this misfortune been spared him, and had he been free to make his way to political preferment, who can say that he might not have enjoyed a much greater measure of success than he attained, and have reached some higher destination than he did? As it was, he raised himself

to several important positions of trust and honor. He frequently represented his town in the Vermont Legislature, and for seven successive years was elected a member of the Executive Council of the State. His last years were passed in Woodstock, Vt.

Eliakim Spooner is remembered as a man of very marked mind and character. He was dogmatic and opinionative, yet very candid and generous. He had few "advanced" ideas or opinions; did what the world (his world) did, and looked to the main chance with genuine Yankee tact. In a word, he was a thorough-going New Englander, with all the New Englander's faults and virtues.

He m. Sept. 2, 1764, Bathsheba Warner, d. of Jonathan<sup>36</sup> and Bathsheba (Allis) Warner, b. July 24, 1746; d. Jan. 19, 1831.

## CHILDREN.

- 520 i Eliakim, b. Aug. 25, 1770; d. Aug 21, 1776.  
521 ii Alfred, b. Nov. 24, 1780; d. about 1834. +

—176—

✓ iv DANIEL SPOONER, b. Dec. 10, 1741; d. Nov., 1828.

Daniel Spooner, like his brothers Eliakim and Paul, removed from Petersham, Mass., to Vermont. He purchased a large tract of land at Hartland, where he lived. He was a model farmer, and accumulated considerable property.

The exact time of his removal to Vermont is not known, but, as he served in the militia of Massachusetts during the Revolution, it is probable that his removal did not take place

<sup>36</sup> i Andrew Warner. He d. Dec. 18, 1684. He was in Cambridge, 1632; removed to Hartford, and was among the first settlers of Hadley; m. ———; m. 2d. Mrs. Esther, widow of Thomas Selden. One of his children by his first wife was:

ii Daniel Warner, d. Apr. 30, 1692. He resided in Hatfield. He m. Mary ———. She d. Sept. 19, 1672; m. 2d. Apr., 1674, Martha, d. of Robert Boltwood. She d. Sept. 22, 1710. One of his children by his first wife was:

iii Daniel Warner, b. 1666; d. Mar. 12, 1734. He removed from Hatfield to Hardwick; m. Dec. 12, 1688, Mary, d. of John and Mary Hubbard, b. Apr. 10, 1669. One of their children was:

iv Jonathan Warner, b. —, 1704; d. May 28, 1763. He kept a store and tavern in Hardwick; was Selectman five years and Town Treasurer nineteen years. He m. Aug. 8, 1733, Bathsheba, d. of Ichabod Allis. One of their children was:

v Bathsheba Warner, b. July 24, 1746; d. Jan. 29, 1831. She m. Eliakim Spooner, No. 175.

until after, or near the close of the Revolutionary period, possibly about 1780, with his brother Eliakim. During the Revolution, he volunteered in the Continental army, and was raised to a Lieutenantancy,

Daniel Spooner's life was an useful one. He was a man of much prominence in the early history of Hartland; energetic, determined, and at all times active and alive to the true interests of the town. He served a long series of years in the Town offices, as Justice of the Peace, Selectman and Representative in the State Legislature.

✓ He m. Nov. 18, 1766, Abigail Munroe, d. of William<sup>37</sup> and Sarah (Mason) Munroe, b. Mar. 7, 1745; d. —, 1846.

## CHILDREN.

522 i Daniel, b. Aug. 27, 1767; d. —.

He lived in Hartland, Vt., and was a farmër. He was Deacon of the Congregational Church. He m. Sophia Crosby, d. of Dr. Samuel and Azubah (Howe) Crosby, b. July 9, 1775; d. Apr., 1830. He m. 2d. 1834, Mrs. Sarah, widow of Timothy Lull, d. of Reuben and Catharine (Belding) Dean, b. Dec. 22, 1794.

523 ii Abigail, b. Apr. 15, 1770; d. —, 1856. +

524 iii Mason, b. Apr. 6, 1772; d. Dec. 10, 1853. +

525 iv Ruggles, b. Oct. 1774; d. July 7, 1863.

He was a farmer, Hartland, Vt.

526 v Eliakim, b. Mar., 1777; d. July —, 1818. +

527 vi Hannah, b. Mar., 1779; d. July 28, 1863.

528 vii Phila, b. Aug., 1781; d. Mar. 21, 1864. +

529 viii Nancy, b. May 8, 1784; d. April 4, 1862.

530 ix Walter Munroe, b. Feb. 19, 1787; d. —, 1871. +

---

37 i William Munroe, b. 1625; d. Jan. 27, 1717. He came from England in 1652, and located at Cambridge Farms, 1660; m. Martha —; m. 2d. Mary —; m. 3d. Mrs. Elizabeth, widow of Edward Wyer. One of his children by his first wife was:

ii William Munroe, b. Oct. 10, 1669; d. Jan. 2, 1759; m. Mary, d. of Thomas and Abigail Cutler, b. Mar. 5, 1681; d. June 26, 1713; m. 2d. Johannah, d. of Philip and Johannah (Cutler) Russell, b. Dec. 30, 1684; d. Sept. 21, 1784. One of his children by his first wife was:

iii William Munroe, b. Dec. 19, 1703; d. Aug. 18, 1747; m. June 3, 1733, Sarah, d. of John and Elizabeth (Spring) Mason, b. June 7, 1714; d. April 13, 1785. One of their children was:

iv Abigail Munroe, b. Mar. 7, 1745; d. —, 1846; m. Daniel Spooner, No. 176.

## —178—

iv PAUL SPOONER, b. Mar. 20, 1746; d. Sept. 5, 1789.

Paul Spooner, the youngest son of Deacon Daniel Spooner, was born in Dartmouth, Mass., Mar. 20, 1746. About 1749, his father removed to Petersham, and here Paul grew up and was educated. When, in 1757, his elder brothers enlisted in the army, Paul remained at home, and thus, in a great measure, the care and responsibility of assisting his father in the support of the family devolved upon him. He was educated as a physician and was, we believe, the only one of his father's family who enjoyed the advantages of a professional education.

In 1768, having qualified himself for his chosen profession, he went to Vermont, and purchased a farm on the "New Hampshire Grants" in Hartland, where he commenced the practice of medicine. But feeling an active and patriotic concern in the stirring events of his time, he was soon diverted from his professional practice and led into another path. A pioneer in the work of organizing the territory, he soon became thoroughly identified with its interests, and was, for some years previous to his death, one of the most prominent men in its legislative, executive and judicial councils.

To rightly appreciate the value of Paul Spooner's public services, it should be borne in mind that Vermont, at the time of which we speak, was in its formative state. It was originally settled under grants of land made by the Colonial Governor of New Hampshire, with the consent and approval of the Crown, on condition of actual occupation and settlement. Grants of this kind were first made in 1749, but as the territory was on the extreme frontier, it was not until after the conquest of Canada in 1759, and the final conclusion of peace in 1763, that the work of settlement can be said to have begun.

All who are in any way familiar with Colonial history, know the story of the claim advanced by New York to the possession of the "New Hampshire Grants." It is a story of much interest, even to the desultory reader, but, as it has no very direct bearing on the matter in hand, we will not introduce it here at length. All that need be said is, that the Colonial Governments of New York and New Hampshire set up

conflicting claims to the territory; that a bitter and uncompromising war at law was waged for thirty years; that the sympathies of the colonists were strongly enlisted in favor of New Hampshire and against New York, and that finally, in 1777, the settlers took the matter into their own hands, declared their independence of New York, and proceeded to organize an independent State Government, a Constitution was adopted and ratified, and, in obedience to its terms, an election for State officers was held in 1778. At this first election, Paul Spooner was called to official position. He had previously (May 5, 1777,) declined the office of Sheriff of Cumberland County, to which he had been appointed by the Colonial Government of New York.

In our desire to first dispose of this point of our subject, we have somewhat anticipated matters in point of time. Paul Spooner first appears in Vermont history as a delegate from Hertford (Hartland) to a Convention held in Westminster, Oct. 19, 1774, to protest against the "Tea Act," "Boston Port Bill" and other measures of the British Crown. He was a member of the Committee on "Resolutions" and had a part in drawing up a report expressive of the sense of the Convention. The report which was adopted, expresses surprise that the King and Parliament "should dare to attempt to bind the Colonies," asserts that, if the colonists submit to the exactions of Great Britain, they are "in the fullest sense of the word, slaves," and condemns the King and Parliament as traitors, "not only to their American subjects, but also to the British Constitution."

At the Whig Convention, held at Westmoreland, Feb. 5, 1775, Dr. Spooner was chosen Secretary. Again, June 6, 1775, he was a delegate to the Cumberland County Congress, and was chosen by that body as one of three delegates to represent the County in the Provincial Congress at New York. He served in this capacity during the rest of the session of the Congress, was re-elected and served during the session which commenced Nov. 5, 1777. In July, 1777, he became a member of the Vermont Council of Safety, and, in the absence of its Secretary, Ira Allen, was appointed Secretary *pro. tem.* When the State Constitution was adopted, he was again elect-

ed a member of the Council, and was afterward re-elected four times. He, therefore, served in this body from 1777 to 1782-3, a period of six years.

In 1782 he became Lieutenant Governor of the State, to which office he was annually re-elected until 1787. He was for nine years Judge of the Supreme Court (1779 and 1780; and 1782-9.) During the years 1781 and 1782 he was Judge of the Probate Court of Windsor County, and during these years he was also sent by his State as a representative to the Federal Congress to press Vermont's claims to admission into the Union. In this, however, he did not succeed, for it was not until two years after his death that Vermont was received into the Union.

From the accounts that have come down to us of Paul Spooner, it is clear that the eminence which he reached in public life was well-merited. His judicial decisions evince considerable ability. He had the gift of application, and was, if the evidence of history counts for anything, a most successful worker in every good cause. He was emphatically one of *the few that are chosen*, and his ambition must indeed have been great if it was not fully gratified. One thing, indeed, was denied him,—an opportunity to carry his reputation beyond mere State bounds and make it national. But the fault was neither his nor his countrymen's, but nature's, which forced him to submit to the common lot while he was still in his prime, with his mind and reputation fresh and vigorous, capable of growing with his country's growth and exerting an influence proportionate to his ability.

He m. 1769, Aseneth Wright, d. of Amasa Wright,  
b. ———; d. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- 531 i Elizabeth, b. Dec. 22, 1770; d. Feb. 24, 1853. +  
532 ii Paul, b. ———, 1772; d. ———.

He lived in Hardwick, Vt. At the first town-meeting of the citizens of Hardwick, Paul was chosen Town Clerk and held this office two years. He was a Justice of the Peace in 1796 and 1797, and represented his town in the State Legislature from 1797 to 1800.

"He is remembered," writes a friend, "as a man of fine

talent, a useful citizen, and naturally one of the best men who ever lived in the town." From Hardwick he went to the then "District of Maine," about 1803, where he soon died, a victim of intemperance.

When Hardwick was first settled and laid out as a town-ship, eight persons of the name of Spooner had proprietary interests of 200 acres of land each.

533 iii Amasa, b. —, 1774; d. young.

Dr. Spooner, m. 2d. Mrs. Anna Post *nee* Coggeswell.

—179—

iv WALTER SPOONER, b. —, 1720; d. Oct. 26, 1803.

The materials for a notice of this member of the family are, at this distance of time, scanty, and indicate but imperfectly the place which he filled in public places.

His father was a queer compound of Yankee shrewdness and shiftlessness, better remembered by his inveterate love of driving a trade than by any other trait; of his mother we know only the name,—Rose Clarke of Sandwich,—and her family was from Rhode Island.

His school advantages must have been very few, but his native good sense stood him in good stead. In 1741, his father, by standing surety for a brother-in-law, was obliged to give up his inherited farm, near the present Friends' meeting-house at Acushnet. A tract of uncleared land was purchased on the "Long Plain," so called, now in Acushnet, on the borders of Rochester, and in his nineteenth year the son helped to clear an acre of ground to erect a house, which is still standing. The house which he built in later years, and which was his family residence, is also standing near by.

His first public occupation was as Selectman of the town of Dartmouth, in 1759; this office he held for thirteen consecutive years, and also for later periods. In 1761, he was chosen a Representative to the General Court, and so continued for nine years. In 1769, being elected a member of the Council of the Province, his name, in company with Bowdoin, Hancock and Otis, was rejected by Governor Bernard; but in 1770, he was admitted to the Council, and held his seat for seventeen years. Any history of our Revolutionary period will show how impor-



tant were the duties of the Councilors (twenty-eight in number) during these years; and the records of the proceedings of the Council prove that our kinsman was especially trusted and active. In his turn he acted as President of the Council while it was the supreme executive authority in the Province. He was, of course, one of the Councilors who took their seats in the first Provincial Congress of Massachusetts, in November, 1774, in place of those arbitrarily appointed by the King in defiance of the Charter. At the next election the General Court alone had the choice of the Council, and these two bodies governed until the adoption of the State Constitution in 1780.

Among the special trusts which he fulfilled, one which took him outside the Province may be mentioned. In June, 1775, he was chosen chairman of a committee of three sent by the Massachusetts Legislature to Lake Champlain, to inquire into the importance of holding Ticonderoga and Crown Point, and the method by which these posts should be maintained; also to examine into the spirit, capacity, and conduct of Col. Benedict Arnold, then commander at Crown Point, and to order his immediate return to Massachusetts if they should think proper. Arnold is said to have been highly indignant at these instructions, and accounts are preserved of an outrageous attempt instigated by him to seize the Commissioners and rob them of the money which they carried for the pay of the troops. This incident is referred to in the following extract from Amory's *Life of Gov. James Sullivan*, (i, 54,) who was one of Judge Spooner's associates on the Commission: "Our informant heard Sullivan narrate the particulars of the encounter with the soldiers many years after their occurrence, at his own table, before a large party of gentlemen, among whom was his companion of the expedition, Walter Spooner. Spooner was a man of remarkably venerable appearance, and had been, at one time during the war, President of the Council. In relating the attack upon them in the woods, Sullivan directed the attention of the company to his ancient friend, and begged them to contemplate that grave and dignified presence, to recall what a rigid observer they had always found him of what was proper and decorous, and then realize, as best they could, that during all this encounter, he was swearing like a trooper."

The reports of this important Commission, written by Judge Spooner, and addresses to the Massachusetts Assembly and the Continental Congress are preserved in Force's American Archives. In the same repository we find accounts of conferences held near this period with General Washington, in which our kinsman took part, as well as various letters of his, in his official capacity as President of the Council, to Washington. He was on the committee appointed in March, 1776, to draft the address to the General on his entrance into Boston just after the evacuation by the British.

In 1778, he is said to have attended Gen. John Sullivan in an unofficial capacity as an adviser in his notable attempt to dislodge the British from Rhode Island.

He had a seat in the Convention which framed the Constitution of Massachusetts, having been chosen a delegate from Dartmouth, December, 2, 1779. The state Government then organized placed him in a new position, from which he acquired the title by which he was best known. On March 27th, 1781, he was appointed by Governor Hancock, Chief Justice of the Court of Common Pleas for his native county.

He was a delegate to the Massachusetts Convention of 1788, which ratified the Constitution of the United States, and one of the Presidential Electors for the first and second terms of George Washington. In 1791, he was Chairman of the Massachusetts Commissioners appointed to adjust the boundary line between that State and Rhode Island.

Shortly after this, on reaching the age of seventy, he retired from his long and honored public career, being so induced, as he said, by the sight of many of his acquaintances who had outlasted their usefulness in public life. Twice only did he suffer himself to be drawn from his retirement, in acting as Presidential Elector a second and third time in 1792 and 1800.

He retained, however, until his death, several less burdensome duties; such as Chairmanship of the Board of Overseers of the plantation of Indians at Marshpee, to which he had been appointed by the Governor and Council in 1789, and the trusteeship of Bristol Academy at Taunton, long a famous institution in his section of the State, of which he had been named the first Trustee at its incorporation in 1792.

At his death, the *Columbian Courier*, the only paper then published in New Bedford, gave the following:

“Died, in this town, Oct. 26. 1803, after a short illness, Walter Spooner, Esq., in the 82d year of his age. Judge Spooner was an early and active friend of the American Revolution, and both before and after the establishment of our Independence, filled several important stations under the Government, with honor to himself and usefulness to the State: and, after being induced by increasing age to retire from more busy cares of public life, was at the two last periods for the election of President and Vice President of the United States chosen one of the Electors of this Commonwealth.”

The Boston papers also noticed his death as the loss of a patriot and statesman well known in the political history of Massachusetts.

A summary of his character would be interesting, but his deeds are his memorial. He had abundance of good sense, but no graces or elegancies of speech or pen to mark him. Those who knew him trusted him, and relied on his judgment: one of his colleagues in the Council has left it as his testimony that, “after Samuel Adams this was the most clear-headed and far-seeing man he had ever known.” When party lines were drawn after the settlement of the government, he was an earnest Federalist.

Judge Spooner was not connected with any religious denomination. While at home he was a devout and regular attendant at Friends’ Meeting, and probably held a similar belief; thus on becoming a member of the Council he affirmed, instead of taking, the oath; yet while in Boston he is said to have attended the preaching of Rev. Dr. Mayhew. Like the less strict party of the Quakers, he believed that defensive war might be justifiable and proper.

He m. —pub.—, Dec. 2. 1748, Alathea Sprague, d. of Noah<sup>38</sup> and Sarah (Hammond) Sprague, b. May 24, 1726; d. May 12, 1789.

---

<sup>38</sup> i Francis Sprague. He came in the “Ann,” 1623, and settled at Plymouth; removed to Duxbury about 1632; was one of the proprietors of Bridgewater, and was one of the original purchasers of Dartmouth. One of his children was:

## CHILDREN.

- 534 i Alden, b. Mar. 13, 1750; d. Sept. 28, 1844. +  
 535 ii Seth, b. Aug. 1, 1752; d. Dec. 18, 1815. +  
 536 iii Rose, b. Sept. 21, 1753; d. Nov. 1819.  
     She m. Ebenezer Perry. No. 539. +  
 537 iv Sarah, b. June 2, 1755; d. Feb. 12, 1844.  
     She m. Sept. 1, 1798, Josiah\* Sampson, s. of Cornelius  
     and Desire (Crocker) Sampson. b. May 9, 1754; d. July 14,  
     1829.  
     Mr. Sampson was born in Kingston, Mass., lived there  
     until his removal to Nantucket in 1777, and removed about  
     1788 to Barnstable. He was a merchant and farmer, and was  
     Justice of the Peace forty years.  
 538 v Betsey, b. —, 1758; d. Sept. 12, 1793.  
 539 vi Abby, b. —, 1764; d. June 12, 1795. +

Judge Spooner, m. 2d. Mrs. Mary Peck, d. of Capt. Pollipus  
 and Sarah Hammond. b. —, 1740; d. Jan. 30, 1796. He m.  
 3d. Mrs. Margaret, widow of William Davis; d. of Jonathan and  
 Ruby Taber, b. July 10, 1740; d. Mar. 15, 1825.

## —180—

iv ELIZABETH SPOONER, b. Mar. 14, 1722; d. Sept. 4, 1777.  
 She m. Nov. 8, 1748, JOHN ALLEN, s. of Daniel<sup>39</sup> and  
 Elizabeth (Hoxie) Allen, b. Mar. 2, 1724; d. Feb. 12, 1776.

ii John Sprague, d. Mar. 26, 1676; m. 1655, Ruth, d. of William and Elizabeth  
 (Tifden) Bassett. One of their children was:

iii Samuel Sprague, b. —, 1665; d. July 25, 1740. He lived in Rochester; m. Ruth,  
 d. of David and Mercy (Southworth) Alden, b. —, 1674; d. July 2, 1758. One of their  
 children was:

iv Noah Sprague, b. Jan. 18, 1697; d. Sept. 3, 1773; m. Apr. 26, 1722, Sarah, d. of John  
 and Mary (Arnold) Hammond, b. Dec. 23, 1695; d. Sept. 26, 1778. One of their children  
 was:

v Alatheia Sprague, b. Mar. 24, 1726; d. May 12, 1789; m. Walter Spooner, No. 179.

\* His first wife was Mary Crocker.

39 i George Allen. He d. —, 1648. He was in Lynn, 1636; removed the following  
 year to Sandwich, where he was Representative. He m. Catharine —. One of their  
 children was:

ii George Allen. He lived in Sandwich. He m. Sarah —. One of their child-  
 ren was:

iii Caleb Allen, b. —, 1648. He m. Apr. 1670, Elizabeth, d. of Richard and Mary Sis-  
 son. One of their children was:

iv Richard Allen, b. Oct. 8, 1673; d. —, 1731. He m. Hannah, d. of Daniel and  
 Elizabeth (Howes) Butler. One of their children was:

v Daniel Allen, b. Sept. 12, 1699; d. —, 1732. He m. May 3, 1722, Elizabeth, d. of  
 Gideon and Grace (Gifford) Hoxie, b. May 10, 1700. One of their children was:

vi John Allen, b. Mar. 2, 1724; d. Feb. 12, 1776. He m. Elizabeth Spooner, No. 180.

The Allens were an early, a numerous and prominent family on "The Cape." John was a farmer, Sandwich, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- 540 i Rose, b. May 17, 1750; d. Jan. 25, 1751.  
 541 ii Daniel, b. Apr. 25, 1757; d. Feb. 13, 1811. +  
 542 iii Walter, b. Dec. 1, 1759; d. June 23, 1845. +  
 543 iv Seth, b. Aug. 16, 1763; d. Feb., 1772.  
 544 v John, b. Feb. 14, 1768; d. July 26, 1845.

He was a house-carpenter by trade; he removed from Sandwich, Mass., to Warwick, R. I., where he soon became interested in manufacturing, from which he realized a competence. He was a man of fine business ability, and was highly regarded by the community where he lived. He m. June 2, 1799, Susannah Westcott, b. Mar. 29, 1782; d. Jan. 24 1859.

## —181—

- iv REBECCA SPOONER, b. Aug. 30, 1729; d. Feb. 6, 1819.  
 She m. Nov. 3, 1749, GEORGE ALLEN, s. of Cornelius<sup>40</sup>  
 and Dorothy Allen, b. Nov. 22, 1731; d. Feb. 12, 1810.

He was a farmer, Sandwich, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- 545 i William, b. Oct. 30, 1754; d. Dec. 14, 1824. +  
 546 ii Rose, b. Nov. 21, 1755; d. Sept. 2, 1805. +  
 547 iii Dorothy, b. Sept. 25, 1758; d. Jan. 3, 1842. +  
 548 iv Sarah, b. Nov. 14, 1762; d. May 27, 1851. +

## —183—

- iv BENJAMIN SPOONER, b. ———; d. ———.  
 Benjamin, like his father and brothers, was a house-carpenter and joiner. He lived in Newport, R. I.  
 He m. Sarah\* Hunt, b. ———; d. ———.

---

<sup>40</sup> iii Daniel Allen. He was s. of George and Hannah Allen. See note, No. 39. One of his children was:

iv Cornelius Allen. He m. Dorothy ———. One of their children was:  
 v George Allen, b. Nov. 22, 1731; d. Feb. 12, 1810. He m. Rebecca Spooner. No. 181.  
 \* She was a descendant of Bartholomew Hunt, who was in Newport, 1655.

## CHILDREN.

- 549 i Rhoda, b. ———; d. ———. +  
 550 ii Benjamin, b. July 10, 1762; d. Oct. 15, 1848. +  
 551 iii Sarah, b. Sept. 4, 1764; d. Feb. 1, 1867. +  
 552 iv William, b. ———; d. ———.  
 553 v Deborah, b. ———; d. ———. +  
 554 vi Mary Morris, b. July 4, 1774; d. ———, 1860. +  
 555 vii Samuel H., b. Nov. 17, 1772; d. Dec. 3, 1850. +  
 556 viii Betsey, b. ———; d. ———.  
 557 ix Abigail, b. Apr. 14, 1778; d. Jan. 8, 1866. +  
 558 x William, b. ———; d. ———.  
 559 xi Nancy, b. ———, 1783; d. Oct. 2, 1832. +  
 560 xii George, b. Aug. 1, 1784; d. Apr. 7, 1836. +  
 561 xiii Seth, b. ———; d. ———.

—184—

- iv SAMUEL SPOONER, b. ———; d. Aug. 29, 1795.

Samuel Spooner lived in Newport, R. I. He was a house carpenter. A grandson of his writes of him: "He took an active part in the Revolutionary contest, in strenuously opposing the tyranny of the British Government. He was one of those who styled themselves 'Sons of Liberty'; so strong was he in his animosity to the Royal Government, that he would not drink tea, nor did he allow it to his family. When the English occupied Newport, so loyal was he, he would not remain there and be removed to Bristol R. I. He returned to Newport after the British had left, to find that his house had been occupied by English soldiers, and was nearly destroyed."

He m. Sept. 25, 1763, Mary\* Arnold.

## CHILDREN.

- 562 i Wing, b. ———, 1764; d. ———, 1839. +  
 563 ii Samuel, b. ———; d. ———.  
 564 iii Elizabeth, b. ———; d. ———.

Samuel, m. 2d. Lucy Lowery, b. ———; d. ———.

## CHILD.

- 565 iv Thomas, b. ———, 1780; d. ———. +

\* She was a descendant of William Arnold, who was in Hingham, Mass., 1635; removed to Providence, R. I., 1636; was one of the founders of the Baptist Church in America.

## —185—

iv CHARLES SPOONER, b. —, 1738; d. —, 1779.

Charles Spooner was born in Newport, R. I., and lived there all his days, excepting the period of time that Newport was held by the English troops, when he was in Bristol, R. I. He was a house-carpenter, a skilled and trusted workman.

He was a man of more than ordinary intelligence, and had a large influence, which was ever directed to all the best interests of the town, to the cultivation of a high social and moral standard, and to the strengthening of religious character.

He was a patriot, a "Son of Liberty," opposed the tyranny of the British Government, and devoted himself to the cause of Independence, aiding largely in the rallying of recruits for the patriot army and in raising means to support the families of volunteers.

His early death, following closely upon his losses during his absence in Bristol, and the sacrifice of business interests through his patriotic devotion to country; left his family destitute. His wife died soon after. Their orphan children were taken into the family of Mr. and Mrs. Joseph Briggs,—No. 188,—and by them were educated.

Mr. Spooner served his town in many of its offices. August 8, 1763, Governor Stephen Hopkins commissioned him "Major of the Regiment of Militia in the county of Newport," to which he had been appointed by the Colonial General Assembly of Rhode Island.

He m. ———.

## CHILDREN.

566 i Walter, b ———; d. ———.

It is possible that *this* Walter S., was the Walter S., who was with Com. John Paul Jones, referred to under No. 280.

567 ii Mary, b. ———; d. ———.

He m. 2d. Mrs. Mary Gardiner, *nee* Mendenhall, b. ———; d. —, 1780.

## CHILDREN.

568 iii Hannah, b. —, 1764; d. Sept. 20, 1834. †

569 iv Susan, b. Feb. 14, 1767; d. Aug. 23, 1830. †

- 570 v Charles, b. ———; d. ———. +  
 571 vi Abigail, b. Apr. 2, 1771; d. Aug. 2, 1850. +  
 572 vii George, b. ———; d. ———.  
 573 viii Patience, b. ———; d. ———.

## —187—

iv ELIZABETH SPOONER, b. ———; d. ———.

She m. ROBERT DUNHAM, b. ———, 1732; d. Jan. 2, 1819.  
 He was a house-carpenter, Newport, R. I.

## CHILDREN.

- 574 i Charles, b. ———; d. ———. +  
 575 ii George Spooner, b. Oct. 28, 1769; d. Dec. 28, 1861. +  
 576 iii Abigail, b. Aug. 18, 1771; d. Oct. 10, 1858.  
 She m. Stephen Yates, s. of Samuel and Mary Yates, b.  
 Mar. 3, 1768; d. July 5, 1848.  
 He lived in Providence, R. I.
- 577 iv Deborah, b. ———; d. ———.  
 578 v Robert, b. ———, 1777; d. Apr. 8, 1854. +  
 579 vi Wing, b. ———; d. ———. +  
 580 vii Lucy, b. Dec. 19, 1781; d. Mar., 1867. +  
 581 viii Benjamin, b. May 23, 1783; d. Sept. 29, 1845. +  
 582 ix Samuel, b. July 9, 1786; d. ———. +

## —188—

iv MARY SPOONER, b. Dec. 28, 1747; d. Apr. 2, 1830.

She m. July 14, 1774, JOSEPH BRIGGS,<sup>41</sup> b. June 9, 1749; d.  
 Oct. 5, 1830.

Mr. Briggs was for a time in the Privateer service, and for  
 a considerable period was in the Continental army, war of the  
 Revolution.

He lived in Newport, R. I.; was a cooper; a man of high  
 character and sterling integrity; served his townsmen in  
 various trusts with honor.

The taking of the orphan children of his wife's brother,  
 Charles, into his family, supporting, educating, and preparing

---

<sup>41</sup> He was s. of Joseph Briggs, b. Jan. 4, 1720; d. Jan. ———, 1758, of Newport, R. I.,  
 who m., 1745, Ruth Coe; grand-son of Job Briggs, who m. Mary ———. She d. June 23,  
 1769; great-grand-son of John Briggs, and great-great-grand-son of John Briggs, who  
 was admitted freeman at Newport Oct. 1, 1648.



them for the responsibilities of life, speaks volumes to the credit of Mr. and Mrs. Briggs.

## CHILDREN.

- 583 i Mary, b. Apr. 22, 1777; d. Apr. 4, 1842.  
 584 ii Joseph, b. Apr. 27, 1778; d. Apr. 18, 1793.  
 585 iii Catharine, b. Nov. 7, 1780; d. May 19, 1843.  
 586 iv Hannah, b. Jan. 4, 1783; d. Oct. 9, 1847. †  
 587 v George, b. Dec. 14, 1784; d. Sept. 9, 1813.

He was a mariner; was in Privateer service, war of 1812-15, on the brig "Rambler"; was taken prisoner by the English, carried into Sierra Leone, and died on his passage home.

- 588 vi Deborah, b. Jan. 27, 1787; d. June 18, 1856.

## —189—

- iv WING SPOONER, b. —, 1749; d. Dec. 28, 1802.

Wing was a house-carpenter, Newport, R. I. *The Newport Mercury* said of him:

"The death of an honest and worthy man and citizen is a public loss. No man, according to his ability, was more devoted to public utility than Captain Spooner. Liberality was the prominent feature of his character.

"To his patriotism and exertions the town of Newport is indebted for the formation of a well disciplined and respected Independent Company,—the Newport Guards,—which, for many years, he commanded, with the universal approbation of the Company and the public.

"Warmly attached to the independence and the liberties of his country, he, by his individual suffrage and influence, supported those politics which was characteristic of the true American.

"As a private man, he fulfilled all his domestic duties. As a citizen, he was patriotic and public-spirited, and a supporter of good order and government. As a soldier, he was active and vigilant, an advocate for discipline, and by a fortunate manner able to support it without severity. As a Mason, he was a brother good and true, naturally philanthropic and charitable.

"The citizens of the town, the Independent Company of

the Newport Guards, under the command of Capt. Perry, and the fraternity of Masons evidenced their regard for his memory by attending his remains to the grave."

He m. Frances Burroughs, d. of William and Elizabeth (Sanford) Burroughs, b. —, 1751; d. Apr. 27, 1727.

## CHILDREN.

- 589 i John Wing, b. June 10, 1770; d. Dec. 8, 1810. +  
 590 ii Elizabeth, b. Feb. 5, 1772; d. Mar. 5, 1772.  
 591 iii Wing, } b. Aug. 14, 1790; —d. ——. +  
 592 iv William, } —d. Feb. 26, 1776.  
 593 v Deborah, b. Dec. 25, 1777; d. in infancy.  
 594 vi Elizabeth, b. July 16, 1779; d. Oct. 16, 1855. +  
 595 vii Sarah, b. Aug. 19, 1782; d. Mar. 31, 1855. +  
 596 viii Frances, b. Mar. 1, 1785; d. Dec., 1856.  
 597 ix Deborah, b. Jan. 27, 1787. +  
 598 x Mary, } b. Jan. 27, 1790; —d. Apr. 27, 1792.  
 599 xi Charles, } —d. Jan. 23, 1829.  
 600 xii William Burroughs, b. Nov. 16, 1792; d. —, 1856. +

## — 220 —

iv JOSHUA SPOONER, b. Jan. 25, 1722; d. Aug. 28, 1775.

Joshua was born in Middleboro', Mass., and was married there. He removed to Providence, R. I., prior to 1760, where he afterwards lived and followed his trade of house-carpenter. He was elected Deputy to the Rhode Island Colonial Legislature, Apr. 16, 1760.

This was no slight honor in those days. The colonists elevated none to office but those of probity and capacity; those who could come with clean hands. None but men of intelligence and respectability were entrusted with public business. To be elected to represent Providence, in the Legislature, is most conclusive evidence that our kinsman was a man of intelligence and had the high consideration of his townsmen.

He m. Freelove Westcott, b. —; d. —.

## CHILDREN.

- 601 i Benjamin, b. Mar. 13, 1748; d. Jan. 9, 1845. +  
 602 ii Samuel, b. —; d. —. +  
 603 iii Thomas, b. —, 1757; d. Nov. 5, 1803. +  
 604 iv Sarah, b. —; d. —. +

605 v Abby, b. ———; d. ———.

She m. William Rodman, who lived in Providence. By this marriage was one child—William.

Mrs. Rodman, m. 2d. Henry Hudson.

—226—

iv BENJAMIN SPOONER, b. Oct. 23, 1743; d. about 1827.

Benjamin was born in Middleboro', Mass. He was a farmer, inherited his father's farm, bordering on Elder's Pond, in that part of Middleboro' now known as Lakeville, where he lived.

He was a soldier in the French and Indian war; and again, when his country called, in the Revolutionary contest, he volunteered and served a long time. He was Sergeant of the Company under command of Capt. Amos Washburn.

His was a long and useful life. His is the largest family that we have of record.

He m. Oct. 19, 1764, Mary Peirce, d. of Ebenezer<sup>42</sup> and Mary (Hoskins) Peirce, b. ———; d. ———.

CHILDREN.

- 606 i Laurana, b. Apr. 8, 1765; d. Jan., 1823. +  
 607 ii William, b. Sept. 23, 1765; d. Aug. 12, 1829. +  
 608 iii Frederick, b. Apr. 8, 1768; d. Apr. 10, 1768.  
 609 iv Frederick, b. July 23, 1769; d. May 31, 1845. +  
 610 v Zerviah, b. Aug. 20, 1771; d. Mar. 12, 1850. +  
 611 vi Luther, b. Mar. 20, 1774; d. Aug. 10, 1861. +  
 612 vii Mary, b. Mar. 29, 1776; d. ———. +  
 613 viii Betsey, b. Jan. 2, 1778; d. —, 1820. +  
 614 ix Benjamin; b. Nov. 22, 1780; d. Jan. 21, 1789.  
 615 x Calvin, b. Sept. 20, 1782; d. Apr. 23, 1785.

42 i Abraham Pierce, d. about 1673. He was in Plymouth, 1623; was one of the purchasers of Bridgewater; m. Rebecca ———. One of their children was:

ii Isaac Pierce, b. —, 1661; d. Feb. 28, 1732. He was a soldier in the Narraganset war; m. Alice ———. One of their children was:

iii Isaac Pierce, b. Jan. 17, 1757. He lived in Middleboro', that part now Lakeville; m. Judith, d. of John Booth, b. Mar. 13, 1680; d. May 4, 1733; m. 2d. Mrs. Abigail Chase *nee* Sherman. One of his children by his first wife was:

iv Ebenezer Pierce, b. —, 1704; d. Aug. 14, 1796. He lived in Middleboro'; m. Dec. 13, 1728, Mary, d. of Henry and Abigail (Godfrey) Hoskins, b. Oct. 8, 1711; d. Oct. 5, 1768. One of their children was:

v Mary Pierce; m. Benjamin Spooner, No. 226.

Benjamin m. 2d. May 9, 1784, Tryphenia Booth, d. of Josiah and Anna Booth, b. —, 1767; d. Apr. 25, 1852.

## CHILDREN.

- 616 xi Keziah, b. Nov. 30, 1784; d. June 12, 1876.  
 617 xii Tryphenia Melinda, b. Sept. 21, 1786. +  
 618 xiii Calvin, b. Dec. 17, 1787; d. Aug. 12, 1821.  
           He was a master mariner; sailed from Fairhaven, Mass.  
           He m. Feb. 16, 1813, Sophia,\* d. of Isaac and Margaret Ross,  
           b. Mar. 25, 1793.  
 619 xiv Sarah, b. May 22, 1789; d. ———. +  
 620 xv Lucy, b. Jan. 15, 1791; d. —, 1808.  
 621 xvi Sophia, b. Jan. 27, 1794; d. Sept. 22, 1860. +  
 622 xvii Chloe, b. Mar. 13, 1796.  
           She m. Sept 10, 1820, George H. Drew, s. of Benjamin  
           and Lucy Drew. He lived in New Bedford.  
 623 xviii Anne, b. Mar. 20, 1798.  
           She m. July 18, 1818, Ezra Smith. He lived in Fairhaven,  
           Mass.  
 624 xix Elhanan, b. Sept. 26, 1801; d. Sept 13, 1859. +  
 625 xx Charles, b. July 29, 1806; d. June 5, 1853.  
 626 xxi George, b. ———; d. ———.

There were two other children in this family, who d. in infancy, whose names have not been learned.

## —227—

iv SAMUEL SPOONER, b. ———; d. prior to 1793.

Samuel was born and lived in Middleboro'. He was either a favorite son, or he made a better improvement and use of the schools of his neighborhood than did his brothers. It is said of him that he was a man of fine scholarly attainments, and gave his life to teaching, making mathematics his specialty. He taught in Plymouth and Bristol counties, Massachusetts.

He m. Abby Wilkinson, b. ———; d. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- 627 i Joshua, b. July 26, 1772; d. Sept. 18, 1801.  
           He lived in Middleboro'; was married; did not leave issue.  
 628 ii James, b. July 27, 1774; d. Oct. 9, 1822. +

---

\* She m. 2d. Asa F. Taber, Fairhaven, Mass.

## -241-

iv NATHANIEL HASKELL, b. Feb. 26, 1732; d. July 16, 1821.

He was a farmer and cord-wainer, and lived in the north-western part of Hardwick, Mass. ✓

He m. —pub.—, Apr. 3, 1757, Lydia Foster, d. of Dea. James<sup>43</sup> and Lydia (Winslow) Foster, b. Apr., 13, 1736; d. ———.

## CHILDREN.

629 i Prince, b. Apr. 26, 1758; d. Mar. 23, 1841.

He married at Hingham, Mass., removed to Barnard, Vt., and later to Peru, Huron Co., Ohio. He was a farmer. He m. Oct. 4, 1780, Leah Wilder, b. —, 1763; d. May, 3, 1848.

## CHILDREN.

1 Edward Wilder, b. Jan. 5, 1782; d. young.

2 Deborah, b. Mar. 18, 1784; d. —, 1822.

She m. Sept. 6, 1807, Cyrus Lawton, s. of Jacob and Susanna (Foster) Lawton, b. Apr. 10, 1786; d. Jan. 16, 1817.

He lived in Barnard, Vt. In this family there were four children whose names have not been learned. It is said that none of them are living.

3 Harriet, b. June 9, 1786; d. July 23, 1854.

4 Prince, b. May 25, 1788; d. Jan. 16, 1849.

He was a clothier, removed about 1820, from Duxbury, Vt., to Huron Co., Ohio. He m. Mar. 28, 1813, Susan Richardson, b. —, 1789; d. June 2, 1850.

43 i Thomas Foster. He d. Apr. 20, 1682. He lived in Weymouth, Woburn and Billerica; was a blacksmith. He was Selectman six years. He m. Elizabeth ———. She d. Jan. 26, 1695. One of their children was:

ii John Foster, b. Oct. 7, 1642; d. June 13, 1732. He was a blacksmith; was Selectman and Deacon, Marshfield, Mass. He m. Mary, d. of Thomas Chillingsworth. She d. Sept. 25, 1702. He m. 2d. Dec. 30, 1702, Sarah Thomas. She d. May 26, 1731. One of his children by his first wife was:

iii Chillingsworth Foster, b. June 11, 1680; d. Dec. 22, 1764. He settled early in that part of Harwich, now Brewster. He was a blacksmith; was Deacon, Selectman nine years, town Treasurer twenty-five years. Town Clerk twenty-eight years, and Representative to the General Court eight years. He m. Mercy, d. of John Freeman. She d. July 7, 1720. He m. 2d. Mrs. Susanna, widow of Nathaniel Sears, d. of John Gray. She d. Dec. 7, 1730. He m. 3d. Dec. 7, 1731, Mrs. Ruth, widow of Samuel Sears, d. of William Merrick. She d. Feb. 13, 1766. One of his children by his first wife was:

iv James Foster, b. Jan. 6, 1706; d. about 1788. He was a blacksmith; removed from Rochester to Athol, 1774. He was Deacon, Selectman, Town Clerk and Treasurer. He m. July 10, 1729, Lydia, d. of Maj. Edward and Sarah Winslow. b. Sept. 8, 1709; d. Jan. 7, 1770. He m. 2d. —pub.— May 11, 1773, Phebe Actil. One of his children by his first wife was:

v Lydia Foster, b. Apr. 13, 1736. She m. Nathaniel Haskell, No. 241.

## CHILDREN.

- i Susan Emily, b. Apr. 21, 1814.  
She m. Noyes Stone.
  - ii George R., b. Apr. 3, 1816.
  - iii Harriet Aurelia, b. Mar. 29, 1818.  
She m. Wilson Day. He lived in Hartland, O.
  - iv Ann, b. Nov. 27, 1824; d. —, 1853.
  - v Roxana M., b. Jan. 21, 1826.  
She m. John Power. He lived in Norwalk, O.
  - vi Helen M., b. Mar. 3, 1831; d. Oct. 17, 1858.  
She m. William Abbott.
  - vii Charles N., b. —.  
He is a lawyer, Ottawa, O.
- 5 Edward Wilder, b. Sept. 29, 1789; d. Feb. 21, 1826.  
He lived in Barnard, Vt. He m. Eluthera Newton,\*  
d. of Timothy† and Nabby Newton, b. Oct. 27, 1791.

## CHILDREN.

- i Eluthera, b. Aug. 30, 1816; d. Apr. 10, 1830.
  - ii Edward Wilder, b. Nov. 29, 1819.  
He m. Aug. 31, 1856, Maria Briggs.
  - iii George W., b. Nov. 11, 1822; d. Aug., 1863.  
He m. Hannah S. Cole.
  - iv Orlando C., b. Nov. 1, 1824.  
His residence is in Marysville, Cal.
- 6 Nathaniel, b. Oct. 30, 1791; d. Sept. 30, 1871.  
He lived in Loudenville, Ohio. He m. Hetty A.  
Bull. She d. July 24, 1855.
- 7 Michael, d. —, 1794; d. —, 1881.  
He lived in Jefferson county, Wis. He m. Mary  
Cleveland.

## CHILDREN.

- i Henry, b. —.
  - ii Stephen, b. —.
- 8 Polly, b. Feb. 4, 1798; d. Sept. 2, 1818.
- 9 Adeline, b. Aug. 29, 1801; d. Mar. 1, 1872.  
She m. Mar. 31, 1844, John D. Culver. He d. prior  
to 1872. He removed from Peru, Ohio, to Galesburg,  
Ill. In this family there were three children who are  
deceased. Their names have not been learned.

---

\* She m. 2d Joseph Blodgett.

† He was s. of Timothy and Sarah (Merrick) Newton; grand-son of Josiah and Elizabeth Newton; great-grand-son of Moses Newton, and great-great-grand-son of Richard Newton, who d. at Marlboro', Mass., Aug. 21, 1701, "almost a hundred years old."

10 Mariah P., b. June 14, 1805.

She m. May 6, 1832, Alonzo Nye, s. of Elisha and Druzilla (Thomas) Nye, b. Jan. 14, 1805. He is a farmer; removed from Barnard, Vt., to Peru, Ohio.

## CHILDREN.

i Prince Haskell, b. Apr. 29, 1833.

He is a farmer, Kalamo, Mich. He m. Dec. 25, 1859, Hannah Foote.

ii Albert Thomas, b. Apr. 1, 1841.

He is a farmer, Charlotte, Mich. He m. Mar. 17, 1870, Theresa M. Allen.

iii Frances Mariah, b. Dec. 4, 1846.

She m. July 3, 1867, John H. Crawford, s. of David and Margaret (Miller) Crawford, b. Jan. 8, 1841. He is a farmer, Peru, O.

630 ii George, b. Apr. 23, 1761; d. May 25, 1837.

He was a farmer and shoemaker. He inherited the homestead; died at Waldoboro', Me. He m. Apr. 25, 1782, Comfort Knowlton, d. of Abraham<sup>43½</sup> and Comfort (Holman) Knowlton, b. —, 1761; d. Mar., 1837.

## CHILDREN.

1 Charles Holman, b. Jan. 19, 1783; d. —.

He was a farmer, New Salem, Mass. He m. — Flagg.

## CHILDREN.

i Elvira, b. —.

ii Aurelia, b. —.

iii Flagg, b. —.

iv Almira, b. —.

v Simeon, b. —.

vi Knowlton, b. —.

vii Jonathan, b. —.

viii Fidelia, b. —.

ix Lydia, b. —.

x Emily, b. —.

---

<sup>43½</sup> ii Joseph Knowlton, d. at Shrewsbury, between 1756 and 1760. He is said to have been s. of Thomas and Margery (Goodhue) Knowlton, of Shrewsbury. He m. Abigail Bird. She d. July 3, 1748. He m. 2d. Ann —. One of his children by his first wife was:

iii Abraham Knowlton, b. —, 1731; d. June 9, 1812. He was a tanner, and resided in Hardwick, on the Petersham road. He was a Lieutenant in the Revolutionary War. He m. Comfort Holman, who d. about 1761. He m. 2d. March 12, 1764, Susanna Jordan, b. —, 1741; d. April 27, 1816. His only child by his first wife was:

iv Comfort Knowlton, b. —, 1761; d. Mar., 1837. She m. George Haskell, No. 630.

- 2 Abraham, b. July 3, 1784; d. Apr. 6, 1865.

He was a house-carpenter, Monson, Mass.; removed to Petersham, Mass., where he was a farmer. He m. Dec. 4, 1808, Mary Garland, b. May 10, 1783; d. Feb. 12, 1855.

## CHILDREN.

- i Pamela Seabury, b. Nov. 18, 1809; d. May 19, 1864.  
She m. Aug. 17, 1830, Nathan Burnham, b. ———; d. May 23, 1883. He was a tailor.
- ii Eliza Garland, b. Aug. 31, 1812.  
She m. Rev. John S. Whittlesey, b. ———; d. May 11, 1862. His widow is living in Chicago, Ill.
- iii Harriet Newell, b. Oct. 14, 1814; d. June 20, 1834.
- iv Abraham, b. Nov. 20, 1817; d. Dec. 12, 1818.
- 3 Lydia, b. Mar. 11, 1786; d. Aug. 17, 1811.  
She m. Sept. 1, 1807, Deodatus\* Dutton, s. of Col. Amasa Dutton, of East Haddam, Conn., b. Oct. 4, 1777; d. —, 1860.

He was a lawyer and represented Monson in the General Court of Massachusetts several years. He removed to St. Paul, Minn., and from that city to Brookfield, Mo.

## CHILDREN.

- i Deodatus, b. Dec. 22, 1808; d. Dec. 16, 1832.  
See Appendix, No. 630-3-i.
- ii Anna Maria, b. May 8, 1810.  
She m. Apr. 24, 1837, Erastus S. Palmer, s. of Gersham and Ruth (Randall) Palmer, b. Jan. 14, 1818. He edited and published a newspaper some years; has more recently been superintendent of a manufacturing concern at Trout Run, Pa.
- iii Helen, b. Aug. 25, 1814; d. June 25, 1840.
- 4 Martin, b. Aug. 6, 1787; d. Aug. 6, 1788.
- 5 Comfort, b. Apr. 22, 1789; d. Mar., 1837.  
She m. Jan. 14, 1812, John F. Dexter, s. of Benjamin<sup>44</sup> and Anna (Mayo) Dexter, b. —, 1788; d. —, 1856. He removed from Hardwick, Mass., to St. Albans, Vt., and finally to Cleveland, O.

\* He m. 2d. Feb. 28, 1817, Marcia Merrick. She d. —, 1858.

<sup>44</sup> iii Benjamin Dexter, b. —, 1670. He was s. of William D., of Barnstable, who removed to Rochester, and d. there, 1694, and grand-son of Thomas D., who came 1630, and lived at Lynn, Sandwich and Barnstable. He lived in Rochester. One of his children was:



## CHILDREN.

- i Mary Melisse, b. June 6, 1813.
  - ii Abigail, b. ———.
  - iii Benjamin F., b. ———.
  - iv Sarah, b. ———.
- 6 Sarah, b. Dec. 23, 1790; d. July 10, 1831.  
 She m. Oct. 5, 1813, Lemuel Wicker\* s. of William†  
 and Susannah (Parker) Wicker, b. July 9, 1783; d. July  
 20, 1825. He removed from Hardwick, Mass., to Brid-  
 port, Vt., and afterward to Orwell, Vt.

## CHILDREN.

- i Cyrus Washburn, b. Aug. 12, 1814.  
 He is a merchant, North Ferrisburg, Vt. He  
 m. Oct., 1838, Maria D. Halladay, d. of Theodore and  
 Delight (Sherwood) Halladay, b. ———.
  - ii Charles H., b. May 1, 1816.  
 He is a farmer, New Haven, Vt. He m. Feb. 21,  
 1843, Mary Champlain, d. of Benedict and Mary  
 (Griffin) Champlain, b. ———.
  - iii Mary E., b. June 5, 1818; d. Sept. 23, 1844.  
 She m. Dec., 1842, Berlin Webb. He was a  
 merchant, Illinois.
  - iv Eliza R., b. Oct. 9, 1820.  
 She m. Oct. 10, 1838, Clark Callender, s. of  
 Noah and Sarah (Smith) Callender, b. May 24, 1804.  
 He is a farmer, Middlebury, Vt.
  - v Abigail C., b. Jan. 22, 1825; d. July 6, 1853.  
 She m. Louis Lavake. He was a musician. He  
 d. at Cincinnati. His wife d. at Troy, O.
- 6 Mrs. Sarah (Haskell) Wicker.  
 She m. 2d. George Rowley. His residence was at  
 Crown Point, N. Y.

iv Samuel Dexter, b. Dec. 14, 1708. He removed to Hardwick; m. May 18, 1732,  
 Mary Clark. One of their children was:

v Samuel Dexter, b. Oct. 13, 1734; d. May 3, 1824. He was one of the "Minute Men,"  
 who marched from Hardwick to Cambridge, 1775, and in 1776 was Captain of a Company  
 stationed at "Roxbury Camp." He m. Nov. 25, 1759, Thankful, d. of Dea. John and  
 Joanna (Rickett) Freeman, b. Nov. 13, 1746; d. May 20, 1811. He m. 2d. Sept. 26, 1811,  
 Mrs. Sibbelah, widow of Samuel Thurston, who d. July 13, 1849, aged 100 years. One of  
 his children by his first wife was:

vi Benjamin Dexter, b. Mar. 17, 1760; d. Aug. 16, 1792. He m. Anna, d. (probably) of  
 Nathan and Anna Mayo, bap. July 10, 1768. One of their children was:

vii John F. Dexter, b. —, 1788; d. —, 1856. He m. Comfort Haskell, No. 630-5.

\* His first wife was Mary P. Hunt, No. 1177.

† He was probably s. of Jacob and Abiah (Washburn) Wicker, who removed from  
 Leicester to Hardwick, Mass.

- 7 Mary, b. Dec. 22, 1792; d. May 12, 1837.  
 She m. Oct. 1, 1812, Ira Wicker, s. of William\* and  
 Susanna (Parker) Wicker, b. July 26, 1785; d. Dec. 29,  
 1865.

He removed from Hardwick, Mass. to Bridport, Vt.

CHILDREN.

- i George H., b. Sept. 3, 1814; d. July, 1873.  
 ii Lydia E., b. July 24, 1817; d. Aug. 31, 1818.  
 iii Laura E., b. July 1, 1819.  
 She m. Dec. 24, 1840, E. M. Rice, s. of James  
 and Hannah (Hemmenway) Rice, b. Feb. 13, 1817.  
 He is a farmer, Whitewater, Wis.  
 iv Abraham C., b. Aug. 15, 1830; d. June 10, 1881.  
 He lived in Vermont, Maine, Wisconsin and  
 Ohio. He m. May 25, 1854, Sarah E. Stowell, d. of  
 Chauncey and Malinda (Sherwood) Stowell, b. July  
 22, 1832.
- 8 Abigail, b. Sept. 8, 1795.  
 She m. May 16, 1821, William Haskell. He remov-  
 ed from Petersham, Mass., to Waldoborough, Me., and  
 finally to Greenwich, Mass.

CHILDREN.

- i Sarah Jane, b. ———.  
 She m. ——— Gardner.  
 ii Abby, b. ———.  
 She m. George Howe. She m. 2d. C. G. W.  
 French, Chief Justice of the Supreme Court, Ari-  
 zona Ter.  
 iii John Tilson, b. ———.  
 He is Superintendent of R. R., Sacramento, Cal.  
 iv Mellissa, b. ———.  
 She m. ——— Pinkham. She m. 2d. A. C.  
 Gordon. It is said that he is living in Bodie, Cal.
- 9 Mark, b. Mar. 6, 1798; d. Aug., 1870.  
 He was a farmer; removed from Hardwick to Am-  
 herst, Mass. He held Town offices of trust. He was  
 one of the founders and Deacon of Hardwick Congrega-  
 tional Church. He m. Jan. 6, 1823, Sarah Haskell, d. of  
 Paul and Sally (Carter) Haskell. She d. March 22, 1824.

CHILD.

- i Sarah Carter, b. —, 1824.  
 She m. Apr., 1857, Augustus Smith. He d.

\* He was probably s. of Jacob and Abiah (Washburn) Wicker.

Apr., 1878. He was a merchant, and was for many years Selectman of North Brookfield, Mass.

Mark Haskell m. 2d. Charlotte W. Holt, d. of Matthew W. and Abigail (Clarke) Wood, b. Feb. 22, 1796; d. Feb., 1875.

## CHILDREN.

- ii Matthew Wood, b. July, 1827; d. Nov. 25, 1856.

He was a graduate of Amherst, Mass., College, and of New York Theological Seminary.

- iii Charlotte Cordelia, b. Sept., 1829.

She was educated at Amherst, Mass. She has taught at Hopkins Academy, Mt. Holyoke Seminary, Amherst Academy, Vassar College (eleven years,) and latterly at Ogontz Ladies' Female Seminary, Philadelphia, where she is Professor of Natural Sciences.

- iv Abby Ann, b. Oct., 1831; d. Apr. 19, 1851.

- v William W., b. Mar., 1834; d. May 7, 1854.

- vi Caroline Eliza, b. Mar. 11, 1836.

She graduated at Mt. Holyoke Female Seminary, and taught at Amherst Academy and at Mt. Holyoke. She m. —, 1864, Rev. Edward S. Frisbee, D. D., s. of Milton and Angelina (Park) Frisbee, b. —. He graduated at Amherst, Mass., College, and studied theology at Union, N. Y., Theological Seminary. He has taught at Williston Seminary, Amherst and Northampton, Mass., and Binghampton, N. Y., and for some time has been President of Wells College, Aurora, N. Y.

- 10 Benjamin F., b. Mar. 9, 1801; d. —, 1876.

He resided in Bridport, Vt. He m. Lucy Hemmenway. He m. 2d. Betsey Starkwell, d. of Joshua Starkwell.

## CHILDREN.

- i Benjamin F., b. Oct. 8, 1827.

He is a merchant, West Cornwell, Vt. He m. Helen Smith.

- ii Simeon Dickenson, b. —, 1829.

He lives in Chicago, Ill.

- iii Deodatus, b. —.

- iv Harriet, E. b. —; d. July 9, 1878.

She m. S. G. Pope.

He lives in Alexandria Bay, N. Y.

- v Charles W., b. Oct. 1, 1840.

He lives in Fon du Lac, Wis.

- 11 Deborah, b. Sept. 30, 1802; d. Mar. 23, 1883.

She m. Apr. 15, 1824, Joseph Whipple, s. of Moses and Sarah (Thayer) Whipple, b. Apr. 30, 1801; d. about 1849. He was Deacon of the Church, and was Colonel of Militia, Hardwick; removed about 1842, to Springfield, Mass.

## CHILD.

- i Emily, b. —, 1825; d. June 8, 1856.

She m. John Haven. He was a merchant, Boston; removed to Melrose, Mass.

- 12 Matthew, b. —; d. young.

- 13 Bela B., b. Oct. 26, 1806.

He is a merchant and banker; has held town offices, Waldoboro', Me. He m. Aug. 15, 1832, Elzira Sproul, d. of William and Jane Sproul, b. July 29, 1809; d. Dec. 29, 1882.

## CHILDREN.

- i Jane Elizabeth, b. June 15, 1833; d. Oct. 29, 1859.

She m. Sept. 10, 1857, Rev. Samuel W. Boardman, D. D., of Castleton, Vt.

- ii Harriet Newell, b. Jan. 14, 1835.

She is Principal of Monticello Seminary, Godfrey, Ill. She is a graduate of Mt. Holyoke Female Seminary.

- iii Lowell Porter, b. Feb. 11, 1840.

He lived in Waldoboro', Me. He m. Sept. 8, 1861, Eliza H. Sampson, of Marshfield, Mass.

- 631 iii Nathaniel, b. July 15, 1762; d. —.

He lived in Brookfield, N. Y. All the best effort that could be given, has failed to obtain full records of Nathaniel and his brothers and sisters, Mary, David, Lydia and Jesse.

- 632 iv Mary, b. July 1, 1765; d. —

- 633 v David, b. —, 1769; d. Feb. 22, 1850.

It is said that he lived in Shutsbury, Mass.

- 634 vi Lydia, b. —; d. —.

She m. —pub.— Dec. 24, 1788, Jeremiah Powers. Tradition claims that he lived in Greenwich, Mass.

- 635 vii Jesse, b. —; d. —.

It is stated that he removed from Vermont to Ohio, and that he was drowned. He was married and had

## CHILDREN.

- i Samuel, b. —.

- ii George, b. —.

- iii Jesse, b. ———.  
iv Foster, b. ———.

## — 255 —

iv BENJAMIN SPOONER, b. June 25, 1729; d. May 9, 1802.

Benjamin Spooner was a farmer, Dartmouth, Mass. He was a soldier in the Revolution; drummer of Dartmouth Minute Men; marched to the relief of Lexington, April 21, 1775; and, lastly, was in Col. Denny's regiment which marched for the Hudson River, for the term of three months; for this last service he received £21:17:4. He m. May 21, 1755, Mary Black, b. ———; d. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- 635 i Olive, b. Dec. 10, 1755; d. ———.  
She m. May 16, 1777, Edward Stoddard, s. of Noah and Sarah (Thurston) Stoddard, b. Aug. 4, 1750; d. ———.
- 636 ii Shubael, b. Feb. 13, 1758; d. ———.
- 637 iii Elizabeth, b. July 27, 1760; d. ———.
- 638 iv Persie, b. Feb. 23, 1763; d. ———.  
She m. Feb. 16, 1780, Levi Doane.
- 639 v Mary, b. March 6, 1767; d. ———.  
She m. May 18, 1791, Loring Taber.
- 640 vi Benjamin, b. Feb. 16, 1771; d. ———.
- 641 vii Simpson, b. Nov. 4, 1773; d. ———.  
He m. Apr. 30, 1797, Sarah Taber.
- 642 viii Eunice, b. Oct. 24, 1776; d. ———.

## — 256 —

iv CORNELIUS SPOONER, b. Dec. 10, 1732; d. ———.

He was a house-carpenter; lived about one and one-half miles below Fairhaven, Mass., on land where the Fort now stands.

Cornelius was a most active participant in the Revolutionary War,—almost continuously in service. His name is first found on the muster-roll of Capt. Lucius Pope's company, which marched from Dartmouth, for Roxbury, April 21, 1775; and, lastly, on the "list of men raised in ye county of Bristol to serve in the Continental Army, agreeable to a resolve of ye

General Court of Massachusetts, of Dec. 21, 1781," and is described on the muster-roll as. "stature, 5 feet, 2 $\frac{3}{4}$  inches; occupation, carpenter; complexion light; brown hair; blue eyes; enlisted for three years." He died in the army.

He m. May 13, 1756, Elizabeth\* Young.

## CHILDREN.

- 643 i Paul, b. May 22, 1758; d. ———.  
 644 ii Silas, b. Dec. 26, 1760; d. ———.  
 645 iii David, b. Apr. 9, 1762; d. ———.

At the early age of fourteen,—Dec. 1, 1776,— he was a volunteer in the Company of Captain Benjamin Dillingham, stationed at Dartmouth. In 1777 he was in the regiment of Col. George Williams, on the secret expedition, so called, against Rhode Island; afterward, we find him a sailor on the merchant brig, "Industry," which was captured by the English, and the crew committed to "Old Mill Prison," Nov. 18, 1780. The last seen of him was in 1783, when he was a soldier in the Company of Capt. Noah Allen.

- 646 iv Elizabeth, b. June 14, 1764; d. July 26, 1831. +  
 647 v Weston, bap. June 28, 1767; d. ———.

He was a mariner; d. at sea.

- 648 vi Sarah, b. —, 1771; d. —, 1855.  
 649 vii Eleanor, b. Nov. 6, 1773; d. Sept. 28, 1846. +

## — 258 —

- iv ELIZABETH SPOONER, b. Feb. 28, 1738; d. —, 1798.

She m. Apr. 2, 1762, AMOS MERRIHEW, No. 341, s. of Preserved and Sarah (Taber) Merrihew, b. Apr. 2, 1738; d. ———. Mr. Merrihew was a farmer, and, with his entire family, excepting his son Peter, removed, the latter part of the last century, to that part of New York then known as "Nine Partners." †

## CHILDREN.

- 650 i Mary, b. ———; d. ———.

She m. Nehemiah Washburn.

\* She m. 2d, a Mr. Jenney, of Fairhaven, Mass.

† "Nine Partners Great, was a large tract of land granted to nine proprietors or partners, from which circumstance it was called Great N. P., and was before the late subdivision of towns, comprised within the towns of Armenia, Clinton, Stafford and Washington. It extended from the Hudson to the west line of Connecticut. *Nine Partners Little*, was a smaller grant, now in Northeast and Milan, and these names are now in considerable use." *Hist. and Geneal. Reg.*, vol. xxxii, p. 340.

- 651 ii James, b. ———; d. ———.  
He m. Desire Sogg.
- 652 iii Lydia, b. ———; d. ———.  
She m. William Conley.
- 653 iv Peter, b. Jan. 2, 1768; d. Feb. 1853. +
- 654 v Ruth, b. ———; d. ———.  
She m. John Whitman.
- 655 vi John, b. ———; d. ———.  
He m. Phebe Wright,

## —259—

iv EBENEZER SPOONER, b. Oct. 26, 1718; d. —, 1776.

Ebenezer was the eldest son of Thomas Spooner, of Plymouth. In early manhood he settled in Middleboro', where he married Mary Morton, the daughter of a wealthy farmer. In 1769 his daughter, Phebe Spooner, married Andrew Oliver, a son of the celebrated Chief Justice Oliver; and Ebenezer's family thus became connected with some of the first families of Massachusetts.

In Ebenezer's life and character we note a feature which, as it does not seem to have been possessed by any other member of the family, entitles him to be spoken of apart from others. So far as is known, he was the only one of the family who did not side with the colonists in their struggle for independence.\* And not only this, but he was a pronounced Tory and Loyalist, and, from the first mutterings of discontent in 1765, until, in 1776, he was forced to flee his home, Ebenezer was a consistent and strenuous opponent of everything but entire obedience to the British government. Driven from his family and possessions by the strength of public sentiment, he sought refuge within the British lines in Boston. He was commissioned a Lieutenant in the third Company of "American Loyal Associates," under the command of Brigadier-General Timothy Ruggles. Embarking with the British army at the time of the evacuation of Boston (March 17, 1776), he fell ill

---

\* Gaphineah Spooner, (who is supposed by some to have been Zepheniah S., No. 164) of New York, and George Spooner, (who was a descendant of John Spooner, of Boston, See note, No. 137.) of Boston, were also Loyalists.

(whether from the effect of a wound or disease is not known), and died soon after.

In the biographical sketches which we have introduced in the course of this work, it has been our chief study to speak only of matters of ascertained fact; to view a man in the light of his known character, impulses and actions; and in so doing, to studiously avoid being influenced by matters of opinion. In striking the balance of a man's character, we have not concerned ourself to inquire whether he was in politics a Whig or Tory, or a Democrat or Republican, or whether, in religion, he followed the precepts of Jonathan Edwards or those of Thomas Paine. These are questions which may well be asked when we are called upon to determine the amount of good or ill that a man has done in the world, but they are not questions which should in any way affect our judgment of the man himself. In judging character let us ask ourselves: is the man honest? Does he act and speak the truth, in the main? or, Is he a base truckler? and, does he speak and act what he knows to be falsehood?

In so far as we can be said to criticise character (and criticism of character is to a certain extent inseparable from biographical inquiry), we have endeavored to do full justice, never venturing to extol a man simply because he agrees with us in matters of opinion, or to condemn him because he differs. We may, in passing, indicate what we think to be the plain verdict of history, and assert that this or that man did or did not aid to bring about a certain beneficent result; but when a man acts honestly, we can go no further, and are bound to say that he is one of the honest men of the world.

So, in writing of the Revolutionary period of American history, or, indeed, of any other momentous period, such as that of the anti-slavery agitation, or that of the great Civil War, we should not permit ourselves to misconceive the character of any of the actors in it. To be sure, viewed in the light of history, one of the contending parties is essentially right and the other essentially wrong; yet who shall say that they are not both essentially honest?

Mr. Sabine, in his very intelligent and well-considered



essay on the state of the Thirteen Colonies and the attitude of political parties at the beginning of the Revolution, has said about all that can be said, both in defence and in condemnation of the American adherents of the British Crown; and all who wish to examine the matter in detail should not fail to read his valuable contribution to Revolutionary history.\* Considered as a political party, the Tories of the Revolution were certainly opposed to the broad principle of freedom and humanity; they were certainly a party of high-born and haughty aristocrats, who had nothing in common with the people by whom they were surrounded. But when all this is granted, the plain fact remains that, as a party, they proposed to themselves a very earnest, very honest, and—let us say frankly—very humane, and, in one sense, commendable purpose. Not only this, but when we leave these generalities and search for individual examples of heroism and self-denial, we certainly shall not be at a loss where to look or what to say. We can not think that it would derogate much from the character of American valor if Timothy Ruggles and Richard Saltonstall could be classed with the men who fought to establish American independence; neither do we think that Jared Ingersoll or the Olivers could fail to receive our undisguised admiration if, instead of having suffered from Whig fanaticism, they had been driven from their firesides by mobs of infuriated Tories. Doubtless these instances of Tory bravery and fortitude weigh very little when placed in opposition to the noble examples of the American patriots, but they weigh a great deal when we come to inquire whether history has or has not done entire justice to the character of a much condemned people. It will perhaps be answered that a great many of the Tories were low and unscrupulous conspirators, who stuck at neither bribery nor assassination to compass their ends; and all of this is perhaps true, but we should remember that where no quarter is given, none can be expected, and that, when the political life or death of a people depends on desperate action of some kind, their recourse to questionable practices is neither entirely unnatural

---

\* "The American Loyalists, or Biographical Sketches of Adherents to the British Crown in the War of the Revolution, with a Preliminary Historical Essay," by Lorenzo Sabine.

nor entirely indefensible. Finally, dislike as we may the principles of the Loyalists and the objects which the Loyalists proposed, it should be said that they were nevertheless quite honest and conscientious in their opinions, and on this ground deserve, if not our sympathy, at least our generous forbearance.

So far from condemning Ebenezer Spooner for his part in the Revolution, we think that the course he took is rather a point in his favor. The fact that he took the unpopular instead of the popular side, may not, perhaps, do very great credit to his discretion or to his worldly wisdom, but it certainly does do great credit to his independence and sincerity, and, we think, pronounces a not unfavorable verdict on his character in general; for, what truer test can there be of the rectitude of a man's character than his readiness to offer up his life and his possessions in sacrifice to his opinions? A man who shows such a readiness, and who dares calumny and persecutions for opinion's sake,—who finally surrenders his life in combating what he honestly thinks to be error, was not, we must conclude, negatively honest and upright, but positively so.

He m. Mary\* Morton, d. of Ebenezer and Mary Morton, b. Apr. 29, 1723; d. July 12, 1803.

## CHILDREN.

- 656 i Lucy, b. ———; d. ———. +  
 657 ii Phebe, b. May 12, 1748; d. ———, 1832. +  
 658 iii Ebenezer, b. ———; d. ———.  
 659 iv Ebenezer b ———; d ———.  
 660 v Bethiah, b. Oct. 17, 1763; d. Feb. 12, 1837. +

## —260—

iv PATIENCE SPOONER, b. Oct. 17, 1720; d. July 23, 1774.

She m. Nov. 27, 1742, JOHN HOWLAND, s. of James<sup>4½</sup> and Mary Howland, b. ———, 1711; d. about 1750.

\* She m. 2d. Feb. 23, 1778, Capt. Jonathan Inglee, b. ———, 1720; d. Feb. 8, 1802. He lived in Taunton, Mass.

4½ i John Howland. He came in the Mayflower. He m. Elizabeth, d. of John Tilley. One of their children was:

ii Joseph Howland. He m. Elizabeth, d. of Thomas and Elizabeth (Reyner) Southworth. One of their children was:

iii James Howland. He m. Mary Lathrop. One of their children was:

iv John Howland, b. ———, 1711; d. ———. He m., as his second wife, Patience Spooner, No. 260.

His residence was in Plymouth. He was a master mariner. It is related that "on his last voyage, about 1750, his ship was wrecked on the coast of Florida, and that the Capt. with his ship's crew, were captured and massacred by the Indians." One of the crew escaping, returned to Plymouth and narrated the wrecking and the massacre. And, we have further, the tradition:—"that as the party were massacred they were made food of by the natives,"—thus indicating that there was a race of Cannibal Indians then in Florida.

## CHILD.

661 i Patience, b. —, 1750; d. June 18, 1791. †

## —263—

iv THOMAS SPOONER, b. Aug. 17, 1724; d. Mar. 19, 1800.

Thomas Spooner was born and lived in Plymouth. He learned the trade of shoe-maker with his father, and carried on an extensive manufacturing business. In this and other business he was very successful and accumulated a handsome competency.

He was a man of fine address, well educated, and of an evenly balanced mind, which gave him great influence in town affairs. He contributed liberally of his means and devoted much of his time to advancing the interests of his native town.

He was a member of the First Church of Plymouth. He avoided notoriety: in no sense of the word ever sought position; would not countenance the use of his name as a candidate for any public office; yet, on some occasions, he accepted such trusts when popular demand and duty seemed to require that he should. In all these positions he evinced great good judgment and reflected credit upon those who called him to their service.

He m., —pub.,— Jan. 24, 1747, Deborah Bourne, d. of Jedediah<sup>45</sup> and Mary (Croase) Bourne, b. July 2, 1725; d. Oct. 27, 1762.

---

45 i Thomas Bourne, b. —, 1581; d. May 11, 1664. "He was the eldest of the Marshfield settlers and a patriarch in its Eden." He m. Elizabeth ——. She d. —, 1660. One of their children was:

ii John Bourne, d. —, 1684. "He succeeded to the homestead, which remained in

## CHILDREN.

- 662 i Nathaniel, }  
 663 ii Anna, } b. Mar. 8, 1748; —d. Dec. 29, 1748.  
 664 iii Sarah, b. April 5, 1754; d. Feb. 11, 1757.  
 665 iv Thomas, b. June 28, 1756; d. young.  
 666 v Nathaniel, b. Oct. 24, 1758; d. Feb., 1826. +  
 667 vi John, b. July 12, 1762; d. March 29, 1784.

Mr. Spooner m. 2d. Mary Bartlett. She is supposed to have been a d. of Ichabod and Susanna (Spooners) Bartlett, No. 64.

—264—

iv SARAH SPOONER, b. Jan. 31, 1727; d. Jan. 1, 1782.

She m. June 24, 1746, NATHANIEL BRADFORD, s. of David<sup>46</sup> and Elizabeth (Finney) Bradford, b. Dec. 10, 1715; d. Mar. 27, 1757.

Of Mr. Bradford we have only learned that he lived in Plymouth.

## CHILDREN.

- 668 i Nathaniel, b. July 25, 1748; d. Nov. 24, 1837. +  
 669 ii Lemuel, b. Feb. 20, 1751; d. May 22, 1828. +

---

the family until 1854." He m. Mar. 18, 1645, Alice, d. of Thomas Beesbee. She d. May, 1686. One of their children was:

iii Thomas Bourne. He removed to Duxbury; m. Apr. 16, 1681, Elizabeth, d. of John and Annie (Pabodie) Rouse. One of their children was:

iv Jedediah Bourne. He m. Mary, d. of John and Deborah (Thomas) Croase; m. 2d. Mrs. Sarah, widow of Nathan Thomas, d. of Dea. John Foster. One of his children by his first wife was:

v Deborah Bourne, b. July 2, 1725; d. Oct. 27, 1762; m. Thomas Spooner, No. 263.

46 i William Bradford, Austerfield, England. One of his children was:

ii William Bradford, Austerfield, Eng. He m. —, 1584, Alice, d. of John Hanson. One of their children was:

iii William Bradford, b. Mar., 1588; d. May 9, 1689. He came in the Mayflower. He was Governor of Plymouth Colony many years. He m. May 30, 1613, Dorothy May. She d. Dec. 7, 1620. He m. 2d. Aug. 14, 1623, Mrs. Alice, widow of Edward Southworth, d. of Alexander Carpenter. She d. Mar. 26, 1670. One of his children by his second wife was:

iv William Bradford, b. June 17, 1624; d. Feb. 20, 1704. He commanded Plymouth troops in King Phillip's War; was Treasurer and Deputy Governor of the Colony, and was a member of the Council of the United Colonies of Plymouth and Massachusetts. He m. Alice, d. of Thomas and Wealthian Richards, b. June 17, 1624; d. Dec. 12, 1671. He m. 2d. Mrs. Wiswell. He m. 3d. Mrs. Mary, widow of Rev. John Holmes, d. of Dea. John and Sarah (Masterson) Atwood. One of his children by his third wife was:

v David Bradford. He d. Mar. 16, 1734. He lived in Kingston, Mass. He m. Feb.

## —264—

iv MRS. SARAH (SPOONER) BRADFORD, b. Jan. 31, 1727; d. Jan. 1, 1782.

She m. Dec. 17, 1761, BENJAMIN WILLIS, s. of Benjamin<sup>47</sup> and Mary (Leonard) Willis, b. Sept. 12, 1720; d. July 13, 1807.

Benjamin Willis was a graduate of Harvard. After graduating, he returned to his native town, Bridgewater, Mass., where he lived as a farmer. He appears to have been a man of a cast of mind much above the average, and yet his talent was never brought before the public, or given to its service through any efforts or ambition of his own. His happiness and his life were on his farm.

We find him, though, brought before the public, and at periods of time serving in official positions of honor with great faithfulness and credit. To the town he gave his services in its offices, as he was called upon from time to time. At a later period in life, 1779, he was chosen, with Nathan Mitchell, Esq., to represent Bridgewater in the convention called to draft a constitution for the Commonwealth. Soon after the ratification of this Constitution he was appointed Chief Justice of the Court of Common Pleas of Plymouth County, which office he held well up to the time of his death. In earlier life, he had the rank of Major in the county militia. His was a long, unambitious life. Inheriting a large landed estate, favored with the advantage of a collegiate course, and gifted as he was, had he wished it, it was in his power to have risen to any official position in Massachusetts in the gift of the people; such, however, was not his ambition. His was not an ambition "impatient both of delays and rivals." He was quite content in the

23, 1714, Elizabeth, d. of John and Mary (Rogers) Finney, b. Feb. 8, 1691. One of their children was:

vi Nathaniel Bradford, b. Dec. 10, 1715; d. Mar. 27, 1757. He m. Sarah Spooner, No. 264.

47 ii Benjamin Willis. He d. May 12, 1696. He was s. of John and Elizabeth Willis. See note, No. 30. He lived in Bridgewater. He m. Susanna, d. of Thomas and Abigail (Byrom) Whitman. One of their children was:

iii Benjamin Willis, b. —, 1696. He m. —, 1719, Mary Leonard. One of his children was:

iv Benjamin Willis, b. Sept. 12, 1720; d. July 13, 1807. He m. —, 1742, Bathsheba Williams. He m. 2d, Mrs. Sarah (Spooners) Bradford, No. 264.

peaceful walks and quietude of a farmer's life, and only when the unsought voice of the people called him to official position did he give any care or thought to honors or stations.

## CHILDREN.

- 670 i Mary, b. Oct. 13, 1762; d. young.  
 671 ii Benjamin, b. Jan. 6, 1765; d. March 8, 1809. +  
 672 iii Sarah, b. June 24, 1768; d. Jan. 22, 1847. +

## —266—

iv EPHRAIM SPOONER, b. Dec. 28, 1735; d. Mar. 22, 1818.

Ephraim Spooner was born in Plymouth and passed his life there. Of him, we give below what was written by Hon. Josiah Thomas, and published in "The Sentinel," a Plymouth paper.

"Died at Plymouth, on Lord's day morning, the Hon. Ephraim Spooner.

"It would not merely be injustice to the deceased, but injury to the living, to suffer the life of a man distinguished by such pre-eminent usefulness and active benevolence as was that of Dea. Ephraim Spooner, to pass unnoticed.

"Dea. Spooner, by his native beneficent disposition, suavity of manners, and constant readiness to oblige, early commended himself to the general public. In the intercourse of social life, the expressions of his civility and kindness were uncommonly ardent, and to strangers might appear to be somewhat overstrained; but they who intimately knew him, can vouch with great confidence that he never made a tender of service in which he was not sincere, nor dispensed a favor that did not flow spontaneously from the heart,—and it may be safely added, that he never intentionally did a wrong thing nor thought a mean one. His fellow-townsmen, impressed with his worth and assiduity, introduced him into the various respectable offices of the town, and his election as Town Clerk for fifty-two years in succession, and which he retained until his death, amidst the struggles and conflicts of party, satisfactorily evinces the upright and faithful manner with which he discharged the respective offices he sustained.

“In opposition to the iniquitous system of policy adopted by Great Britain toward her colonies, his whole soul was engaged. As his industry was continued, nothing in his power was left unessayed to promote. in his language, *the glorious cause*, and the writer of this article could mention instances of sacrifices he offered to the shrine of his country, and of wonderful exertions he made to procure subsistence for the indigent during the distressing period of the war of the Revolution, that would excite the admiration of all men acquainted with common principles of human action. But his patriotism, though in a high degree zealous, had not the least tincture of bitterness, and in the distribution of his charities, party feeling had no participation—a pure philanthropy seemed to have marked him for her own.

“Universal good will being so conscious a feature in the character of Deacon Spooner, it is unnecessary to state the warmth of his affection in the relation of husband and parent, or the ardor of his attachment as a friend.

“In the year 1790 he was appointed by the Executive Council Justice of what is called the *old* Court of Common Pleas, and held this office till that Court was established. Being educated a merchant, his friends cannot claim for him great information in legal science; but a quick natural discernment, and inflexible rectitude of intention, generally guided him to correct decisions. If any mistaken bias was discovered in his opinions, it was unconsciously produced by his strong sympathies with the unfortunate.

“He represented the town of Plymouth in the Legislature several years with his usual activity and perseverance, and finished his political career as a member of the Executive Council.

“But the highest point in the character of Dea. Spooner is yet to be named. He was from full conviction a Christian, and for more than fifty years made a public profession of his religion, and for thirty-four years officiated in the office of Deacon at the altar of the First Church of Christ in Plymouth, and the first in New England, *without blemish*. Imbibing the heavenly temper of his Master, like him he went about doing good whenever opportunity presented, without cold calculation on the measure of his ability; and in the meekness of his dis-

position, and mildness of answer, resembled his beloved disciple.

“His piety was without bigotry, and his devotion without enthusiasm. No obtrusive polemic divinity; no metaphysical disquisition on the nature of faith perplexed the simplicity of his creed, or alienated him from his fellow Christians: piety to God and benevolence to man, being with him the sole test of orthodoxy and discipleship.

“But about four weeks before his own death, Dea. Spooner buried his wife, with whom he had lived fifty-four years in the most entire harmony, walking cheerfully together in the christian course, and in the ordinances of the Gospel; and the pious fortitude and calm resignation he exhibited on the occasion, will not admit of doubt that they are again united in shouting the divine praises.

“Accept, venerable shade, this small tribute to the memory of thy friendship, greatly beloved in life, deeply lamented in death.”

Of Mrs. Spooner, it was said, at the time of her death:

“In early years having professed her faith in the glorious gospel of the blessed God, her life was a comment on her profession, displaying the virtues of industry, charity and discretion, and the graces of piety, humanity and resignation to the divine will, the sum of all religion. As the natural result of a life habituated to the exercises of benevolence and devotion, when the last solemn scene approached, she quietly resigned her soul into the hands of her merciful Creator, in humble hope of that eternal rest promised by the great Savior of man to his faithful disciples.”

He m. Feb. 2, 1764, Elizabeth Shurtleff, d. of James<sup>48</sup> and Faith (Jackson) Shurtleff. b. Feb. 15, 1737; d. Feb. 19, 1818.

<sup>48</sup> i William Shurtleff, d. June 23, 1666. He was in Plymouth, 1634; removed to Marshfield; m. Oct. 18, 1655, Elizabeth, d. of Thomas and Ann Lettice. She d. Oct. 31, 1693. One of their children was:

ii Abiel Shurtleff, b. June 23, 1666; d. Oct. 28, 1732. He lived in Plymouth; was Selectman; m. Jan. 14, 1696, Lydia, d. of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Hedge) Barnes, b. July 4, 1674; d. Sept. 10, 1727. One of their children was:

iii James Shurtleff, b. Nov. 16, 1696; d. Sept. 17, 1766; m. Aug. 14, 1734, Faith, d. of Jeremiah and Hannah (Rider) Jackson; m. 2d. May 17, 1744, Joanna Tupper. One of his children by his first wife was:

iv Elizabeth Shurtleff, b. Feb. 15, 1737; d. Feb. 19, 1818. She m. Ephraim Spooner, No. 266.



## CHILDREN.

- 673 i Son, b. and d. April 1, 1765.  
 674 ii Elizabeth, b. and d. April 17, 1767.  
 675 iii Ephraim, b. May 3, 1768; d. Dec. 2, 1769.  
 676 iv Daughter, b. and d. April 12, 1769.  
 677 v Ephraim, b. April, 4, 1771; d. Aug., 1775.  
 678 vi Sarah, b. May 13, 1772; d. Sept. 18, 1855.  
 679 vii Thomas, b. Feb. 1, 1775; d. April 7, 1827.

He learned the trade of rope-maker with Mr. Winthrop, of Boston; was afterward a school teacher, and was Deputy Sheriff of Plymouth County.

- 680 viii James, b. Feb. 5, 1777; d. March 5, 1838. +  
 681 ix Ebenezer, b. Jan. 20, 1779; d. Oct. 2, 1845.

## — 267 —

- iv SARAH SPOONER, b. Mar. 11, 1754; d. Apr. 30, 1838.

She m. July 4, 1771, DAVID JENKINS, s. of David<sup>49</sup> and Mary (Stetson) Jenkins. b. Jan. 9, 1747; d. May 14, 1832.

Mr. Jenkins was a farmer; lived on the land—the homestead—inherited by his wife, from her father, in Abington, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- 682 i Sarah, b. May 24, 1773; d. Oct. 24, 1855.  
 683 ii Rebecca, b. Jan. 3, 1776; d. Oct. 30, 1778.  
 684 iii Ephraim Spooner, b. July 4, 1778; d. Nov. 25, 1865. +  
 685 iv Rebecca, b. Feb. 15, 1781; d. Aug. 19, 1848. +  
 686 v Nathaniel, b. Feb. 19, 1784; d. Oct. 20, 1868. +  
 687 vi Joseph, b. Mar. 5, 1787; d. June 4, 1849. +  
 688 vii David, b. Jan. 15, 1790; d. Jan. 7, 1881. +  
 689 viii Polly, b. Mar. 28, 1793; d. May 5, 1881. +  
 690 ix Cynthia, b. Oct. 7, 1795; d. Feb. 8, 1826. +  
 691 x Mehitabel, b. Sept. 21, 1798; d. Nov. 2, 1882. +

49 i Ephraim Jenkins, d. —, 1699. He lived in Scituate; was a Deputy to the General Court; m. —; m. 2d. Mrs. Mary, widow of Abraham Ripley; d. of Joseph Farnsworth. One of his children by his first wife was:

ii Thomas Jenkins; m. Martha —. One of their children was:

iii Edward Jenkins; m. Martha Damon; m. 2d. Abigail Merritt. One of his children by his first wife was:

iv David Jenkins. He m. Abigail Merrick. He m. 2d. Mary, d. of Nathaniel and Mary (Dills) Stetson. One of his children by his second wife was:

v David Jenkins, b. Jan. 9, 1747; d. May 14, 1832; m. Sarah Spooner, No. 267.

## —270—

- iv RUTH SPOONER, b. Oct. 9, 1762; d. Sept. 19, 1846.  
 She m. Sept. 26, 1782, CLARK ELLIS, s. of Mordecai<sup>50</sup> and  
 Priscilla (Rogers) Ellis, b. Aug. 23, 1754; d. Apr. 27, 1836.  
 Mr. Ellis was a farmer, Hanover, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- 692 i Lucy, b. April 21, 1783; d. Oct. 6, 1846. +  
 693 ii Spooner, b. Nov. 17, 1787; d. May 2, 1868.  
 He was a farmer; lived a life of uprightness and industry;  
 was highly esteemed by his townsmen of Hanover, Mass.  
 694 iii Thomas, b. Oct. 20, 1791. +

## —272—

- iv EBENEZER CHURCHILL, b. Nov. 6, 1721; d. ———.  
 He lived in Plymouth, Mass. He m. Nov. 23, 1747, Mercy  
 Branch, d. of Thomas<sup>51</sup> and Lydia (Barrows) Branch, b. Mar.  
 1723; d. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- 695 i Ebenezer, b. June 20, 1749; d. ———.  
 He m. ———, 1775. Patience Faunce.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Ebenezer, b. ———.  
 2 Branch, b. ———.  
 3 Bethiah, b. ———.  
 4 George, b. ———.  
 5 Mercy, b. ———.  
 696 ii Branch, b. Dec. 17, 1751; d. ———.  
 He m. Mary Churchill.  
 697 iii Bethiah, b. Dec. 13, 1753; d. Dec. 28, 1753.  
 698 iv Bethiah, b. Nov. 24, 1754; d. ———.  
 699 v Rebeckah, b. Nov. 1, 1756; d. Aug. 12, 1760.

---

50 i John Ellis. He lived in Sandwich. He m. Elizabeth, d. of Edmund Freeman  
 One of their children was:

ii Freeman Ellis. He lived in Rochester. He m. Mercy ———. One of their  
 children was:

iii Mordecai Ellis. He m. ———, 1715, Rebecca Clark. One of their children was:

iv Mordecai Ellis, b. Jan. 4, 1718; d. June, 1810. He lived in Hanover; was Select-  
 man thirteen years. He m. Sept. 1, 1739, Priscilla Rogers, b. ———, 1719; d. Apr. 22, 1796.  
 One of their children was:

v Clark Ellis, b. Apr. 23, 1754; d. Apr. 27, 1836. He m. Ruth Spooner, No. 270.

51 Thomas Branch was s. of John and Mary (Speed) Branch, of Scituate, and was  
 grand-son of Peter Branch, who died on his passage to America, about 1638.

700 vi Mercy, b. Apr. 19, 1759; d. Sept. 9, 1760.

701 vii George, b. Apr. 18, 1761; d. ———.

He lived in Plymouth. He m. —, 1786, Elizabeth Harlow.

## CHILDREN.

1 Ebenezer, b. —, 1787.

2 Elizabeth, b. —, 1789.

3 Branch, b. —, 1792.

4 Sarah Warren, b. —, 1795.

702 viii Mercy, b. Nov. 10, 1763.

## — 275 —

iv ICHABOD BARTLETT, b. ———; d. ———.

He lived in Plymouth. He m. —, 1753, Hannah Rogers

## CHILDREN.

703 i Ichabod, b. —, 1754; d. ———.

704 ii Hannah, b. ———; d. ———.

705 iii Jerusha, b. ———; d. ———.

706 iv Mercy, b. ———; d. ———.

707 v Peabody, b. ———; d. ———.

He lived in Plymouth. He m. —, 1793, Lucy Turner.

## CHILDREN.

1 Deborah, b. —, 1794.

2 Ichabod, b. —, 1797.

3 Peabody, b. —, 1799.

4 Turner Kimball, b. —, 1801.

5 Coleman, b. —, 1803.

6 Lucy, b. —, 1804.

7 Hannah Rogers, b. —, 1806.

8 Deborah, b. —, 1809.

9 Jerusha, b. —, 1812.

## — 276 —

iv SOLOMON BARTLETT, b. ———; d. ———.

He lived in Plymouth. He m. —, 1749, Joanna Holmes.

## CHILDREN.

708 i Solomon, b. —, 1751; d. ———.

709 ii James, b. —, 1751; d. ———.

710 iii Benjamin, b. —, 1755; d. ———.

711 iv Nathaniel, b. ———; d. ———.

He m. Hannah Faunce.

712 v Abigail, b. ———; d. ———.

## FIFTH GENERATION.

— 281 —

v PELEG SPOONER, b. —, 1750; d. —, 1804.

He was a worthy citizen of Newport, R. I. He m. Esther Vickery, d. of Joseph and Mary Vickery, b. July 3, 1764; d. June 18, 1828.

## CHILDREN.

- 713 i Jethro, b. —, 1789; d. Apr. 27, 1839. +  
 714 ii Thomas, b. March 26, 1793; d. Feb. 16, 1873. +  
 715 iii John, b. —; d. —.  
 He lived in Newport, R. I.; m. Polly Clark.  
 716 iv Walter, b. Feb. 27, 1797. +  
 717 v Mary, b. —, 1802. +

— 282 —

v JOHN SPOONER, b. —; d. Dec. 8, 1810.

He lived in Newport, R. I. It is supposed that he is the John Spooner who was Sergeant, 1777, in the Company of Capt. Manassah Kempton, Col. Freeman's Regiment, and that he was Corporal, 1778, of the Company under command of Capt. Perez Cushing. He m. —, 1789, Hannah Coggeshall, d. of Gideon and Hannah Coggeshall, b. —, 1763; d. Dec. 9, 1842.

## CHILDREN.

- 718 i Peleg, b. Sept. 19, 1790; d. —, 1810.  
 719 ii Gideon, b. Dec. 28, 1791; d. Dec. 18, 1863. +  
 720 iii Hannah, b. Dec. 11, 1793; d. April 10, 1834. +  
 721 iv Sally, b. Dec. 15, 1795; d. Jan. 1, 1856. +  
 722 v William, b. Aug. 15, 1798; d. Nov. 6, 1837. +  
 723 vi Betsy, b. Dec. 10, 1800; d. July 12, 1873. +

## —284—

v ELEAZER SPOONER, bap. Nov. 15, 1734; d. Mar., 1813.

Eleazer Spooner was born in Dartmouth; removed to Oakham, Mass., in about 1776, or the early part of '77. On Apr. 14, 1777, he purchased of Jesse Allan, for the sum of £383:06:8, "a certain tract of land, with the buildings thereon, lying and being in Oakham, aforesaid, containing 155 acres, be the same more or less." On this land he afterwards lived.

He was an industrious and thrifty man; mixed but little in public affairs; quiet and unobtrusive in habits; more disposed to suffer a wrong or injury than to coerce reparation.

He m. Mehitabel Allen, d. of Andrew<sup>52</sup> and Abiah Allen, b. Oct. 22, 1740; d. Oct., 1821.

## CHILDREN.

- 724 i Moses, b. Nov. 30, 1765; d. Aug. 27, 1819. +  
 725 ii Prince, b. Dec. 15, 1768; d. Jan., 1845. +  
 726 iii Eleanor, b. —, 1770; d. July 24, 1832. +  
 727 iv Benjamin, b. Sept. 16, 1772; d. Oct. 13, 1837.

He was a farmer, Royalston, Mass.

- 728 v Polly, b. Sept. 27, 1774; d. April 2, 1851. +  
 729 vi Ruby, b. —, 1777; d. Oct. 3, 1857. +  
 730 vii Lois, b. —, 1779; d. Nov. 2, 1814. +  
 731 viii Andrew, b. May 18, 1781; d. March 29, 1866. +  
 732 ix Mehitabel, b. —, 1783; d. —, 1786.

## —285—

v BENJAMIN SPOONER, b. —, 1737; d. March 11, 1820.

He removed from Dartmouth to Oakham, Mass., somewhat later than his brother Eleazer, where he purchased land and afterwards lived as a farmer.

52 i Samuel Allen, d. —, 1669. He was admitted freeman at Braintree, Mass., 1635; m. Ann —. She d. Sept. 29, 1641; m. 2d. Mrs. Margaret, widow of Edward Lamb. One of his children by his first wife was:

ii Samuel Allen, b. —, 1633. He lived in Bridgewater; was Town Clerk and Representative; m. —, 1658, Sarah, d. of George and Sarah (Tracy) Partridge. One of their children was:

iii Nathaniel Allen, b. —. He lived at Conant's Bridge, Bridgewater; m. Bethiah —; m. 2d. Abigail —. One of his children was:

iv Andrew Allen. He lived in Barnstable, Mass. He m. Abiah —. One of their children was:

v Mehitabel Allen, b. Oct. 22, 1740; d. Oct., 1821; m. Eleazer Spooner, No. 284.

In the Revolutionary War, Benjamin was Sergeant of the Company of Capt. Amos Washburn, in the regiment of Col. Ebenezer Sprout.

He was a man of small stature, quick and active, a great walker. "On one occasion," it is said, "he walked from Dartmouth to Oakham, 90 miles, in two consecutive days, with apparent ease."

A grandson of his writes: "My grandfather was a Congregationalist; a quiet man; serious and a constant attendant at meetings. He was a strict observer of the Sabbath, which, with him, commenced at the going down of the sun on Saturday; and no labor, not even the cleaning of the cattle stalls after turning them out in the morning,—nothing was allowed to be done, until after sunset Sunday."

He m. Dec. 8, 1761; Lois Negus, b. ———; d. ———.

CHILDREN.

- 733 i Thomas, b July 8, 1763; d. Dec. 7, 1831. +  
 734 ii Eleazer, b. ———; d. ———. 1832. +  
 735 iii Asa, b. ———; d. about 1819.

He left home in early manhood, and tradition claims that he located in Richmond Co., New York.

- 736 iv Esther, b. ———; d. ———.  
 737 v Mehitabel, b. ———; d. ———. +

—286—

v SAMUEL SPOONER, b. ———, 1739; d. Apr., 1813.

Samuel Spooner was born in Dartmouth, where he received all the educational advantages that the neighborhood schools afforded. These advantages he turned to good account in after life.

In the Revolutionary war, he served in the Company of Capt. M. Kempton, Col. Freeman, and was Sergeant of Capt. Samuel Tubbs' Company, Col. Timothy Walker.

Until about 1790, Mr. Spooner was a mariner, being for several years in command of his own ship. The exposure of of his calling finally so impaired his health that he was forced to relinquish it. He then resorted to school-teaching, which was afterwards his main calling. He taught mostly in Bristol

Co., Mass., until the close of the last century, when he removed to Brookfield, where he purchased a tract of land, and here, for a number of years he taught winter schools.

Samuel was a man of much more than ordinary ability; a good citizen, meeting all his obligations to society. Devoted to his family, he gave his children a good common-school education. He m. —pub.— Dec. 13, 1760, Lydia Brown.

## CHILDREN.

- 738 i James, b. —; d. Oct. 22, 1821.  
He lived in Dighton, Mass.; had the rank of Captain.
- 739 ii Sarah, b. —; d. —.
- Samuel m. 2d. —.

## CHILD.

- 740 iii Joshua, b. —, 1771; d. Sept. 18, 1801.  
He was a wheel-wright, Brookfield, Mass. He m. Dolly Harwood,\* d. of Peter and Phebe (Prouty) Harwood, b. Jan. 2, 1775; d. —, 1835.

Samuel (286) m. 3d. Abiah Dean, d. of Abner<sup>53</sup> and Abigail (Thayer) Dean, b. Mar., 1763; d. Feb. 4, 1850.

## CHILDREN.

- 741 iv Abiah, b. Oct. 28, 1785; d. Mar. 10, 1879. +
- 742 v Polly, b. Aug. 9, 1788; d. —, 1864.  
She m. —, 1828, Otis Daniels. He lived in North Brookfield, Mass.  
Mrs. Polly (Spooner) Daniels m. 2d. James M. Clarke.  
He lived at Bunker Hill, Ill.
- 743 vi Samuel, b. Jan. 29, 1791; d. —. +
- 744 vii Abner, b. Mar. 5, 1793; d. Sept. 14, 1825. +
- 745 viii Zoeth, b. Jan. 14, 1796; d. Sept. 12, 1825. +
- 746 ix William, b. Apr. 22, 1798; d. Feb. 13, 1865. +
- 747 x Abigail, b. —, 1800; d. March 28, 1828.

\* She m. 2d, Rufus Powers.

<sup>53</sup> i Walter Dean, lived in Taunton, Mass.; was Selectman and Representative; m. Eleanor, d. of Richard Strong. One of their children was:

ii Ezra Dean. He m. Dec. 17, 1668, Bethiah, d. of Dea. Samuel and Susanna (Orcutt) Edson. One of their children was:

iii Seth Dean, b. June 3, 1683. He lived in Taunton; m. —. One of his children was:

iv Ichabod Dean. He m. —. One of his children was:

v Abner Dean. He m. Abigail Thayer. One of their children was:

vi Abiah Dean, b. Mar., 1763; d. Feb. 4, 1850; m. Samuel Spooner, No. 286.

She m. Joel Barlow, s. of Isaac and Hannah (Hackett)  
Barlow, West Brookfield. Mass. v

- 748 xi Almira, b. Aug. 21, 1803. +  
749 xii Joshua, b. Jan. 18, 1807. +

— 287 —

v PHEBE SPOONER, bap. March 27, 1743; d. prior to 1782.

She m. Nov. 3, 1765, FREEMAN POPE. He was a cord-  
wainer, New Bedford. His will appointing his widow execu-  
trix, was proved Aug. 28, 1769.

CHILD.

- 750 i Deborah, b. ———; d. ———.

— 287 —

v MRS. PHEBE (SPOONER) POPE, bap. March 27, 1743; d.  
prior to 1782.

She m. 2d. JOHN CORNISH, s. of Benjamin<sup>54</sup> and Experi-  
ence (Gibbs) Cornish, b. ———. 1734; d. ———. Plymouth. Mass.

CHILDREN.

- 751 i John, b. ———, 1772; d. ———. +  
752 ii Freeman, b. ———, 1774; d. ———. +  
753 iii Sarah, b. ———, 1776; d. ———.  
754 iv Spooner, b. ———. 1779; d. ———. +

— 288 —

v MARY SPOONER, b. ———, 1746; d. Nov. 26, 1809.

She m. Sept. 24, 1769, JOHN PICKENS, s. of Samuel and  
Matilda (Briggs) Pickens, b. ———, 1743; d. July 31, 1825.

Ricketson, in his History of New Bedford, speaks of John  
Pickens as having been cashier of the Commercial Bank of

<sup>54</sup> i Samuel Cornish. Davis, in "Landmarks of Plymouth," says, "perhaps he was  
son of Edward, who came from Barbadoes. 1679." He lived in Plymouth. He m. 1693.  
Susanna, d. of James and Abigail (Lothrop) Clark. One of their children was:

ii Benjamin Cornish, b. ———, 1704. He m. Experience, d. of Job and Judith Gibbs.  
One of their children was:

iii John Cornish, b. ———. 1734. He m. 1756, Lydia Shurtleff. He m. 2d., 1769, Sarah  
Bartlett. He m. 3d. Mrs. Phebe (Spooners) Pope. No. 287. He m. 4th. 1782, Elizabeth,  
d. of Israel and Deborah (Pope) Clark.



New Bedford many years, and says: "He was an officer in the army of the Revolution, and afterwards served the town in various offices. He was long esteemed for his piety, integrity and exemplary life."

## CHILDREN.

- 755 i Ezra, b. Jan. 6, 1772; d. Sept. 10, 1773.  
756 ii Thaddeus, b. July 9, 1774; d. July, 1811.

He was a master-mariner, sailed from Boston and was lost at sea. He m. Peace Bennett, b. —, 1775; d. Mar. 7, 1812.

## CHILD.

- 757 i Thaddeus, b. —, 1799; d. Sept. 19, 1850  
iii John, b. Mar. 27, 1779; d. Nov., 1868.

He was for many years a merchant in Boston. He retired from business wealthy, and lived in retirement during the last years of his life.

## — 289 —

- v REBECCA SPOONER, b. Aug. 2, 1743; d. Feb. 8, 1806.

She m. July 2, 1763, TIMOTHY GREEN, s. of Samuel<sup>55</sup> and Abigail (Clarke) Green, b. Apr. 2, 1737; d. Mar. 10, 1796.

The father of Timothy Green commenced the publication

55 i Bartholomew Green, d. July 1, 1635. He came, 1632, and located at Cambridge; m. Elizabeth ——. She d. Oct. 28, 1677. One of their children was:

ii Samuel Green, b. —. 1615; d. Jan. 1, 1702. He came with his father; was the printer of Cambridge from 1648 until his death. "His press at that time," says Thomas in his history of Printing, "was as renowned as that of Oxford or Cambridge in England." He was Town Clerk and Captain of militia. He m. Jane, d. of Guy Bainbridge.\* She d. Nov. 16, 1657. He m. 2d. Feb. 23, 1662, Sarah, d. of Rev. Jonas and Sarah Clarke, b. Sept. 15, 1644; d. ——. One of his children by his first wife was:

iii Samuel Green, b. Mar. 6, 1648; d. July 6, 1690. He was the Boston printer. Dunton, a London book-seller, who was in New England 1686, said of Mr. Green in his book of travels, published in London, and re-printed by the "Prince Society" of Boston: "I contracted a great friendship for this man; to name his trade will convince the world that he was a man of good sense and understanding; he was so facetious and obliging in his conversation, that I took a great delight in his company, and made use of his house to while away my melancholy hours." He m. Hannah ——. She d. —, 1690. Dunton said of her: "She was the model for the best of wives." One of their children was:

iv Timothy Green, b. —, 1679; d. May 5, 1757. He was a printer; removed from Boston to New London, Ct., 1714, on an invitation of the Governor and Council, and be-

\* His ancestry is traced to Sir Thomas Brackenbury, Keeper of the Tower of London in the time of Richard III, and who died with Richard on the field of Bosworth. Comadore Bainbridge's ancestry is traced to this family.

of "The New London Summary and Weekly Advertiser," Aug. 8, 1756. This was the second establishment of the kind in the Colony of Connecticut. Miss Caulkins, in her History of New London, says:

"This paper was a folio sheet; the size of the page about 12 inches by eight, with two columns of print. The heading was adorned with an ornamented cut of the Colony seal, with the escutcheon of the town added by way of a crest, viz.: a ship in full sail."

This paper was discontinued at the death of Timothy, uncle of the subject of this sketch, who had been associated, in business with his brother Samuel, (v.) and had been previously connected with Samuel Kneeland, in the printing business at Boston, having removed to New London in 1652.

"Under the enterprise of Timothy (vi), s. of Samuel Green," says Miss Caulkins, "The New London Gazette, with stamp of the king's arms, appeared in November, 1763. The paper was considerably increased, the print arranged in two columns, and the price 6 s. per annum. This was in fact the same paper under another name, being a continuation by the nephew and assistant of the former publisher, but as the numerical *summary* was not continued, the numbers being commenced anew, it may be classed as another paper. It was soon enlarged in size, and the name changed to The Connecticut Gazette. This had been the title of the first newspaper of the Colony, established in New Haven, by James Parker & Co.; John Holt, Editor; but discontinued in 1767, and there being then no newspaper in the colony bearing that title, it was adopted by the proprietor of the New London paper. In 1789, Mr. Green took his son, Samuel, into partnership with

---

came the printer of the Colony of Connecticut. His homestead in New London, purchased 1717, was part of the Codman lot in Main street, near the north end. Thomas said of him: "His piety was free from the gloominess and asperity of the bigot; he was benevolent in his heart and virtuous in his life. He was of a very facetious disposition, and many of his anecdotes are handed down to the present time." He m. Mary, d. of Col. John\* and Mary Flint, b. —, 1688; d. May 27, 1748; m. 2d. Mar. 26, 1749, Abigail, d. of Capt. Charles and Abigail (Field) Hill. She d. Mar. 1, 1779. One of his children by his first wife was:

v Samuel Green, b. Oct. 21, 1706; d. May, 1752. He continued in New London the printing business established by his grand-father, and followed by his father. He m. Nov. 12, 1733, Abigail, d. of Rev. Thomas† and Elizabeth‡ (Whiting) Clarke, b. Jan. 25, 1705; d. Apr. 17, 1791. One of their children was:

vi Timothy Green, b. Apr. 2, 1737; d. Mar. 10, 1796; m. Rebecca Spooner, No. 289.

---

\* He was of Concord, Mass.; was a Deputy; was s. of Thomas and Mary (Oakes) Flint, who was of Boston, and was an Assistant, 1643.

† He was s. of Rev. Jonas and Sarah Clarke, who was a "skillful navigator," and is spoken of by Savage, as "an able clergyman."

‡ She was d. o Rev. Samuel and Dorcas (Hooker) Whiting.

him, and the Gazette was issued by Timothy Green & Son, to 1794. In 1805, he retired awhile from the paper, and it was conducted by Ebenezer P. Cady and Nathaniel Eells. In May, 1808, it was renewed by Samuel Green, and continued to January, 1838. when it passed for two years into the hands of John J. Hyde, who was both editor and publisher. It reverted to the former proprietor or to his son, Samuel Green, and was conducted by the latter to July, 1844. The next editor was A. G. Seaman, by whom it was continued about three years, after which the existence of the Gazette was entirely closed."

"Green's Connecticut Register was first published in 1785, and again in 1786; it was then intermitted for one year, but has regularly appeared every year since to 1852 inclusive. From 1750, the Greens universally printed an Almanac or Astronomical Diary."

Mr. Green was a public-spirited and enterprising man. The full energy of his character was given to his business. He looked well to the affairs of his town and gave full support and hearty co-operation to all enterprises that looked to its interest. His service was given to the town in such offices as, by the partiality of his townsmen, he was elected to. To his family he was kind and indulgent, and gave his children every educational advantage then afforded in that community. Mr. and Mrs. Green were church members and regular attendants upon service.

## CHILDREN.

- 758 i Timothy, b. Sept. 23, 1763; d. Jan. 11, 1851. +  
 759 ii Thomas Clarke, b. May 14, 1765; d. Sept. 10, 1844.  
 He lived in New London, Ct.  
 760 iii Samuel, b. Feb. 29, 1768; d. Sept. 6, 1860. +  
 761 iv Son, b. July 28, 1770; d. in early infancy.  
 762 v William, b. Sept. 14, 1771; d. Dec. 26, 1801.

He was a graduate of Dartmouth College; was ordained to the ministry of the Protestant Episcopal Church; had charge of a church at Waterbury, Conn., and subsequently was principal of a Female Academy, which he established in New London.

- 763 vi Rebecca, b. April 30, 1773; d. Mar. 6, 1841.

She m. May 3, 1793, Samuel Haynes, a merchant of New London. Mrs. Rebecca (Green) Haynes m. 2d. —, 1818, Rev. Chauncey Lee, s. of Rev. Jonathan and Love (Gorham) Lee, b. —, 1763; d. Dec., 1842.

He was a graduate of Yale; was pastor of churches at Sunderland, Vt.; Colebrook, Conn., and Marlboro', Mass., and finally lived in Hartwick, N. Y.

- 764 vii Son, b. Feb. 27, 1775; d. in early infancy.  
 765 viii Elizabeth, b. Jan. 29, 1777; d. Aug. 13, 1777.  
 766 ix Anna, b. June 12, 1779; d. ———.  
       She m. Sept. 13, 1805, Stephen Peck.  
 767 x John, b. June 12, 1779; d. March 25, 1846.  
       He lived in Cloverdale, Va. He served in the army, with  
       the rank of Major, in the war of 1812-15.  
 768 xi Henry, b. Feb. 9, 1782; d. Sept. 12, 1782.

## —290—

v JOHN SPOONER, b. April 23, 1745; d. Feb. 21, 1773.

John Spooner was a house-carpenter. Soon after attaining his majority he went to New London, Conn., where he married. He returned to New Bedford early in 1772, and died there about a year after. He m. March 25, 1769, Lydia Alden, d. of Seth<sup>56</sup> and Lydia (Alden) Alden, b. ———, 1748; d. June 19, 1775.

## CHILDREN.

- 769 i John, b. Sept. 7, 1770; d. Aug. 18, 1810. +  
 770 ii Thomas, b. June. 14, 1772; d. May 31, 1799.

## —292—

v JUDAH P. SPOONER, b. Nov. 5, 1748; d. Feb. —, 1807.

Judah P. Spooner was a boy of uncommon sprightliness and capacity. While the carrier of the *New London Gazette*, published by Green, he wrote satires and other articles for the paper, besides the customary *New Year's Address*, which he delivered to his patrons. His instincts of liberty were ardent and were influenced by such works as *Juno Divino*, and the pamphlets of Paine and other writers. About 1773 he took charge of a print-

<sup>56</sup> i John Alden, b. —, 1599; d. Sept. 12, 1687. He came in the *Mayflower*; was a highly useful and honored citizen of Plymouth, and was the last survivor of the signers of the "Compact." He m. Priscilla, d. of William Mullins. One of their children was:

ii Jonathan Alden, d. Feb., 1697. He inherited the homestead in Duxbury; had the rank of Captain; m. Dec. 10, 1672, Abigail, d. of Benjamin and Ann (Bessee) Hallett, b. —, 1644; d. Aug. 17, 1725. One of their children was:

iii Jonathan Alden. He removed to Lebanon, Ct. He m. Jan. 17, 1718, Mrs. Elizabeth, widow of Andrew Waterman. One of their children was:

iv Seth Alden, b. —, 1721. He lived in Lebanon, Conn.; m. Lydia, d. of Andrew and Lydia (Stamford) Alden. One of their children was:

v Lydia Alden, b. —, 1748; d. June 19, 1775; m. John Spooner, No. 290.

ing office in Norwich, Conn., in partnership with his brother-in-law, Green, printing jobs and pamphlets, but declining the solicitations of the people to publish a paper, as that would interfere with the Gazette of New London. About the same time a press was established by the Robertsons, called the "Norwich Packet." Miss Caulkins, in her History of New London, says: "In some instances the two presses were rivals, reprinting the same works, and each endeavoring to forestall the other. Green and Spooner preceded the Robertsons in bringing out an edition of Watts' Psalms, (1773), and of the Manuel of Exercise, as ordered by his Majesty, in 1764. They were competitors also in issuing school-books.

"The celebrated Dialogue concerning the slavery of the Africans, which advocated the doctrine of immediate emancipation, written by Dr. Hopkins, and addressed to the Continental Congress, came from the press of Green & Spooner in 1776. They also reprinted and assisted in sowing the country with 'Paine's Common Sense.'"

This press at Norwich was continued until 1778, but was in charge of Spooner only until the outbreak of hostilities against the mother country. Then, leaving his family at Norwich, Mr. Spooner marched with the first volunteers for Boston and took part in the battle of Bunker's Hill, where, having a few more cartridges than his fellows, he delayed a little to use them, and sought to reach the retreating column by speed of foot. This exposed him to a volley, from which he escaped with only a slight wound in the side. He was afterwards in the Privateer service, and being captured, suffered imprisonment in that pestilential hulk, *The Old Jersey*, anchored at the Wallabout, Brooklyn, N. Y., from which he was sent home with a broken constitution and the "long fever," which clung to him for a considerable time afterward.

In 1780 he established a press at Hanover, N. H., which was then claimed as a part of the unorganized state of Vermont. Here for a time a paper was published under the joint names of Spooner & Green. When the boundary of Vermont was fixed on the other side of Connecticut river, the new State offered a bonus of "one hundred bushels of wheat for a printer." Spooner and Green, tempted by this offer, moved their press

across the river and set up at Westminster, Vt. In February, 1781, the first number was printed of

“THE VERMONT GAZETTE, OR GREEN MOUNTAIN POST BOY.”

Its motto was:

“Pliant as reeds where streams of Freedom glide,  
Firm as the hills to stem Oppression’s tide.”

Mr. Spooner thus became the pioneer printer of Vermont, his press being the first established in that State. In 1783, the materials of the office were sold to George Hough, who removed them to Windsor, Vt. Mr. Hough formed a co-partnership with Alden Spooner, a brother of Judah P., in the printing business, and they established in Windsor, “The Vermont Journal,” of which Alden Spooner soon became the sole owner. He continued to publish it until his death.

On the disposal of his business, Judah P. became unsettled and was a wanderer. His family returned to New London. Some years later, Judah P. was invited by his brother Alden, to Windsor, to aid him in his printing office and on the paper he was publishing. This invitation was accepted and he located with his family at Windsor. He remained there, working at his trade, and had well re-established himself in business, when the tempter came in the person of Matthew Lyon, a remarkable man of his time, who induced him to remove to Franklin, Vt., and take charge of his paper, “The Freeman’s Library.” This paper was Lyon’s organ—a reflection of himself; its columns were mainly under the control of Lyon; the editorials were radical and censorious, bitter and denunciatory, and directed against the administration of John Adams, then President of the United States. Soon, for these writings, Lyon was indicted and summoned to trial under the “alien and sedition law.” Mr. Spooner, as the manager and chief workman of the office, was subpoenaed to testify in the case. His testimony fastened the authorship of the “seditious” articles which had appeared in the pages upon Lyon. Lyon was convicted, *amerced* in a fine of one thousand dollars, and sentenced to six months imprisonment in the jail at Vergennes, Vt.

Lyon was a man of very considerable ability, of pronounced opinions, and possessed of large will power. He had

been a member of Congress and had signalized himself by his quarrel with Roger Griswold. He was a Republican in politics, a warm supporter of Jefferson, and in Congress had cast the vote of Vermont in favor of Thomas Jefferson for President, and he became a most radical opponent of John Adams after his accession to the Presidency. This conviction of Lyon, followed by the loss of friendships, forced him to close up his business. He sold his property and removed to Kentucky, where he was soon elected to a seat in Congress, and served in that body with credit from 1803 to 1811. In 1820 he was a resident of Arkansas, and was chosen a delegate to represent that Territory in Congress, but did not live to take his seat.\*

This trouble of Lyon's, resulting as it did, again unsettled Mr. Spooner, who became a wanderer without a fixed place of residence. Bright and talented, kindly in his heart, warmly affectionate to his family, he died a disappointed and unsuccessful man, at the house of his son-in-law, Col. Thomas Miller.

The wife of Mr. Spooner was a woman of remarkable piety, prudence, talent and culture. Her children were indebted almost entirely to her, for their education and support in early life. She taught schools in New London and Sag Harbor, N. Y. She kept, from an early period of her life, a minute diary of public and private events, which, from prudential reasons, she destroyed in her last sickness. The last years of her life were passed in the family of her son.

He m. Sept 10, 1770, Deborah Douglass, d. of Nathan<sup>57</sup> and Anne (Dennis) Douglass, b. Oct. 18, 1753; d. Mar. 25, 1823.

\* Col. Lyon was brought from Ireland to America when a boy. Being what was called "a redemptioner," he was "sold" for his passage, as was then the custom. He was afterwards "sold" to a new Master for a pair of cattle, which circumstance was often afterward cast into his teeth as a reproach; but of which he was proud, being a real democrat. He had a kind master, who gave him a little education, and helped him to start in the world. He married, accumulated property, and removed to Vermont. During the Revolutionary war, he held a Colonel's commission in the militia. He lost his wife, and afterward married the widow Galusha, a daughter of Governor Chittenden. He owned, in Vermont, a paper mill, grist mill, saw mill, iron-works, and many houses and large tracts of land.

57 i William Douglass, b. —, 1610; d. July 26, 1682. He was a cooper, Boston; was Freeman May 6, 1646; removed to New London, where he was a Representative. He m. Ann, d. of Thomas Mattle. One of their children was:

ii Robert Douglass, b. —, 1639; d. Jan. 15, 1716, New London; m. Sept. 25, 1665, Mary, d. of Robert Hempstead, b. Mar. 26, 1647; d. Dec. 26, 1711. One of their children was:

## CHILDREN.

- 771 i Nancy, b. July 21, 1771; d. Feb. 13, 1818. +  
 772 ii Rebecca, b. May 10, 1773; d. Aug. 16, 1833. +  
 773 iii Hannah, b. Feb. 24, 1775; d. Oct. 15, 1825. +  
 774 iv Deborah, b. Feb. 8, 1777; d. Feb. 7, 1823. +  
 775 v Fanny, b. Nov. 8, 1780; d. Dec. 6, 1783.  
 776 vi Alden, b. Jan. 23, 1783; d. Nov. 24, 1848. +  
 777 vii Frances Bowman, b. Jan. 4, 1798; d. June 14, 1862. +

## —293—

v ROSAMOND\* SPOONER, b. Mar. 21, 1751, d. —, 1829.

She m. EZRA WINSLOW, s. of Hezekiah<sup>58</sup> and Betsy (Paine) Winslow, b. May 10, 1751; d. Aug. 12, 1789.

Mr. Winslow removed from Freetown to Hardwick, Mass., about 1776. He was a farmer and dealer in cattle. It is said that he was a staunch Loyalist during the Revolutionary war; and that he remained through life warmly attached to the British government, and that, even in the troublous times of the war, he freely but courteously expressed his opinions. Such was the respect for him by his townsmen, that he was in no way persecuted for his opinion or disturbed in his possessions.

It is said, that subsequent to the Declaration of Peace, when discussing with his neighbors his theory of government,—

iii Thomas Douglass, b. May 15, 1679; d. Mar. 3, 1725, New London; m. Nov. 25, 1703, Hannah Sperry. She d. —, 1758. One of their children was:

iv Nathan Douglass, b. Apr. 15, 1721; d. Mar. 4, 1786, New London; m. Dec. 22, 1745, Anne, d. of Ebenezer and Sarah (Hough) Dennis, b. Dec. 6, 1724; d. Apr. 3, 1790. One of their children was:

v Deborah Douglass, b. Oct. 18, 1733; d. Mar. 25, 1823; m. Judah P. Spooner, No. 200.

\* She m. 2d,—pub.—Nov. 26, 1801, Richard Ransom, s. of Richard and Sarah (Way) Ransom, b. —, 1740; d. Sept. 5, 1811. He removed from Lynn, Conn. to South Woodstock, Vt., where he was a merchant. He was interested in business with Frederick Mather, at Hartford, Vt., and with Abel Babbitt, No. 778, at South Barnard, Vt.

58 ii Job Winslow, d. July 14, 1720. He was s. of Kenelm and Eleanor Winslow. See note, No. 34. He removed from Swansey to Freetown, Mass., where he was Selectman, Town Clerk, Deputy and Representative. He m. Ruth —. One of their children was:

iii Richard Winslow, b. Mar. 6, 1680; d. —, 1728. He was a physician, Freetown, Mass. He m. Hannah —. One of their children was:

iv Hezekiah Winslow, b. Dec. 9, 1713; d. Apr., 1771. He had the rank of Captain; lived on land in Dartmouth, adjoining land of Samuel Spooner, No. 30. He m. May 30, 1737, Elizabeth, d. of Thomas and Susanna (Haskell) Paine, b. June 15, 1714; d. —, 1794. One of their children was:

v Ezra Winslow, b. Dec. 10, 1751; d. Aug. 12, 1789; m. Rosamond Spooner, No. 203.



“the Divine right of Kings” to rule,—he declared that “should he be blessed with another son, he would name him in honor of King George!” We find that he named his last child George Rex.

## CHILDREN.

- 778 i Susan, b. —, 1773; d. April 28, 1816. +  
 779 ii Thomas, bap. Sept. 15, 1776; d. Sept. 15, 1853. +  
 780 iii Alice, bap. Nov. 16, 1777; d. ——. +  
 781 iv Joseph, bap. Aug. 27, 1780; d. ——. +  
 782 v Ezra, bap. Mar. 16, 1783; d. Mar. 27, 1857. +  
 783 vi Rosamond, b. —, 1785; d. Sept. 13, 1803.  
 784 vii George Rex, b. Oct. 16, 1788; d. Oct. 29, 1862.

## — 294 —

v ALICE SPOONER, b. Mar. 2, 1753; d. Apr. 25, 1792.

She m. Jan. 28, 1770, PAUL INGRAHAM, s. of Timothy and Mary (West) Ingraham, b. Aug. 14, 1747; d. June 25, 1811.

Mr. Ingraham was a silver-smith, New Bedford. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary army.

## CHILDREN.

- 785 i John, b. —, 1771; d. ——. He was a mariner. It is said that he settled in Amsterdam, Holland, where he engaged in business, and lived until his death.  
 786 ii Rebecca, b. Jan. 13, 1773; d. Dec. 7, 1854. +  
 787 iii Paul A., b. Mar. 21, 1777; d. Mar. 6, 1868. +  
 788 iv Lydia, b. —; d. Jan. 14, 1862.  
 789 v Aurelia, b. —, 1787; d. Apr. 26, 1846. +

## — 295 —

v JEDUTHAN SPOONER, b. Nov. 12, 1755; d. May 16, 1817.

Jeduthan was the fourth son of Thomas Spooner, of New London, Conn. He went to Hardwick, Mass., about 1775, and established himself in business as a saddler, about fifty rods north of the Common. He continued in that business until 1801, when he sold his property and purchased a farm on the road to Gilbertville, and afterward gave his attention to farming.

In 1775, at the time of the engagement at Lexington, it is said that Jeduthan and others of his townsmen went to the relief of that town. He was afterward in the company of Capt. Timothy Page, "for going to Bennington in an alarm," from Aug. 21 to Aug. 31, 1777; and he had other service. Afterward, at the time of "Shay's Rebellion," or "scrape,"—as it was called in the not very elegant language of the time—he came to the relief of the Government, and was clerk of the company of Capt. Edward Ruggles, and shared the perils and sufferings of that terrible march from Uadley to Petersham, which Minot styles "one of the most indefatigable marches that ever was performed in America," and which resulted in the utter and final dispersion of the rebel army.

He served Hardwick as Selectman seven years, Assessor six years, Town Clerk five years, and as Representative to the General Court four years.

Paige, in his History of Hardwick, says of him: "He was a man of most exemplary character, and endured with Christian philosophy, a severe domestic affliction, occasioned by the insanity of his wife, with tragical accompaniments."

Jeduthan was a religionist of the straightest sect,—and not a religionist in doctrine and feeling merely, but in practice. Many stories are told of his loving and lovable nature and of the devout Christian spirit which governed his life, and which he seems to have carried into all his dealings and relations with the men around him. "Mark the perfect man and behold the upright, for the end of that man is peace," was the text of the discourse at his funeral.

He m. Apr. 26, 1781, Hannah Crowell, d. of Joshua and Mary ( Shiverick ) Crowell, b. July 15, 1755 ; d. Dec. 6, 1807.

## CHILDREN.

- 790 i Harriet, b. July 20, 1782; d. Dec. 21, 1855.  
She m. Elisha S. Sturtevant, Worcester, Mass.
- 791 ii Uriel, b. April 11, 1784; d. June 8, 1864.  
See Appendix, No. 791.
- 792 iii Rebecca, b. March 6, 1786; d. Nov., 1856.  
She m. Feb. 5, 1808, Moses Barnes, s. of Moses and Lydia (Bartlett) Barnes, b. —, 1784; d. Dec. 20, 1853. He was a farmer, West Brookfield, Mass.

- 793 iv Thomas, b. Jan. 23, 1788; d. June 26, 1856. +  
 794 v Pauline, b. July 14, 1790; d. Jan. 17, 1860.  
 795 vi Hannah, b. Oct. 15, 1792; d. Mar. 3, 1857. +  
 796 vii Wyman, b. July 2, 1795; d. Nov. 18, 1877. +  
 797 viii Loring, b. April 29, 1797; d. Sept. 29, 1802.  
 798 ix Jeduthan, b. July 6, 1799; d. Nov. 9, 1867. +

## — 296 —

v ALDEN SPOONER, b. Aug. 22, 1757, d. May 1, 1827.

Alden Spooner was born in New London, Conn., where he received a good elementary education, partly in the village school, but chiefly in the printing office with his brother, Judah P. Spooner. When, in 1781, his brother established himself at Westminster, Vermont, Alden accompanied him, and assisted him in the publication of the newspaper ( "The Vermont Gazette or Green Mountain Post Boy" ) issued from his press.\* In 1783, Alden Spooner, together with George Hough, purchased Judah's office and removed with it to Windsor, Vermont, where they commenced the publication of the "Vermont Journal and Universal Intelligencer," under the firm name of Hough & Spooner. † Soon after, Mr. Hough sold his interest in the business to Alden, who thus became sole proprietor. Hough removed to Concord, N. H., and established there the "Concord Herald and New Hampshire Intelligencer."

After the dissolution of partnership with Mr. Hough, Alden Spooner continued to publish and edit the "Journal." This he did with much success and ability—his paper being one of the most influential in that part of New England. Politically, Alden Spooner seems to have been a man of very liberal and inde-

---

\* Hon. Wyman Spooner, No. 796, himself an apprentice with, and subsequently a partner of Alden Spooner, wrote: "The press of this office was the first one imported from England; it was first put up in Cambridge, then transferred to New London, and by Green and Spooner taken to Vermont."

† Alden Spooner conducted the "Journal" until his death (1827). In 1829, the paper was purchased by Mr. Simeon Ide, and by him united with the "Vermont Republican." Mr. Ide writes us as follows: \* \* \* "In the printing office of the "Claremont Manufacturing Company," which I established here for book-making in 1834, may be seen the old "Vermont Journal's" head or title-page, engraved on type-metal, and the identical type-cases that Spooner & Green brought from Norwich, Connecticut, and afterwards sold to Hough & Spooner."

pendent connections. During Jefferson's Presidency he was a warm Republican and a supporter of the Administration; but after the election of Madison, his political views underwent a change and he joined the Federalists. Though a true journalist and a man of little or no political pretensions, he had a hand also in legislation,—being three times elected—in 1793, 1800 and 1802—to represent his town (Windsor) in the Vermont Legislature.

Speaking of Alden Spooner's political and public services, we should not forget to mention that he too was one of the "patriot band" who fought in the Revolution. He enlisted in the company of Capt. Lucien Pope, in April, 1775, being then only in his eighteenth year. He was on duty at Roxbury.

In religion, as in politics, Alden Spooner was an independent. He professed no creed, and, by his peculiarly "heterodox" religious views and practices, was looked upon by his neighbors as quite an eccentric character.\* Still, in spite of his eccentricities, he was by no means a "man of little faith." He was very devout in his way, and so that he himself had a sense of his own rectitude, he cared very little for the world's approval or censure.

He m. Apr. 30, 1781, Sarah Burton, d. of Jacob Burton, b. Nov. 8, 1761; d. ———.

## CHILDREN.

799	i	Sarah, b. Feb. 27, 1785; d. May 12, 1855. +
800	ii	Francis, b. Sept. 4, 1786; d. May 4, 1837. +
801	iii	Alden Burton, b. Dec. 5, 1788; d. Dec. 27, 1853. +
802	iv	Clarissa, b. Sept. 15, 1791; d. April 13, 1875. +
803	v	Louis Capet, b. Nov. 13, 1793; d. Sept. 13, 1797.
804	vi	Eliza, b. July 26, 1795; d. July 1861. +
805	vii	Mary, b. Sept. 15, 1797; d. Sept. 30, 1835. +
806	viii	Lucena, b. Apr. 12, 1799; d. Oct. 22, 1817.
807	ix	Rebecca, b. Apr. 26, 1801; d. June 8, 1802.

---

\* A correspondent writes: "It was common in those primitive times in Windsor as far back as 1809 and 1810, for the bar-room at the village tavern to be occupied of an evening by the wide-awake villagers gathered to hear and tell the news. Happening to call there on one of these occasions. I heard a farmer inquire of one of Mr. Spooner's near neighbors, 'What meeting does old uncle Alden attend now-a-days?' The reply was: 'I can't tell you, for I have just got home from a three weeks absence from town.'"

## —297—

v FRANCES SPOONER, b. Mar. 2, 1760; d. Mar. 11, 1824.

She m. Jan. 26, 1768, JOSEPH BOWMAN, s. of Rev. Joseph<sup>59</sup> and Lavinia (Baker) Bowman, b. —, 1764; d. Jan. 10, 1830.

Mr. Bowman was a merchant, Barnard, Vt., and Gardiner, Me. He had the rank of Captain.

## CHILDREN.

So8 i Son, b. and d. in infancy.

So9 ii Edward, b. —; d. —.

So10 iii Daughter, b. and d. in infancy.

So11 iv James, b. —; d. —.

## —298—

v SPOONER CLARKE, b. —, 1750; d. Jan. 2, 1828.

We learn of Mr. Clarke, that he lived in Newport, R. I. He m. Mary Burgess, d. of Jacob<sup>60</sup> and Susannah (Williston) Burgess, b. May 6, 1748; d. Mar. 21, 1826.

59 i Nathaniel Bowman; d. July 26, 1682. It is supposed that he came with Winthrop. He was one of the proprietors of Watertown, Mass. He m. Ann —. One of their children was:

ii Francis Bowman, b. —, 1632; d. Dec. 16, 1687. He lived at Cambridge Farms; m. Sept. 26, 1661, Martha, d. of Capt. John and Martha (Porter) Sherman, b. Feb. 21, 1641. One of their children was:

iii Joseph Bowman, b. May 18, 1674; d. Apr. 8, 1762. He was Town Clerk, Selectman and Justice of the Peace, and represented Lexington, Mass., in the General Court six years; m. Phebe —. She d. Dec. 20, 1757. One of their children was:

iv Joseph Bowman, b. Sept. 16, 1697. He lived in Westboro'; m. Mar. 16, 1732, Thankful Forbush. One of their children was:

v Joseph Bowman, b. Jan. 21, 1735; d. Apr. 27, 1806. He was a graduate of Harvard; was pastor of the Congregational Church at Barnard, Vt., from 1784 to his death; m. Jan. 29, 1763, Lavinia Baker. She d. Sept. 28, 1816. Two of their children were:

vi Joseph Bowman, b. —, 1764; d. Jan. 10, 1830; m. Frances Spooner, No. 297.

vi Oliver Bowman; m. Deborah Spooner, No. 774.

60 i Thomas Burgess, b. —, 1603; d. Feb. 13, 1685. He came about 1630, and lived at Salem, Duxbury and Sandwich; was a Deputy to the General Court; m. Dorothy —. One of their children was:

ii Thomas Burgess. He removed to Newport, R. I.; m. Nov. 8, 1648, Elizabeth, d. of William and Elizabeth Bassett; m. 2d. Elizabeth, d. of Peter Gaunt. One of his children by his second wife was:

iii Thomas Burgess, b. —, 1668; d. July 1, 1743. He lived in Little Compton, R. I.; m. —, 1691, Esther —, b. —, 1669; d. Nov. 12, 1706; m. 2d. Oct. 24, 1707, Martha Classon, b. Aug. 20, 1784; m. 3d. —1721, Patience —. One of his children by his second wife was:

iv Jacob Burgess, b. Nov. 11, 1717; d. Sept. 18, 1768. He lived in Little Compton, R. I.; m. Sept., 1739, Susannah Williston. She d. aged 95 years. One of their children was:

v Mary Burgess, b. May 6, 1748; d. Mar. 21, 1826; m. Spooner Clarke, No. 298.

## CHILDREN.

- S12 i Spooner, b. —, 1780; d. May 7, 1843.  
He lived in Warwick, R. I.; m. Penelope Albro.

## CHILD.

- 1 Joseph, b. —.  
S13 ii Jacob, b. —; d. —.  
He lived in Newport, R. I.; m. Sarah Place.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Deborah, b. —; d. —.  
She m. Nicholas Marsh.  
2 Elizabeth, b. —.  
She m. as his 2d. wife, Nicholas Marsh.  
S14 iii Joseph, b. —, 1786; d. Nov. 18, 1821.  
He lived in Newport, R. I.; m. Mary Northrup.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Elizabeth, b. —.  
She m. William Stacey,  
2 Sarah A., b. —.  
S15 iv Mary, b. —; d. —.  
She m. John May. He lived in Newport, R. I.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Phebe, b. —.  
2 Sarah, b. —.  
She m. Paul Danley. She m. 2d. Benjamin Nichols.  
S15 iv Mrs. Mary (Clarke) May, b. —.  
She m. 2d. Thomas Allen. He lived in Newport, R. I.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Elizabeth, b. —; d. in infancy.  
2 Martha, b. —; d. Mar. 30, 1867.  
She m. Benjamin Bateman, s. of Benjamin and Alice  
(Pierce) Bateman, b. Apr. 4, 1820.  
His residence is in Newport, R. I.

## CHILD.

- i Annie Pierce, b. June 19, 1856.  
3 Thomas, b. —.  
4 Peleg, b. —.  
He lived in Erwin, Mass.; m. Eunice —.

## CHILDREN.

- i Elisha, b. —.

- ii Mary, b. ———.
- iii Ida, b. ———.
- 5 Elisha, b. ———.
- 6 Nancy, b. ———.
- 7 Albert, b. ———.
- 8 Elizabeth, b. ———; d. June 24, 1867.

She m. Daniel Austin, s. of Daniel and Ann (Miller)  
Austin, b. Oct. 10, 1818. He resides in Newport, R. I.

## CHILDREN.

- i Corinne, b. Aug. 31, 1845.
- ii Elizabeth, b. Aug. 23, 1847.
- iii John, b. Feb. 16, 1852.

816 v Thomas, b. ———; d. ———.

He lived at Fall River, Mass.; m. Mary Weaver.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 John, b. ———.
- 2 Mary, b. ———.

She m. John M. Oman. He lives in Fall River.

—308—

v GARDNER SPOONER, b. June 21, 1745; d. Dec., 1836.

In the Revolutionary war, Gardner Spooner served in the companies of Capt. Thomas Crandon, and Capt. Benjamin Dillingham. He removed, about 1782, from Dartmouth, Mass., to Woodstock, Vt., where, on June 19th of that year, he purchased from Ebenezer Curtis, in consideration of £65, a tract of land,—“being lot No. 6, in the third range of hundred acre lots of the Althorp purchase,” where he lived until his death.

He m. Deborah Shaw, d. of Blake and Mary Shaw, b. ———, 1742, d. July, 1828.

## CHILDREN.

- 817 i Shaw, b. ———; d. young.
- 818 ii Lucinda, b. ———, 1763; d. ———, 1773.
- 819 iii Sarah, b. ———; d. in infancy.
- 820 iv Daniel, b. ———; d. ———.
- 821 v Ruth, b. ———; d. June, 1829.
- 822 vi John, b. ———; d. ———, 1791.
- 823 vii Gardner, b. ———, 1776; d. Apr. 11, 1843. +
- 824 viii Lemuel, b. Apr. 14, 1780; d. ———. +
- 825 ix William, b. Dec., 1782; d. ———, 1824.

- 826 x Betsey, b. Aug. 27, 1784; d. Apr. 20, 1873. +  
 827 xi Deborah, b. —, 1786; d. June 6, 1859. +  
 828 xii Isaac, b. Mar. 16, 1792; d. Oct. 26, 1834. +  
 829 xiii Sally, b. Sept. 7, 1799; d. Feb. 17, 1880. +

## —311—

v NATHANIEL SPOONER, b. Sept. 10, 1749; d.——.

Nathaniel Spooner was a mariner. At the outbreak of the Revolutionary war, he entered the privateer service; was taken prisoner on the capture of the "Hope," by the enemy and was exchanged at the port of Halifax, June 28, 1777, on the order of Sir George Collier. He again entered the same service and continued in it during most of the war. Shortly after the Declaration of Peace, he removed from New Bedford to Alexandria, Va., and sailed from that port in command of his own ship, mostly on voyages to the Islands near the American coast, though he made several voyages to European ports.

He married on the Island of Bermuda. His two younger children were adopted by their mother's parents, and taken to their Bermuda home. He m. Deborah Scraghan, b.——; d.——.

## CHILDREN.

- 830 i Rachael, b. ——; d. ——.  
     She m. Capt. Turpin. Soon after marriage they went to  
     France, the native land of Capt. Turpin.  
 831 ii Holden Noble, b. Sept. 2, 1779; d. Jan. 10, 1817. +  
 832 iii William Scraghan, b. ——.  
 833 iv Daniel, b. ——.

## —312—

v WARD SPOONER, b. Apr. 23, 1751; d.——.

He was a mariner. He was a volunteer in the company that marched from New Bedford on Apr. 21, 1775.

He m. Abigail Pease.

## CHILD.

- 834 i Ward, b. July 10, 1777; d. July 30, 1872. +



## — 313 —

v MARY SPOONER, b. Feb. 24, 1753; d. Oct. 11, 1804.

She m. Dec. 7, 1780, JONATHAN\* CUSHMAN, s. of James<sup>61</sup> and Hannah (Negus) Cushman, b. Oct. 26, 1754; d. Apr. 24, 1834.

Jonathan Cushman was born in Dartmouth, Mass., and received the best education that could then be given in the schools of New Bedford. After completing his education, he was apprenticed as a mariner. His term of service "before the mast" was of short duration, his ability and faithfulness giving him rapid promotion, until in his twenty-first year, he was commissioned as Captain. His knowledge of navigation and his reputation as an officer, directed attention to him, by those in authority, who had the officering of our navy in the early part of the Revolution. He was soon commissioned as an officer of a Colonial Sloop-of-War. This sloop met with an adverse fate. It was captured by the English. The officers and crew were confined on the old Jersey Prison Ship, at the Wallabout, Brooklyn, N. Y.

How long Capt. Cushman remained a prisoner, we are not informed. In time, he was exchanged. He returned to his Dartmouth home, and for some years, followed his calling of mariner, in command of his own vessel.

Toward the end of the last century, Capt. Cushman

\* He m. 2d. Mrs. Nancy, widow of Benjamin Harvey.

61 i Robert Cushman. He came in the "Fortune," and arrived off Cape Cod Nov. 9, 1621. "Although not a Clergyman or even a 'Teaching Elder,' he prepared and delivered, on Wednesday, the 12th day of December, the day before he sailed for England, a sermon suitable to the occasion. This sermon, together with its prefatory dedication, 'To his loving friends, the adventurers for New England,' has become quite noted, from its ability and from the fact that it was *the first sermon delivered in New England*, that was printed." He very faithfully served the Colony as its Agent in England until his death, early in 1625. One of his children was:

ii Thomas Cushman, b. Feb., 1608; d. Dec. 11, 1691. He came with his father; was admitted freeman Jan. 1, 1633. He was Ruling Elder and pastor of the Plymouth Church from 1649 until his death. He m. Mary, d. of Isaac and Mary Allerton. One of their children was:

iii Eleazer Cushman, b. Feb. 20, 1657. He lived in Plympton; m. Jan. 12, 1688, Elizabeth Coombs. One of their children was:

iv James Cushman. He lived in Dartmouth; m. ——. One of his children was:

v James Cushman, who lived in Dartmouth. He m. Hannah Negus. One of their children was:

vi Jonathan Cushman, b. Oct. 26, 1754; d. Apr. 24, 1834; m. Mary Spooner, No. 313.

removed from New Bedford and located on a large tract of land in Sandy River Valley, Farmington, Me., which he afterward cultivated, and where the remainder of his life was passed.

## CHILDREN.

- 835 i Henry, b. Aug. 21, 1781; d. Nov. 12, 1855. +  
 836 ii Jonathan, b. Mar. 1, 1783; d. June, 1801.  
 837 iii Thomas, b. July 28, 1788; d. July 24, 1789.  
 838 iv Mary, b. Dec. 23, 1790; d. Oct. 10, 1826. +  
 839 v James, b. July 19, 1792; d. Apr. 15, 1873. +

## — 315 —

v JEREMIAH SPOONER, b. ———; d. Mar., 1812.

Jeremiah, like many others of his kinsmen, was a soldier in the Revolution. He served in the company of Capt. Henry Jenney, 2d. Regiment Bristol County volunteers, of which John Hathaway was Colonel.

His residence was in the "Spooner settlement," Dartmouth, where he passed a life of quietude and industry as a farmer. The inventory of his estate was filed May 6, 1812, the value being £143:02:3.

He m. Jan. 21, 1802, Mrs. Meribah,\* widow of Benjamin Alley, d. of John<sup>62</sup> and Elizabeth (Gardner) Coffin, b. Jan. 30, 1774; d. Nov. 5, 1859.

## CHILDREN.

- 840 i Elizabeth, b. ———; d. in infancy.  
 841 ii Owen C., b. July 29, 1805.  
     See Appendix, No. 841.  
 842 iii Jeremiah, b. Feb. 10, 1807; d. Oct. 6, 1829.

---

\* She m. 3d. Jonathan Cathcart.

62 i Tristram Coffin. He m. Dinah Stevens. One of their children was:

ii James Coffin, b. Aug. 12, 1640; d. July 28, 1720. He m. Dec. 3, 1663, Mary, d. John and Abigail Severance. One of their children was:

iii John Coffin. He m. Hope, d. of Richard and Sarah (Shattuck) Gardner. One of their children was:

iv Elias Coffin. He m. Love, d. of Ebenezer and Eleanor (Barnard) Coffin. One of their children was:

v John Coffin. He m. June 20, 1771, Elizabeth, d. of George and Elizabeth (Chase) Gardner, b. Aug. 16, 1750; d. Oct. 13, 1839. One of their children was:

vi Meribah Coffin, b. Jan. 30, 1774; d. Nov. 5, 1859. She m. Jeremiah Spooner, No.

- 843 iv Isaac, b. Dec. 13, 1808; d. Jan. 3, 1809.  
 844 v Elizabeth, b. Dec. 10, 1809; d. Jan. 17, 1827.  
 845 vi Isaac, b. and d. —, 1811.  
 846 vii Isaac, b. June 14, 1812; d. June 4, 1873.

He was a cooper and painter, New Bedford. He was for many years a mariner, engaged on whaling cruises; the latter years he was second officer. He was a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church.

He m. Nov. 27, 1845, Sarah A. Chase, d. of John and Deborah (Pitts) Chase, b. Aug. 26, 1820.

— 318 —

- v WILLIAM SPOONER, b. May 8, 1752; d. Feb. 3, 1829.

He was born in Litchfield county, Conn., where he lived as a farmer until about 1795, when he removed to Vermont, and purchased land near Monkton. Here he settled and lived, during his life, as a farmer. The early years of Mr. Spooner's life were given to his country as a soldier. He was engaged in the battles of White Plains, Trenton and Princeton, and is said to have been in the Bunker Hill engagement. He m. Sept. 3, 1778, Hannah Spooner, No. 328, d. of Ebenezer and Sarah (Robinson) Spooner, b. Jan. 12, 1753; d. Jan. 3, 1818.

CHILDREN.

- 847 i Sophia, b. June 5, 1779; d. July 3, 1861. +  
 848 ii Ralph, b. June 17, 1781; d. Feb. 22, 1864. +  
 849 iii Mary, b. June 20, 1783; d. Oct. 17, 1813. +  
 850 iv Ruggles, b. July 1, 1785; d. May 18, 1848. +  
 851 v Noble, b. Sept. 13, 1787; d. Aug 8, 1861. +  
 852 vi Twin }  
 853 vii Daughters, } b. and d. Oct. 1, 1789.

— 320 —

- v SARAH SPOONER, b. Feb. 27, 1755; d. Sept. 23, 1827.

She m. Feb. 27, 1777, NATHANIEL JOHNSON, b. Aug. 19, 1753; d. Feb. 10, 1822. Mr. Johnson was in service in the "Connecticut Line," during the Revolutionary war. He removed subsequent to 1790, from Conn., to Cazenova, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

- 854 i Noble Spooner, b. Nov. 4, 1777; d. Nov. 13, 1852. +

- 855 ii John Milton, b. Apr. 26, 1781; d. —, 1806.  
He died when a student at college.
- 856 iii David Brinton, b. May 11, 1784; d. Dec. 15, 1842. +
- 857 iv Henry Clinton, b. Sept. 8, 1789; d. —.  
He lived in Cincinnati for a time; went to Ravenna, Ohio,  
thence to the West.

## —321—

v ALICE SPOONER, b. —; d. —.

She m. DAVID PHELPS. He was a farmer; removed from Connecticut, to Plattsburg, N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

- 858 i Polly, b. —; d. —.
- 859 ii William, b. —; d. —.
- 860 iii Rachael, b. —; d. —.  
She m. — Gibbs.
- 861 iv Lucy, b. —; d. —.  
She m. — Templeton.
- 862 v Matilda, b. —; d. —.  
She m. — Darrow.
- 863 vi Amherst, b. Apr. 28, 1792; d. Apr. 8, 1859. +

## —322—

v RACHAEL SPOONER, b. —; d. June 12, 1792.

She m. June 5, 1783, TRUMAN\* BEAMAN. He was a farmer. He removed about 1790, to Vermont, and from that State to Madison Co., N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

- 864 i Anson, b. Mar. 2, 1784; d. —.  
He lived in Malone, N. Y., and was Captain of a Company in the war of 1812-15.
- 865 ii Orrenge, b. May 14, 1785; d. Nov. 5, 1858. +
- 866 iii Ira, b. July 2, 1789; d. —.
- 867 iv Truman, b. Oct. 10, 1790; d. —.

---

\* He m. 2d. Mary Cressy; m. 3d. Pamela Willis.

## —323—

v ABIGAIL SPOONER, b. —, 1766; d. Dec., 1844.

She m. —, 1791, SAMUEL SANFORD, b. —, 1765; d. —, 1832.

Mr. Sanford removed, 1793, from Connecticut to Albany Co., N. Y., where he purchased, 1801, a "Patroon Lease" to a tract of land about one mile north of Rensselaerville. He was a horticulturalist of some note. Old orchards of his grafting are yet bearing fruit. He was a chair-maker by trade, which business he carried on in connection with farming.

From some cause he lost his property, and his last days were days of poverty. After his death, his widow was cared for by the Baptist Church of Rensselaerville, of which she was a member.

## CHILDREN.

868 i Olive, b. Aug. 5, 1795; d. —.

869 ii Ervin, b. Apr. 10, 1797; d. —. +

870 iii Rebecca, b. May 6, 1801; d. Nov. 2, 1829.

She m. Philetas Whitford.

871 iv Clarissa, b. June 26, 1805; d. Oct. 21, 1829. +

872 v Norman, b. Dec. 15, 1806; d. —, 1820.

## —324—

v NATHANIEL SPOONER, b. —; d. about 1825.

Nathaniel was a soldier in the Revolution, serving in the Connecticut Line. He inherited the homestead of his parents, a fine tract of land bordering on the Hoosatic river, in Litchfield Co., Conn. It is said that he had had educational advantages, was possessed of a good mind and of fine address, but these failed to serve him, or rather he failed to make proper use of them. From want of care, and extravagance, his patrimony was finally lost. To mend his fortune he determined to settle in the West,—what year is not known,—his steps were turned to western New York, and he went from place to place until 1814, when he settled in Smithfield Township, Madison county. Not long after, he found a home in the village of Peterboro'. The habits of the past were fastened upon him,

not of vice or dissipation, but of thriftlessness. His life was almost one of vagrancy until he came to the knowledge of Hon. Gerritt Smith, who recognized in him qualities of honesty and evidence of culture. He assisted the family, indeed, almost entirely supported it until the death of Mr. Spooner, when he supported the widow until she, too, was freed from the sorrows of life.

He m. July 16, 1794, Ruth Curtis, b. —, 1769; d. —, 1852.

## CHILDREN.

- 873 i Curtis, b. Apr. 3, 1795; d. —, 1807.  
 874 ii Rachael, b. —, 1797; d. —, 1819.  
 875 iii Erastus, b. —.

It is said that about 1830 he took up the line of march from Peterboro' for the Far West.

## —325—

v SARAH SPOONER, bap. Feb. 23, 1746; d. —, 1810.

She m. ISAAC DUNHAM, b. —, 1743; d. —, 1833.

He was a farmer; removed from Connecticut to Vermont, and finally located in Durham, Province of Ontario.

## CHILDREN.

- 876 i Mary, b. —; d. —.  
 She m. Parmlee Barnes, Monkton, Vt.  
 877 ii Sarah, b. —; d. —. +  
 878 iii Elizabeth, b. Sept. 1, 1774; d. Oct. 1, 1853. +  
 879 iv Hannah, b. —; d. —.  
 880 v Bethiah, b. Feb. 12, 1779; d. Dec. 3, 1859. +  
 881 vi Alice, b. Jan. 9, 1780; d. Jan. 19, 1833. +  
 882 vii Isaac, b. —, 1786; d. Mar. 1, 1849. +  
 883 viii Martha, b. —; d. —.

She m. Dudley Gillman.

## —327—

v EBENEZER SPOONER, bap. Mar. 24, 1751; d. —.

Ebenezer Spooner was born in Warren, Conn. He served in the Revolution; was in privateer service; was taken prisoner, and, for a time, was confined in "Old Mill Prison," Plymouth, England. A grandson of his writes: "My grandfather was a

man of sound judgment, but of a very limited education. He could barely write his own name and read a little in the Bible by spelling out each word. This he felt to be a great privation. He gave all his children a thorough education for the times.

“He commenced life very poor, and after his father’s death and his own marriage, he worked four years to pay the debts of his father, who died insolvent. He subsequently accumulated a handsome property, owning at the time of his death, three hundred acres of land on the east side of the Hoosatic river.”

He m. Apr. 24, 1774, Rebecca Spooner, No. 319, d. of William and Rachel (Noble) Spooner, b. Oct. 20, 1753; d. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- 884 i Jane, b. Aug. 28, 1775; d. —, 1776.  
 885 ii Micah, b. Feb. 13, 1777; d. Feb. 7, 1845. +  
 886 iii Daughter, b. and d. Jan. 26, 1779.  
 887 iv Ruth, b. June 7, 1781; d. May 9, 1839.  
 888 v Lewis, b. July 14, 1783; d. Dec. 31, 1852. +  
 889 vi Isaac, b. Apr. 19, 1785; d. Feb. 2, 1848. +  
 890 vii Rebecca, b. May 23, 1788; d. Jan. 9, 1871. +  
 891 viii Ira, b. Sept. 21, 1791. +  
 892 ix William, b. May 22, 1795; d. Aug. 4, 1877. +

— 329 —

v DOROTHY SPOONER, bap. Feb. 26, 1749; d. ———.

She m. SAMUEL MILLER, b. —, 1739; d. Jan., 1813.

Mr. Miller was a farmer, Kent, Conn. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary army; was taken prisoner and held nine months.

## CHILDREN.

- 893 i Hubbell, b. Jan. 4, 1777; d. June 20, 1861.

He received a liberal education, and for several years followed the calling of land-surveyor;—a large part of the Black river, New York, country was surveyed by him.

His residence was in Kent, Conn., where he was for many years a Justice of the Peace, and he represented Kent in the State Legislature.

He m. Almira Bissell, d. of John Bissell; m. 2d. Mrs. Mary, widow of Jonathan Hopper, d. of Francis and Lydia (Kinean) Skinner, b. —, 1783; d. Mar. 16, 1843.

- 894 ii Alice, b. —, 1778; d. May 4, 1842. +  
 895 iii Rebecca, b. —; d. —.  
 896 iv Ebenezer, b. Feb. 29, 1788; d. Dec. 28, 1818. +

## —330—

- v PHEBE SPOONER, b. Sept. 5, 1756; d. Sept. 16, 1810.  
 She m. Apr. 5, 1792, ELIHU POTTER, b. July 6, 1758; d.  
 Mar. 5, 1843.

He was a farmer; removed from Conn. to Monkton, Vt.

## CHILDREN.

- 897 i Eliza, b. May 5, 1793; d. Oct. 3, 1869. +  
 898 ii David, b. Oct. 7, 1796; d. Feb. 25, 1865. +  
 899 iii Thomas, b. June 27, 1799.

He is a physician; he lived seven years in Canada; since then, he has been in various towns in New York; and, when last heard from, was living in Hinesburgh, Vt.

He m. July 23, 1823, Rispey Irish, d. of Zadock and Thankful (Coombs) Irish, b. —, 1800; d. May 21, 1847; m. 2d. Dec. 26, 1847, Mrs. Betsey, widow of William M. Brewster, d. of Jacob and Elizabeth (Derrick) Cornell, b. —, 1802.

- 900 iv Sarah, b. June 3, 1802.  
 She m. Samuel M. Burroughs, No. —. + (Vol. 2.)

## —332—

- v ALICE SPOONER, bap. Dec. 15, 1754; d. —.  
 She m. HENDRICK WINEGAR, b. —; d. —.  
 He removed from Connecticut to the State of New York.

## CHILDREN.

- 901 i Samuel, b. —.  
 902 ii Anna b. —.  
 903 iii William, b. —.  
 904 iv Betsey, b. —.  
 905 v Milton, b. —.

## —333—

- v MARY SPOONER, b. —; d. —.  
 She m. JAMES SPRAGUE, b. —; d. —. It is said  
 that he removed from Connecticut to Ohio.



## CHILDREN.

- 906 i Lydia, b. ———.  
 907 ii Ralph, b. ———.  
 908 iii Anson, b. ———.

—334—

v REBECCA\* SPOONER, b. Jan. 25, 1761; d. Jan. 3, 1839.

She m. April 22, 1784, WILLIAM PECK, s. of Ebenezer and Ruth Peck, b. May 10, 1759; d. May 8, 1814.

William Peck was a farmer. He removed, about 1787, from Warren, Conn., to Vermont, and located on a tract of new land, near what is now Vergennes. At that time there was but one house in Vergennes; their nearest neighbor was some five or six miles distant from them; no roads had been opened; when visiting, or going to other settlements, they had to be guided by *blazed* trees.

A grandson of Mr. Peck writes: "My grandparents endured the hardships and privations attending early settlers of a new country; they were blessed with vigorous and strong constitutions, which, united with great energy and perseverance, enabled them to open up a new farm and erect comfortable buildings. They both, in early life, experienced religion and united with the Methodist Episcopal Church, and they continued, through life, to be active and honored members of that denomination."

## CHILDREN.

- 909 i Ira, b. Feb. 5, 1785; d. July 25, 1862. +  
 910 ii Warren, b. Oct. 19, 1788; d. Feb. 11, 1822. +  
 911 iii Aurelia, b. Aug. 31, 1790. +  
 912 iv Laura, b. Mar. 8, 1792; d. Nov. 5, 1832. +  
 913 v Buel, b. Dec. 27, 1794; d. Aug. 12, 1864. +  
 914 vi Alvah, b. Mar. 10, 1798; d. Nov. 26, 1833. +  
 915 vii Sally A., b. June 27, 1800. +  
 916 viii William C., b. Apr. 16, 1802. +

---

\* She m. 2d. Feb. 17, 1825, Clark Stow, s. of David and Lucy (Lee) Stow, b. Feb. 19, 1763; d. —, 1836. He was a farmer, Waybridge, Vt. His first wife was Sarah Hobbs.

## —335—

v PATIENCE SPOONER, b. Feb. 24, 1764; d. Nov. 30, 1817.

She m. Apr., 1790, JASPER BARNES, s. of Samuel and Mary (Parmlee) Barnes, b. Oct. 30, 1766; d. Apr. 13, 1809.

Mr. Barnes was a farmer. He removed from Connecticut to Vermont, 1791, and located on a tract of new land, near Monkton. A daughter of his wrote, some years since: "My parents were pious, and died in the full assurance of faith, having been for many years members of the Methodist Episcopal Church."

## CHILDREN.

- 917 i Marilla, b. June 24, 1791; d. —, 1870. +  
 918 ii Almira, b. Sept. 20, 1793; d. Sept. 24, 1810.  
 919 iii Lucy, b. Feb. 18, 1796; d. Feb. 28, 1808.  
 920 iv Laura, b. Feb. 25, 1801; d. Nov. 10, 1876. +  
 921 v Ira Jasper, b. Sept. 3, 1806; d. Sept. 21, 1876. +

## —391—

v BARNABAS SPOONER, b. Dec. 14, 1735; d. Feb. 8, 1821.

He was a farmer, Dartmouth, Mass. He m. Dec., 1755, Joanna Voter, d. of Lewis Voter, b. —; d. —.

## CHILDREN.

- 922 i Mary, b. —, 1756; d. —, 1845. +  
 923 ii David, b. —, 1757. +  
 924 iii Mercy, b. —, 1759; d. Feb. 3, 1781. +  
 925 iv Jane, b. July, 1763; d. Apr., 1847. +  
 926 v Barnabas, b. Dec. 11, 1772; d. May 10, 1828. +  
 927 vi Jonathan, b. —, 1775; d. —. +

## —394—

v BIGFORD SPOONER, b. Dec. 18, 1743; d. Aug. 5, 1819.

Bigford Spooner was a farmer; removed from Dartmouth to Lisbon, N. H., about 1796, and later he lived near Richmond, Vt.

His name is enrolled with those of the patriots of the Revolution, as having "marched to the Jerseys." Dec., 1776, in

the company of Capt. Samuel Reed, (Col. Josiah Whiting.) This campaign was of three months' duration, for which Bigford was paid £2:14, and afterward he was in the company of Capt. B. Woodbury.

He m. Dec. 5, 1763, Mary Babbitt, b. —; d. —.

## CHILDREN.

- 928 i Lazarus, b. —, 1764; d. —, 1814. +  
 929 ii Thomas, b. Dec. 6, 1766; d. Mar. 18, 1833. +  
 930 iii Simeon, b. —, 1769; d. —, 1842. +  
 931 iv Jonathan, b. —; d. young.  
 932 v Barnabas, b. —; d. in infancy.  
 933 vi Betsey, } b. May 5, 1778; —d. Jan. 13, 1828. +  
 934 vii Polly, } —d. —, 1807. +
- Polly m. Dec., 1791, Timothy Dutton.

Bigford m. 2d. Mary Peters, d. of James and Rhoda Peters. She d. Mar., 1837.

## CHILDREN.

- 935 viii Patience, b. July 13, 1779; d. June 23, 1856.  
 936 ix Jonebeth, b. Jan. 15, 1781; d. —, 1802.  
 937 x Hannah, b. —; d. —.  
 938 xi Comfort, b. May 24, 1783; d. Jan 25, 1876. +  
 939 xii William, b. May 2, 1785; d. —, 1838. +  
 940 xiii Chloe, b. May 4, 1787; d. May 13, 1866. +  
 941 xiv Amy, b. Aug. 7, 1790; d. Apr. 6, 1860. +  
 942 xv Barnabas, b. July 10, 1793; d. June 9, 1857. +  
 943 xvi Benjamin, b. Apr., 1795; d. Nov. 16, 1813.

He died in the army; was a volunteer in a Vermont regiment, war of 1812-13.

- 944 xvii Rhoda, b. May 30, 1797; d. Dec. 2, 1875. +

—398—

v JAMES SPOONER, b. Sept. 5, 1739; d. Sept. 3, 1815.

James Spooner was raised a farmer. This calling he gave up for that of a seaman, which he followed, except when in service as a soldier, until his removal from New Bedford to Vermont, soon after the close of the Revolution, where he purchased land. About the year 1810 he removed to Ohio, and located on land near Conneaut, where he afterwards lived.

He was a patriot soldier in the French and Indian war; he was, in 1758, in the company of Capt. James Andrews. In the

Revolution his name is first found, Apr. 21, 1775, on the roll of the minute men, under Capt. Dillingham, who marched for Lexington; in 1775, was Corporal, company of Capt. Thomas Kempton (Col. Danielson), and afterwards he was under other officers.

A granddaughter of his writes: "I loved and revered my grandfather beyond almost any other person. How much I listened to his council and hung upon his words, I shall never forget. He was a good deal over 6 feet in height, a very stout frame, with broad shoulders; a frame that was never bent in the least in old age. He had light blue eyes that were mild. His hair was white when I knew him, was once dark auburn. The early part of his life he lived in New Bedford. He was a soldier when quite young in the French and Indian war, and served in the Continental army throughout the Revolutionary war. He followed a sea-faring life for about twenty years. I have heard him relate his voyages in the South seas, of doubling the Cape of Good Hope; his whaling voyages; of his having expended a large sum in building a whaling ship, which was wrecked, and he lost his all. Such seemed to be his fortune through life,—he was energetic, and persevering, would accumulate property fast, and through some accident, or by trusting to the uprightness of others, would lose all.

"He had a good education. I remember how I used to admire his beautiful writing, and of seeing him write his name neatly after he was blind. He belonged to the Baptist Church and was a Christian."

He m. Dec., 1759, Susanna DeMarinville, d. of John DeMarinville, b. —, 1739; d. —, 1818.

## CHILDREN.

- |     |      |  |
|-----|------|--|
| 945 | i    | Rebecca, b. —, 1760; d. —, 1822. +             |
| 946 | ii   | Sarah, b. Nov. 19, 1761; d. Aug. 11, 1845. +   |
| 947 | iii  | John, b. —; d. —.                              |
|     |      | He was a mariner, died at Charleston, S. C.    |
| 948 | iv   | Elizabeth, b. —; d. —, 1814. +                 |
| 949 | v    | James, b. Jan. 8, 1769; d. Aug. 17, 1845. +    |
| 950 | vi   | Pardon, b. Sept. 22, 1770; d. Apr. 25, 1845. + |
| 951 | vii  | Joseph, b. —; d. —.                            |
| 952 | viii | Joshua, b. —; d. Apr., 1835. +                 |
| 953 | ix   | Stephen, b. —; d. —, 1852.                     |

- 954 x Susan, b. Apr. 20, 1781; d. Oct. 9, 1851. +  
 955 xi Mary, b. Sept. 3, 1784; d. Oct. 25, 1850. +

## —400—

v JOHN SPOONER, b. Dec. 29, 1745; d. —, 1811.

John Spooner worked on his father's farm in Dartmouth until the outbreak of the Revolution, when, like the great body of the young men of that day, he entered the army. He was of the minute men of New Bedford, who marched for Lexington, April 21, 1775. Afterwards, he was in the company of Captain Thomas Kempton, and continued on in other companies. Soon after the close of his service in the army, he went to Douglass, Mass., where he married and lived for a time. His wife's parents becoming proselytes to Shakerism, their daughter, Mrs. Spooner, soon after adopted the same religious belief, and by her influence Mr. Spooner was also converted. They, with their children and the Cushing family, united with the Society at Enfield.

Mr. Spooner after a time became dissatisfied with the situation and withdrew from the Society, taking his children with him. His wife adhered to the Society, refusing to go with her husband and children—soon after, however, by some means she obtained possession of her son Thomas, returned him to the Society and changed his name to Samuel. The mother and son passed their days at Enfield.

Mr. Spooner lingered for a while in the neighborhood of Enfield, then left, and is next heard of at Woodstock, Vt., where it is supposed he married his second wife. His last place of residence was Hubbardston, Vt., where he kept a public-house.

He m. Jan. 24, 1779, Hannah Cushing, d. of Thomas Cushing, b. Feb. 5, 1759; d. —, 1837.

## CHILDREN.

- 956 i William, b. —, 1780; d. Nov., 1850. +  
 957 ii Thomas, b. —, 1781; d. —, 1857.

John m. 2d. Tryphenia Peters.

## CHILDREN.

- 958 iii Nathan, b. —; d. —.

He was a drafted soldier in a Vermont regiment, war of 1812-15, and was wounded in battle at Niagara. He married, and lived for a time in Oriskany, N. Y.; removed to Jericho, N. Y., where his residence was destroyed by fire,—three of his children perished in the flames. Soon afterward he removed West.

959 iv Sylvester, b. ———; d. ———.

He was a house-carpenter; was married and lived for a time in Vernon, N. Y. He removed West.

960 v David Peters, b. July 10, 1788; d. Mar. 15, 1858. +

961 vi Lovica, b. ———; d. ———.

She m. — Richardson. He was a miller, Oriskany, N. Y. They had three children.

961 vi Mrs. Lovica (Spooner) Richardson.

She m. 2d. — French. He was a millwright, Jericho, N. Y.; removed West.

962 vii Lucinda, b. ———; d. ———.

John m. 3d. Mrs. Sarah Whitlock, *nee* Gilbert.

#### CHILDREN.

963 viii Gilbert, b. July 5, 1794; d. May 9, 1844. +

964 ix John Alden, b. June 26, 1796. +

965 x Sarah, b. ———; d. young.

—401—

v FRANCIS CRAPO, b. May 14, 1738; d. ———.

He lived in Rochester, Mass.; he m. 1760, Margaret Beale, d. of Asa and Rhoda (Lathle) Beale, b. —, 1740; d. ———.

#### CHILD.

966 i Patience, b. Feb. 25, 1761; d. May 5, 1855.

She m. Micah Spooner, No. 417. +

—407—

v WILLIAM CRAPO, b. Feb. 7, 1750; d. May 22, 1822.

He was a farmer, Rochester, Mass. He was a volunteer in the company of minute men "that responded to the first call, April 19, 1775." He m. Alice, d. of Nicholas Crapo, who was s. of Peter, the emigrant—see note, No. 111. She was b. Aug. 12, 1756; d. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- 967 i Micah, b. June 17, 1775; d. ———.  
 He lived in Rochester, Mass.  
 He m. Charity Briggs, d. of John Briggs, b. —, 1773;  
 d. Aug. 26, 1795.

## CHILD.

- 1 Briggs, b. Aug. 18, 1795.  
 Micah Crapo, No. 967, m. 2d. Rebecca Wing, d. of  
 John Wing, b. Nov. 4, 1773; d. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- 2 Ansel, b. Aug. 6, 1797.  
 3 Charles, b. Mar. 10, 1799; d. Nov. 9, 1800.  
 4 Marcy, b. Dec. 31, 1800.  
 968 ii Earl, b. Feb. 19, 1778; d. Feb. 10, 1805.  
 He was killed by lightning on board ship "Robert Barclay."  
 969 iii William, b. May 3, 1780; d. ———.  
 970 iv Jeremiah, b. Sept. 19, 1782; d. May 2, 1804.  
 He died at Kingston, Jamaica.  
 971 v Spooner, b. Feb. 11, 1785; d. ———.  
 972 vi Warren, b. July 16, 1787; d. ———.  
 973 vii Jonathan, b. June 22, 1790; d. prior to 1820.  
 974 viii Philander, b. Aug. 22, 1792; d. Feb. 22, 1837.  
 975 ix Charity, b. Mar. 19, 1795.  
 976 x Ira, b. May 21, 1797.  
 977 xi Bethiah, b. May 4, 1800.

## — 416 —

v NATHANIEL SPOONER, b. Dec. 6, 1751; d. Sept. 8, 1810.

Nathaniel lived, as his father did, the life of a farmer, which Lord John Russell well said: "In a moral point of view, is the most pure and holy of any class of men; pure, because it is the most healthful, and vice can hardly find time to contaminate it; and holy, because it brings the Deity perpetually before his view, giving him thereby the most exalted notions of Supreme power, and the most fascinating and enduring view of moral benignity."

He lived on land inherited from his father, in that part of Dartmouth now known as Acushnet.

He m. Laurana Barden, d. of John and Lydia (Barrows) Barden, b. Sept. —, 1749; d. Oct., 1835

## CHILDREN.

- 978 i Hannah, b. Oct. 15, 1776; d. July 31, 1841. +  
 She m. Jeduthan Spooner, No. 1012. +
- 979 ii Sarah, }  
 980 iii John, } b. Jan. 16, 1778; —d. Apr. 5, 1852. +  
 —d. —, 1838. +
- 981 iv Nathaniel, b. Feb. 24, 1780; d. July 13, 1839. +
- 982 v William, b. Apr. 13, 1782; d. Mar. 20, 1845. +
- 983 vi Laurana, b. July 17, 1784; d. Oct. 20, 1850.
- 984 vii Lydia, b. Oct. 5, 1787. +
- 985 viii Ebenezer, b. Feb. 26, 1790.

It is said that he went from New Bedford to Poultney, Vt., and that he finally settled in Canada. He m. Polly Newell.

- 986 ix Eleazer, b. Aug. 13, 1794; d. May 21, 1845. +
- 987 x Barden, b. Jan. 7, 1799; d. ———.

He lived in New Bedford; m. Dec. 16, 1819, Jedidah Hathaway, d. of Noah and Jedidah (Voter) Hathaway, b.———.

—417—

- v MICAH SPOONER, b. May 22, 1754; d. Oct. 9, 1822.

Micah, like his father and brothers, was a farmer, and, too, he answered the call of his country. He was first on duty with the minute men, called out on the occasion of the Lexington alarm; and, finally, he is found, 1780, to have been in the company of Captain Thomas Crandon, (Col. John Hathaway.)

His farm was situated in the settlement made by the Spooners in Dartmouth, near The-Head-of-the-River in Acushnet.

He m. July 20, 1778, Patience Crapo,—No. 966.—d. of Francis and Margaret (Beale) Crapo, b. Feb. 25, 1761; d. May 5, 1855.

## CHILDREN.

- 988 i Mercy, b. Apr. 14, 1778; d. Jan. 31, 1854. +
- 989 ii Patience, b. Sept. 21, 1780; d. Jan. 1, 1781.
- 990 iii Annah, b. Nov. 17, 1782; d. Sept. 5, 1859. +
- 991 iv Margaret, b. Sept. 8, 1784; d. May 19, 1848.
- 992 v Hannah, Aug. 13, 1786; d. Sept. 21, 1875. +
- 993 vi Micah, b. Jan. 21, 1789; d. Sept. 22, 1848. +
- 994 vii Jonathan, b. Aug. 2, 1792; d. Feb. 27, 1868. +
- 995 viii Mary, b. Feb. 8, 1794.



- 996 ix Priscilla, b. July 22, 1796; d. July 19, 1849. +  
 997 x Cynthia, b. Aug. 14, 1799; d. Sept. 29, 1842.  
 998 xi Alden, b. Mar. 3, 1802; d. Nov. 16, 1846. +

—418—

v PHILIP SPOONER, b. Aug. 14, 1756; d. Sept. 8, 1820.

Philip Spooner served in the Revolutionary war in the same company as his brother Micah; he also lived in the same large Spooner settlement of Dartmouth.

From all accounts that come to us, Philip Spooner was a man of more than ordinary culture and ability; was of quiet and retiring habits; had his happiness in his family; was an honest man, diligent and thrifty; faithfully meeting every duty. He attended worship at Acushnet Church.

He m. Dec. 18, 1783, Lydia Baker, d. of Joshua and Lydia (Clark) Baker, b. Nov. 15, 1762; d. Nov. 24, 1805.

CHILDREN.

- 999 i Charles, b. Nov. 29, 1784; d. Sept. 23, 1853. +  
 1000 ii Joshua, b. Feb. 10, 1788; d. July 22, 1865. +  
 1001 iii Betsey, b. Feb. 24, 1791; d. Dec. 8, 1825. +  
 1002 iv Nancy, b. Sept. 14, 1793. +  
 1003 v Philip, b. Aug. 26, 1798; d. July 20, 1802.

Philip m. 2d. Dec. 28, 1806, Sage Baker, sister of his first wife, b. July 3, 1760; d. May 13, 1815.

—420—

v LOIS SPOONER, b. Apr. 17, 1752; d. ———.

She m. June 29, 1775, SOLOMON HARVEY. He lived in New Bedford.

CHILDREN.

- 1004 i Deborah, b. Jan. 17, 1776; d. ———.  
 1005 ii Betsey, b. Dec. 25, 1777; d. ———.

—421—

v SIMPSON SPOONER, b. Feb. 8, 1754; d. ———.

Simpson Spooner was one of the minute men who

marched from Dartmouth, Apr. 21, 1775, for the relief of Lexington. He saw other service in the war.

He had the same calling—that of farmer—which most of the family seem to have followed, and lived in Dartmouth.

He m. Aug. 4, 1776, Mary Bowdish.

## CHILDREN.

- 1006 i Gideon, b. Sept. 26, 1777; d. —, 1795.  
 1007 ii Azariah, b. Sept. 9, 1778; d. Oct. 19, 1861. +  
 1008 iii Mary, b. —, 1780; d. Apr. 25, 1847.  
 1009 iv Caleb, b. Mar. 6, 1782; d. Aug. 28, 1845. +  
 1010 v Joseph, b. Nov. 15, 1784; d. Feb. 9, 1870. +  
 1011 vi Wing, b. —, 1790; d. June 22, 1847. +

—422—

- v CALEB SPOONER, b. Dec. 22, 1755; d. —.

Caleb was a farmer, Dartmouth. He was a soldier in the Revolution; was taken prisoner, and returned on the cartel "Swift" from Halifax, Nov. 9, 1777.

He m. Sarah Crapo, d. of John\* Crapo.

## CHILDREN.

- 1012 i Jeduthan, b. Dec. 2, 1773; d. Dec., 1839. +  
 1013 ii Hannah, b. Feb. 8, 1776; d. —. +  
 1014 iii Judith, b. Mar. 23, 1778; d. Aug. 22, 1853. +  
 1015 iv Margaret, b. Feb. 22, 1781; d. —.

She m. Apr. 24, 1796, Reuben Howland. It is said that he settled in Saratoga Co., N. Y.

- 1016 v Mary Clark, b. May 29, 1783; d. —. +

—429—

- v JASHUB WING, b. —, 1756; d. June 13, 1830.

He was a farmer, New Bedford.

He m. Eleanor Handy—No. 151-1—d. of Isaac and Sarah (Sherman) Handy, b. Jan. 19, 1760; d. Jan. 26, 1816.

## CHILDREN.

- 1017 i Sarah, b. Nov. 15, 1782; d. Sept. 17, 1859.  
 1018 ii Abby, b. May 6, 1785; d. Sept. 13, 1853.

\* See note to No. 111.

- 1019   iii   Annah, b. May 16, 1787; d. Jan. 27, 1863.  
 1020   iv   Philip, b. July 6, 1789; d. Feb. 15, 1852.  
       See Appendix, No. 1020.  
       He m. May 2, 1821, Betsey Smith, b. July 17, 1795; d. May  
 27, 1877.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 James M., b. Sept. 1, 1823; d. Sept. 18, 1824.  
 2 Henry F., b. Sept. 16, 1825.  
    See Appendix, No. 1020-2.  
    He m. June 8, 1852, Mary E. Mason, b. July 5, 1829;  
 d. July 27, 1856.

## CHILDREN.

- i Ella M., b. Nov. 13, 1853.  
    She is a graduate of Grafton, Mass., High School  
    and of the State Normal School, Framingham, Mass.  
 ii Alice M., b. Dec. 29, 1855.  
    She is a graduate of Vassar College.  
    Henry F. m. 2d. Apr. 28, 1858, Mary E. Tobey, b.  
 Dec. 9, 1833.

## CHILD.

- iii Oliver M., b. Sept. 3, 1859.  
 3 Mary E., b. Nov. 1, 1827.  
    She m. Oct. 31, 1848, Humphrey M. Tyler, Worces-  
 ter, Mass.

## CHILD.

- i Hattie E., b. Oct. 28, 1849.  
 4 George M., b. Dec. 18, 1829; d. July 14, 1872.  
    He was a volunteer in the 71st. N. Y. Volunteer In-  
    fantry, war of 1861-65. Having served out his term of  
    enlistment, he entered the U. S. navy; was with Admiral  
    Porter, Mississippi Squadron.  
 5 Samuel H., b. Oct. 3, 1833.  
    He lives in Boston.  
 6 Ellen A., b. May 29, 1841.  
    She m. Nov. 24, 1870, William H. Campbell s. of  
    Samuel and Rebecca (Kingsbury) Campbell, b. July 30,  
 1835. He is a merchant, New York.

## CHILDREN.

- i George Wing, b. Oct. 30, 1871.  
 ii Bessie R., b. Aug. 14, 1874.

- 1021 v Jashub, b. Sept. 4, 1791; d. Oct., 1879.  
 He was a ship-carpenter, New Bedford. He m. Feb. 19, 1816, Mary N. Hammond, b. Mar. 1, 1795; d. Sept. 16, 1865.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Eleanor H., b. Sept. 2, 1817.  
 She m. Jan. 28, 1840, Henry M. Dean, s. of Joseph and Elizabeth (Tew) Dean, b. Apr. 13, 1815.  
 He is a blacksmith, New Bedford.
  - 2 Leonard H., b. Oct. 26, 1819; d. May, 1861.  
 He was a mariner, New Bedford.
  - 3 Charles G., b. Dec. 1, 1821.  
 He is a caulker, Brooklyn, N. Y.
  - 4 William H., b. Apr., 1825.  
 He is a painter, New Bedford; m. Jane Pierce.
  - 5 David C., b. Nov., 1829; d. ———.  
 He was a cooper; was lost at sea. He lived in New Bedford; m. Mary A. Wilson.
  - 6 Rebecca, b. June, 1833; d. —, 1850.
- 1022 vi Samuel Spooner, b. Mar. 23, 1794; d. Mar. 8, 1870.  
 He was a farmer, Acushnet, Mass. He m. Oct. 8, 1817, Sarah P. Hathaway, b. Sept. 12, 1795; d. Dec. 18, 1869.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Levi, b. Sept. 10, 1818.  
 He is a house-carpenter, Acushnet, Mass.; m. Rachael Swift.
- 2 Eleazer H., b. Nov. 19, 1820; d. Mar. 24, 1879.  
 He was a house-carpenter, Council Bluffs, Iowa; m. Apr. 3, 1842, Mary C. Jayne, b. Mar. 1, 1824; d. Jan. 6, 1866; m. 2d. Aug., 1869, Mrs. Virginia Summons.
- 3 Jabez H., b. Apr. 19, 1823.  
 He is a painter, Marion, Mass.; m. June 13, 1852, Abigail C. Briggs, d. of Silas and Desire (Clark) Briggs, b. Mar. 20, 1825.
- 4 Martha, b. Jan. 23, 1826.  
 She m. Mar. 21, 1847, James Dahl, s. of James and Susan (Besse) Dahl, b. June 20, 1822.  
 He is a master-mariner, Fairhaven, Mass.
- 5 George S., b. Jan. 12, 1829.  
 He is a farmer, Warren, Ill.; m. Feb. 28, 1859, Mrs. Martha M. Gates, d. of Luther P., and Marcia M. Woodworth, b. Aug. 9, 1838.
- 6 Margaret H., b. Mar. 31, 1832; d. Dec. 18, 1859.  
 She m. Jeremiah Davenport. Husband and wife

were lost at sea en route to California, by shipwreck of the bark "Baltic," Dec. 18, 1859.

- 7 Philip H., b. Dec. 12, 1833.

He is a house-carpenter, New York; m. Mary M. Martin.

- 8 Abram H., b. May 31, 1837; d. —, 1839.

- 9 Anna H., b. Apr. 5, 1840.

She m. Dr. Henry E. Warren. He d. July 23, 1867.

- 9 Mrs. Anna H. (Wing) Warren.

She m. 2d. Dec. 8, 1870, Philip A. Bradford, Acushnet, Mass.

- 1023 vii James, b. Feb. 5, 1797; d. Apr. 4, 1864.

He kept a public house in Fairhaven, Mass., and afterwards was landlord of the Parker House, New Bedford. He m. Priscilla Bradford, d. of Oliver and Sarah Bradford, b. July 4, 1797; d. Nov. 27, 1866.

## CHILD.

- i George F., b. Apr. 13, 1826.

He has been interested in whale-fishing, New Bedford.

- 1024 viii Ebenezer, b. July 9, 1800; d. Jan. 3, 1850.

He was a farmer; inherited the homestead of his parents in Acushnet, Mass. He m. May 7, 1824, Sarah D. Jenney, d. of John and Catharine (Davis) Jenney, b. May 13, 1796.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Joseph, b. Jan. 21, 1826; d. Mar. 4, 1841.

- 2 Ann Maria, b. Dec. 14, 1827.

She m. Oct. 13, 1853, James W. Hutchins, s. of Porterfield and Lucretia (Winslow) Hutchins, b. Mar. 15, 1820.

He is a mariner, Fairhaven, Mass.

- 3 Catharine D., b. Jan. 24, 1831.

She m. Oct. 25, 1855, Daniel K. Hathaway, s. of Nathan and Elizabeth (Kempton) Hathaway, b. May 19, 1816. He is a painter, Fairhaven, Mass.

- 4 Abby D., b. Aug. 12, 1834.

She m. June 20, 1856, George F. Hammond, s. of Ebenezer and Lovica Hammond, b. Dec. 11, 1831.

He is a mariner, Fairhaven, Mass.

- 5 James C., b. Aug. 27, 1836; d. Dec. 2, 1863.

## -430-

v PHILIP WING, b. ———; d. ———.

He was a house-carpenter, Grafton, Mass.

He m. Abby ———.

## CHILDREN.

- 1025 i Jabez, b. ———; d. ———.  
 1026 ii Jashub, b. ———; d. ———.  
 1027 iii Stephen, b. ———; d. ———.  
 1028 iv Susan, b. ———; d. ———.  
 1029 v Anna, b. ———; d. ———.  
 1030 vi Levi, b. ———; d. ———.

## -431-

v MARY WING, b. ———; d. ———.

She m. EDWARD HANDY, —No. 151-2—s. of Isaac and Sarah (Sherman) Handy, b. ———; d. ———.

He lived in New Bedford.

## CHILDREN.

- 1031 i Ansel, b. ———; d. ———.  
 1032 ii Joseph, b. ———; d. ———.  
 1033 iii Jabez, b. ———; d. ———.  
 1034 iv Isaac, b. ———; d. ———.  
 1035 v John, b. ———; d. ———.  
 1036 vi Pardon, b. ———; d. ———.  
 1037 vii Sarah, b. ———; d. ———.  
 1038 viii Leonard, b. ———; d. ———.  
 1039 ix Anna, b. ———; d. ———.  
 1040 x Thankful, b. ———; d. ———.  
 1041 xi Polly, b. ———; d. ———.  
 1042 xii Edward, b. ———; d. ———.  
 1043 xiii Nye, b. ———; d. ———.

## -432-

v TABITHA WING, b. ———; d. ———.

She m. JONATHAN HANDY, No.—151-3,—s. of Isaac and Sarah (Sherman) Handy, b. ———; d. ———.

He lived in New Bedford.

## CHILDREN.

- 1044 i Caleb, b. —; d. —.  
 1045 ii Jonathan, b. —; d. —.\*  
 1046 iii Mercy, b. —; d. —.  
 1047 iv Jane, b. —; d. —.  
 1048 v Priscilla, b. —; d. —.  
 1049 vi Eleanor, b. —; d. —.

—433—

v WILLIAM SPOONER, b. Aug. 6, 1750; d. —, 1802.

He was a farmer, Dartmouth. His father, Samuel Spooner, deeded to him, Oct. 6, 1793, "a certain piece of beach, together with a piece of salt-marsh, or sedge flat, known by the name of Hunt's Island," which Samuel purchased of his brother Nathaniel, Sept. 4, 1759.

William was a soldier, 1775, in the company of Capt. Thomas Candon; was Sergeant, 1777, of the company of Capt. Kempton (Col. Carpenter.)

He m. Dec. 22, 1775, Rachael Nye, d. of Freeman and Remember (Freeman) Nye, b. —, 1751; d. —, 1831.

## CHILDREN.

- 1050 i Stephen, b. Apr. 6, 1777; d. Sept. 13, 1850. +  
 1051 ii Benjamin, b. Aug. 22, 1780; d. Nov., 1831. +  
 1052 iii Rachael Nye, b. May 12, 1782; d. Mar. 4, 1852. +  
 1053 iv Susan, b. April 17, 1785; d. Oct. 2, 1856. +  
 1054 v Bethiah Freeman, b. July 30, 1787; d. Mar. 13, 1846. +  
 1055 vi Lydia, b. Apr. 14, 1790; d. May 29, 1815.

—438—

v RELIANCE SPOONER, b. July 2, 1758; d. May 20, 1834.

She m. Apr. 29, 1784, BAILEY GRINNELL, s. of Richard\* and Comfort (Billings) Grinnell, b. July 7, 1759; d. June 13, 1835.

Bailey Grinnell was one of a party of volunteers, under Lieut.-Col. Barton, who captured the British General, Prescott, at Newport, R. I., on the night of July 10, 1777. He was in the

---

\* He lived in Little Compton, R. I.

Colonial service during the war, both as a soldier and as a privateersman.

He was born in Little Compton, and lived there as a farmer until 1790, when he removed to Union, Me., where he purchased a tract of land.

## CHILDREN.

- 1056 i Richard Billings, b. July 30, 1784; d. Nov. 19, 1818. +  
 1057 ii Samuel Spooner, b. Oct. 4, 1785; d. Dec. 30, 1870. +  
 1058 iii Mace Shepherd, b. Aug. 15, 1787; d. Feb. 28, 1865. +  
 1059 iv Philip, b. Nov. 1, 1789; d. May 28, 1835. +  
 1060 v Susanna, b. Mar. 9, 1792; d. Oct. 10, 1819. +  
 1061 vi Rebecca, b. June 30, 1794; d. Nov., 1866. +  
 1062 vii Bailey, b. Jan. 25, 1797; d. Nov. 21, 1807.  
 1063 viii Cornelius, b. Nov. 25, 1799; d. Mar. 19, 1833.  
 1064 ix Reliance, b. Feb. 9, 1802; d. April 15, 1854. +

—439—

v SILAS HATHAWAY, b. June 22, 1742; d. June 1, 1812.

Mr. Hathaway was a farmer. He lived in that part of Dartmouth now known as Long Plain, until 1796, when he removed to and located on a farm in the neighborhood of Montpelier, Vt. The latter years of his life were passed with his son Elnathan.

He m. Mary Griffith, b. July 8, 1741; d. Mar. 6, 1822.

## CHILDREN.

- 1065 i Ruby, b. June 25, 1768; d. June 25, 1789.  
 1066 ii Elnathan, b. Feb. 3, 1770; d. Dec. 17, 1835.

He was a blacksmith, Montpelier, Vt. He assisted in raising the frame of the first frame house erected in Montpelier, near where the State-house now stands. In 1810, he removed to his farm near Calais, Vt.

He m. Rhoda Taber.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Ruby, b. Jan. 14, 1797; d. in infancy.  
 2 Alma, b. Feb. 26, 1799; d. Dec. 26, 1872.

She m. 1819, James LeBaron, s. of Isaac and Drusilla (Raiment) LeBaron, b. Mar. 9, 1795; d. June 4, 1879.

He was a farmer, Worcester, Vt.



## CHILDREN.

- i Nancy, b. Nov. 27, 1820; d. Mar., 1865.  
 She m. Asa Fisher.  
 He lived successively in Worcester and Calais, Vt., and Westfield, Mass.
- i Mrs. Nancy (LeBaron) Fisher.  
 She m. 2d. John Crook. He lived in Chicopee and Holyoke, Mass.  
 Mr. Crook, m. 2d. ———.
- iv Martha, b. ———, 1830.
- ii Susan, b. ———; d. in infancy.
- iii Maria, b. Aug. 19, 1828.  
 She m. Feb. 28, 1849. Prentiss H. Chapin, s. of John A., and Diadema (Merrill) Chapin, b. Dec. 7, 1826.  
 He is a manufacturer of cotton-batting. Westfield, Mass.
- 3 Pardon, b. ———; d. ———.  
 Elnathan Hathaway, No. 1066, m. 2d. Mar., 1816, Mrs. Esther, widow of Jared Bassett, *nee* Buell. She d. June, 1816. He m. 3d. Jane Birchard, b. Dec. 4, 1788; d. Sept. 23, 1862.

## CHILDREN.

- 4 Rhoda, b. May 29, 1819.  
 She m. Mar. 5, 1837, Alonzo Redway, s. of Peleg and Mary (Andrews) Redway, b. Mar. 27, 1815.  
 He is a farmer, Montpelier, Vt.

## CHILDREN.

- i Ellen Jane, b. July 16, 1845; d. Dec. 26, 1872.
- ii Son, b. Mar. 8, d. Mar. 12, 1847.
- iii Maria Louisa, b. Mar. 9, 1849; d. Mar. 21, 1852.
- iv Emma Florence, b. Mar. 10, 1851.  
 She m. Jan. 5, 1870, George L. Wade, s. of Charles and Elizabeth (Moore) Wade, b. ———.  
 He is a painter. Montpelier, Vt.
- v Albert Alonzo, b. Jan. 10, 1854.
- vi Alfred Alonzo, b. Mar. 12, 1856.
- vii Ida May, b. June 20, 1859; d. Dec. 9, 1860.
- 5 Mary, b. Nov. 22, 1821; d. April 5, 1824.
- 6 Alden, b. Jan. 29, 1823; d. Aug. 22, 1870.  
 He was a shoemaker; was Postmaster of Montpelier, Vt.; m. Jan. 5, 1843, Louisa Templeton, d. of William and Polly (White) Templeton, b. Sept. 29, 1821.
- 7 Phebe, b. Aug. 21, 1825; d. Sept. 20, 1828.

- 8 Martha, b. July 31, 1828; d. Aug. 27, 1861.  
 9 Myra, b. Feb. 13, 1831; d. Mar. 10, 1831.  
 1067 iii Esther, b. Sept. 6, 1771; d. Aug. 17, 1840.  
 She m. Smith Stevens. s. of Prince and Reliance (Hinckley) Stevens, b. Nov. 30, 1766; d. May 17, 1846. He was a farmer, East Montpelier, Vt. In his last years he lived with his son-in-law, James Bennett.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Catharine, b. Aug. 3, 1800.  
 2 Silas Hathaway, b. July 27, 1802; d. ———.  
 He was a farmer, Calais, Vt.; m. Mar., 1832, Maria\* Bugbee, d. of Willard and Celia (Butler) Bugbee, b. ———.

## CHILD.

- i Orwel, b. Sept. 1, 1834; d. Sept. 1, 1862.  
 3 Rhoda, b. Aug. 31, 1804.  
 She m. Dec. 2, 1834, James Bennett, s. of James Bennett, b. Aug. 16, 1806.  
 He is a farmer, East Montpelier, Vt.  
 4 Reliance, b. Dec. 4, 1807; d. Dec. 4, 1835.  
 5 Smith, b. Dec. 4, 1810.  
 He is a farmer, Woodbury, Vt.; m. June, 1841, Harriet Andrews, d. of Abel and Betsey Andrews, b. Feb. 13, 1813.

## CHILDREN.

- i James, b. Mar. 15, 1842; d. Mar. 29, 1843.  
 ii William Alger, b. Sept. 11, 1844.  
 1068 iv Thomas, b. Aug. 12, 1773; d. Apr. 9, 1856.  
 He was a farmer and cooper, and lived in Montpelier and Calais, Vt. He served his townsmen in various offices. The latter years of his life were passed with his son Lorton.  
 He m. Jan. 14, 1797; Susannah Coombs, d. of Caleb Susannah Coombs, b. Feb. 3, 1777; d. Nov. 3, 1844.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Son, b. Sept. 3; d. Sept. 18, 1798.  
 2 Susan, b. Jan. 26, 1800; d. July 4, 1874.  
 She m. Oct. 25, 1825, Calvin Foster, s. of Isaac and Charlotte (Whitman) Foster, b. Oct. 15, 1802.  
 He is a carriage-maker, Moretown, Vt.  
 3 Caleb Coombs, b. Nov. 8, 1801; d. Dec. 29, 1878.  
 He is a farmer, North Montpelier, Vt.; m. Dec. 21, 1828, Polly Holt, d. of Noah and Rosannah (Ainsworth) Holt, b. Oct. 22, 1803.

---

\* She m. 2d. Oliver Mason.

## CHILDREN.

- i Almedia Mariah, Aug. 6, 1829; d. Aug. 6, 1865.
- ii Diantha, b. Jan. 29, 1831; d. Jan. 29, 1879.
- iii Melissa, b. Dec. 31, 1832.
- iv Philena, b. Jan. 29, 1835; d. Mar. 15, 1879.
- v Edwin Augustus, b. July 23, 1845; d. Sept. 20, 1874.  
He was a farmer, East Montpelier, Vt. He m.  
Nov. 20, 1868, Ellen A.\* Wood, d. of John and Hannah (Wiley) Wood, b. ———.
- vi Caroline Foster, b. Apr. 23, 1849; d. Apr. 8, 1852.
- 4 Loam, b. Sept. 15, 1803.  
He is a farmer; held town offices, when living in Calais, Vt. He removed, 1866, to Hardwick, Vt.; m. Dec. 1, 1828, Catharine H. Daggett—No. 1073-1,—d. of Lyman and Sarah W. (Hathaway) Daggett, b. Aug. 21, 1807.

## CHILDREN.

- i Edwin Augustus, b. Feb. 1, 1831; d. Mar. 30, 1833.
- ii Lyman Daggett, b. Aug. 29, 1833.  
He is a lawyer, Hardwick, Vt.; m. May 11, 1868, Selina E. Drew, d. of John and Mehitabel (Harran) Drew, b. Aug. 8, 1834.
- iii Martin VanBuren, b. Sept. 21, 1837.  
He is a land surveyer, an Insurance agent, and reporter for Vermont papers. He lives in Hardwick, Vt.
- iv Fernando Cortez, b. Aug. 29, 1844; d. July 6, 1873.  
He was a school-teacher, Morrisville, Vt. He m. Feb. 27, 1869, Hattie Z. Woodbury, d. of James M. and Harriet H. (Mason) Woodbury, b. June 22, 1846.
- 5 Heman, b. July 18, 1805; d. Nov. 30, 1805.
- 6 Earl, b. Sept. 1, 1806; d. Feb. 13, 1861.  
He was a farmer, Calais, Vt.; m. Nov. 28, 1836, Nancy Allen, d. of Gains and Nancy (Mower) Allen, b. Oct. 12, 1813; d. Sept. 6, 1838; m. 2d. Apr. 6, 1843, Sarah A. Stewart, d. of David and Betsey (Smith) Stewart, b. Sept. 19, 1816.

## CHILD.

- i Mahlon Stewart, b. June 23, 1844.  
He is a farmer; has been Superintendent of Schools and Justice of the Peace, Calais, Vt.; m.

---

\*She m. 2d. James Davison, of Worcester, Vt.

June 13, 1878, Stella Catharine Shedd, d. of John H. and Electa R. (Richardson) Shedd, b. Nov. 28, 1851.

7 Lorton, b. Aug. 8, 1808; d. Mar. 14, 1858.

He was a farmer; held town offices, Calais, Vt. m. Feb. 14, 1833, Hannah W.\* Hamblet, d. of Jonathan and Esther (Snow) Hamblet, b. Dec. 31, 1812.

CHILDREN.

i Mary Jane, b. Dec. 6, 1833.

She m. Feb. 2, 1851, Carlos S. Jacobs, s. of Samuel and Melinda (Gurnsey) Jacobs, b. Dec. 20, 1829. He is a farmer, Calais, Vt.

ii Julia Emma, b. Mar. 26, 1848.

She m. Nov. 18, 1867, Charles A. Watson, s. of Edwin C., and Sophia (Johnson) Watson, b. Oct. 3, 1845. He is a farmer, Calais, Vt.

8 Almeda, b. Mar. 5, 1810.

She m. Feb. 22, 1835, Martin W. Hamblet, s. of Jonathan and Esther (Snow) Hamblet, b. July 9, 1805; d. Sept. 6, 1869. He was a miller, held town offices, Calais, Vt.

CHILDREN.

i Son, b. Jan. 27, 1852; d. Feb. 20, 1852.

ii Newell Culver, b. Dec. 1, 1854.

He is a painter, Middlesex, Vt. He m. Aug. 28, 1882, Clara Thurston.

9 Lora, b. July 20, 1812.

He is a farmer, Woodbury, Vt. He m. Dec. 4, 1849, Judith Alley, d. of Aaron and Hannah (Clifford) Alley, b. Feb. 22, 1825.

CHILDREN.

i Thomas Henry, b. May 27, 1851.

ii Calvin Aaron, b. Sept. 19, 1854.

iii Susan, b. June 9, 1858; d. July 25, 1864.

iv Eliza Jane, b. Sept. 1, 1863.

v Sarah Ann, b. Apr. 4, 1869.

10 Philo, b. July 28, 1814; d. Apr. 17, 1815.

11 Philander, b. Sept. 29, 1816; d. Nov. 3, 1857.

He was a mason and lived in Windsor, Vt. He m. June 5, 1848, Nancy E.† Coates, d. of Prescott Coates, b. Oct. 10, 1828.

\* She m. 2d. Nov. 26, 1862, Jonas G., s. of Nathaniel and Hannah W. (Merritt) Ormsbee, b. May 9, 1804.

† She m. 2d. John C. Hutchinson, Claremont, N. H.

## CHILDREN.

i Nancy Jane, b. Feb. 8, 1849.  
She m. May 9, 1865, James Hutchinson. He d.  
Sept. 21, 1877; lived in Windsor, Vt.

ii Martin, b. Mar. 12, 1850.  
He is a clerk, Boston, Mass. He m. May 20,  
1872, Stella Coates. She d. Jan. 3, 1874. He m. 2d.  
May 20, 1877, Mrs. Jane (Knights) Ballou, b. Nov.  
12, 1839; d. Nov. 23, 1878. He m. 3d. Dec. 24, 1879,  
Carrie Lindscott.

iii Edwin Augustus, b. Nov. 6, 1854; d. Feb. 12, 1862.

12 Daughter, b. Apr. 23; d. Apr. 24, 1848.  
Thomas Hathaway, No. 1068, m. 2d. Sept. 28, 1845, Phi-  
lena Pray, d. of Ephraim and Sybil (Barnet) Pray, b. June 10,  
1780; d. Jan. 19, 1856.

1069 v Eleanor, b. June 25, 1775; d. Dec. 27, 1838.  
She m. Goddard Wheelock, s. of Asa Wheelock, b. ———,  
d. ———. He was a farmer, Calais, Vt.

## CHILDREN.

1 Louisa, b. ———; d. ———.  
2 Polly, b. Aug. 20, 1798; d. Mar. 13, 1867.  
She m. Jan. 1, 1822, David Persons, s. of David and  
Lucretia (Eddy) Persons, b. Apr. 12, 1799; d. Oct. 3, 1860.  
He was a farmer, Calais, Vt.

## CHILD.

i Christiana W., b. Oct. 21, 1822; d. Sept. 27, 1879.  
She m. May 6, 1861, Hosea K. Ormsbee, s. of  
Caleb and Belinda (Kingsley) Ormsbee, b. Apr. 8,  
1801; d. Sept. 26, 1879.  
He was a farmer; removed from East Montpelier,  
Vt., to Sioux City, Iowa.

3 John, b. ———.  
4 Alden, b. ———.  
5 Peter Sleeman, b. ———.  
6 Alma, b. ———.

1070 vi Asa, b. Dec. 19, 1777; d. July 17, 1832.  
He was a farmer and blacksmith, Calais, Vt. He m.  
1804, Mary Peck, d. of John<sup>63</sup> and Mary (Drown) Peck, b.  
Dec. 23, 1777; d. Oct. 7, 1846.

---

63 i Joseph Peck, bap. Apr. 30, 1587; d. Dec. 23, 1663. He came in the "Diligent,"  
1638, and located in Hingham; was a Representative. He was one of the purchasers of  
Rehobeth, and removed there 1645; m. May 21, 1617, Rebecca Clark. She d. Oct. 24, 1637.  
He m. 2d. ———. One of his children by his first wife was:

## CHILDREN.

- i Tilnus, b. Jan. 26, 1805.  
 He is a farmer, South Calvert, Vt. He m. Feb. 2  
 1842, Lois K. Blake, d. of Enoch and Miriam (Emory)  
 Blake, b. Mar. 8, 1816.

## CHILDREN.

- i Asa Sprague, b. Apr. 27, 1843.  
 He is an agent in Boston, Mass.
- ii Clarence Lockwood, b. Nov. 19, 1846.  
 He is a physician Boston, Mass.
- 2 Mary, b. Oct., 1806; d. July 2, 1863.
- 3 Elnathan A., b. May 11, 1808.  
 He is a farmer; has been Justice of the Peace and has  
 held other offices; is an ordained clergyman in Montpelier,  
 Vt.; m. Mar. 26, 1832, Dulcinea J. Slayton, d. of  
 Bucklin and Sarah (Willis) Slayton, b. Feb. 19, 1810.
- 4 Lucetta, b. May 9, 1810; d. June, 1810.
- 5 Hiram, b. July 28, 1811.  
 He is a farmer; has been Selectman, Justice of the  
 Peace, and has represented Montpelier in the State Legis-  
 lature of Vermont; m. Mar. 16, 1843, Ruth H. Johnson,  
 d. of Kendall Johnson, b. Nov. 25, 1822; d. Dec. 28, 1853.

## CHILDREN.

- i Charles I., b. Jan. 16, 1844.  
 He is a farmer, Moretown, Vt.; m. Oct. 27, 1863,  
 Mary A. Boyce, d. of James P. and Mary Boyce, b.  
 Dec. 9, 1844.
- ii William H., b. July 2, 1846; d. Sept. 12, 1863.
- iii Albert H., b. Aug. 2, 1848; d. Mar. 15, 1869.
- iv Edna R., b. July 22, 1850.  
 She m. June 1, 1873, Henry A. Slayton, s. of  
 Josephus Slayton; b. ———.  
 He is a merchant, Morrisville, Vt.
- v Asa P., b. Dec. 24, 1853; d. May 18, 1881.  
 He was a farmer, Moretown, Vt.; m. Feb. 5,  
 1873, Alice Keeler, d. of A. J. and Acsah F. (Stowell)  
 Keeler, b. Aug. 11, 1856.

- 
- ii Joseph Peck, bap. Aug. 23, 1623; d. —, 1697; m. ———. One of his children was:
- iii Jathiel Peck, b. July 24, 1660; d. Apr. 5, 1742. He was a Representative; m. Feb.  
 28, 1689, Sarah Smith, b. —, 1670; d. June 4, 1717. One of their children was:
- iv Henry Peck, b. Dec. 7, 1709; m. Mar. 26, 1732, Rachael Whitaker. One of their  
 children was:
- v John Peck, b. Feb. 4, 1735; m. Mary Drown. One of their children was:
- vi Mary Peck, b. Dec. 23, 1777; d. Oct. 7, 1846; m. Asa Hathaway, No. 1070.

Hiram Hathaway (No. 1070-5) m. 2d. Mar. 31, 1857,  
 Esther A. Prentiss, d. of Robert and Mary (Luce)  
 Prentiss, b. May 14, 1826.

## CHILD.

vi Frank L., b. Dec. 9, 1860.

He is a farmer, Montpelier, Vt.

6 Stilwell, b. Sept. 24, 1813.

He is an artist, Highland, Minn.; m. Calista D. Har-  
 rington, d. of Emery Harrington; b. ———.

## CHILDREN.

i Cordelia Lucretia, b. Jan. 31, 1846.

ii Mary Elsie, b. Aug. 5, 1847; d. April 8, 1849.

iii Stillman, b. Oct. 16, 1851.

iv Mary Ella, b. Sept. 18, 1855.

v Charles Emery, b. June 16, 1862.

7 Lucretia, b. Apr. 3, 1815; d. Jan. 2, 1840.

8 Asa Peck, b. Jan. 24, 1818.

He is a merchant, Boston; m. Dec. 30, 1849, Sarah  
 Carlton, d. of William L., and Martha Carlton, b. Feb.  
 2, 1825; d. May 11, 1850. He m. 2d. May 30, 1872, Ann  
 M. Hilton, d. of John and Sally (Clark) Hilton, b. May  
 16, 1827.

1071 vii Catharine, b. June 16, 1780; d. Nov. 1, 1802.

1072 viii Phebe, b. Oct. 7, 1782; d. June 9, 1873.

1073 ix Sarah West, b. Feb. 22, 1785.

She m. Dec. 5, 1805, Lyman Daggett, s. of David Dag-  
 gett, b. Apr. 22, 1775; d. Apr. 29, 1870.

He was a farmer, Calais, Vt.

## CHILDREN.

1 Catharine H., b. Aug. 27, 1807.

She m. Loam Hathaway, No. 1068-4. +

2 Clarissa Amanda, b. Oct. 22, 1810.

She m. Mar. 6, 1833, Chester Bugbee, s. of Willard  
 and Celia (Butler) Bugbee, b. Sept. 21, 1808; d. May 22,  
 1875.

He was a farmer; held various town offices, Calais, Vt.

## CHILDREN.

i Sarah J., b. Jan. 4, 1835.

She m. Dec. 10, 1865, George S. Gray, s. of  
 Isaac and Martha (Billings) Gray, b. Jan. 16, 1834.

He is a farmer, Calais, Vt.

ii Willard Chester, b. July 19, 1836.

- He is a farmer, Calais, Vt.; m. Mar. 11, 1860, Laura A. Hammond, d. of James M., and Lucy B. (Flanders) Hammond, b. Mar. 4, 1842; d. Jan. 18, 1864. He m. 2d. Mar. 11, 1869, Emma A. Paine, d. of Ezra and Belinda (Ormsbee) Paine, b. Oct. 25, 1845.
- iii Julia Amanda, b. Aug. 19, 1838; d. Sept. 8, 1863.  
She m. May 4, 1859, Edward M. Hamblet, s. of Jonathan Hamblet, b. Mar. 13, 1829.  
He is a farmer, Worcester, Vt.
- iv Kate Reliance, b. Feb. 11, 1841.  
She m. Dec. 31, 1860, Clark M. Gray, s. of Dennis and Phila (Burnham) Gray, b. June 27, 1842.  
He is a farmer, Hanover, N. H.
- v Mary E., b. Apr. 6, 1843; d. Aug. 8, 1860.
- vi William Wallace, b. May 4, 1845; d. Aug. 22, 1846.
- vii Emma Arvilla, b. Jan. 19, 1849.  
She m. Dec. 20, 1873, Edward M. Hamblet.
- viii Walter S., b. Mar. 20, 1851; d. July 20, 1868.
- 3 Pardon H., b. Feb. 14, 1818; d. Apr. 1, 1825.

## —440—

- v LOT HATHAWAY, b. Jan. 14, 1744; d. ———.
- Mr. Hathaway was a farmer; removed from New Bedford to Montpelier, Vt.
- He m. Abigail Howland, d. of John<sup>64</sup> and Abigail (Pierce) Howland, b. ———; d. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- 1074 i Lot, b. ———; d. ———, 1866.  
He was a farmer; was a selectman of East Montpelier, Vt.  
He m. ———.

## CHILD.

- i Henry, b. ———.  
He lives in East Montpelier, Vt.

64 i Henry Howland. He was in Plymouth as early as 1633. He m. Mary Newland. One of their children was:

ii Samuel Howland. He lived in Freetown. He m. Mary ———. One of their children was:

iii Joshua Howland. He m. ———, 1709, Elizabeth Holloway. He m. 2d. Dorothy Lee. One of his children by his first wife was:

iv John Howland. He m. Abigail, d. of Isaac Pierce. One of their children was:  
v Abigail Howland. She m. Lot Hathaway, No. 440.



- 1075 ii Lavinia, b. ———; d. ———.  
 1076 iii Rebecca, b. ———; d. ———.  
 1077 iv Abigail, b. ———; d. ———.  
 1078 v Betsey, b. ———; d. ———.  
 1079 vi Ruby, b. ———; d. ———.  
 1080 vii Mercy, b. ———; d. ———.  
 1081 viii Hulda, b. ———; d. ———.

Of these daughters, it is said that but one was married and that she removed to Ohio; who she married has not been learned.

- 1082 ix Paul, b. June 6, 1791; d. ———.

He was a farmer, East Montpelier, Vt. He m. Nov. 2, 1823, Clarissa Hamblin, d. of William and Abigail (Riley) Hamblin, b. Apr. 2, 1801.

## CHILD.

- i Hulda Ann, b. Sept. 24, 1824.

She m. May 22, 1847, Charles A. Foster, s. of John and Ruth (Rich) Foster, b. Mar. 2, 1822.

He is a farmer; has been Justice of the Peace, Middlesex, Vt.

## CHILDREN.

- i Ella H., b. Mar. 23, 1848.

She m. Nov. 1, 1870, E. W. Crown, Milton, Vt.

- ii John, b. Nov. 15, 1851.

- iii Julia E., b. Sept. 27, 1854.

- iv Charles F., b. June 1, 1856.

- v Arthur L., b. Jan. 19, 1858.

- vi Jesse J., b. Mar. 6, 1864.

- vii Carrie R., b. Feb. 28, 1866.

- viii Ernst H., b. July 25, 1867.

It is said that there are seven other children of Paul (1082), but we have failed to obtain their names and records.

—441—

- v SAMUEL HATHAWAY, b. July 6, 1747; d. ———.

Mr. Hathaway was a farmer, Long Plain, Mass. He was married twice. The names of his wives have not been learned

## CHILDREN.

- 1083 i Esther, b. ———; d. ———.

- 1084 ii William, b. ———; d. in infancy.

- 1085 iii Nancy, b. ———; d. ———.  
 1086 iv William, b. ———; d. Aug., 1837.  
 He lived in New Bedford; m. Mary Peets.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Samuel, b. ———; d. Sept., 1863.  
 He lived in New Bedford; m. ——— Taber.  
 2 Nancy, b. ———.  
 She m. Sept. 9, 1827, Hopestill Bisbee. He is a  
 farmer, Middleboro', Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i Susan A., b. Jan. 23, 1829.  
 She m. July 1, 1850, John Q. Morton, s. of Seth  
 and Lucetta B. Morton, b. Sept. 6, 1827.  
 He is Agt. Old Colony R. R., Middleboro', Mass.  
 ii William H., b. Sept. 30, 1831; d. Feb., 1880.  
 He lived in New Bedford; m. Jennie Potter.  
 iii Henry C., b. Sept. 6, 1832.  
 He is living in Plymouth.  
 iv Nancy H., b. Sept. 10, 1834.  
 She m. Dec. 26, 1855, Cyrus Smith, s. of Timothy  
 and Zerviah (Thompson) Smith, b. July 27, 1816.  
 He is a house-carpenter and farmer, Middleboro',  
 Mass.  
 v Betsey C., b. June 14, 1837.  
 vi Minerva, b. Aug. 15, 1839.  
 She m. A. McKenney. He is living in Middle-  
 boro', Mass.  
 3 William, b. ———.  
 He m. and removed West.  
 4 Freelove, b. ———.  
 5 Rebecca, b. Apr. 1, 1809.  
 She m. Oct. 24, 1839, Stephen V. Weaver. He is a  
 farmer, New Bedford.

## CHILDREN.

- i Mary H., b. Aug. 23, 1832.  
 ii George, b. Dec. 20, 1834.  
 iii Thomas H., b. June 7, 1836.  
 iv Robert V., b. Apr. 7, 1839.  
 v Stephen V., b. Feb. 22, 1840.  
 vi Hannah F., b. Feb. 24, 1842.  
 vii Emma F., b. Oct. 30, 1850.  
 6 Freeman, b. ———.

- 1087 v Azubah, b. ———; d. ———.  
 1088 vi Freeman, b. ———, 1789; d. July 19, 1839.

He lived in Middleboro, Mass.

He m. Dec., 1814, Ardra Allen, d. of Capt. George and Susanna (Sherman) Allen. b. Dec., 1794; d. ———, 1861.

## CHILDREN.

- i Margaret R., b. Nov. 29, 1815.  
 She m. Nov. 15, 1835, Savory Hathaway, s. of Savory and Rebecca (Maxim) Hathaway, b. Mar. 1, 1814.  
 He is agent of a boot and shoe manufacturing company, New Bedford, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i Savory C., b. Apr. 8, 1838.  
 He is a shoe manufacturer. New Bedford. He m. Dec. 17, 1863, Sophronia Bourne, d. of Alvan E. and Mary J. (Crowell) Bourne, b. Oct. 1, 1842.

- ii Margaret E., b. Apr. 8, 1840.  
 She m. Jan. 1, 1863, John L. Gibbs, s. of Jabez and Cynthia (Hathaway) Gibbs, b. ———. He is a car builder, New Bedford.

- iii Miriam R., b. June 8, 1844.  
 She m. June 19, 1865, George B. Tobey, s. of Thomas and Rebecca (Brayton) Tobey, b. ———.  
 He is a merchant, New Bedford.

- iv Caroline W., b. Nov. 16, 1852.

- 2 Mary, b. ———.  
 She m. Darius Clark.

- 3 Luzanna, b. ———.  
 She m. George W. Taylor, New Bedford.

- 1089 vii Chloe, b. ———; d. ———.  
 1090 viii Rebecca, b. ———; d. ———.

—443—

- v REBECCA WILLIS, b. Mar. 20, 1744; d. Oct. 21, 1823.

She m. (as his second wife) Aug. 13, 1772, JAMES WING. He d. Jan. 8, 1791. He was a farmer; lived on the turnpike, about a mile and three-quarters from the common, Hardwick.

## CHILDREN.

- 1091 i James, b. July 5, 1773.  
 He m. Apr. 11, 1799, Hannah Wetherbee.

- 1092 ii Benjamin, b. Oct. 22, 1774.  
He m.—pub.,—Feb. 9, 1801, Rebecca Lee.
- 1093 iii Ruth, b. July 28, 1776; d. Nov. 2, 1854.
- 1094 iv Rebecca, bap. July 4, 1779; d. ———.  
She m. May 31, 1801, Benjamin Winchester s. of Benjamin and Sarah (Allen) Winchester, b. Dec. 2, 1769. He lived in Hardwick, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Russell, b. Feb. 25, 1802.
  - 2 Hiram, b. Dec. 8, 1803.
  - 3 Benjamin Franklin, b. Mar. 9, 1810.
  - 4 Rebecca Wing, b. Jan. 30, 1814; d. Oct. 29, 1814.
  - 5 Caroline, b. Aug. 30, 1816.
- 1095 v Molly, bap. June 17, 1781.
- 1096 vi John, bap. June 29, 1783.

## — 444 —

- v ABIGAIL WILLIS, b. July 17, 1746; d. Dec. 25, 1810.

She m. Dec. 26, 1769, EBENEZER CHILD, s. of Jonathan<sup>64½</sup> and Rebecca (Scott) Child, b. Jan. 25, 1744; d. Mar. 8, 1808.

A son of Mr. and Mrs. Child wrote, some years since: "My father was a small farmer. By hard work he earned a little property, and finally settled on a part of the farm of my grandfather Willis, in Hardwick, Mass. This land he purchased from Lemuel Willis, who had inherited the homestead. He was an honest man and held that truth and fair dealing were indispensable ingredients in a good character.

"My mother was a woman of energy, of an amiable disposition, and, having a good constitution, took an active part in the labors of the farm. She could do any kind of work—

64½ i Richard Child, b. —, 1624. He was probably son of Samuel Child. He lived in Barnstable. He m. Oct. 15, 1649, Mary Linnett. One of their children was:

ii Richard Child, b. Mar., 1653. He m. about 1678, Elizabeth, d. of John Crocker, b. Oct. 7, 1660; d. Jan. 15, 1716. One of their children was:

iii Samuel Child, b. Nov. 6, 1679; d. Mar. 18, 1756. He removed from Barnstable to Deerfield, Mass., at an early date, where he was Deacon of the Congregational Church. He m. July 7, 1709, Hannah Barnard. She d. May 16, 1727. He m. 2d. Experience ———. She d. May 25, 1744. He m. 3d. June 25, 1750, Mrs. Sarah, widow of Zachariah Field. She d. Mar. 21, 1752. One of his children by his first wife was:

iv Jonathan Child, b. Mar. 23, 1718; d. Mar. 18, 1793. He was among the early settlers of New Salem, Mass. He m. —, 1739, Rebecca Scott, b. Jan. 9, 1707; d. —, 1809. One of their children was:

v Ebenezer Child, b. Jan. 25, 1744; d. Mar. 8, 1808. He m. Abigail Willis, No. 444.

to mow and pitch grass, and reap grain, no man could obtain higher wages. She felt the want of more learning, and labored hard to give her children a good common-school education."

## CHILDREN.

- 1097 i Betsey, b. May 27, 1772; d. Mar. 15, 1870.  
 She m. Mar. 8, 1792, Gideon Tenney, s. of Stephen and Mary (Tyler) Tenney, b. Aug. 16, 1759; d. June 3, 1843.  
 He lived at Northampton, Mass.; had the rank of Captain.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 John Avery, b. July 12, 1793; d. May 22, 1873.  
 He was a farmer, Gill, Mass. He m. Mar. 28, 1821, Nancy Lyons, d. of Dr. Jerry and Mary (Richards) Lyons, b. Sept. 10, 1800; d. Mar. 5, 1839.

## CHILDREN.

- i Rosey Maria, b. Nov. 10, 1821; d. June 20, 1877.  
 ii Eugenia Sophia, b. Sept. 1, 1823.  
 She m. Mar. 12, 1876, Orange C. Towne, s. of Jonathan and Delia (Russell) Towne, b. Mar. 20, 1826. He is a farmer, Belchertown, Mass.  
 iii Frederic Augustus, b. Sept. 30, 1825; d. Feb. 1, 1859.  
 He was a graduate of Cambridge Theological Seminary; was in pastoral charge of an Unitarian Church at Newport, R. I., at the time of his death.  
 He m. Carrie Mayo, and on her death m. Elizabeth C. Marshall.  
 iv Ellen Augusta, b. Dec. 14, 1827.  
 She m. Oct. 8, 1872, Henry Johnson, s. of Calvin and Polly Johnson, b. Nov. 11, 1805; d. Mar. 27, 1882.  
 He was a dealer in lumber, Greenfield, Mass.  
 v Nancy Elizabeth, b. June 2, 1838.  
 She m. Apr. 28, 1859, Pascal J. Newell, b. Aug. 27, 1839. He is a railroad station agent, Williamansett, Mass.  
 2 Sally Ann, b. Apr. 21, 1795; d. May 3, 1857.  
 She m. May 26, 1834, Rev. Joseph B. Baldwin, s. of Elias A., and Esther (Cook) Baldwin, b. Nov. 24, 1804.  
 He has had pastoral charge of Congregational churches at Canaan, N. Y., West Cummington, Mass., Weathersfield, Vt., and Amherst, Mass.  
 3 Rosey, b. Feb. 5, 1797; d. Aug. 26, 1849.

She m. 1830, Luther\* Root, s. of Joseph and Eleanor (Webber) Root, b. June 17, 1790; d. July, 1841.

He lived in Sunderland, Mass.; removed to South Carolina.

- 3 Mrs. Rosey (Tenney) Root.

She m. 2d. —, 1846, Hon. William Williams of Bainbridge, Ga.

- 4 Stillman, b. Feb. 5, 1799; d. Dec. 8, 1817.

- 5 Infant, b. and d. Feb. 11, 1801.

- 6 Lionel, b. Apr. 10, 1802; d. Dec. 25, 1868.

He was a school-teacher, Northampton, Mass. He m. July 19, 1837, Mary Smith, d. of Justin and Experience (Clark) Smith, b. Dec. 24, 1813.

#### CHILD.

- i Mary, b. Sept. 23, 1838; d. Nov., 1838.

- 7 James Tyler, b. Sept. 15, 1804; d. May 18, 1807.

- 8 Louisa, b. July 29, 1806; d. Apr. 9, 1840.

She m. Dec. 3, 1836, Rev. Pomeroy Belden, s. of Aaron and Sarah (Hibbard) Belden, b. Mar. 15, 1811; d. Mar. 2, 1849.

He was a graduate of Amherst College, and of Andover Theological Seminary.

He was ordained as an Evangelist, Aug. 8, 1837; preached as "stated-supply" at Deerfield, Nov. 1837-'42, and from '42, was pastor of East Parish Church, Amherst, Mass.

#### CHILD.

- i James Pomeroy, b. Oct. 1, 1837.

He is a farmer, Daytona, Fla. He was a volunteer, Company "I," First Colorado Cavalry, Union army, war of 1861-65.

- 9 Abigail W., b. Dec. 4, 1809.

She m. Oct. 2, 1832, Rev. Lowell Smith, s. of Moses and Lucretia (Brown) Smith, b. Nov. 27, 1802.

See Appendix, No. 1097-9.

#### CHILDREN.

- i Son, b. and d. Mar. 31, 1839.

- ii Son, b. and d. Feb. 8, 1840.

- iii Lowell, b. July 2, 1841; d. Apr. 30, 1842.

- iv Emma Louisa, b. Apr. 9, 1843; d. Apr. 11, 1843.

---

\* His first wife was Lotta Rowe.

v Emma Louisa, b. June 4, 1844.

She m. Apr. 26, 1869, Benjamin F. Dillingham, s. of Benjamin C. and Lydia (Howes) Dillingham<sup>6</sup> b. Sept. 4, 1844.

He is a merchant, Honolulu, Hawaii.

vi Ellen Amelia, b. Mar. 17, 1847; d. Dec. 10, 1848.

vii Lowell Augustus, b. Nov. 25, 1851.

He is a merchant, Honolulu, Hawaii.

10 James Augustus, b. Apr. 28, 1812.

He is a graduate of Berkshire, Mass., Medical College. He was engaged in his profession some years, at Marietta, Ohio; removed to Toledo, Ohio.

He m. Dec. 19, 1838, Beulah S. Fay, d. of William and Elizabeth (Lankton) Fay, b. July 2, 1816.

#### CHILDREN.

i Arethusa Louisa, b. May 29, 1840.

She m. Dec. 19, 1860, Albert T. Babbitt, s. of Rev. Samuel T. and Elizabeth (Smith) Babbitt, b. Apr. 17, 1838.

He is a stock raiser, Cheyenne, Wyoming Ter.

ii William Augustus Fisher, b. Jan. 8, 1850.

He is a clerk, Toledo, O. He m. Jan. 18, 1877, Ada M. Bennett, d. of Benjamin G. and Loretta (Parsons) Bennett, b. Jan. 25, 1858.

11 Arethusa, b. Aug. 14, 1814; d. May 21, 1840.

1098 ii Benjamin Willis, b. Oct. 5, 1775; d. Jan. 13, 1838.

He was a farmer; was Deacon of First Church, Hardwick, Mass. He removed to Barre, 1838. He m. Nov. 25, 1798, Anna Washburn, d. of Eliphalet<sup>65</sup> and Anna (Benjamin) Washburn, b. May 21, 1780; d. Oct. 11, 1845.

65 i John Washburn, d. prior to 1670. He was one of the proprietors of Bridge-water, Mass.; m. Margaret ——. One of their children was:

ii John Washburn. He m. Elizabeth, d. of Experience and Jane (Cook) Mitchell. One of their children was:

iii John Washburn. He m. Rebeckah Lapham. One of their children was:

iv Josiah Washburn, b. —, 1680; m. Mercy ——. One of their children was:

v Joseph Washburn, b. —, 1705; d. —, 1766; m. Deliverance, d. of William and Jane (Washburn) Orcutt, b. —, 1702; d. —, 1790. One of their children was:

vi Eliphalet Washburn, b. —, 1742; d. Dec. 14, 1816. He was a farmer; lived in Hardwick, three miles from the Common on the road to Ware. He m. Sept. 19, 1769, Anna, d. of Capt. Caleb and Abigail (Livermore) Benjamin, b. June 25, 1746; d. Oct. 15, 1814. One of their children was:

vii Anna Washburn, b. May 21, 1780; d. Oct. 11, 1845. She m. Benjamin W. Child, No. 1098.

## CHILDREN.

- i Benjamin Willis, b. Nov. 6, 1799; d. Dec. 31, 1866.  
 He was a mason, Oxford, Mass. He m. Jan. 24, 1827, Elizabeth Southworth, d. of Simeon<sup>65</sup> and Annie (Stene) Southworth, b. Jan. 12, 1799; d. Aug. 7, 1853.

## CHILDREN.

- i Annie Elizabeth, b. Dec. 19, 1827.  
 ii William Lee, b. June 7, 1830; d. Aug. 28, 1830.  
 iii Fannie M., b. Mar. 21, 1834.  
 She m. Nov. 26, 1863, Bernard B. Vassal, s. of Vester and Sarah (Barton) Vassal, b. Oct. 10, 1835.  
 He is a merchant, Newton, Lower Falls, Mass.  
 He was Second Lieutenant in 15th Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry, war of 1861-65.  
 iv Benjamin Willis, b. Jan. 15, 1839.  
 He is a merchant, Worcester, Mass. See Appendix, 1098-1-iv. He m. Sept. 30, 1865, Olive M. Chamberlain, d. of Moses and Charlotte (Miller) Chamberlain, b. Jan. 5, 1843.  
 2 Tryphemia Washburn, b. Aug. 13, 1801; d. May 28, 1847.  
 She m. Feb. 16, 1829, Eli Cooley, s. of Eli and Chloe (Allen) Cooley, b. Oct. 26, 1798; d. Sept. 12, 1860.  
 He had the rank of Captain; lived in South Deerfield, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i Dennis, b. Dec. 15, 1829; d. Dec. 29, 1871.  
 He was an engineer, Lafayette, Ind. He m. Sept. 22, 1862, Eliza J. Kimball, d. of Daniel and Jane C. (Heald) Kimball, b. Mar. 1, 1843.  
 ii Maria Forbes, b. Sept. 4, 1832.  
 She m. Aug. 2, 1852, Alphonso K. Graves. He was a volunteer in a Massachusetts regiment of In-

66 iii Constant Southworth, b. —, 1711; d. —, 1775. He was s. of Edward Southworth, of Middleborough, and grand-son of Constant Southworth, who came with his mother, Ann, and arrived at Plymouth, 1623. Constant (iii) lived in Bridgewater. He m. Martha, d. of Joseph Keith. One of their children was:

iv Nathaniel Southworth, b. Feb. 16, 1737; d. —, 1778. He lived in Bridgewater. He m. Aug. 27, 1762, Catharine, d. of David Howard. One of their children was:

v Simeon Southworth, b. —, 1766. He removed to Ward (now Ashburn), and afterwards to Lyme, N. H. His second wife was Annie Stene. One of their children was:

vi Elizabeth Southworth, b. Jan. 12, 1799; d. Aug. 7, 1853. She m. Benjamin W. Child, No. 1098-1.



fantry, war of 1861-65, and died of wounds received in battle, Dec. 3, 1861.

iii Charles, b. Nov. 19, 1834.

He is in the employ of the Central Pacific R. R. Co., Sacramento, Cal. He m. May 26, 1864, Hannah M. Merrill, d. of Malacha and Lizetta (Jackson) Merrill, b. Aug. 27, 1834.

iv Tertius C., b. Oct. 24, 1837.

His residence is in Northampton, Mass. He m. Nov. 19, 1868, Mary A. Bates, d. of Emerson and Sarah A. (Edwards) Bates, b. Jan. 25, 1840.

v Emily Graves, b. Jan. 20, 1840.

She m. Aug. 1, 1859, Omar D. Thompson, s. of Daniel B and Elvira (Nichols) Thompson, b. Dec. 23, 1835.

He is a teacher, East Saginaw, Mich.

vi Harriet Newell, b. May 9, 1843; d. Nov. 28, 1874.

She m. Jan. 21, 1869, George W. Clark, s. of Horace and Lois (Janes) Clark, b. Feb. 27, 1842.

He is a farmer, East Hampton, Mass.

3 Aurelia, b. June 28, 1803; d. Mar. 3, 1868.

She m. Oct. 12, 1841, Abijah Burnap, b. —, 1794; d. —. He was a farmer, Paxton, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

i Hillard A., b. —.

ii Celinda, b. —.

iii Amy, b. —.

iv Caroline, b. —.

4 Elvira, b. May 28, 1805; d. Jan. 30, 1841.

5 Franklin L. b. Sept. 10, 1807.

He is a carriage-maker, Marysville, Ohio. He m. Oct. 6, 1840, Margaret Marsh, d. of Charles and Martha (Howe) Marsh, b. Aug. 11, 1817.

## CHILDREN.

i Martha Elvira, b. Aug. 22, 1842; d. Mar. 17, 1864.

ii Ann Elizabeth, b. Aug. 26, 1844.

She m. Jan. 3, 1866, Thomas G. Evans, s. of Joseph and Margaret (Harlan) Evans, b. Oct. 17, 1838. He lives in Paxton, Ill.

iii Esther Aurelia, b. Mar. 25, 1848.

She m. Sept. 9, 1869, William T. Calwell, s. of Alfred and Nancy B. (Thomas) Calwell, b. —, 1838. He is a merchant, Chicago.

- iv Charles Henry, b. Dec. 23, 1861.  
He lives in Marysville, Ohio.
- 6 Tyler, b. Jan. 18, 1809.  
He is a milk trader, Springfield Mass. He m. Apr. 25, 1830, Nancy Williams, d. of John and Susan (Prentice) Williams, d. Jan. 29, 1806.

## CHILDREN.

- i Francis Lee, b. July 3, 1831.  
He is a graduate of Westfield, Mass., Normal school. He taught schools some ten years in Worcester, Brookfield and Brimfield, Mass.; removed to Iowa City, Iowa, where he continued in his profession; later, he was the principal for some years of an Academy at Detroit, Mich. His health failing, he removed to the Lake Superior country, where he has been engaged in mercantile business. He m. Sept. 26, 1858, Olive W. Markham, d. of Vine and Polly Markham, b. ———.
- ii Julia Augusta, b. June 28, 1838.
- iii George Chamberlain, b. Sept. 15, 1844, d. Aug 23, 1863.
- 7 Martin Luther, b. June 28, 1811.  
He is a truckman; is Deacon of Congregational Church, Springfield, Mass. He m. Jan. 16, 1840, Mercy H. Chapin, d. of William<sup>67</sup> and Lucy (Day) Chapin, b. Aug. 17, 1816.

## CHILDREN.

- i Luther Augustus, b. Oct. 28, 1840.  
He is a truckman, Springfield, Mass.; m. Jan. 1, 1868, Martha Rice, d. of John and Mary E. (Stebbins) Rice, b. Mar. 14, 1844.

---

<sup>67</sup> i Samuel Chapin, d. Nov. 11, 1675. He lived in Springfield, Mass.; m. Cicily ———. She d. Feb. 8, 1663. One of their children was:

ii Henry Chapin, d. Aug. 15, 1718. He was Representative from Springfield; m. Dec. 5, 1664, Bethiah, d. of Benjamin and Sarah Cooley. She d. Dec. 11, 1711. One of their children was:

iii Henry Chapin, b. Mar. 19, 1679; d. Sept. 15, 1754. He m. Feb. 19, 1702, Mary Gurnsey. One of their children was:

iv William Chapin, b. Apr. 19, 1729; d. Nov. 10, 1777; m. Feb. 21, 1754, Martha, d. of Japhet and Thankful (Dickinson) Chapin, b. May 12, 1733; d. May 10, 1755. One of their children was:

v William Chapin, b. Apr. 26, 1758; d. ———, 1826; m. Mary Church. One of their children was:

vi William Chapin, d. Jan. 18, 1862; m. Lucy Day. She d. June 17, 1861. One of their children is:

vii Mercy H. Chapin, b. Aug. 17, 1816; m. Martin L. Child, No. 1098-7.

- ii Henry M., b. June 11, 1845; d. Sept. 17, 1845.
- iii Ellen J. R., b. Nov. 24, 1846.  
She m. Dec. 10, 1868, Henry L. Searle, s. of Rufus C. and Calista (Charter) Searle, b. Dec. 12, 1842.  
He is an accountant, Springfield, Mass.
- iv Frederick L., b. Oct. 22, 1851.  
He is a machinist, Brattleboro, Vt.; m. Oct. 20, 1880, F. Mary Burdett, d. of Lewis M. and Maria C. (Bemis) Burdett, b. Feb. 9, 1852.
- v Albert Chapin, b. Jan. 17, 1860.  
He is an accountant, Chicago.
- 8 Ann W., b. May 26, 1813.  
She m. Oct. 30, 1832, Lyman Hawks, s. of William and Abigail (Marsh) Hawks, b. Sept. 10, 1810; d. Jan. 24, 1839.  
He was a wheelwright, Ashfield, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i George Washburn, b. Mar. 10, 1836; d. Sept. 25, 1862.
- ii Elvira Child, b. July 11, 1838.  
She m. Apr. 5, 1866, Henry J. Ayers, s. of Elias and Asenath (Cunningham) Ayers, b. May 6, 1838.  
He is a farmer, Grinnell, Va.
- 8 Mrs. Ann W. (Child) Hawks.  
She m. 2d. Nov. 22, 1843, Elias\* Ayers, s. of Jabez and Eunice (Goodnow) Ayers, Nov. 9, 1798; d. Mar. 25, 1863.  
He was a farmer, Gainesville, Va.

## CHILDREN.

- i Martha Ann, b. Feb. 12, 1845.  
She m. Jan. 6, 1870, Charles E. Donohoe, s. of George and Sallie (Tillet) Donohoe.  
He is a farmer, Gainesville, Va.
- ii Ellen Elizabeth, b. Mar. 31, 1847.
- iii Emma Virginia, b. Mar. 25, 1849.
- iv James Tyler, b. June 22, 1851.
- v Daniel Webster, b. Feb. 17, 1858.
- 9 Julia Ann, b. Apr. 5, 1815; d. Nov. 4, 1840.  
She m. Oct. 24, 1838, Rev. Gideon Dana, s. of Jeremiah and Polly (Crane) Dana, b. Sept. 11, 1805.

---

\* His first wife was Asenath Cunningham.

He is a graduate of Brown University, and of Bangor, Me., Theological Seminary. He has had pastoral charge of Congregational Churches at West Springfield, Mass., Homer, Delaware, Strongsville, Bucyrus, North Ridgeville and Rawsonville, Ohio.

## CHILD.

- i Julia A., b. and d. 1839.  
10 Hanson, b. Feb. 26, 1817.

He is a tanner and currier; is Deacon of Congregational Church, Holyoke, Mass.; m. Nov. 28, 1839, Phebe Stevens, d. of Josiah and Maria Stevens, b. Dec. 3, 1817.

## CHILDREN.

- i Levi A., b. Oct. 31, 1840.  
He is a dealer in grain, Springfield, Mass. He m. May 21, 1862, Laura Farr.  
ii Mary A., b. Aug. 14, 1845.  
She m. June 3, 1869, Robert T. Prentiss, s. of William Prentiss, b. July 17, 1842.  
He is a dealer in lime, cement, etc. He lives in Holyoke, Mass.  
11 William A., b. June 2, 1820.  
He is a farmer, New Braintree, Mass. He m. Oct. 29, 1845, Olive A. Hinckley, d. of Timothy R. and Roxanna (Bangs) Hinckley, b. Nov. 23, 1824.

## CHILDREN.

- i Henry H., b. July 19, 1847.  
He is a farmer, New Braintree, Mass. He m. Jan. 1, 1868, Martha A. Howe, d. of John P. and Jane (Wheeler) Howe, b. Oct. 31, 1850.  
ii Benjamin Hanson, b. Oct. 17, 1848.  
He is a merchant, Spencer, Mass. He m. July 21, 1875, Iantha M. Smith.  
iii Charles H. b. Sept. 28, 1850.  
iv Amy Elizabeth, b. Dec. 8, 1854; d. June 18, 1858.  
v Carrie Aurelia, b. Sept. 11, 1859; d. Aug. 7, 1860.  
vi Elmer Ellsworth, b. May 11, 1861.  
12 Elizabeth H., b. Jan. 1, 1826; d. Dec. 7, 1850.  
1099 iii Moses, b. July 6, 1777; d. ———.  
He lived in Glastenbury, Conn. He m. Jerusha Jones.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Ebenezer, b. ———.  
2 Julia, b. ———.

3 Ann, b. ———.

4 James, b. ———.

iv Ebenezer, b. Mar. 21, 1784; d. Mar. 7, 1786.

1100 v Ebenezer, b. July 2, 1787; d. Sept. 1, 1874.

Capt. Ebenezer Child's residence was in Farmington, Me.  
See Appendix, No. 1100.

He m. July 5, 1810, Hannah Lowell, d. of Rosamus and Deborah (Keen) Lowell, b. Dec. 23, 1790; d. July 16, 1834. He m. 2d. Mar. 18, 1835, Rose Johnson, d. of Amos and Elizabeth (Child) Johnson, b. Oct. 20, 1798; d. Jan. 30, 1854.

## CHILDREN.

1 Calvin Newton, b. Jan. 15, 1838.

He lives in Milwaukee, Wis. He was a volunteer in 40th. Wisconsin V. I., war of 1861-65.

2 James Upham, b. Oct. 19, 1840.

He lives in Farmington, Me. See Appendix, No. 1100-2.

Capt. Childs, No. 1100, m. 3d. Feb. 25, 1855, Mercy Bullen, d. of Joshua and Thankful (Smith) Bullen, b. July 24, 1793; d. Feb. 14, 1876.

—446—

v HANNAH WILLIS, b. Oct. 29, 1748; d. Jan. 30, 1798.

She m. May 10, 1775, JOSEPH WEEKS, s. of Thomas and Catharine (Clark) Weeks, b. Jan. 6, 1747; d. Dec. 11, 1836.

Joseph Weeks served terms of enlistment in the Revolutionary war, in the companies of Captains Jonathan Warner and Samuel Billings, Jr. He was a farmer; removed, the latter part of his life, from Hardwick, Mass., to Hardwick, Vt.

## CHILD.

1101 i Lemuel, b. Nov. 30, 1777; d. July 30, 1853.

He removed with his father to Hardwick, Vt. He m. Dec. 27, 1801, Fanny Wheeler, d. of Capt. John and Mary (Paige) Wheeler, b. Sept. 29, 1781; d. July 8, 1807.

## CHILDREN.

1 Sally, b. —, 1804; d. Dec. 13, 1809.

2 Infant, b. —; d. June 30, 1807.

Lemuel m. 2d. Mary —. She d. Feb. 1, 1855.

## —448—

v MARY WILLIS, b. Apr. 27, 1752; d. ———.

She m. Sept. 8, 1774, NATHAN SWIFT. He lived in Barre, at the time of his marriage, and subsequently removed from there, it is said by some, to Vermont, and by others, to the West.

## CHILDREN.

- 1102 i Sarah, b. ———.  
 1103 ii Lydia, b. ———.  
 1104 iii Hannah, b. ———.  
 1105 iv Lemuel, b. ———.

## —449—

v ZERVIAH WILLIS, b. May 1, 1754; d. Apr. 8, 1827.

She m. Oct. 26, 1782, JOHN KEITH, s. of Joseph<sup>68</sup> and Susannah (Field) Keith, b. Jan., 1736; d. Dec. 8, 1816.

John Keith was born in Hardwick, Mass., and lived there until 1791, when he removed to Bridgewater. He was numbered among the Revolutionary patriots, having served in a Worcester county regiment for a considerable period.

He was a farmer, a man of intelligence and of usefulness in the communities where he lived. He was often called to serve his townsmen in their local offices, which he did to their satisfaction and with credit to himself.

## CHILDREN.

- 1106 i Joseph, b. Oct. 55, 1783; d. May 6, 1857.

He was a physician, Auburn, Me. He served his town in its various offices; and, prior to the admission of Maine

68 i James Keith. He came, 1662; was the first minister of Bridgewater; m. Susanna, d. of Dea. Samuel Edson; m. 2d. Mrs. Mary, widow of Thomas Williams. One of his children by his first wife was:

ii Joseph Keith; m. Elizabeth, d. of Dea. Edward and Elizabeth (Howard) Forbes. One of their children was:

iii Joseph Keith, b. —, 1699; d. —, 1777. He removed from Bridgewater to Hardwick, Mass. He m. Susannah, d. of Capt. John and Elizabeth (Ames) Field; m. 2d. Mrs. Keziah, widow of Capt. Israel Bailey. One of his children by his first wife was:

iv John Keith, b. Jan., 1736; d. Dec. 8, 1816; m. as his 3d. wife, Zerviah Willis, No. 449. His first wife was Alice, d. of Capt. Edward Mitchell. His 2d. wife was Ann Belcher.

into the Union, he represented his District in the General Court of Massachusetts.

He m. Sept 5, 1810, Grace Bird, d. of Aaron and Joanna (Glover) Bird, b. Sept. 12, 1778; d. Apr. 15, 1814.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Joanna Bird, b. Aug. 3, 1811.

She m. Jan. 9, 1832, James S. Drake, s. of Isaac and Elizabeth (Doten) Drake, b. Nov. 9, 1808.

He is a farmer, Auburn, Me.

## CHILDREN.

- i Louisa M., b. Aug. 17, 1833; d. Jan. 3, 1871.

She m. Jan. 28, 1855, Joseph Littlefield, s. of Hosea and Emeline (Bracket) Littlefield, b. Mar. 8, 1832.

He is a manufacturer of shoes, Auburn Depot, Me.

- ii James B. K., b. July 1, 1837.

He is a shoemaker, Auburn Me. He m. Dec. 17, 1859, Vesta J. Lowell, d. of James and Jane (Barker) Lowell, b. Mar. 4, 1839.

- iii Lucinda D., b. Oct. 13, 1840.

She m. Nov. 25, 1863, Augustus Trueworthy, s. of Simon and Clarinda (Thurston) Trueworthy, b. Sept. 13, 1840; d. Sept. 22, 1865.

He was a merchant, Washington, D. C.

- iii Mrs. Lucinda D. (Drake) Trueworthy.

She m. 2d. Oct. 12, 1867, Herman F. Demuth, s. of Seth and Mary (Waton) Demuth, b. May 22, 1843.

He is a farmer, Waldoborough, Me.

- iv Isaac S., b. Oct. 27, 1846; d. Oct. 21, 1865.

- v Clara E., b. Feb. 24, 1850.

- 2 James B., b. Nov. 28, 1812; d. Aug. 11, 1839.

He was living in New Orleans at the time of his death.

Dr. Keith (No. 1106), m. 2d. Feb. 2, 1815, Rebecca Perkins, d. of James and Betsey (Packard) Perkins, b. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- 3 Simeon P., b. Oct. 28, 1816.

He is a blacksmith, has the rank of Captain; lives in Auburn, Me. He m. Oct. 28, 1844, Julia A. Given, d. of Capt. John and Sarah (Randall) Given, b. Dec. 20, 1820; d. May 4, 1846.

## CHILD.

i Julia A., b. May 3, 1846; d. May 30, 1879.

Simeon P. m. 2d. Oct. 29, 1848, Sarah C. Norton.  
d. of Obed and Sarah (Collins) Norton, b. Mar. 30, 1825;  
d. Jan. 17, 1879.

+ Maria, b. Apr. 11, 1818; d. July 24, 1836.

5 Elizabeth P., b. Nov. 25, 1819.

6 Patrick H., b. Jan. 22, 1828.

He is a shoe cutter, West's Mills, Me. He m. Oct  
5, 1845, Mary A. Keith, d. of Quincy<sup>69</sup> and Lovisa B.  
(Bray) Keith, b. Mar. 31, 1825.

## CHILDREN.

i Maria Antoinette, b. Aug. 24, 1846.

ii Watson, b. Oct. 5, 1850.

He m. May 19, 1872, Viola M. Larabee, d. of  
Abram A., and Livincia A. Larabee, b. Oct. 5, 1852.

iii Wilbur L., b. Oct. 18, 1859.

1107 ii Benjamin W., b. Jan. 17, 1785; d. July 7, 1871.

He was for many years a member of the firm of Scott,  
Keith & Co., manufacturers of tacks, Bridgewater, Mass. He  
m. Aug. 2, 1811, Sally Edson, d. of Joseph<sup>70</sup> and Mary (Vinal)  
Edson, b. Dec. 3, 1791; d. Mar. 17, 1864.

## CHILDREN.

1 Mary Vinal, b. Apr. 24, 1812; d. June 9, 1812.

2 Benjamin Watson, b. Aug. 19, 1813.

He has been Selectman, Justice of the Peace, and  
Postmaster, and has represented Bridgewater in the  
General Court of Massachusetts.

He m. May 1, 1838, Lucinda M. Smith, d. of Luke  
and Sarah (Fisher) Smith, b. June 20, 1811; d. Mar. 8,

69 iv James Keith. He was s. of Joseph and Susannah (Field) Keith. See note,  
No. 68. He m. Sarah D. Holman. One of their children was:

v John Keith. He removed from Bridgewater, Mass. to Minot, Me. He m. Mary  
D. Hudson. One of their children was:

vi Quincy Keith. He m. Lovisa B. Bray. One of their children was:

vii Mary A. Keith, b. Mar. 31, 1825. She m. Patrick H. Keith, No. 1105-6.

70 i Samuel Edson, b. —, 1612; d. —, 1692. He was in Salem. 1638; removed,  
1639, to Bridgewater; m. Susanna Orcutt. One of their children was:

ii Joseph Edson, d. —, 1712. He m. Experience —; m. 2d. Mary —. One  
of his children was:

iii Joseph Edson. He m. —, 1704, Lydia, d. of Francis and Hannah (Brett) Carey,  
b. —, 1683; d. —, 1762. One of their children was:

iv Jesse Edson, b. —; m. Mary Vinal. One of their children was:

v Sally Edson, b. Dec. 3, 1791; d. Mar. 17, 1864. She m. Benjamin Keith, No. 1107.



1863. He m. 2d. Dec. 6, 1868, Mrs. Wing, widow of Capt. Benjamin Wing, d. of Willard and Eliza (Thomas) Keith, b. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- i Victor Watson, b. Oct. 3, 1869.
- ii Lucinda Mabel, b. Mar. 22, 1872.
- 3 Franklin, b. Oct. 13, 1815.  
He is a quarrier, and shipper of granite. Bridgewater, Mass. He m. Sept. 21, 1837, Lucy Churchill, d. of Dea. Charles and Dorcas P. (Hawes) Churchill, b. Apr. 19, 1816.

## CHILDREN.

- i Hannah Cushing, b. Sept. 18, 1842.  
She m. Nov. 26, 1863, Ezekiel K. Bartlett, s. of Kimball R., and Betsey A. (Rider) Bartlett, b. May 3, 1839. He lives in East Bridgewater, Mass.
- ii Lucy Franklin, b. Sept. 17, 1847; d. Dec. 20, 1847.
- + Joseph Edson, b. May 2, 1824.  
He is a lawyer, has been District Judge, Abington, Mass. He m. Jan., 1855, Josephine Gutterson, d. of Samuel and Sarah B. (Eaton) Gutterson, b. Nov. 19, 1835; d. Mar. 17, 1866.
- 1108 iii Seth, b. Feb. 27, 1788; d. Aug. 12, 1863.  
He lived in Concord, Mass.

—452—

v THOMAS SPOONER, b. Mar. 15, 1751; d. Mar. 8, 1837.

Thomas Spooner was born in Hardwick, Mass., and lived there, until his removal, subsequent to the close of the war, to Greenwich, Mass.

In the Revolution he was a patriot, almost continuously in service. First, 1775, he was in the company of Capt. Samuel Billings; Feb. 15, 1776, Thomas and his brother Charles, receipted to Capt. Barnabas Sears for "the quantity of ammunition affixed to each one of our particular names, for the use of the Continental Army." He was in the company of Capt. David Jewett, 1778; in 1779, he was in the company of Capt. Jonathan Houghton, 7th regiment of General Warner's brigade, commanded by Col. Nathan Sparhawk, "to reinforce the guards of the Barracks in Rutland, under the command of

Col. Jacob Gerrish, to escort the troops of Convention of Saratoga to Enfield, Conn." And, lastly, in 1781, he was on duty at Rutland, under Capt. Timothy Ruggles.

He m. Nov. 20, 1777, Mary Haven, b. ———; d. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- 1109 i Mary, b. ———; d. ———.  
 1110 ii Haven, b. Mar. 3, 1780; d. May 15, 1835. +  
 1111 iii Betsey, b. ———; d. ———.

Thomas Spooner m. 2d. May 15, 1785, Martha Smith; she d. Oct., 1839.

## CHILDREN.

- 1112 iv Martha, b. June 7, 1787; d. Mar. 21, 1858. +  
 1113 v Elijah, b. Jan. 8, 1791; d. Dec. 12, 1872. +  
 1114 vi Arethusa, b. May 2, 1793. +  
 1115 vii Barzella, b. Mar. 29, 1794. +  
 1116 viii Asa, b. July 11, 1796; d. Oct. 29, 1882. +  
 1117 ix Thomas, b. Sept. 30, 1800; d. May 31, 1874. +

—453—

v ZEPHENIA SPOONER, b. Oct. 1, 1753; d. Nov. 13, 1810.

Zephenia passed his life in his native town of Hardwick, Mass. He was a house-carpenter and joiner; a skilled workman. He was a man of industry and of thrifty habits. He inherited part of the homestead farm, which he cultivated and where he lived, on the north side of the turnpike and the west side of Muddy Brook.

In the Revolutionary war he served long and faithfully; was mostly in the same companies with his brother Thomas.

He m. Nov. 5, 1789, Sarah Church, d. of Charles<sup>71</sup> and Mary (Peckham) Church, b. Mar. 2, 1767; d. Aug. 30, 1833.

71 i Richard Church, b. —, 1610; d. Dec., 1668; was in Weymouth, 1630; Plymouth, 1633; Charlestown, 1653, and finally located in Hingham. He served in the Pequot war; m. —, 1637, Elizabeth, d. of Richard and Elizabeth Warren. She d. Mar. 6, 1670. One of their children was:

ii Benjamin Church, b. —, 1639; d. Jan. 17, 1717. He was the distinguished officer in King Philip's war; m. Dec. 26, 1667, Alice, d. of Constant and Elizabeth (Collier) Southworth, b. —, 1646; d. —, 1718. One of their children was:

iii Charles Church, b. —, 1682; d. Jan., 1747. He was Sheriff of Bristol Co., Mass., and Representative to the General Court. He m. May 20, 1708, Mrs. Mary Paine. One of their children was:

## CHILDREN.

- 1118 i Bradford, b. Sept. 15, 1791; d. Nov. 1, 1872. +  
 1119 ii Barnabas, b. July 9, 1793; d. May 23, 1814.  
 He was a cabinet-maker, Barre, Mass.  
 1120 iii Grover, b. May 19, 1798; d. Aug. 12, 1854. +  
 1121 iv Charles Chamberlain, b. Dec. 13, 1804. +

—457—

v SAMUEL SPOONER, b. Jan. 20, 1763; d. Apr. 18, 1840.

Samuel Spooner passed his life in Hardwick, Mass., the place of his nativity. He was a farmer.

His life was not characterized with any peculiar point beyond that of his surroundings and of those of his neighbors who were engaged in a like calling. It was one of honesty, of hard toil, and yet he passed through no peculiar hardships; and while he was a man of home attachments and satisfied with them, he was ever ready, with all kindness and willingness, to serve his neighbors and townsmen, as they asked for his counsel or assistance. His intelligence, sound judgment and qualities of heart, gave him that standing which made his society courted, and his aid in neighborhood matters often called for.

Samuel, like his older brothers and a younger one, was in the service of his country. At the early age of fifteen, he was in the company of Capt. John Morgan, "detached from the counties of Hampshire and Worcester, to guard the several stores of Springfield and Brookfield," and he is found lastly to have been in the company of Capt. John Cutler. 1781:

He m. Jan. 14, 1798, Hannah Williams, d. of Jacob and Sarah (Dean) Williams, b. Mar. 24, 1777; d. June 2, 1830.

## CHILDREN.

- 1122 i Sarah, b. Jan. 12, 1800; d. Jan. 23, 1846. +  
 1123 ii Orin, b. Nov. 28, 1802; d. Sept. 13, 1867. +

---

iv Constant Church, b. Dec. 12, 1768; d. —, 1746; m. Jan. 25, 1733, Mary Reynolds. One of their children was:

v Charles Church, b. Nov. 5, 1733; d. Nov. 14, 1766. He m. Mary Peckham. Two of their children were:

vi Mary Church, b. Feb. 17, 1761; d. Aug. 17, 1814. She m. Clapp Spooner, No. 490.

vi Sarah Church, b. Mar. 2, 1767; d. Aug. 30, 1833; m. Zepheniah Spooner, No. 453.

- 1124   iii Hannah, b. Oct. 2, 1804. +  
 1125   iv Samuel Brigham, b. Sept. 17, 1806; d. May 8, 1862. +  
 1126   v Lydia Maria, b. July 24, 1810; d. May 22, 1837. +  
 1127   vi Zepheniah, b. Mar. 28, 1812. +

## —458—

V CHARLES SPOONER, b. Oct. 10, 1764; d. Nov. 14, 1847.

Charles Spooner was raised as a farmer and continued in that calling through life. He removed from Hardwick, Mass., to Barnard, Vt., about 1790, and some years after to Stockbridge; Vt.

Charles followed the example of his three older brothers. He was a soldier, entering the patriot army when but fourteen, or rather when not quite fourteen years of age. His name is found on the muster-roll of Capt. Hastings, (Col. Rice) and he is described as "five feet four inches high, complexion light, occupation farmer; enlisted for three years." On May 28, 1781, he received from the town of Hardwick £90, as bounty for three years' service in the army.

He m. Feb. 15, 1795, Charity Curtis, d. of Edward and Abigail (Pratt) Curtis, b. ———; d. Aug. 23, 1823.

## CHILDREN.

- 1128   i Lyman, b. Aug. 31, 1795; d. Dec., 1865. +  
 1129   ii Sherman, b. Aug. 25, 1801. +  
 1130   iii Creighton, b. June 9, 1804; d. May 26, 1870. +  
 1131   iv Julia Ann, b. Aug. 25, 1811.

Charles Spooner m. 2d. Apr. 1, 1824, Mrs. Polly Bryant *nee* Stanford, b. ———; d. Oct. 22, 1860.

## —459—

V REBECCA SPOONER, b. Nov. 17, 1767; d. Mar., 1830.

She m. Oct. 11, 1787, GIDEON NEWTON, s. of Timothy<sup>72</sup> and Sarah (Merrick) Newton, b. June 6, 1760; d. Jan., 1842.

---

<sup>72</sup> iii Josiah Newton, b. —, 1688; d. Feb. 9, 1755. (He was son of Moses, who d. at Marlborough May 23, 1736, and grandson of Richard, who d. at Marlborough Aug. 24, 1701.) He was a tanner. He m. Elizabeth ———; m. 2d. Ruhamah ———. One of his children was:

Mr. Newton was a farmer; removed from Hardwick, Mass., to Barnard, Vt. He served in the patriot army; first, 1777, in the company of Capt. Timothy Paige, and is described on the muster-roll as "in height five feet nine inches, complexion light."

## CHILDREN.

- 1132 i Fannie, b. Oct. 22, 1788; d. —, 1813.  
 1133 ii Anson, b. Nov. 9, 1790; d. Mar. 31, 1867. +  
 1134 iii Betsey, b. Aug. 31, 1795; d. Sept., 1846. +  
 1135 iv Harriet, b. Nov. 10, 1797; d. Nov. 22, 1869. +  
 1136 v Lydia, b. Feb. 17, 1800.  
 1137 vi Silas, b. May 17, 1802. +

—461—

v SETH SPOONER, b. June 21, 1773; d. Oct. 14, 1825.

Seth Spooner was a farmer; followed this calling first in Hardwick, Mass., afterward in Bozrah, Conn. Of him we know but little more than that he was one of "New England's hard toiling sons," and that he lived a life of honesty and sobriety, meeting fully his duty to his family, and his obligations to society.

He m. Dec. 17, 1795, Mehitabel Taylor, d. of Capt. Seth and Mehitabel (Phinney) Taylor, b. —, 1772; d. May 12, 1812.

## CHILDREN.

- 1138 i Arminda, b. —; d. —.  
 1139 ii Rhoda, b. —, 1797; d. Sept. 21, 1811.  
 1140 iii Fanny, b. —, 1801; d. Dec. 14, 1822.  
 1141 iv Amaziah, b. Mar. 31, 1803. +  
 1142 v Jetson, b. Apr. 9, 1805; d. Feb., 1882.

He was interested in the manufacture of woolens some years; of late his life was that of an agriculturalist, in Hardwick, Mass. He had a long service as Deacon of the Congregational Church, and much of his time was given the town by his service in various offices.

---

iv Timothy Newton, b. Feb. 23, 1728; d. July 10, 1811. He was Selectman of Hardwick; was Clerk of Capt. Mandell's Company, French and Indian war. He m. July 5, 1751, Sarah, d. of Constant and Sarah (Freeman) Merrick, b. Sept. 30, 1732; d. Nov. 23, 1803. One of their children was:

v Gideon Newton, b. June 6, 1760; d. Jan., 1842. He m. Rebecca Spooner, No. 459.

He m. Nov. 22, 1831, Orinda Holden, d. of Samuel and Sibel (Johnson) Holden, b. May 19, 1807; d. Nov. 30, 1847. He m. 2d. Feb. 29, 1848, Mrs. Laura G., widow of Stephen S. Whiting, d. of Nathaniel and Lucinda Gleason, b. Oct. 31, 1808.

1143 vi Phineas, b. Oct. 31, 1807.

He is a farmer and is the owner of the homestead of his parents, which was the old home of his grand-parents, in Hardwick, Mass. He has occupied several local offices.

He m. July 6, 1828, Esther King, d. of Ebenezer and Tamson (Southwick) King, b. Apr. 17, 1808.

Seth m. 2d. Nov. 25, 1812, Mrs. Sarah, widow of Aaron Gates, d. of Samuel and Letitia (Minor) Watrous, b. Nov., 1788; d. May 26, 1877.

#### CHILDREN.

1144 vii Mehitabel Taylor, b. July 16, 1813; d. Nov. 12, 1874. +

1145 viii Hannah B., b. June 2, 1815. +

1146 ix Seth C., b. Apr. 23, 1817; d. June 29, 1881. +

1147 x Samuel H., b. June 2, 1819. +

1148 xi James G., b. July 4, 1821; d. Sept., 1880. +

1149 xii Stephen D., b. Aug. 10, 1823; d. Aug., 1867. +

1150 xiii Charles D., b. July 12, 1825. +

—465—

v SETH SPOONER, b. Mar. 8, 1762; d. Apr. 1, 1833.

Seth Spooner was born and raised on the old home of his fore-fathers in Dartmouth. His father, Elnathan Spooner, was a man of considerable note; was one of the pillars of the Church at Acushnet Village, and was, in his domestic relations, a man of great worth, of light heart and genial good will.

In Aug., 1780, Seth enlisted (on a call from Rhode Island) in the company of Capt. Thomas Crandon (Col. John Hathaway), served in that campaign, and had other service in the war. In early life he appears to have been of an unsettled and roving disposition. He followed the seas for several years, and is said to have made two or three whaling cruises. Finally, in 1787, he married and returned to Acushnet, where he lived and worked for a few years on his father's farm.

From some cause, not now definitely known, but reflecting no discredit on either party, Seth's wedded life was not happy. We have every reason to believe that Seth was a man of good character and respectability, and it is certain that his wife was a most estimable woman; but want of congeniality, either in disposition or temperament, led to an estrangement between them, and finally to a permanent separation. Leaving his wife and children with his father in Acushnet, Seth went to Stillwater, N. Y., where, after a while, he married a second time. He remained here until about 1798; afterward, he lived, successively, in Sangerfield, Oneida Co., Penfield, Monroe Co., and in Sweden Township, Monroe Co, N. Y.

At this last place (Sweden) he commenced life anew, and, with his second wife, settled on an entirely new tract of land of 160 acres, near what is now Brockport, and occupied himself in clearing and cultivating it after the approved style of the old pioneers. Of Seth's pioneer life, a son of his writes as follows: "My father moved to Sweden in February, 1811, and settled on a wild piece of land. He felled the trees on a piece large enough for a house, and also the trees that would reach the house if blown down. He put up a log house, covered it with bark, and moved into it without waiting to put down a floor. He lived in this way until he could clear a part of his land and plant his corn. When this was done, he split some logs in what was puncheon style for a floor, and used the bark from them for a chamber floor. We lived in this manner for twelve years."

As we have said, Seth Spooner was a man of a roving and unsettled disposition; and his opinions and views of life were as unstable as his habits. He was industrious and persevering, but easily discouraged, and with him it was far preferable to fly from misfortune than to combat and conquer it. Generosity was at once his greatest virtue and his greatest fault, for he could never bear the sight of misery and affliction, and would give his last cent to relieve distress, without thinking what the consequences might be to himself. He was a man who cultivated and valued the little arts of life; and as he did to others, so also was he done by. His friends were numerous and warmly devoted to him, as well they might be—for

not only was Seth generous himself, but he appreciated generosity in others, valuing kindness so highly that he could not rest until it had been repaid in kind.

The last year or so of Seth's life was passed on a small farm in Hamlin, N. Y., near his daughter, Mrs. Wentworth.

He m. Dec. 17, 1787, Mary Reed, d. of William<sup>73</sup> and Mary (Peirce?) Reed. She d. Sept. 14, 1834.

## CHILDREN.

- 1151 i Lemuel b. Sept. 15, 1788; d. May 5, 1855.  
See Appendix 1151.  
1152 ii Reed, b. May 4, 1790; d. Sept. 19, 1835. +  
1153 iii Elizabeth, b. Mar., 1792; d. Oct. 23, 1807.

Seth m. 2d. Sibbil Andrus, d. of Ephraim and Sibbil (Mathers) Andrus, b. Oct. 25, 1769; d. July 11, 1830.

## CHILDREN.

- 1154 iv Ruth, b. Mar. 25, 1795. +  
1155 v Ephraim Andrus, b. Mar. 8, 1799; d. Sept. 14, 1867. +  
1156 vi Rachael, b. July 20, 1801. +  
1157 vii Samuel, b. —; d. in infancy.  
1158 viii Charles Carpenter, b. Aug. 8, 1808.  
See Appendix, No. 1158.  
1159 ix Elnathan, b. —; d. in infancy.  
1160 x Calista, b. Feb. 1, 1815. +  
1161 xi Lydia, b. Apr. 4, 1817. +  
1162 xii Amos B., b. June 11, 1821. +

73 i William Read. He came in the "Assurance de Loo," and located at Weymouth. He was a Representative; m. Ivis ——. One of their children was:

ii John Read, b. —, 1649; d. Jan. 13, 1731. He was a large land-holder at Taunton; m. Bathshua —; m. 2d. Bethiah, d. of George Fry, b. —, 1653; d. Oct. 20, 1730. One of his children by his first wife was:

iii William Reed, who d. about 1734. He lived in Taunton; m. Jan. 7, 1710, Mary Richmond. One of their children was:

iv William Reed, who d. about 1779. He was a farmer, Rochester, Mass. He m. Mary Peirce.(?) In his will of Feb. 10, 1762, he "constitutes, makes and ordains my loving wife, Mary, and my loving brother-in-law, Edward Winslow,\* of said Rochester, Yeoman, joint executors of his last will and testament." One of his children was:

v Mary Reed, b. —; d. Sept. 14, 1834; m. Seth Spooner, No. 465.

\* He was the Edward Winslow, of Rochester, Mass., who m. Eleanor Peirce, and from this we conclude that Mary, the wife of William Reed, was Mary Peirce. It is quite conclusively determined that she was not a Winslow.



-469-

v JOHN JENNEY, b. Mar. 16, 1755; d. Aug. 23, 1814.

He was born in Dartmouth, and went with his father's family to Hardwick, Mass., where he married and afterwards lived. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary army. His first service was in 1777, in the company of Capt. Timothy Paige.

He inherited the homestead of his parents, and lived on it as a farmer. He is represented as having been a man of intelligence, and a useful citizen in his community.

He m. Apr. 10, 1787, Hannah\* Perry, d. of Justus and Esther Perry, b. Mar. 27, 1766; d. Aug. 8, 1848.

## CHILDREN.

1163 i Justus, b. Nov. 25, 1788; d. Feb. 18, 1858.

He removed from Hardwick, and finally located at Lockport, N. Y., where he was a successful contractor and builder.

He m. Dec. 10, 1810, Lucy Wicker, d. of William and Susan (Parker) Wicker, b. Oct. 9, 1790; d. —, 1864.

## CHILDREN.

1 Jane Parsons, b. Sept. 25, 1811.

She m. Oct. 22, 1829, Jacob Flint, s. of John and Jane (Murray) Flint, b. Nov. 10, 1804.

He is a resident of Lockport, N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

i Ellen A., b. May 5, 1831.

ii Hattie S., b. May 20, 1833.

iii Charles E., b. Aug. 19, 1835; d. July 16, 1865.

iv Jay M., b. Feb. 13, 1838.

2 Charles Austin, b. Nov. 20, 1813; d. —, 1850.

3 Sophronia, b. Dec. 8, 1815.

She m. Oct. 30, 1841, Ralph Allen, s. of Enos and Ann E. (Murray) Allen, b. May 1, 1811. He is a farmer; he lives in Rock Stream, Cal.

## CHILDREN.

i George Albert, b. Mar. 21, 1843.

He lives in Silver City, New Mexico.

ii William Herbert, b. Dec. 10, 1845.

He is a machinist, Lockport, N. Y.; m.

\* She m. 2d. Nov. 23, 1819, Dr. William Stone, s. of John and Susan (Mandell) Stone. He d. Feb. 7, 1839. He resided in Enfield, Mass. His son, Clark, by his first wife, Mary Clark, married Mrs. Hannah P. (Jenney) Danforth, No. 1169.

- Sept. 27, 1871, Ella Stevens, d. of Rivera and Jane (Gates) Stevens, b. ———.
- iii Benjamin Franklin, b. Mar. 9, 1848.
- iv Edgar Davis, b. Feb. 24, 1855.
- 4 John, b. Aug. 18, 1818.  
 He is a lawyer; was Sheriff of Ottawa County, O. He has been Justice of the Peace, and Mayor, of Port Clinton, Ohio.  
 He m. Mar. 25, 1840, Margaret Butler, d. of Roswell and Electa (Sloane) Butler, b. Dec. 20, 1822.

## CHILDREN.

- i Harvey W., b. Sept. 23, 1841.  
 He is a merchant, Waterloo, Iowa; m. Sept. 18, 1866, Ellen W. Bullard, d. of Jonathan and Angeline (Burr) Bullard, b. Mar. 23, 1846.
- ii Theodore A., b. Mar. 16, 1843.  
 He is Cashier of a banking-house, Waterloo, Iowa.
- iii Edward, b. Nov. 14, 1855.  
 He is a telegrapher, Boston, Mass.
- iv Mary Josephine, b. Sept. 15, 1857.  
 She m. Nov. 17, 1875, Christian J. Nachtrieb, s. of John J. and C. Louisa (Shafer) Nachtrieb, b. Aug. 14, 1852.  
 He is a druggist, Wauseon, Ohio.
- v Emma, b. July 11, 1860.
- vi Maggie, b. Dec. 19, 1862.  
 She m. George Luckey, Elmore, Ohio.
- 5 Susan, b. Feb. 27, 1821.  
 She m. Mar. 18, 1848, Epenetus H. Davis, s. of George and Matilda (Head) Davis, b. May 14, 1819.  
 He is a physician; has been Coroner, Buffalo, N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

- i Tillie, b. Sept. 8, 1850.  
 She m. Oct. 7, 1869, Lafayette D. McMichael, s. of Jacob and Lavinia McMichael, b. Mar. 16, 1839.  
 He is a physician, Buffalo, N. Y.
- ii George D., b. Aug. 5, 1856.  
 He is a lawyer, Buffalo, N. Y.
- 6 Hannah, b. Oct. 30, 1823; d. Mar. 23, 1831.
- 7 Justus, b. Aug. 25, 1826; d. Mar. 23, 1831.
- 8 William E., b. Aug. 9, 1830.  
 He is a maltster and brewer, Lockport, N. Y.; m.

Nov. 8, 1855, Kate Whitbeck, d. of John and Eliza (Shibley) Whitbeck, b. Sept. 30, 1834.

## CHILDREN.

- i Charles Broughton, b. Aug. 28, 1856.  
He is a gas-fitter, Lockport, N. Y.
- ii Ida Eliza, b. Aug. 30, 1861.
- iii William E., b. —, 1869.
- 9 George F., b. July 23, 1833; d. Jan. 3, 1863.  
He was an accountant, Lockport, N. Y.; m. Jan. 17, 1860, Emily Wolcott, d. of John S. and Laura (Collins) Wolcott, b. July 26, 1839.

## CHILD.

- i Katie, b. Sept. 19, 1860; d. Oct., 1861.
- 10 Daniel Webster, b. July 18, 1837.  
He is Purser's Clerk, U. S. Navy.
- 1164 ii Esther, b. May 6, 1790; d. Dec. 25, 1821.  
She m. Nov. 17, 1818, Benjamin\* Gates, s. of Makepeace and Catharine (Smith) Gates, b. Aug. 8, 1779; d. July 6, 1846.  
He was a farmer, Barre, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 John M., b. July 17, 1820; d. July 25, 1863.  
He was a farmer, Barre, Mass.; was a volunteer in 42d. Massachusetts V. I. war of 1861-5; died in service at Algiers, La.
- 2 Esther J., b. Dec. 16, 1822.  
She m. Apr. 22, 1847, Isaiah D. Swallow, s. of Isaiah D. and Zilpha (Davis) Swallow, b. Sept. 17, 1817; d. Apr. 19, 1848.  
He was a farmer, Templeton, Mass.

## CHILD.

- i Lyman H., b. Jan. 1, 1848; d. Apr. 4, 1851.
- 2 Mrs. Esther J. (Gates) Swallow.  
She m. 2d. Feb. 17, 1850, Alva Hatch, s. of William and Roxanna Hatch, b. Aug. 6, 1798; d. June, 1868.  
He was a farmer, Barre, Mass.
- 1165 iii John, b. Feb. 16, 1792; d. Mar., 1836.  
He was a blacksmith, New Braintree, and Northborough, Mass; m. May, 1818, Matilda Severance. She d. Mar., 1836.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Abby, b. —.

\* He m. 2d. Oct. 8, 1824, Hannah Newton.

- 2 Henry, b. ———.
- 3 Elizabeth, b. ———.
- 1166 iv Chiron, b. Apr. 26, 1794; d. June 30, 1874.  
 He was a tanner and currier; had a long service in town offices, Hardwick, Mass. He m. Sept. 23, 1817, Sophronia Paige, d. of Charles<sup>74</sup> and Lydia (French) Paige, b. Mar. 28, 1796; d. Feb. 25, 1864.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Clara Paige, b. Oct. 25, 1818.  
 She m. Sept. 7, 1842, David Elwell, s. of Thomas<sup>75</sup> and Adeline (Robinson) Elwell, b. —, 1817; d. —, 1848.  
 He lived in Athol, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i Chiron, b. Jan. 16, 1845.  
 He is a machinist, Omaha, Neb. He was a volunteer in a Massachusetts regiment, war of 1861-65.
- ii William Theodore, b. Nov. 30, 1847; d. Nov., 1848.
- 1 Mrs. Clara P. (Jenney) Elwell.  
 She m. 2d. Sept., 1864, Samuel Chandler.
- 2 Algernon Sidney, b. Sept. 16, 1821; d. Oct. 31, 1859.  
 He was a house-carpenter; lived in Kansas. He m. —pub.— Feb. 14, 1846, Mary J. Brigham. She d. Aug., 1856.

## CHILDREN.

- i Henry, b. ———.
- ii Mary Jane Frances, b. Mar. 3, 1851.  
 Chiron Jenny, (No. 1166.), m. 2d. Mar. 23, 1865, Mrs. Mary C., widow of Edward Bowker, d. of David and Rachael (Blood) Harris, b. July 3, 1826.

## CHILD.

- 3 Hattie Bell, b. July 5, 1869; d. Aug. 11, 1870.

<sup>74</sup> iv James Paige, b. Sept. 19, 1747; d. Feb. 18, 1818. He was s. of William and Mercy (Aiken) Paige. See note, No. 98. He was a farmer, near Ware river. He was involved in the "Shay's" trouble. He was Deacon; was Assessor and Selectman, and was Major of Militia. He m. Oct. 6, 1768, Thankful, d. of Benjamin and Mercy Raymond, b. —, 1748; d. Aug. 31, 1806, and he m. 2d. Mar. 22, 1807, her sister, Mary, widow of James Lawton, b. —, 1751. One of his children by his first wife was:

v Charles Paige, b. Oct. 16, 1771; d. Apr. 21, 1853. He was a Selectman; was a farmer, Hardwick, Mass. He m. Sept. 20, 1793, Lydia, d. of Samuel and Lydia (Warner) French, b. July 12, 1775; d. Nov. 28, 1868. One of their children was:

vi Sophronia Paige, b. Mar. 31, 1796; d. Feb. 25, 1864. She m. Chiron Jenney, No. 1166.

<sup>75</sup> He was s. of David and Eunice Elwell, and grand-son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Stratton) Elwell, who settled in Hardwick.

1167 v Calvin, b. July 3, 1796; d. Aug. 15, 1882.

In early manhood he was a school-teacher; was afterward a farmer; removed from Hardwick and finally located at Akron, O. He had the rank of Captain. He m. Sept. 19, 1824, Mary Bassett, d. of William<sup>76</sup> and Lavina (Wicker) Bassett, b. July 3, 1803; d. Dec. 15, 1880.

## CHILDREN.

i Mary C., b. June 19, 1825.

She m. June 19, 1852, Richard B. Walker, s. of Aaron and Submit (Clark) Walker, b. Sept. 15, 1824.

He is a merchant, Akron, O.

## CHILDREN.

i William C., b. Sept. 5, 1854.

He is an accountant, Cleveland, O.

ii George R., b. Feb. 12, 1856.

He is a lawyer, Chicago.

iii Charles C., b. Apr. 6, 1859; d. Apr. 2, 1882.

iv Arthur R., b. Nov. 5, 1861.

He is Associate Editor of the Cleveland, O., Review and Western Machinist.

2 Louisa, b. July 2, 1827; d. Oct. 21, 1831.

3 Fidelia, b. Aug. 9, 1829; d. May 3, 1853.

She m. June 18, 1848, Daniel W. Wheeler, s. of Daniel\* and Sarah (Wheeler) Wheeler, b. Aug. 15, 1823.

He lives in Hardwick, Mass.

4 Clara, b. Aug. 11, 1831; d. May 2, 1852.

1168 vi Seth Spooner, b. July 21, 1798; d. June 6, 1856.

He was a blacksmith; removed from Hardwick to Somerset, N. Y. He m. Sept. 25, 1822, Martha Gilbert,† d. of Joseph<sup>77</sup> and Sarah (Wheeler) Gilbert, b. Feb. 25, 1804.

## CHILDREN.

i Martha L., b. June 28, 1824; d. Apr. 17, 1845.

She m. June 27, 1844, John W. McNitt, s. of John W., and Catharine (Hubbard) McNitt, b. Aug. 2, 1824.

He is a farmer, Dewey, Champaign, Co., Ill.

Mr. McNitt m. 2d. May 27, 1849, his first wife's sister.

3 Lucretia M., b. Dec. 18, 1827.

<sup>76</sup> He was s. of William and Anna Bassett, who removed from Norton to Hardwick about 1773.

\* See note, No. 97.

† She m. 2d. Apr. 15, 1860, Matthias Covert, of South Wilson, N. Y.

<sup>77</sup> He was s. of Timothy and Martha (Rogers) Gilbert, of Hardwick, Mass.

## CHILD.

- i Frank J., b. Oct. 27, 1850.  
He is a farmer, Condit, Ill.; m. Nov. 5, 1872.  
Carrie Robbins, d. of Cephas and Druzilla (Finch) Robbins, b. Mar. 12, 1850.
- 2 John G., b. Mar. 18, 1826.  
He is a farmer, Newcomb, Ill.; m. Jan. 4, 1857,  
Naomi Harless, d. of Elias and Naomi Harless, b. Apr. 17, 1837.

## CHILDREN.

- i William<sup>c</sup> Henry, b. Jan., 1859; d. —, 1860.
- ii Cora W., b. Aug. 17, 1861.
- iii Donna E., b. July 2, 1863.
- iv Charles G., b. Nov. 23, 1870.
- 1169 vii Hannah Perry, b. Nov. 19, 1800; d. Oct. 30, 1873.  
She m. Mar. 16, 1817, Cyrus Danforth, s. of Jonathan<sup>78</sup> and Anna (Ruggles) Danforth, b. Sept. 29, 1793; d. —.  
He was a farmer, Hardwick, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i Joseph Ruggles, b. July 19, 1818; d. Sept. 4, 1880.  
He was a cabinet-maker, Worcester, Mass.; m. Apr. 10, 1848, Hannah L. Brigham, d. of Willard<sup>79</sup> and Betsey (Sherman) Brigham, b. Feb. 6, 1826.

<sup>78</sup> i Nicholas Danforth. He d. Apr., 1638. He was in Cambridge as early as 1635; was Selectman and Representative. He m. Elizabeth —. She d. —, 1629. One of their children was:

ii Jonathan Danforth, b. Feb. 29, 1628; d. Sept. 7, 1712. He was the first Captain of Billerica; was a surveyor; was Town Clerk and Representative. He m. Nov. 22, 1654, Elizabeth Poulter. She d. Oct. 7, 1689. He m. 2d. Mrs. Esther, widow of Josiah Convers, d. of Richard Champney. One of his children by his first wife was:

iii Samuel Danforth, b. Feb. 5, 1656; d. Apr. 19, 1742. He m. Jan. 8, 1695, Hannah Crosby. One of their children was:

iv Samuel Danforth. b. May 15, 1701; d. June 28, 1750. He m. Elizabeth Hosley. She d. July 3, 1656. One of their children was:

v Jonathan Danforth, b. Feb. 26, 1742; d. Sept. 15, 1833. He was a merchant and farmer; was Selectman, Assessor and Collector of taxes, Hardwick, Mass. He m. Apr. 19, 1770, Susanna, d. of Rev. David and Susanna White, b. Aug. 30, 1743; d. Nov. 14, 1779. He m. 2d. Oct. 1, 1780, Anna, d. of Joseph\* and Hannah (Cushman) Ruggles, b. Apr. 14, 1755; d. Mar. 4, 1824. One of their children was:

vi Cyrus Danforth, b. Sept. 29, 1793; d. —. He m. Hannah P. Jenney, No. 1169. Mrs. Danforth m. 2d. Clark Stone, s. of Dr. William and Mary (Clark) Stone.

<sup>79</sup> i Thomas Brigham, b. —, 1603; d. Dec. 18, 1653. He came in the "Susan and Ellen," 1635, and located at Cambridge; m. Mercy Hurd. One of their children was:

ii Thomas Brigham. b. —, 1641; d. Nov. 27, 1717. He lived in Marlboro'; m.

\* He was s. of Rev. Timothy and Mary (White) Ruggles. See note, No. 32.

## CHILDREN.

- i Susan White, b. Apr. 14, 1850.  
She m. Frank Wilder, Chicago.
  - ii Ella Jane, b. May 19, 1853; d. Nov. 3, 1856.
  - iii George Leonard, b. Nov. 19, 1855.
- 2 Hannah, b. Jan. 19, 1820.  
She m. Mar. 29, 1843, Waterville Sibley, s. of Stephen and Phebe (Sibley) Sibley, b. Sept. 12, 1801. He is a farmer, Braintree, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i Martha Maria, b. Jan. 8, 1845.  
She m. Mar. 28, 1866, Ashbell Pepper, s. of William and Eliza (Pierce) Pepper, b. Apr. 7, 1837. He is a farmer, West Brookfield, Mass.
  - ii Ella Francis, b. Feb. 4, 1848.  
She m. Dec. 13, 1865; Collins J. Smith, s. of Ebenezer and Ruth (Goddard) Smith b.———. He is a farmer, Petersham, Mass.
  - iii Lucy Bangs, b. Apr. 27, 1852.  
She m. June 16, 1869, William A. Smith, s. of Ebenezer and Ruth (Goddard) Smith, b. Oct. 17, 1843. He is a farmer, Petersham, Mass.
  - iv Chiron Jenney b. Oct. 22, 1854.
  - v Jonathan Danforth, b. Jan. 23, 1857.
  - vi Hannah Lavinia, b. Mar. 12, 1859.
  - vii Sarah Ann, b. Jan. 6, 1862.
- 3 Mary Ruggles, b. Jan. 3, 1822.  
She m. Mar. 7, 1844, Chester Hubbard, s. of Reuben and Lucinda Hubbard, b. Nov. 23, 1814, d. June 29, 1861. He was a house-carpenter; removed from Templeton, Mass., to Keokuk, Iowa.

Mary, d. of Henry and Elizabeth (Moore) Rice; m. 2d. Mrs. Susanna, widow of Joseph White. One of his children by his first wife was:

iii Nathan Brigham, b. June 17, 1671; d. Feb. 16, 1747; m. Elizabeth, d. of Abraham Howe, b. Apr. 5, 1665; d. Mar. 22, 1733; m. 2d. Mehitabel Parker. One of his children by his first wife was:

iv Nathan Brigham, b. Nov. 28, 1693; d. Sept. 15, 1784. He lived in Southborough; m. Dec. 24, 1717, Deborah, d. of Edmund and Ruth (Parker) Rice, b. Oct. 15, 1693; m. 2d. Mrs. Elizabeth (Wood) Snow. One of his children by his first wife was:

v Moses Brigham, b. Jan. 2, 1722; d. Dec. 3, 1769; m. Mehitabel, d. of Joseph and Susanna (Hagar) Grant, b. Feb. 25, 1726; d. Aug. 30, 1795. One of their children was:

vi Phineas Brigham, b. July 23, 1755; m. Elizabeth Batherick. One of their children was:

vii Willard Brigham, b. Sept. 20, 1784; d. Oct. 14, 1859. He lived in Sutton, Mass.; m. Betsey Sherman. One of their children is:

viii Hannah L. Brigham, b. Feb. 6, 1826. She m. Joseph R. Danforth, No. 1169-1.

## CHILDREN.

- i Joseph Reuben, b. Nov. 23, 1846.  
He is a banker, Kansas City, Mo.
- ii Ellen Lucretia, b. Oct. 19, 1858.
- 4 George E., b. Mar. 16, 1824.  
He went to California, 1849; has not been heard from for many years.
- 5 Pamela W., b. Sept. 14, 1827.  
She m. Dec. 31, 1848, Benjamin F. Paige, s. of Capt. Benjamin<sup>80</sup> and Elizabeth (Webb) Paige, b. Mar. 24, 1820.  
He is a farmer and manufacturer of palm-leaf hats, Hardwick, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i George Danforth, b. Mar. 25, 1850.  
He lives in Hardwick, Mass.
- ii Mary Pamela, b. Dec. 8, 1852.
- 1169 vii Mrs. Hannah P. (Jenney) Danforth, b. Nov. 19, 1800; d. Oct. 31, 1873.  
She m. 2d. Sept. 30, 1858, Clark Stone, s. of Dr. William and Mary (Clark) Stone, b. —, 1798.  
He is a farmer, Enfield, Mass. See note to No. 1163.
- 1170 viii Hiram, b. Aug. 23, 1803; d. Jan. 5, 1805.
- 1171 ix Lucretia Perry, b. Aug. 21, 1805; d. Sept. 19, 1870.  
She m. July, 1831, Ezra Carey, s. of Thomas<sup>81</sup> and Sallie (Packard) Carey, b. July 3, 1803.

So ii Nathaniel Paige, b. —, 1679; d. Mar. 2, 1755. He was s. of Nathaniel and Joanna Paige. See note, No. 98. He was cornet of a Company and Selectman; was a farmer, Billerica. He m. Nov. 6, 1701, Susanna, d. of Maj. John Lane. She d. Sept. 2, 1746. He m. 2d. Mrs. Mary Grimes. One of his children by his first wife was:

iii John Paige, b. Oct. 11, 1704; d. Feb. 18, 1782. His residence was in Bedford. He m. Rebecca Wheeler. She d. July 12, 1755. He m. 2d. Jan. 15, 1756, Amelia, widow of Joseph Fassett. She d. Dec. 25, 1771. He m. 3d. June 3, 1773, Rachel Fitch. She d. Jan. 16, 1801. One of his children by his first wife was:

iv John Paige, b. Sept. 2, 1733; d. Oct. 31, 1789. He was a farmer; removed from Bedford to Hardwick. He m. Sept. 15, 1757, Mary, d. of David and Mary (Tidd) Cutler, b. Aug. 12, 1738; d. May 31, 1812. One of their children was:

v Benjamin Paige, b. Aug. 6, 1774; d. Aug. 14, 1827. He was a farmer and Captain of Militia, Hardwick, Mass. He m. June 6, 1819, Mrs. Elizabeth, widow of Ezra Clark, d. of John and Priscilla (Winslow) Webb, b. Dec. 5, 1782; d. Mar. 16, 1856. One of their children is:

vi Benjamin F. Paige, b. Mar. 24, 1820. He m. Pamela W. Danforth, No. 1169-5.

81 i John Carey, d. —, 1681. He was one of the original proprietors of Bridge-water; was Town Clerk many years; m. Elizabeth, d. of Francis and Elizabeth Godfrey. One of their children was:

ii Francis Carey, b. —, 1647; d. —, 1718; m. Hannah, d. of William Britt. One of their children was:

iii Ephraim Carey, b. —, 1679; d. —, 1765; m. —, 1709, Hannah Waldo. She d. —, 1777, aged 90 years. One of their children was:



He has been a merchant and farmer, Enfield, Mass. He has been Selectman, and has represented his town in the General Court of the State.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Thomas, b. —, 1833; d. —.
- 2 Ellen Aurelia, b. Feb. 23, 1836.  
She m. May 21, 1867, Royal Thurston, s. of James Y. and Maria (Gleason) Thurston, b. Sept. 27, 1834.  
He is a farmer, Enfield, Mass.
- 3 Lucretia, b. Mar. 13, 1838.
- 1172 x Abigail Spooner, b. July 27, 1808.  
She m. Feb. 17, 1831, Gardner Bartholomew, s. of Samuel and Susanna Bartholomew, b. June 9, 1796; d. Feb. 26, 1874.  
He was an expressman, Hardwick, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i Abbie Jane, b. Aug. 6, 1834.  
She m. Sept. 10, 1855, Charles L. Trow, s. of Oren and Eunice G. (Robinson) Trow, b. Sept. 11, 1833; d. Feb. 15, 1867.  
He removed from Hardwick, Mass., to Richmond, Ind.

## CHILDREN.

- i Jennie L., b. July 14, 1856.
- ii Samuel B., b. May, 1858; d. Oct. 3, 1858.
- 1 Mrs. Abbie J. (Bartholomew) Trow, b. Aug. 6, 1834.  
She m. 2d. May 12, 1870, Joseph N. Lincoln. He is a carpenter and insurance agent, Hardwick, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i Mabel Caroline, b. Feb. 11, 1871.
- ii Joseph Gardner, b. Oct. 18, 1876.
- iii Waldo Chandler, b. Sept. 1, 1878.
- 2 Susan Victoria, b. Feb. 10, 1837.  
She m. May 31, 1859, Rev. George J. Sanger, s. of Daniel and Clarissa (Johnson) Sanger, b. Aug. 27, 1826.  
He was pastor of the Union Church, Hardwick, from

---

iv Zachariah Carey, b. —, 1713; d. —, 1788; m. —, 1742, Susanna, d. of Capt. Jonathan Bass. One of their children was:

v Ezra Carey, b. —, 1749; m. —, 1770, Cynthia Brett. One of their children was:  
vi Thomas Carey, b. —, 1771; d. —, 1855; m. Sallie Packard. One of their children is:

vii Ezra Carey, b. Jan. 3, 1803; m. Lucretia P. Jenney, No. 1171.

1856 to 1864; removed to Webster, 1864, and subsequently to Danvers.

He was chaplain of 42d. Massachusetts regiment V. I., war of 1861-5; was taken prisoner at Galveston.

## CHILD.

- i Sarah Isabel, b. Jan. 1, 1865.
- 3 Martha Ann, b. Jan. 28, 1839; d. May, 1869.
- 4 Hannah Josephine, b. Dec. 10, 1840.  
She m. Oct. 1, 1870, George F. Lawrence. He lives in Cornplanter, Pa.
- 5 Charles Gardner, b. Apr. 30, 1843.  
He lives in St. Louis, Mo. He was a volunteer in 8th Massachusetts V. I., war of 1861-5. He m. Feb. 22, 1867, Jennie Finch.
- 6 John Jenney, b. Nov. 11, 1845; d. June 23, 1847.
- 7 John Calvin, b. Mar. 8, 1847.  
He lives in Barre, Mass.

— 471 —

v ESTHER JENNEY, b. 1759; d. ———.

She m. Dec. 10, 1778, Capt. MOSES HUNT, s. of John<sup>82</sup> and Mary Hunt, b. Oct. 28, 1756; d. July 10, 1822.

Capt. Hunt was a farmer, Hardwick, Mass. He is represented as having been possessed of a strong and well-balanced mind; as kind and affable. He was a useful, industrious and thrifty man. He served his town in its local offices, and was an officer in the militia.

## CHILDREN.

1173 i Sophia, b. Oct. 2, 1779; d. ———.

She m. July 13, 1800, Joseph Dexter, s. of Job and Mercy (Hinckley) Dexter, b. Mar., 1779; d. ———.

<sup>82</sup> i William Hunt, d. Oct., 1667. He was among the early settlers of Concord, Mass.; m. Elizabeth ———. She d. Dec. 27, 1661; m. 2d, Mercy Hurd. One of his children by his first wife was:

ii Isaac Hunt, b. —, 1647. He lived in Concord; m. May 14, 1667, Mary Stone. One of their children was:

iii Isaac Hunt, b. Nov. 18, 1675; d. Dec. 6, 1717. He lived in Sudbury, Mass.; m. Mary Willard. One of their children was:

iv John Hunt, b. Feb. 12, 1711; d. Feb. 14, 1778. He was an early settler of Hardwick; lived three-quarters of a mile north from the Common, where he kept a tavern and cultivated a farm. He m. Mary ———. She d. Apr. 2, 1765. He m. 2d, Dec. 25, 1765, Patience Wright. One of his children by his first wife was:

v Moses Hunt, b. Oct. 28, 1756; d. July 10, 1822. He m. Esther Jenney, No. 471.

He was a farmer; removed from Hardwick, Mass., to Westford, Vt.

## CHILD.

- i Moses, b. ———.
- 1174 ii Moses, b. Aug. 27, 1781; d. Oct. 8, 1833.  
He was a farmer, Hardwick, Mass. He m.—pub.—Oct. 20, 1805, Rebecca Winslow, d. of Joshua<sup>83</sup> and Rhoda (Phinney) Winslow, b. May 18, 1783; d. Feb. 10, 1871.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Elisha Winslow, b. and d. May 14, 1807.
- 2 Eliza Harwood, b. Mar. 9, 1808.  
She m. Dec. 3, 1829, Jonathan R. Haskell, s. of Stephen and Phebe (Robinson) Haskell, b. May 27, 1802, d. Jan. 16, 1879.  
He is a farmer, Hardwick, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i Eliza R., b. July 4, 1831.  
She m. Nov., 1861, Charles G. Bigelow, s. of Josiah and Lucinda (Bigelow) Bigelow, b. Apr. 12, 1828.  
He lives in Springfield, Mass.
- ii Jonathan R., b. Nov. 27, 1832.  
His residence is in Hardwick, Mass. He m. Apr. 8, 1858, Helen M. Davis, d. of Hiram and Nancy (Sawyer) Davis, b. Dec. 17, 1831.
- iii Anson S., b. Aug. 19, 1835.  
He is a brick-mason, Nashua, N. H. He m. Sept. 1859, Mattie Mason, d. of Clinton and Mary Mason.
- iv Hammond, b. Jan. 16, 1838.  
He is a brick-mason, Chelsea, Mass. He m. Nov. 24, 1869, Lizzie M. Tolman, d. of Christopher and Mary E. (Glazier) Tolman, b. Feb. 8, 1836."

---

<sup>83</sup> iii Kenelm Winslow, bap. Aug. 9, 1668; d. Mar. 20, 1729. He was s. of Kenelm and Mercy (Worden) Winslow. See note, No. 34. He m. Jan. 5, 1690, Bethiah, d. of Rev. Gershom and Bethiah (Bangs) Hall. One of their children was:

iv Thomas Winslow, b. —, 1704; d. Apr., 1779. He was a physician; had the rank of Captain; was Judge of the Court of Common Pleas; lived at Harwich, now Brewster, Mass. He m. Mchitabel, d. of Edward and Sarah Winslow, b. May 6, 1705. One of their children was:

v Thomas Winslow, b. Feb. 29, 1724. He m. Sarah Higgins. One of their children was:

vi Joshua Winslow, b. June 1, 1749; d. July 23, 1788. He m. Aug. 19, 1773, Rhoda, d. of Gershom and Rebecca (Griffith) Phinney, b. Mar. 27, 1748; d. Feb., 1818. One of their children was:

vii Rebecca Winslow, b. May 18, 1783; d. Feb. 10, 1871. She m. Moses Hunt, No. 1174.

v Eunice J., b. Apr. 28, 1842.

She m. July 4, 1864, Horace Chase. He is a farmer, Sidney, Iowa.

vi Mary J., b. Sept. 13, 1847; d. Sept. 13, 1849.

3 Elisha Winslow, b. July 9, 1810; d. Dec. 12, 1857.

He was a mason, Petersham, Mass. He m.—pub.,—  
Aug. 20, 1841, Eliza Vineca, b. ———; d. ———.

CHILDREN.

i Edwin, b. —, 1841; d. —, 1867.

ii Newell, b. Oct. 1, 1843.

iii William S., b. Feb. 28, 1846; d. Sept. 24, 1852.

iv William N., b. ———.

4 Hammond, b. Apr. 15, 1812; d. Aug. 28, 1845.

He was a farmer, Hardwick. He m. Apr. 30, 1839,  
Susan\* Walker d. of William<sup>84</sup> and Eunice (Powers)  
Walker, b. Oct. 8, 1813.

CHILDREN.

i Eunice Mary Ann, b. Apr. 12, 1840; d. Nov. 15, 1841.

ii Mercy Ann, b. Nov. 17, 1841; d. Sept. 23, 1842.

iii Susan Elvira, b. Jan. 28, 1845; d. June 7, 1868.

She m. May 22, 1867, Henry B. Dresser, s. of  
Chester A., and Mary (Bartlett) Dresser, b. Dec. 23,  
1844. He is a cotton broker, Savannah, Ga.

5 Abel H., bap. Oct. 16, 1814; d. Dec. 19, 1814.

6 Henry, b. Jan. 20, 1816; d. Apr. 22, 1867.

He was a farmer, Hardwick, Mass. He m. June 12,  
1844, Eliza P. Sexton, d. of Daniel and Huldah S. (Walker)  
Sexton, b. Jan., 1825.

CHILDREN.

i Emily F., b. Sept. 20, 1845; d. Aug. 16, 1883.

\* She m. 2d. Joshua Conkey, Rochester, N. Y.

84 ii Philip Walker, b. ———; d. —, 1679. He was s. of Widow Walker, who  
was one of the first purchasers of Rehobeth. He m. Jane ———. One of their children  
was:

iii Ebenezer Walker, b. Nov., 1676; d. Mar. 13, 1718. He m. Nov. 19, 1700,  
Mehitabel Wilmarth. She d. Oct. 27, 1702. He m. 2d. Oct. 11, 1703, Dorothy, d. of Lieut.  
Preserved Abell, b. Nov. 18, 1677; d. Aug. 1, 1741. One of his children by his second  
wife was:

iv Caleb Walker, b. Oct. 30, 1706; d. Apr. 3, 1768. He m. Abigail, d. of Dr. Ezra  
Dean, b. Dec. 10, 1704; d. Jan. 1, 1795. One of their children was:

v Abel Walker, b. May 13, 1736; d. Feb. 17, 1819. He removed to Hardwick; was  
a soldier in the Revolutionary war. He m. Apr. 14, 1763, Lois, d. of Thomas and Bath-  
sheba Read, b. May 27, 1741; d. Mar. 24, 1801. One of their children was:

vi William Walker, b. Oct. 29, 1772; d. Jan. 30, 1852. He m. Nov. 29, 1804, Eunice  
Powers, b. Aug. 10, 1781; d. May 29, 1828. He m. 2d. Feb. 3, 1830, Mercy Brown, b. Dec.  
19, 1791. One of his children by his first wife is:

vii Eunice Walker, b. Oct. 8, 1813. She m. Hammond Hunt, No. 1174-4.

- ii Eliza A., b. Sept. 12, 1847.
- iii Daniel Sexton, b. Nov. 4, 1850; d. Nov. 30, 1851.
- iv Daniel Sexton, b. Dec. 25, 1851.  
He is a farmer, Enfield, Mass.
- v Henry Hewit, b. Jan. 20, 1854.
- vi George, b. May 17, 1856.  
He lives in New Braintree, Mass.
- vii Fannie M., b. Aug. 8, 1859.
- viii John W., b. Dec. 12, 1861.  
He is a house-carpenter, Somers, Conn.
- ix Mary W., b. June 29, 1864.  
She is a teacher, Somers, Conn.
- x Hiram, b. Nov. 9, 1866.
- 7 John Winslow, b. Nov. 30, 1818.  
He is a mason, Springfield, Mass.; m. Oct. 26, 1846. Jane D. Hendrick, b. —, 1827; d. Apr. 29, 1851.

## CHILDREN.

- i John L., b. Sept. 13, 1847.  
He lives in Springfield, Mass. He m. July 18, 1867, Ella Healey, d. of Amos S. and Achsa (Whittemore) Healey, b. Jan. 1, 1846.
- ii George A., b. Apr. 29, 1849.  
John W. Hunt m. 2d. Dec. 4, 1851, Harriet A. Lilly, d. of Samuel and Hannah (Pratt) Lilly, b. —.

## CHILDREN.

- iii Hattie J., b. Aug. 7, 1854.
- iv Arabella L., b. July 8, 1861.
- 8 Moses, b. Aug. 12, 1822; d. Feb. 6, 1863.  
He was a mason, Springfield, Mass. He m. Dec. 31, 1856, Jane Grier, d. of Russell and Philena (Wood) Grier, b. —.

## CHILD.

- i Hammond, b. July 31, 1858; d. Aug. 3, 1858.
- 9 William, b. Dec. 13, 1824; d. July 29, 1849.
- 1175 iii Abigail, b. Sept. 23, 1786.
- 1176 iv John, b. June 27, 1788; d. Dec. 20, 1828.  
He was a mason, Hadley, Mass. He m. Jan. 4, 1816, Mabel Hopkins, d. of Timothy and Rebecca (Smith) Hopkins, b. Apr. 30, 1795; d. Aug. 21, 1873.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Charles, b. Feb. 18, 1818; d. Mar. 17, 1825.
- 2 Harriet Mills, b. May 17, 1819; d. Dec. 24, 1840.

She m. Nov. 3, 1836, Otis L. Baker, d. Apr. 9, 1845.  
He lived in Springfield, Mass.

## CHILD.

- i Lewis H., b. ———.
- 3 Timothy Edwards, b. Dec. 3, 1820.
- 4 Emily H., b. Sept. 15, 1822; d. July 12, 1843.  
She m. May 26, 1842, Henry A. Ferre, s. of Uriah  
and Sibbyl (Russell) Ferre, b. Jan. 15, 1815.  
He resides in Springfield, Mass.

## CHILD.

- i Emily H., b. Mar. 29, 1843.
- 5 John, b. Dec. 10, 1824; d. Dec. 9, 1871.  
He was a farmer, Hadley, Mass. He m. Jan. 5, 1851,  
Sarah A. Gould, d. of David and Sarah G. (Green)  
Gould, b. Oct. 17, 1824.

## CHILDREN.

- i John Gould, b. Aug. 28, 1854; d. Apr. 2, 1877.
- ii Charles Hopkins, b. Dec. 7, 1855.  
He is a farmer, Hadley, Mass.
- iii Harriet Baker, b. Mar. 13, 1857.  
She m. Nov. 22, 1876, Joseph F. Smith, s. of  
Calvin Smith, b. Dec. 7, 1856.  
He is a farmer, Hadley, Mass.
- iv Lewis Frederic, b. Jan. 2, 1859; d. May 7, 1860.
- v Helen Emily, b. ———; d. Feb. 28, 1860.
- 6 Charles, b. Aug. 10, 1826; d. Aug. 31, 1826.
- 7 Mary Ann, b. Dec. 15, 1827; d. Oct. 20, 1869.
- 8 Harry N., b. Aug. 21, 1862.  
He lives in Hadley, Mass.,
- 1177 v Mary Palmer, b. Apr. 19, 1790; d. Oct. 14, 1812.  
She m. Jan. 15, 1811, Lemuel\* Wicker, s. of William  
and Susanna (Parker) Wicker, b. July 9, 1783; d. ———.  
He removed from Hardwick, Mass., to Vermont.

## CHILD.

- i Mary, b. Aug. 22, 1812; d. Oct. 14, 1812.
- 1178 vi Esther Jenney, b. Feb. 10, 1792.  
She m. Lindzey Fay, No. 1255. †
- 1179 vii Zepheniah, b. Mar. 4, 1793; d. Sept. 20, 1856.  
He was a farmer, Barre, Mass. He m. Dec. 19, 1821,  
Betsey Howland, b. ———; d. Feb. 7, 1844.

\* His second wife was Sarah Haskell. See No. 630-6.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 George Howland, b. Oct. 18, 1822; d. Jan. 18, 1824.
- 2 George, b. Apr. 3, 1824; d. Mar. 20, 1857.
- 3 Caroline Elizabeth, b. Jan. 29, 1826; d. Nov. 17, 1847.  
She m. Dec. 16, 1846, Francis White.
- 4 Harriet, b. Mar. 12, 1828; d. Sept. 15, 1845.
- 5 Mary, b. June 17, 1830; d. Mar. 29, 1838.
- 6 Charles Hopkins, b. June 30, 1834; d. Mar. 27, 1838.
- 7 Anna Maria, b. Feb. 17, 1837; d. Sept. 12, 1856.  
Zepheniah Hunt,—No. 1179,—m. 2d. Dec. 25, 1844.  
Ann J. Howland, b. ———; d. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- 8 Mary J., b. Mar. 3, 1846.
- 9 Caroline Elizabeth, b. Oct. 1, 1848.
- 1180 viii Horace, b. Apr. 15, 1795; d. Jan. 15, 1803.
- 1181 ix Orasmus, b. Feb. 16, 1797; d. May 25, 1864.  
He was a farmer, Granby, Mass. He m. Jan. 7, 1821,  
Laura Newton, d. of Silas<sup>85</sup> and Naomi (Washburn) New-  
ton, b. Feb. 3, 1796; d. Jan. 14, 1851.

## CHILDREN.

- i Addison Augustus, b. Jan. 20, 1822.  
His residence is in Worcester, Mass; m. Mar.  
16, 1852, Clarissa E. Thomas, d. of Beals<sup>86</sup> and Dolly W.  
(Egery) Thomas, b. July 21, 1828.

## CHILDREN.

- i Frederick Addison, b. July 26, 1853; d. Feb. 25,  
1856.
- ii Frank Thomas, b. Apr. 16, 1855.

85 v He was s. of Timothy and Sarah (Freeman) Newton. See note. No. 72.

86 i William Thomas. He d. May 22, 1747. He was in Hardwick as early as 1732; was Selectman, 1739. He m. Patience ———. She d. Oct. 27, 1746. He m. 2d. —pub.— Apr. 11, 1747, Susanna Marble. One of his children by his first wife was:

ii Amos Thomas. He d. July 31, 1754. He was a farmer, Hardwick. He m. Abigail ———. One of their children was.

iii Amos Thomas, b. Apr. 6, 1746; d. Apr. 29, 1831. He was a farmer; removed about 1774, to New Salem. He m. Dec. 20, 1770, Eunice Bangs. She d. June 26, 1830. One of their children was:

iv Beals Thomas, b. June 29, 1781; d. Aug., 1854. He was a farmer, Hardwick. He m. —pub.— Jan. 16, 1815, Nancy Bigelow. She d. May 12, 1821. He m. 2d. Apr. 11, 1824, Dolly W., d. of Capt. Thomas and Clarissa (Washburn) Egery, b. May 27, 1803; d. June 23, 1836. He m. 3d. Nov. 28, 1837, Sally W., d. of Stephen and Lettice (Thurston) Gorham, b. Apr. 20, 1803; d. Dec. 18, 1857. Two of his children were:

v Clarissa E. Thomas, b. July 21, 1828. She m. Addison A. Hunt, No. 1181-1.

v Laura Thomas, b. July 21, 1828. She m. Charles E. Hunt, No. 1181-3.

- iii Caroline Washburn, b. Sept. 2, 1857.  
 iv Edwin Newton, b. Feb. 17, 1860.
- 2 Calvin Newton, b. June 8, 1825; d. May 21, 1830.
- 3 Charles Edward, b. May 21, 1830.  
 He is a teacher, Granby, Mass. He m. Laura Thomas, d. of Beals\* and Dolly W. (Egery) Thomas, b. July 21, 1828.
- 4 Edwin Newton, b. Dec. 14, 1834.  
 He is a farmer, Barre, Mass.  
 Orasmus Hunt—No. 1181—m. 2d. July 26, 1851, Caroline Newton, sister of his first wife, b. Oct. 26, 1803.
- 1182 x Hiram, b. Feb. 23, 1799.  
 He removed from Hardwick; has not been heard from in many years.
- 1183 xi William, b. June 27, 1800; d. in infancy.
- 1184 xii Hammond, b. July 8, 1802; d. May 23, 1803.
- 1185 xiii William, b. Sept. 6, 1804; d. June 17, 1877.  
 He was a builder and contractor, Fiskdale, Mass. He m. Dec. 6, 1827, Martha Mayo, d. of Capt. Edmund<sup>87</sup> and Abigail Mayo, b. Jan. 9, 1807.

## CHILDREN.

- i William Edmund, b. Sept. 28, 1828; d. Jan. 25, 1861.  
 He was contractor for construction of gas and water works, Springfield, Mass. He m. June 6, 1850, Adeline C.† Hedges, d. of Joseph and Mary Hedges, b. Oct. 28, 1829.

## CHILDREN.

- i Frederick Stanley, b. Mar. 3, 1858.  
 ii Henry Hedges, b. Aug. 7, 1860; d. Aug. 17, 1861.
- 2 Charles H., b. Oct. 1, 1830.  
 He is a machinist, Springfield, Mass.; m. Nov.

---

\* See note, No. 86.

† She m. 2d. Frank D. Cassell, Chicago.

87 iii John Mayo, b. Dec. 15, 1652; d. Feb. 1, 1726. He was s. of John, who d. at Eastham about 1706, and grandson of Rev. John Mayo, who was pastor of North Church, Boston. John (iii) lived at Eastham, Hingham and Harwich. He m. Apr. 14, 1681, Hannah, d. of Maj. John Freeman. One of their children was:

iv Joseph Mayo, b. Dec. 22, 1696; d. —, 1772. He was Deacon and Selectman, Harwich. He m. Feb. 20, 1718, Abigail Merrick. One of their children was:

v Moses Mayo, b. Feb. 1, 1721; d. Mar., 1812. He removed late in life from Harwich to Hardwick. He m. Mar. 10, 1743, Phebe Freeman. One of their children was:

vi Edmund Mayo, hap. Sept. 3, 1758; d. Dec. 9, 1841. He lived in Brewster. He m. Martha ——. She d. Feb. 20, 1797. He m. 2d. Abigail ——. She d. Nov. 10, 1831. One of his children by his second wife was:

vii Martha Mayo, b. Jan. 9, 1807. She m. William Hunt, No. 1185.



- 3, 1856, Louisa C. Rose, d. of Silas and Esther (Frost) Rose, b. Feb. 10, 1834.
- 3 George Mayo, b. Feb. 9, 1833; d. Sept. 29, 1835.
- 4 Hiram Baker, b. May 18, 1835.  
He is a manufacturer of japanned wares, Cleveland, Ohio. He m. Dec. 23, 1863, N. E. Hurd, d. of Jay Hurd.
- 5 Martha Ann, b. Dec. 23, 1836.
- 6 Henry Mayo, b. May 12, 1839; d. Jan. 6, 1862.  
He was a volunteer in 10th Massachusetts V. I., war of 1861-5; d. in the service.
- 7 Harriet Baker, b. Nov. 8, 1841; d. Feb. 9, 1843.
- 8 James Tewksbury, b. Nov. 10, 1841.  
He is associated in business with his brother, Hiram B., at Cleveland, Ohio. He m. Nov. 19, 1868, Carrie E. Newell, b. Jan. 27, 1847.
- 9 Joseph Stone, b. Mar. 17, 1846.  
He is an accountant, Chicago, Ill.
- 10 Albert Cushing, b. May 31, 1848.  
He resides in Fiskdale, Mass.

## —473—

v ABIGAIL JENNEY, b. ———; d. Apr. 24, 1796.

She m. Apr. 24, 1796, ELIJAH BILLINGS, s. of Ashbel<sup>88</sup> and Elizabeth (Robinson) Billings, b. Apr. 30, 1766; d. ———. He lived in Hardwick, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- 1186 i Martha Eddy, b. ———.
- 1187 ii Daniel, b. —, 1802; d. July 31, 1873.
- 1188 iii Lewis, b. ———.
- 1189 iv James Robinson, b. ———.

88 i Richard Billings. He d. Mar. 13, 1679. He was in Hartford, 1640; removed to Hatfield, 1661. He m. Margery ———. One of their children was:

ii Samuel Billings. He d. Feb. 1, 1678. He m. Sarah ———. One of their children was:

iii Samuel Billings, b. Jan. 8, 1665. He m. Nov., 1686, Hannah Wright. She d. Nov., 1667. He m. 2d. Mrs. Rebecca Miller. One of his children was:

iv Samuel Billings. He d. —, 1778. He lived in Sunderland and Hardwick. He m. Hannah ———. One of their children was:

v Ashbel Billings, b. about 1741; d. July 16, 1838. He was a farmer, Hardwick. He m. —pub.— Apr. 29, 1765, Elizabeth, d. of James and Elizabeth (Smith) Robinson, b. Jan. 14, 1743; d. Dec. 13, 1826. One of their children was:

vi Elijah Billings, b. Apr. 30, 1766. He m. Abigail Jenney, No. 473.

- 1190 v Sarah Robinson, b. ———.  
 1191 vi Lucius, b. ———, 1797; d. Oct. 8, 1803.

—478—

✓ v TIMOTHY RUGGLES, b. Apr. 22, 1748; d. July 1831.

Mr. Ruggles was a soldier in the Continental army, war of the Revolution, and attained the rank of Captain. Soon after the close of the war, Capt. Ruggles removed from Hardwick to Belchertown, Mass., where he was a farmer, and owned a saw mill. In his business, he was prospered, but, as a descendant of his writes, "being like uncle Ruggles Spooner—(No. 173),—naturally very self-willed and head-strong, and getting into the meshes of the law with Stebbins and others, he lost most of his property, after which, in 1786, he removed to Cambridge, N. Y., where he took up the trade of millwright. In this business he was successful, and accumulated an independence." The latter years of his life he passed in Gaines, N. Y.

He m. Rachael Ward, d. of Obadiah<sup>89</sup> and Esther (Ruggles) Ward, b. Apr. 22, 1756; d. Aug., 1830.

CHILDREN.

✓ 1192 i Charles, b. Apr. 2, 1776; d. Oct., 1853.

He was a millwright, Gaines, N. Y.

He m. Feb., 1797, Polly Comstock, d. of Thomas and Sarah (Comstock) Comstock, b. ———.

CHILDREN.

i Martin, b. Oct. 23, 1810; d. Jan. 9, 1879.

He was a gunsmith; removed from Kendall, N. Y.,

<sup>89</sup> i William Ward, d. Aug. 10, 1687. He represented Sudbury in the General Court of Massachusetts; removed to Marlboro'. His second wife was Elizabeth ———. She d. Dec. 9, 1700. One of his children was:

ii Obadiah Ward, b. ———, 1632; d. Jan. 5, 1718. He represented Marlborough in the General Court; m. Nov. 13, 1667, Mary ———. She d. Aug. 22, 1706; m. 2d. Mrs. Joanna, widow of Joseph Harrington, d. of Isaac and Mary (Coolidge) Mixer. One of his children by his first wife was:

iii William Ward, b. Jan. 7, 1670; d. Jan. 8, 1731. He lived in Ashford and Union, Conn.; m. Judith ———. She d. Jan. 21, 1746. One of their children was:

iv William Ward, b. Jan. 9, 1691; d. ———, 1780. He was a prominent man in Union, Conn.; m. Rachael ———. One of their children was:

v Obadiah Ward, b. Feb. 9, 1725; was living, 1808. His final residence was in Cambridge, N. Y.; m. Esther Ruggles. One of their children was:

vi Rachael Ward, b. Apr. 22, 1756; d. Aug., 1830. She m. Timothy Ruggles, No. 478.

to Stony Creek, Mich. He m. —. 1833, Nancy J. Lane, d. of David and Catharine Lane, b. Oct. 2, 1814.

## CHILDREN.

i Theresa E., b. Dec. 24, 1835.

She m. Annis Lewis.

He is a farmer, East Kendall, N. Y.

ii George W., b. Oct. 21, 1839.

He has been Village Trustee, Charlotte, N. Y.

He is Captain of a steamer: m. Oct., 1866, Ellen

Bliss, d. of Edwin and Mary A. (Seymour) Bliss, b.

Sept. 28, 1850.

iii Rosaltha E., b. Oct. 5, 1842.

She m. James Whitehouse.

He is a farmer, West Kendall, N. Y.

iv Helen R., b. Nov. 18, 1846.

She m. Allin C. Ducher.

She m. 2d. Edward Lane.

v Frederic M., b. Mar. 4, 1850.

He is living in Lockport, N. J.

vi Lucinda, b. May 1, 1854.

2 Lucy, b. Aug. 6, 1812; d. Nov. 22, 1844.

She m. Nov. 14, 1830, Amon Blain, s. of Joseph

Blain, b. Aug. 26, 1806; d. Apr. 15, 1867.

He was a farmer, Commerce, Mich.

## CHILDREN.

i Jane, b. ———.

ii Anna, b. ———.

iii Mary, b. ———.

3 Rachael, b. June 27, 1815; d. Nov. 16, 1879.

She m. June 28, 1837, George R. Woodworth, s. of

Chauncey and Hannah (Luce) Woodworth, b. Aug., 1812;

d. —. 1847. He lived in Janesville, Wis.

## CHILD.

i Chauncey M., b. Apr. 12, 1839; d. Dec. 24, 1867.

3 Mrs. Rachael (Ruggles) Woodworth.

She m. 2d. June, 1867, Harvey Payne. He d. Apr., 1870.

4 Charles, b. Dec. 19, 1818.

He is a millwright, Three Rivers, Mich. He m.

June 30, 1853, Henrietta Hobart, d. of Caleb and Lydia

Hobart, b. Aug. 17, 1828.

## CHILDREN.

i James Edwin, b. June 30, 1854; d. Aug. 23, 1855.

ii John, b. and d. Nov. 6, 1856.

- iii Caleb Hobart, b. Feb. 27, 1858.
- ✓ iv Charles Willard, b. June 28, 1860; d. Aug. 24, 1872.
- v Cinda Henrietta, b. Dec. 15, 1862; d. Oct., 1865.
- vi Lydia Rachael, b. Aug. 27, 1865.
- vii Martin, b. Dec. 30, 1867; d. May 6, 1869.
- viii George Homer, b. Feb. 3, 1870.
- ✓ 5 James E., b. June 19, 1822; d. Nov. 13, 1879.  
He was a farmer, Kirksville, Mo.; m. Sept. 10, 1857,  
Susan McCarty, d. of James and Melinda (Stuart)  
McCarty, b. Aug. 27, 1828.

## CHILDREN.

- i Child, } b. July 25, 1858,—d. July 25, 1858.
- ii Edward, } —d. July 25, 1860.
- iii Myron, b. Apr. 23, 1860.
- iv Ida May, b. July 9, 1863.
- v Willis, b. Mar. 13, 1865.
- vi Emma Grace, b. Mar. 15, 1871.
- vii Clara Blanche, b. May 19, 1879.
- ✓ 6 Lucinda, b. Jan. 15, 1827.  
She m. Nov. 8, 1845, Herschel Rogers, b. Jan. 16,  
1823; d. July 28, 1878. He was a farmer, Irving, Tamar  
Co., Iowa.

## CHILDREN.

- ✓ i Albert H., b. Nov. 4, 1847; d. Sept. 7, 1872.
- ii Alma H., b. July 19, 1855.  
She m. Dec. 25, 1873, William L. Burns, s. of  
Moses and Sarah (Mitchell) Burns, b. June 11, 1854.  
He is a farmer, Elberon, Iowa.
- iii Emma A., b. Dec. 26, 1857.  
She m. Jan. 28, 1880, Leander Prill, s. of Samuel  
and Rebecca (Hammer) Prill, b. May 7, 1853. He  
is a farmer, Belle Plaine, Iowa.
- ✓ 1193 ii ✓ Esther, b. Mar. 4, 1778; d. Jan. 9, 1866.  
She m. —, 1798, ✓ Avery Comstock, s. of ✓ Thomas and  
✓ Sarah (Comstock) Comstock, b. —; d. —, 1832. He  
was a farmer, North White Creek, N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

- i ✓ Thomas, b. May 22, 1799; d. Jan. 18, 1877.  
He was a farmer, Cambridge, N. Y.; m. Sept.  
28, 1838, ✓ Phebe Fowler, d. of Thomas and Charlotte  
(Dutcher) Fowler, b. Sept. 22, 1816.

## CHILDREN.

- i ✓ Edward, b. Aug. 12, 1840; d. Nov. 15, 1858.

ii <sup>1</sup> Charlotte, b. July 13, 1842.

She m. Jan. 23, 1872, <sup>1</sup> Stephen R. Gray, s. of Garret and Margaret (Vanderpoel) Gray, b. ———.

He is a dealer in books and stationery, Albany, N. Y.

iii <sup>1</sup> Alfred H., b. Apr. 10, 1845.

He is a printer, Cambridge, N. Y.

2 <sup>1</sup> Ann, b. Jan., 1801; d. Jan. 23, 1872.

She m. May 18, 1829, <sup>1</sup> Benjamin Peets, s. of Freeman and Hannah (Rice) Peets, b. Oct. 4, 1804.

He is a farmer, Easton, N. Y.

#### CHILD.

i <sup>1</sup> C. Berry, b. Feb. 17, 1841.

He is a merchant, New Haven, Conn.; m. June 21, 1865, Ellen M. Myers, d. of Jonathan A., and Grace N. (Canfield) Myers, b. Dec. 18, 1839.

3 <sup>1</sup> Permelia, b. Aug., 1805; d. Apr. 25, 1870.

She m. Feb. 26, 1843, <sup>1</sup> Peter Brewer, s. of Peter Brewer, b. Apr. 16, 1786; d. July 1, 1857.

He was a farmer, Shushan, N. Y.

4 <sup>1</sup> James Ruggles, b. Apr. 5, 1807; d. Aug. 19, 1878.

He was a farmer, Colesville, N. Y.; m. Mar. 17, 1829,

<sup>1</sup> Sarah Bennett, d. of Joseph and Elizabeth (Sprague) Bennett, b. Jan. 7, 1797.

#### CHILDREN.

i <sup>1</sup> Joseph, D., b. Jan. 24, 1831.

He is a photographer, Lansingburgh, N. Y.; m. Sept. 9, 1855, <sup>1</sup> Julia F. Flagler, d. of John and Julia (Gilmore) Flagler, b. June, 1833.

ii <sup>1</sup> Esther Ann, b. Dec. 4, 1836; d. ———.

She m. Aug. 6, 1862, <sup>1</sup> Marquis H. Lewis, s. of Justus C., and Catharine (Howland) Lewis, b. Sept. 8, 1833. He is a farmer, Centre Lisle, N. Y.

5 <sup>1</sup> Rachael, b. Sept., 1809.

She m. Nov., 1871, <sup>1</sup> John Lannon. He is a farmer, Pueblo, Col.

6 <sup>1</sup> Almira, b. Aug. 28, 1813.

She m. Oct. 22, 1835, <sup>1</sup> Alpheus L. Lawrence, s. of John and Hannah (Stebbins) Lawrence, b. Mar. 2, 1809; d. May 27, 1877. He was a grocer, Albany, N. Y.

#### CHILDREN.

i <sup>1</sup> Lysander Walter, b. July 30, 1836.

He is a dealer in books and stationery, New York; m. June 25, 1863, Rowena E. Benning, d. of

Rev. Thomas and Margaret E. (Broughton) Benning, b. Sept. 14, 1837.

ii ✓ Andrew Dean, b. Nov. 23, 1840.

He was clerk of State Legislature, 1883, and is living in Albany, N. Y.

iii ✓ Dwight Alden, b. Aug. 2, 1843.

His residence is in New York; he was a volunteer in 177th. New York V. I., war of 1861-5.

✓ 1194 iii Ann, b. Sept. 5, 1780; d. —, 1863.

✓ 1195 iv Lucy, b. Feb. 19, 1784; d. Apr. 12, 1867.

She m. Nov. 12, 1807, Paul Howland, s. of Abraham and Catharine (Briggs) Howland, b. Jan. 17, 1782; d. Mar. 22, 1855.

He was a farmer; was often called to serve in town offices, Sempronius, N. Y.

#### CHILDREN.

i Mariah, b. Aug. 14, 1808.

She m. June 26, 1831, Benjamin C. Heald, s. of Abel and Sarah (Smith) Heald, b. Dec. 2, 1807.

He is a farmer, Sempronius, N. Y.

#### CHILDREN.

i Maria Antoinette, b. Nov. 30, 1833; d. May 14, 1851.

ii Lucy Ann, b. June 1, 1835.

She m. Apr. 28, 1859, Edward F. York, s. of Collins and Lucretia (Cary) York, b. Dec. 18, 1833.

He is a farmer, Niles, N. Y. He was a volunteer in a New York regiment, war of 1861-5.

iii Dwight, b. Feb. 10, 1837.

He is a farmer, Moravia, N. Y.; m. Oct. 24, 1871, Rosanna H. Wilcox, d. of Daniel and Phebe (Huestis) Wilcox, b. Aug. 17, 1832.

iv Elizabeth, b. Sept. 30, 1839; d. Mar. 25, 1852.

v Matilda, b. Sept. 4, 1842.

She m. Sept. 4, 1865, Anson P. Jayne, s. of John Y. and Martha (Smith) Jayne, b. —.

He is a farmer, Kelloggsville, N. Y.

vi Horace Howland, b. Aug. 10, 1844.

He is a harness-maker, Granville Center, Pa.; m. Oct. 21, 1870, Harriet Larcom, d. of Oren L. and Harriet (Clark) Larcom, b. Aug. 25, 1846.

vii Harvey Holden, b. Aug. 10, 1844; d. Dec. 8, 1868.

He m. Dec. 11, 1866, Frances J. Prine, b. —, 1847; d. Dec. 18, 1868.

viii Day, b. Nov. 18, 1846.

He is a farmer, Sempronius, N. Y.; m. Jan. 12, 1870, Mary F. Bassett, d. of William and Polly (Taylor) Bassett, b. ———.

ix Dorr, b. Nov. 18, 1846.

He is a tinner, Owasco, N. Y.; m. Mar. 8, 1870, Orcelia Walker, d. of Burr and Margaret (Brown) Walker, b. ———.

2 Abraham, b. Feb. 6, 1810.

He is a tool-maker, Kelloggsville, N. Y.; m. Mar. 21, 1844, Almira E. Sayles, d. of Benjamin R. and Drusilla (Swift) Sayles, b. Jan. 18, 1818.

3 Horace, b. Jan. 1, 1812; d. July 22, 1838.

4 Charles Ruggles, b. Dec. 16, 1813.

He is a farmer, living with his two younger sisters, on the homestead, Sempronius, N. Y.

5 Catharine, b. June 26, 1818.

6 Matilda, b. Feb. 21, 1822.

1196 v Martin, b. Mar. 26, 1786; d. Oct. 10, 1862.

He was a farmer and millwright, Holley, N. Y. He m. Mar. 26, 1808, Anna Janes, d. of Humphrey<sup>90</sup> and Thankful (Campbell) Janes, b. Mar. 13, 1792; d. Jan. 14, 1862

#### CHILDREN.

1 Lucinda, b. Dec. 30, 1810; d. July 12, 1881.

She m. May 25, 1827, James Ostrander.  
He lived in LaPorte, Ind.

1 Mrs. Lucinda (Ruggles) Ostrander.

She m. 2d. Jan. 5, 1854, Curtis Tuttle.  
He lived at Fairfield, Ohio.

2 Humphrey, b. Nov. 26, 1812.

He is a dealer in lumber, Holley, N. Y.; m. Oct. 3, 1838, Jane Wetherby, d. of Willard and Pheby (Brown) Wetherby, b. —, 1816.

<sup>90</sup> i William Janes, d. Sept. 20, 1630. He lived at New Haven, Conn., and Northampton, Mass. He m. Mary ———. She d. Apr. 4, 1662; m. 2d. Nov. 20, 1662, Mrs. Hannah, widow of John Broughton. She d. Mar., 1681. One of his children by his second wife was:

ii Benjamin Janes, b. Sept. 30, 1672. He lived in Northampton, Mass.; m. Hannah ———. One of their children was:

iii Seth Janes, b. —, 1713. He m. June 2, 1739, Jane Larabee. One of their children was:

iv Elijah Janes, b. Apr. 17, 1744; d. —, 1816. He lived in Pittsfield, Mass.; was Lieutenant in Revolutionary army; m. Anna Hawkins. One of their children was:

v Humphrey Janes, b. Dec. 19, 1769. He m. Jan. 23, 1790, Thankful Campbell. One of their children was:

vi Anna Janes, b. Mar. 13, 1792; d. Jan. 14, 1862. She m. Martin Ruggles, No. 1196.

## CHILDREN.

- i Melissa, b. Aug. 16, 1839.  
She m. Dec. 12, 1866, L. Lewis, s. of Archibald and Ruth (Sweet) Lewis, b. Feb. 11, 1841.  
He is a farmer, Kelloggsville, N. Y.
- ✓ ii Ellen, b. ———; d. ———.
- ✓ iii George, b. ———; d. ———.
- 3 Eliza Ann, b. Jan. 20, 1816; d. Aug. 4, 1856.  
She m. Oct. 8, 1840, Harrison Rhodefer, s. of George and Catharine (Black) Rhodefer, b. Jan. 7, 1814; d. June 25, 1879.  
He was a mason; was a member of the City Council, LaPorte, Ind.

## CHILDREN.

- i George Martin, b. July 26, 1841.  
He is a merchant, South Bend, Ind.; m. Feb. 28, 1865, Caroline Myers, d. of Jacob and Catharine (Beal) Myers, b. Nov. 10, 1839.
- ii Charles Emerson, b. Aug. 1, 1843.  
He was a volunteer, Lieutenant 4th. Wisconsin V. Light Artillery, war of 1861-5; was wounded in battle before Richmond.  
Subsequent to the war he was a merchant at Jefferson City, Mo. He disappeared some years since and is supposed to have been assassinated.
- iii James Edward, b. May 6, 1846; d. Oct. 9, 1869.  
He was a clerk, Cincinnati, O.
- iv Ella Virginia, b. Sept. 16, 1848.  
She m. Sept. 10, 1867, George W. Whorwell, s. of John and Mary (Gardner) Whorwell, b. —, 1842.  
He is a builder; is an Elder of the Presbyterian Church, LaPorte, Ind. He was a volunteer in an Indiana regiment, war of 1861-5.
- v Arthur Ruggles, b. Aug. 16, 1855.  
He is a lawyer, Chicago, Ill.
- 4 Constant, b. July 16, 1817.  
He is a chair-maker, Hillsdale, Mich.; m. Feb. 18, 1846, Eliza Dunlap, d. of Robert and Zerviah (Mitchell) Dunlap, b. July 17, 1825; d. Aug. 7, 1876.

## CHILDREN.

- i George Martin, b. Dec. 23, 1846.  
He is living in Hillsdale, Mich.; m. May 28, 1868, Mary E. Belamy, d. of Shepard S., and Mary A. (Dunn) Belamy, b. Mar. 30, 1851.



- ii Edward R., b. Feb. 11, 1851; d. Mar. 8, 1874.  
He was a physician, Westville, Ind.
- iii Charles C., b. Feb. 3, 1854.  
He is a chair-maker, Michigan City, Ind.; m.  
Oct. 5, 1880, Catie T. Ford, d. of Burdette S. and  
Julia (Thomas) Ford b. Mar. 19, 1860.
- iv Willie C., b. May 16, 1856; d. Nov. 2, 1862.  
v Myrtie M., b. Jan. 12, 1864.
- vi Vernie N., b. Sept. 11, 1866.
- 5 Darwin D., b. Apr. 13, 1823.  
He is a wagon-maker, Hillsdale, Mich.; m. Oct. 15,  
1846, Anna Vallance, d. of John Vallance, b. July 23, 1829;  
d. Dec. 20, 1866.

## CHILDREN.

- i John Martin, b. Nov. 15, 1847.  
He is Register of Deeds and County Clerk,  
Wahpeton, Dakota Territory; m. June 14, 1868, Rosa  
A. Arnold, d. of Charles and Martha (Priest) Ar-  
nold, b. Jan. 10, 1851; d. Jan. 16, 1879.
- ii Edward James, b. May 22, 1848.  
He is a farmer, Richmond County, Dakota Ter.
- 5 Darwin D., b. Apr. 13, 1823.  
He m. 2d. Margaretta Randolph, d. of Malachia F.  
and Jane (Hardenbrook) Randolph, b. —, 1841.
- 6 Mary Melissa, b. July 5, 1828; d. Jan. 16, 1852.
- 1197 vi Timothy, b. July 16, 1788; d. Oct., 1859.  
He was a farmer, Kendall, N. Y. He m. Mar., 1811,  
Ruth Miner, b. June 31, 1794; d. Oct. 22, 1867.

## CHILDREN.

- i Zibeah, b. July 30, 1812; d. Sept. 16, 1862.  
She m. Feb. 11, 1835, Joseph P. Drake, s. of Henry  
and Elizabeth Drake, b. Feb. 9, 1806. He resides in Carl-  
ton, N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

- i Charles H., b. Feb. 11, 1836; d. Aug. 8, 1837.
- ii Oscar, b. Mar. 12, 1838; d. June 20, 1838.
- iii Emeline, b. June 7, 1841.  
She m. Mar. 12, 1861, Enos T. Simpson, s. of  
Asa and Minerva (Fish) Simpson, b. June 20, 1830.  
He is a merchant and farmer, Carlton, Center, N. Y.
- iv Harriet, b. Feb. 25, 1843; d. Mar. 25, 1844.
- v George W., b. June 18, 1845; d. June 18, 1861.
- vi Son, b. and d. Oct. 2, 1848.

- vii Daughter, b. and d. July 8, 1850.
- viii Daughter, b. Dec. 3, d. Dec. 7, 1854.
- ix Warren P., b. July 3, 1856; d. May 31, 1861.
- x Ella C., b. Feb. 18, 1858; d. May 24, 1861.
- 2 Charles, b. —, 1815; d. —, 1852.
- 3 Luther, b. —; d. —, 1831.
- 4 Mary Melissa, b. Sept. 12, 1828.  
She m. Oct. 27, 1852, William Kerry, s. of Thomas  
and Lydia (Smith) Kerry, b. Mar. 19, 1825.  
He is a farmer, Kendall, N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

- i William Ruggles, b. May 17, 1854.  
He is a farmer, Kendall, N. Y.; m. Dec. 25, 1876,  
Hattie Day, d. of Isaac and Elizabeth Day, b. Feb.  
23, 1859.
- ii Charles T., b. Oct. 11, 1856.  
He is a merchant, Hillsdale, Mich.
- iii Frank M., b. Feb. 13, 1859.
- iv George W., b. Feb. 25, 1864.  
He is a telegrapher, Kendall, N. Y.
- 5 Columbus, b. July 19, 1824; d. Sept., 1866.  
He was a millwright; removed from the State of New  
York to Lapeer Co., Mich., 1853. His widow is living  
at Metamora, Mich. He m. Apr. 6, 1853, Mary Annin,  
d. of John C. and Mary (Lane) Annin, b. Sept. 12, 1829.

## CHILDREN.

- i John T., b. Jan. 20, 1855.  
He is living in Metamora, Mich.; m. Hattie  
Dudley.
- ii Frank A., b. May 2, 1857.
- iii Hattie E., b. Mar. 3, 1859.  
She m. Burdette Martin. He is living in Pool,  
Mich.
- iv Belle, b. Nov. 12, 1865.
- 1198 vii Rachael, b. July 16, 1788; d. Mar. 5, 1859.
- 1199 viii Elizabeth, b. Oct. 4, 1790; d. Feb. 8, 1866.  
She m. Nov., 1837, Henry Oakely; d. May 22, 1841. He  
was a farmer, Niles, N. Y.
- 1200 ix Edward, b. May 29, 1793; d. Apr. 25, 1873.  
He was a physician, Clarkson, N. Y. He m. Sept. 15, 1825,  
Betsey Hinckley, d. of Josiah and Elizabeth (Ellis) Hinckley,  
b. Apr. 21, 1803; d. Mar. 11, 1852.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Edwin Ward, b. Jan. 14, 1827; d. Oct. 10, 1834.
- 2 Josiah Hinckley, b. Dec. 21, 1828.  
He is a goldsmith, Holley, N. Y.; m. Sept. 11, 1860, Jennie E. McFarland, d. of Loomis and Julia (Fitch) McFarland, b. Nov. 11, 1839; d. June 29, 1865; m. 2d. Dec. 4, 1866, Harriet A. McFarland,—sister of his first wife,—b. Jan. 1, 1845.
- 3 Charles Edward, b. Aug. 19, 1832.  
He is a farmer, Holley, N. Y.; m. Dec. 26, 1873, Emogene Clark, d. of Henry and Janette (Potter) Clark.
- 4 Louisa Ellis, b. July 7, 1836.  
She m. May 29, 1855, George Chadsey, s. of Benjamin and Amanda (Berwell) Chadsey, b. Aug. 7, 1828.  
He is a merchant, Brockport, N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

- i Ella Louisa, b. Oct. 27, 1856.
  - ii Clara Antoinette, b. Sept. 20, 1859.
  - iii Jennie Amanda, b. Oct. 23, 1861.
  - iv Harriet Elizabeth, b. Jan. 24, 1865.
  - 5 Franklin D., b. Jan. 22, 1840; d. Feb. 14, 1841.  
Dr. Edward Ruggles, No. 1200, m. 2d. Dorcas Hinckley, sister of his first wife, b. Sept. 21, 1806.
- 1201 x James, b. Aug. 16, 1795; d. Oct. 17, 1854.  
He was a printer and carried on his business at Cincinnati, St. Louis, and Edwardsville, Ill.  
He m. Oct. 2, 1825, Henrietta A.\* Disher d. of John and Mary (White) Disher, b. Dec. 4, 1809; d. June 28, 1882.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Robert Hayne, b. Jan. 26, 1828.  
He is a printer; edited and published the Edwardsville, Ill., *Record*, and the Henry Ill., *Courier*, and is editor and publisher of the Mendota, Ill., *Bulletin*; m. 1855, Hellen E. Hungerford, d. of Titus D. and Jeanette O. (Booth) Hungerford, b. Sept. 13, 1835.

## CHILD.

- i Edward R., b. Mar. 21, 1858; d. —, 1864.
- 2 Henry White, b. June 11, 1830.  
He is a printer; is associated in business with his brother Robert; m. Dec. 20, 1854, Delia M. Woodward, d. of Chester and Maria (Hayden) Woodward, b. Oct. 12, 1838.

---

\* She m. 2d. Samuel Squire, Venice, Ill.

## CHILDREN.

- i Charles H., b. Sept. 30, 1856.  
He lives in White Cloud, Kansas.
- ii Leon, b. Jan. 15, 1858.  
He is living at White Cloud, Kansas; m. Effie Albertson, d. of Eli and Jane (Johnson) Albertson, b. ———.
- 3 James Walter, b. May 25, 1834; d. ———, 1879.

—479—

v EDWARD RUGGLES, b. Aug. 3, 1750; d. Jan. 17, 1805.

Mr. Ruggles was a farmer, Hardwick, Mass. He was one of the "minute men" who marched to the relief of Lexington on the alarm in April, 1775, and performed a tour of service as Sergeant in 1779. In the Shay's rebellion, he was Captain of a Company, which made the memorable march from Hadley to Petersham.

He m.—pub.—Jan. 12, 1772, Anna\* Dean, d. of Paul† and Mary‡ (Whitcomb) Dean, b. Mar. 24, 1753; d. Jan. 9, 1842.

## CHILDREN.

- 1202 i Paul, b. Dec. 4, 1772; d. May 11, 1820.  
He lived in Carmel, Me. See Appendix, No. 1202. He m. Dec. 4, 1796, Mercy Dexter, d. of Lieut. Job<sup>91</sup> and Mercy (Hinckley) Dexter, b. Apr. 15, 1777; d. June 8, 1870.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 John Dexter, b. Dec. 2, 1797; d. Aug. 3, 1827.  
2 Edward, b. Sept. 17, 1799; d. May 8, 1801.  
3 Paul, b. June 20, 1801; d. May 14, 1857.

\* She m. 2d. Dec. 14, 1809, John, s. of John and Sarah (Hastings) Amidon, bap. Jan. 6, 1745; d. Oct. 25, 1825.

† See note, No. 95.

‡ She m. 2d. as his third wife, Dea. Daniel Spooner, No. 31.

<sup>91</sup> iii Benjamin Dexter, b. ———, 1670. He lived in Rochester. He was s. of William of Barnstable, who removed to Rochester, and grand-son of Thomas, who came in 1630, and resided at Lynn, Sandwich and Barnstable. One of his children was:

iv Samuel Dexter, b. Dec. 14, 1708; d. ———. He removed to Hardwick. He m. May 18, 1732, Mary Clark. One of their children was:

v Job Dexter, b. Mar. 8, 1741; d. July 10, 1827. He was a farmer, Hardwick. He was Lieutenant in the Revolutionary war. He m. July 17, 1766, Mary, d. of Thomas and Ruth (Merrick) Hinckley, b. ———, 1744; d. July 28, 1810. He m. 2d. —pub.— Nov. 1, 1811, Mary Walker. She d. Oct., 1824. One of his children by his first wife was:

vi Mercy Dexter, b. Apr. 15, 1777; d. June 8, 1870. She m. Paul Ruggles, No. 1202.

He graduated at Bowdoin Medical College, 1832, and settled in Carmel, Me., his native town, where he had a large and successful practice as a physician.

It has been said of Dr. Ruggles: "His character was uniform; consequently we ever found him the same—the kind friend, the affectionate relation, the unmarked and sincere man." He m. Sept. 4, 1833, Meriba H. Mitchell, d. of William and Hannah (Dow) Mitchell, b. Jan. 26, 1807.

## CHILDREN.

- i Marietta, b. Sept. 18, 1836.
  - ii John, b. Feb. 7, 1839.  
He is a truckman, San Francisco, Cal.; m. Oct. 3, 1867, Matilda H. Nevins, d. of Joel and Matilda (Haskell) Nevins, b. Aug. 28, 1828.
  - iii Paul, b. Apr. 24, 1846.  
He is a farmer, Carmel, Me.; m. Mar. 30, 1867, Abbie C. Moore, d. of John H., and Eliza (Abbott) Moore, b. Feb. 18, 1844.
  - iv Meriba, b. May 10, 1849.  
She m. June 1, 1878, Dr. Sidney I. Small, s. of Alexander and Betsey (Blaisdell) Small, b. Apr. 4, 1842.  
He is a graduate of Bowdoin, Me., Medical School, and of College of Physicians and Surgeons, New York, and is engaged in the practice of his profession at Saginaw, Mich.
- 4 Edward, b. Feb. 14, 1803; d. Feb. 24, 1835.  
He was a farmer; was Selectman and held other offices, Carmel, Me.; m. Oct. 2, 1831, Adeline D. Gorham, d. of Henry and Martha W. (Hoxie) Gorham, b. Dec. 28, 1812.

## CHILDREN.

- i Annie, b. Jan. 16, 1833; d. July 20, 1846.
  - ii Edward, b. May 30, 1835.  
He is a mariner, Fairhaven, Mass.; m. Nov. 27, 1859, Anna M. Lewis, d. of George W., and Judith C. (Landers) Lewis, b. ———.
- 5 James, b. Sept. 23, 1804.  
He has been a merchant; is living in Philadelphia; when living in Maine, he was Justice of the Peace and held other offices of trust.  
He m. Nov. 22, 1836, Eunice S. Dennett, d. of Den-

nis and Susannah (Benson) Dennett, b. Feb. 20, 1816; d. July 3, 1863.

## CHILDREN.

i Anna M., b. Mar. 13, 1838.

She is a graduate of Pennsylvania Medical College. She m. Mar. 12, 1863, Alfred G. Reed, s. of John and Anne (Graham) Reed, b. Sept. 17, 1837.

He is a physician, Philadelphia.

ii Augustus D., b. Mar. 26, 1840.

He is a physician, Brooklyn, N. Y. He is a graduate of Pennsylvania University and of Physicians and Surgeons College, New York.

iii Amelia E., b. June 5, 1842; d. Aug. 6, 1876.

She was a graduate of Pennsylvania Medical College. She m. Edward Bannister.

He is a merchant, Philadelphia.

iv Myra G., b. Oct. 18, 1845; d. Sept. 29, 1870.

She was a graduate of Pennsylvania Medical College. She m. John J. Kenyon.

v Charles C., b. Dec. 15, 1849; d. July 26, 1876.

He was purser of a mail steamship running from New Orleans to Havana.

vi William P., b. Jan. 5, 1855; d. Dec. 18, 1855.

6 Ann Wheeler, b. Mar. 30, 1807; d. Nov. 23, 1839.

She m. Oct. 20, 1836, Calvin\* Seavery, s. of Reuben and Mary (Pease) Seavery, b. Jan. 15, 1809.

He is a physician, Stetson, Me. He is a graduate of Bowdoin College, and of Maine Medical College.

## CHILDREN.

i Paul Ruggles, b. Sept. 22, 1837.

He is a printer, Albany, N. Y.; m. May 31, 1866, Susan A. Files, d. of Stephen and Eunice B. (Freeman) Files, b. Nov. 19, 1844.

ii Ann Mariah, b. Oct. 8, 1839; d. Mar. 8, 1840.

7 Lucy, b. Nov. 22, 1808; d. May 7, 1846.

She m. May 1, 1834, David S. Patten, s. of Robert and Hannah (Seavery) Patten, b. Dec. 31, 1807.

He is a farmer; has held town offices, Winnebago City, Minn.

## CHILDREN.

i Warren D., b. Apr. 11, 1846.

---

He m. 2d. Dec. 24, 1840, Mary A., d. of Henry and Hannah (Tibbetts) Hill, b. Feb. 22, 1819.

He is an accountant, Kansas City, Mo.; m. Apr. 8, 1860, Mary A. Gates, d. of Elijah and Rachael (Farriss) Gates, b. May 28, 1842.

ii Franklin R., b. May 8, 1841.

He is a moulder, Springfield, Mo.; m. Aug. 7, 1864, Nancy E. Brelsford, d. of James and Martha (Martin) Brelsford, b. Apr. 14, 1842.

8 Almira, b. May 26, 1811; d. Aug. 7, 1840.

She m. Dec. 28, 1834, John H. Hinckley, s. of Eben C. and Delia (Hoxie) Hinckley, b. Mar. 5, 1809.

His residence is in Hermon, Me. He has been one of the leading men of his town, repeatedly filling the most responsible positions in the gift of its citizens. In the late rebellion he took a decided stand for the Union, and contributed by his voice and of his means towards the active prosecution of the war. He has represented Hermon in the State Legislature.

## CHILD.

i Marcus, b. July 22, 1840; d. Dec. 15, 1840.

9 Hiram, b. Oct. 14, 1813.

His residence is in Carmel, Me. See Appendix, No. 1202-9. He m. Dec. 12, 1838, Lydia H. Hinckley, d. of Eben C. and Delia (Hoxie) Hinckley, b. Oct. 11, 1817.

## CHILDREN.

i Gardner Hiram, b. Dec. 5, 1840; d. June 8, 1867.  
See Appendix No. 1202-9-i.

ii Annie, b. Jan. 11, 1844; d. Apr. 11, 1872.

She m. Edward S. Rich—No. 1207-1-i,—s. of Edward R. and Mary S. (Bates) Rich, b. Mar. 5, 1838.

He resides in South Boston, Mass.

10 Franklin, b. Aug. 19, 1816.

He is a farmer Lincoln Center, Kan. He m. Mar. 2, 1850, Huldah M. Harding, d. of James and Sarah (Warren) Harding, b. —, 1833. ✓

## CHILDREN.

i Quartrus Erastus, b. June 7, 1851.

He is an artist of some note, as a landscape and portrait painter, Kansas City, Mo.; m. —, 1882, Anna McCormick, d. of Thomas and Anna (Ray) McCormick, b. Dec. 2, 1851.

ii Dexter James, b. Oct. 5, 1854.

- He is a druggist, Denver, Col.
- iii Hiram Creighton, b. Mar. 11, 1860.  
He is a farmer, Lincoln Center, Kan.
- iv Mercy S., b. Mar. 10, 1863.
- v William O., b. Apr. 10, 1868.
- vi James C., b. Nov. 23, 1871.
- vii Randolph O., b. Aug. 7, 1875; d. Apr. 19, 1876.
- 11 Mercy Dexter, b. Oct. 1, 1818; d. May 3, 1841.
- 1203 ii Asa, b. June 28, 1774; d. Oct. 19, 1798.  
He was drowned at sea.
- 1204 iii Abel, b. Mar. 26, 1776; d. June 18, 1860.  
He lived in Carmel, Me. See Appendix No. 1204.  
He m. May 8, 1799, Lucinda Thomás, d. of Daniel<sup>92</sup>  
and Mercy Thomas, b. Apr. 16, 1780; d. Sept. 28, 1859.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Daniel, b. Mar. 9, 1800; d. Aug. 18, 1862.  
He was a farmer, Carmel, Me, m. Nov. 2, 1824,  
Sarah Mayo, d. of Howes and Mary (Fowler) Mayo, b.  
Apr. 25, 1805.

## CHILDREN.

- i Sarah B., b. Nov. 21, 1821; d. Aug. 5, 1826.
- ii Mary L., b. Dec. 2, 1827.  
She m. Jan. 1, 1849, James G. Croxford, s. of  
Isaiah and Nancy (Gilmore) Croxford, b. Nov. 4,  
1822. He is a farmer, has been a Justice of the Peace,  
Carmel, Me. He was a soldier in a Maine regiment,  
war of 1861-5.
- iii Sarah D., b. June 17, 1833; d. Sept. 29, 1835.
- 2 Lucinda, b. Nov. 15, 1802; d. Mar. 16, 1858.  
She m. Jan. 11, 1821, Enoch M. Mayo, s. of Howes  
and Mary (Fowler) Mayo, b. ———; d. July 29, 1834.  
He was a cabinet-maker, Hampden, Me.

## CHILDREN.

- i Enoch R., b. Jan. 6, 1822; d. Aug. 14, 1844.

---

<sup>92</sup> i William Thomas. He d. May 22, 1747. He was one of the earliest settlers of  
Hardwick, Mass.; was a member of the first Board of Selectmen, 1739. He m. Patience  
———. She d. Oct. 27, 1746. One of their children was:

ii Amos Thomas. He d. July 31, 1754. He m. Abigail ———. One of their chil-  
dren was:

iii Daniel Thomas, b. May 5, 1750. He m. Mercy ———. She d. Sept., 1824. One  
of their children was:

iv Lucinda Thomas, b. Apr. 16, 1780; d. Sept. 28, 1859. She m. Abel Ruggles,  
No. 1204.



- ii Daniel T., b. Aug. 10, 1823; d. Nov. 17, 1871.  
He was a farmer, Carmel, Me.; m. Mar. 18, 1849,  
Ann D. Foster, d. of Jephthah and Ann D. (Hovey)  
Foster, b. Sept. 6, 1829.
- iii George W., b. May 1, 1825; d. Aug. 25, 1826.
- iv Lucinda W., b. Aug. 23, 1826; d. Apr. 10, 1846.
- v George A., b. Nov. 15, 1828.  
He resides in Springfield, Mass.; m. Aug. 22,  
1853, Rosetta M. Cornforth, d. of Robinson and Me-  
linda Cornforth, b. May 12, 1836.
- vi Melinda A., b. Mar. 22, 1830; d. May 3, 1849.  
She m. Nov., 1848, James Marsh. He lived in  
Orono, Maine.
- vii Almira B., b. Nov. 26, 1831.  
She m. Dec. 11, 1859, William P. Warren, s. of  
Peter and Sophia Warren, b. ———. He is living  
in Woburn, Mass.
- viii Infant, b. Sept. 15, d. Sept. 17, 1833.
- ix Mary W., b. Aug. 18, 1834; d. Sept. 9, 1834.
- 2 Mrs. Lucinda (Ruggles) Mayo.  
She m. 2d. Sept. 20, 1840, John P. Jellison, s. of John  
and Elizabeth (Milliken) Jellison, b. Aug. 4, 1786; d.  
Mar. 16, 1871. He was a millwright, Hampden, Me.

## CHILDREN.

- i Kate S., b. June 29, 1842.  
She m. Nov., 1859, Levi Knowles s. of Joel and  
Sarah (Folsom) Knowles, b. Feb. 1, 1832. He is a  
lumberman, Carson City, Nevada.
- ii Asenath, b. May 14, 1844; d. June 6, 1844.
- 3 Asa, b. Aug. 8, 1804; d. Apr. 13, 1827.
- 4 Mercy, b. Oct. 5, 1806; d. Aug. 16, 1853.  
She m. Jan. 25, 1827, Elisha Mayo, s. of Howes and  
Mary (Fowler) Mayo, b. June 10, 1803. He is a house-  
carpenter, Bangor, Me.

## CHILDREN.

- i Edward D., b. Dec. 16, 1827; d. Dec. 16, 1852.  
He m. Oct., 1848, Lizzy Rounds, d. of William  
and Elizabeth Rounds, b. ———.
- ii William R., b. July 13, d. July 15, 1830.
- iii Esther A., b. and d. Feb. 15, 1845.
- 5 Betsey, b. Nov. 28, 1810.  
She m. Sept. 10, 1828, Prince W. Gorham, s. of  
Prince and Rebecca (Mullen) Gorham, b. July 9, 1805. He  
is a manufacturer of shoes, Woburn, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i Edward S., b. Nov. 19, 1829.  
He is a printer, Bangor, Me.; m. Sept. 24, 1853,  
Welthea M. Bolton, d. of Elisha and Sibbil P. (Bol-  
ton) Bolton, b. Oct. 8, 1826.
- ii Rebecca M., b. May 25, 1831; d. Oct. 5, 1856.  
She m. Jan. 10, 1828, Charles A. Green, s. of Isaac  
and Clarissa (Lovell) Green, b. Sept. 24, 1825. He  
is a teamster, Brewer, Me.
- iii Lucinda T., b. May 21, 1836; d. Mar. 5, 1840.
- iv William D., b. Nov. 16, 1838; d. Mar. 5, 1840.
- v Charles W., b. Jan. 13, 1841; d. Aug. 16, 1868.
- vi John C., b. Oct. 4, 1842; d. Oct. 5, 1848.
- vii William H., b. Jan. 27, 1844.
- 6 Abel, b. Jan. 19, 1814; d. Dec. 20, 1879.  
He was a house-carpenter, Montour, Iowa; m. Jan.  
18, 1850, Jane Puntteney, d. of Aquilla and Eliza (Kibbee)  
Puntteney, b. Feb. 4, 1829; d. Oct. 26, 1865.

## CHILDREN.

- i Josephine, b. July 4, 1852; d. Nov. 7, 1853.
- ii Aquilla, b. Jan. 4, 1855.  
He is a merchant, Battle Creek, Mich.; m. Mar.,  
1880, Annie M. Golurtzer, d. of John and Elizabeth  
(Smith) Golurtzer, b. Jan. 27, 1861; d. Oct. 12, 1882.
- iii Clarence, b. May 18, 1856.  
He is a merchant, Battle Creek, Mich.
- iv Florence, b. Feb. 25, 1859.  
She m. Wirt Malone.  
Abel Ruggles No. 1204-6, m. 2d. Jan. 21, 1869, Mary  
A. Childs, d. of Richard and Adeline (Smith) Childs, b.  
Aug. 25, 1845.
- 7 Lutheria, b. Feb. 24, 1818; d. July 16, 1846.
- 8 Ann D., b. Feb. 24, 1822; d. Jan. 29, 1860.  
She m. July 16, 1848, Joseph F. Gatchell, s. of Joseph  
R. and Hannah Gatchell, b. Mar. 12, 1820; d. —, 1870.  
He was a miller, Orono, Me. He was a volunteer in  
6th. Maine V. I., war of 1861-5.

## CHILD.

- i Frank H., b. Apr. 25, 1849.
- 1205 iv Mary, b. Jan. 18, 1778; d. Dec. 17, 1860.  
She m. Sept. 3, 1798, Daniel Thomas, s. of John and  
Abigail (Beals) Thomas, b. Jan. 27, 1776; d. June 17, 1859.  
He was a house-carpenter and farmer, Kendall, N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Asa Ruggles, b. July 6, 1799.  
He is a house-carpenter; m. June 10, 1838, Acenath P. Butler, d. of John Butler, b. Mar. 22, 1803.

## CHILDREN.

- i Elihu, b. Aug. 12, 1839.  
ii Edward, b. Aug. 21, 1841.  
iii Charles, b. June 23, 1843; d. June 23, 1847.
- 2 Hiram, b. Nov. 24, 1800; d. Aug. 7, 1802.
- 3 Elihu Hotchkiss, b. Oct. 30, 1802; d. Feb. 8, 1876.  
See Appendix No. 1205-3. He m. May 11, 1825, Abigail Bangs, d. of John and Eunice (Root) Bangs, b. Nov. 27, 1807; d. Aug. 4, 1867.

## CHILDREN.

- i Julia Montague, b. Feb. 21, 1826.  
She m. Jan. 4, 1847, George B. Keyes, s. of Asa and Sarah (Britton) Keyes, b. Jan. 14, 1821. He is living in Jacksonville, Cal.
- ii Charles Ruggles, b. May 16, 1827; d. May 6, 1867.  
He was a physician, Sonora, Cal.; m. May 1, 1851, Ann H. Hill, d. of Jeremiah Hill, b. May 31, 1823; d. Aug. 5, 1860.
- iii Sarah Dean, b. Jan. 24, 1829.  
She m. Apr. 9, 1850, Charles E. Welling, s. of Edward M. and Amelia (Russell) Welling, b. Oct. 16, 1823.  
He is a manufacturer of paper, North Bennington, Vt.
- iv Jane Abigail, b. Dec. 25, 1830; d. Apr. 17, 1857.  
She m. Sept. 16, 1850, Samuel B. Purple, s. of Hatsel and Eliza (Green) Purple, b. June 29, 1813; d. Nov. 25, 1855. He was a merchant, Northfield, Mass.
- v Sophia Augusta, b. July 24, 1832.  
She m. July 17, 1856, Isaac Desler, s. of Christopher and Nancy (Phillips) Desler, b. Oct. 18, 1822.  
He is a merchant, Jacksonville, Cal.
- vi William Wells, b. Apr. 13, 1834.  
He is a farmer, White Creek, N. Y.; m. Nov. 11, 1858, Henrietta E. Fowler, d. of Wait S. and Olympias (Pratt) Fowler, b. July 19, 1831.
- vii Dwight Bangs, b. Feb. 25, 1836.  
He is a merchant, North Bennington, Vt.; m.

- May 3, 1865, Helen J. Eddy, d. of Almon and Elvira R. (Church) Eddy, b. Apr. 1, 1843.
- viii Elihu Hotchkiss, b. Jan. 10, 1837.  
He is a farmer, Brattleboro', Vt.; m. Sept. 18, 1862, Celia L. Daggett, d. of Caleb C. and Lydia W. (Simmons) Daggett, b. June 9, 1835.
- ix Frederick Robbins, b. June 23, 1840.  
He is a manufacturer of sash and blinds, Stockton, Cal.
- 4 Mary, b. Jan. 10, 1806; d. Mar. 11, 1841.  
She m. Aug. 19, 1821, William M. Coonley, s. of John I. and Helen (Traver) Coonley, b. Sept. 11, 1800; d. Sept. 10, 1879.  
He was a farmer, North Blenheim, N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

- i Edward Ruggles, b. Nov. 15, 1822.  
He is a house-carpenter, Racine, Wis.; m. Mar. 26, 1845, Ullia Titus, d. of Obadiah and Sarah (Gray) Titus, b. July 14, 1826; d. Feb. 7, 1877; m. 2d. May 29, 1879, Elizabeth A. Richards, b. Oct. 25, 1830.
- ii Amanda M., b. July 30, 1826; d. Oct. 31, 1827.
- iii Mary Jane, b. Aug. 22, 1828.  
She m. July 3, 1853, Harvey Lennon, s. of John and Mary (Thomas) Lennon, b. Sept. 6, 1817. He is a farmer, Preston Hollow, N. Y.
- iv Daniel Henry, b. July 24, 1830.  
He is a house-carpenter and farmer, Broom Centre, N. Y.; m. Dec. 26, 1847, Sarah Traver, d. of Peter and Elizabeth Traver, b. June 7, 1827.
- v Ann Eliza, b. Apr. 3, 1832.  
She m. May 30, 1835, George E. Terpin, s. of Sylvester and Eliza (Hisert) Terpin, b. July 22, 1831.  
He is a farmer, Cossackie, N. Y.
- vi William Orvil, b. Mar. 24, 1834.  
He is a farmer, Polo, Ill.; m. Oct., 1853, Eliza C. Mulnix, d. of James W. Mulnix, b. ———.
- vii James Wells, b. Feb. 6, 1836; d. June 17, 1859.  
He was a cabinet-maker, Gilboa, N. Y.; m. Susan M. Knapp, d. of Isaac and Louisa (Alger) Knapp, b. ———.
- viii Hiram F., b. Feb. 5, 1838; d. Mar. 20, 1840.
- 5 Ann Ruggles, b. Sept. 14, 1807.

She m. Rev. John Pasco, b. ———; d. ———. He was a Methodist clergyman, Johnsburg, N. Y.

## CHILD.

i Annie, b. ———.

She m. Joseph Norton.

6 Hiram, b. Jan. 18, 1809.

He is a farmer, Schoharie, N. Y.; m. Jan. 21, 1830, Ellen Dorman, d. of Moses and Rhoda (Badgely) Dorman, b. Oct. 22, 1808.

7 Almira Wells, b. May 3, 1811.

She m. May 6, 1836, James Patton, s. of Hugh and Catharine (Doherty) Patton, b. Nov. 28, 1806.

He is a cabinet-maker; has held town offices, Valatie, N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

i John, b. Feb. 13, 1837.

He is a cabinet-maker; has held town offices, Valatie, N. Y.; m. Jan. 3, 1873, Cynthia C Coon, d. of Abram and Jane E. (Smith) Coon, b. Aug. 11, 1855; d. Jan. 22, 1883.

ii Maria, b. Sept. 14, 1838.

She m. Dec. 31, 1867, Henry Van Dyck, s. of John P. A., and Albertine (Recker) Van Dyck, b. July 27, 1838.

He is a farmer Valatie, N. Y.

iii Mary, b. Apr. 29, 1840.

She m. Feb. 17, 1862, James H. Krum, s. of Henry and Polly (Humphrey) Krum, b. Jan. 23, 1836.

He is a plumber, North Adams, Mass.

iv James, b. Jan. 10, 1842; d. Dec., 1857.

v George Edward, b. Apr. 16, 1855.

He is a jeweler, Chatham, N. Y.; m. Oct. 8, 1877, Laura W. Mitchell, d. of George W., and Sarah C. (Benjamin) Mitchell, b. Mar. 28, 1857.

8 Eliza Jane, b. Jan. 27, 1813.

She m. Feb. 3, 1833, Joel Tryon, s. of William and Mabel (McKean) Tryon, b. Mar. 19, 1810.

He is a blacksmith, Youngstown, N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

i Mary, b. Mar. 11, 1835; d. Apr. 14, 1874.

ii Julia H., b. Feb. 11, 1837; d. Sept. 19, 1866.

- She m. Dec. 22, 1863, Joseph\* Badgeley, s. of Joseph and Judith (Dorman) Badgeley, b. ———.
- iii Henry R., b. July 3, 1839.  
He is a farmer, Royalton, N. Y.; m. June 30, 1864, Elizabeth Edgerton, d. of Martin and Nancy (Deming) Edgerton, b. Mar., 1839.
- iv Adelia, b. Oct. 17, 1842; d. Jan. 12, 1871.  
She m. Oct. 5, 1870, Eugene R. Sage, s. of Sparrow S., and Sallie (Williams) Sage, b. May 16, 1840. He is a farmer, Lewiston, N. Y.
- v Amelia, b. June 10, 1845; d. May 6, 1870.
- vi Ella, b. Dec. 2, 1850.
- 9 Lucy Ruggles, b. June 13, 1814.
- 10 William Mason, b. Mar. 27, 1817; d. Aug. 18, 1832.
- 11 Luthera Custer, b. Oct. 14, 1822.  
She m. Charles O. Reeve, s. of Nathaniel Reeve.  
He is an accountant, Brooklyn, N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

- i Fanny Ervin, b. June 5, 1845.
- ii Mary Ruggles, b. July 4, 1848.
- iii Charles Ogden, b. Oct. 9, 1850; d. July 24, 1858.
- iv Henry Ward Beecher, b. Apr. 30, 1857.
- v Luellis Ogden, b. Mar. 29, 1861.
- 1206 v Ezra, b. Jan. 25, 1780; d. July 25, 1837.  
He was Selectman and Captain of Militia when living in Hardwick; removed to Carmel, Me.
- 1207 vi Fanny, b. Jan. 7, 1781; d. Dec. 5, 1862.  
She m. Mar. 24, 1809, Timothy Rich, s. of Barnabas and Mary (Smith) Rich, b. Aug. 24, 1787; d. Feb., 1874.  
He was a distiller, Medford, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i Edward Ruggles, b. July 14, 1810.  
He is a merchant, South Boston, Mass.; m. Nov. 29, 1836, Mary S. Bates, d. of Thomas and Olive (Bartlett) Bates, b. July 24, 1808.

## CHILDREN.

- i Edward Smith, b. Mar. 5, 1838.  
He is an accountant, West Acton, Mass.; m. Jan. 15, 1866, Annie Ruggles—No. 1202-9-ii,—d. of Hiram and Lydia (Hinckley) Ruggles, b. Jan. 11, 1844; d. Apr. 11, 1872.

---

\*. He m. 2d. Amanda Barge.

He m. 2d. Sept. 24, 1874, Mary A. Knowlton, d. of Isaac C. Knowlton, b. Jan., 1850.

ii Horace Bartlett, b. Nov. 26, 1842.

He is a merchant, South Boston, Mass.; m. Nov. 27, 1867, Caroline M. Randall.

iii Mary Olive Frances, b. July 23, 1846.

She m. June 20, 1865, Richard Pope, s. of Alexander and Ann (Graham) Pope, b. Feb. 28, 1843; d. Nov. 30, 1880.

2 Timothy Smith, b. Feb. 15, 1812; d. June 5, 1826.

3 Ann Dean, b. Nov. 8, 1813.

She m. Sept. 13, 1836, Ira T. Barker, s. of Ira and Deborah (Sylvester) Barker, b. Feb. 21, 1813.

He resides in Medford, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

i William Henry Stillman, b. Jan. 6, 1839.

ii Irving Scudder, b. Aug. 30, 1842; d. Aug. 18, 1843.

iii Son, b. Aug. 24; d. Aug. 26, 1844.

iv Timothy Francis, b. Oct. 9, 1845.

v Wesley Pickering, b. Apr. 9, 1847.

vi Charles Stevens, b. Sept. 26, 1849.

vii Joanna Florence, b. Oct. 29, 1851; d. May 26, 1858.

viii Edward Spooner, b. Mar. 6, 1853.

4 Silas Aiken, b. July 15, 1815; d. Aug. 9, 1816.

5 Charles Stillman, b. Mar. 24, 1817; d. July 30, 1817.

6 Stillman, b. Mar. 30, 1818; d. Nov., 1872.

He was a grocer, Mendon, Mass. He was a volunteer in 5th. Massachusetts heavy Artillery, war of 1861-5.

He m. Jan. 7, 1843, Mary A. Gardiner, d. of Stephen H. and Anna E. (Fordham) Gardiner, b. Apr. 20, 1824.

## CHILDREN.

i Ann Eliza, b. June 13, 1844.

ii Mary Frances, b. Nov. 28, 1846; d. July 3, 1851.

iii Charles Stillman, b. Jan. 2, 1849; d. Sept. 17, 1849.

7 Charles Stevens, b. Mar. 5, 1820; d. Sept. 12, 1820.

8 Elijah Warren, b. Oct. 5, 1821; d. Sept. 11, 1822.

1208 vii Lucy, b. —, 1784; d. Apr. 28, 1790

1209 viii Ira, b. Oct. 29, 1785; d. July 21, 1832.

He was a farmer, Hardwick, Mass. He m. Jan. 18, 1835, Susan Hathaway, d. of Timothy<sup>93</sup> and Rhoda (Clark) Hathaway, b. May 16, 1790; d. May 15, 1866.

<sup>93</sup> i Arthur Hathaway, d. —, 1712. He was in Marshfield, 1643; removed to Dartmouth, in which he had a proprietary interest. He m. Mar. 20, 1652, Sarah, d. of John and Sarah (Warren) Cook. One of their children was:

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Edward, b. Dec. 25, 1826; d. Aug. 27, 1827.
- 2 Edward, b. Sept. 18, 1828.

He is a merchant and farmer. Orford, Iowa; m. July 5, 1860, Mary R. Grinnell, d. of Walter and Rebecca (Hastings) Grinnell, b. Sept., 1835.

## CHILD.

- i Julia Anna, b. Dec. 23, 1863.
- 1210 viii Almira, b. Dec. 11, 1787; d. Nov. 3, 1865.  
She m. Nov. 27, 1806, Timothy Wells, s. of Timothy and Mabel (Dewey) Wells, b. Nov. 27, 1783; d. Mar. 7, 1863.  
He was a blacksmith, Racine, Wis.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Harriet L., b. Dec. 26, 1807; d. Apr. 21, 1862.  
She m. Oct., 1832, Rev. Lemuel Hall, s. of Joseph<sup>94</sup> and Chloe (Grosvenor) Hall, b. Aug. 17, 1794; d. Apr. 9, 1864. See Appendix, No. 1210-1.

## CHILDREN.

- i Lemuel Ruggles, b. Dec. 25, 1833.

He removed from Racine, to LaCrosse, Wis., where he was a banker and merchant; removed to LaCrescent, Minn.; here he was Collector of United States Internal Revenue, from 1865 to '68; removed to Houston, Minn., and represented Houston Co., in the State Legislature, 1872; removed to Chicago, 1873, where he has since been a merchant. He m. May 23, 1866, Mrs. Mary A., widow of Miles Peck, d. of Jonathan and Julia (Parker) Collins, b. Oct. 19, 1842; d. Nov. 5, 1868. He m. 2d. Nov. 29, 1873, Augusta N. Norton, d. of Nathaniel and Sally A. (Getty) Norton, b. ———.

---

ii John Hathaway, b. Sept. 17, 1653; d. —, 1732. He m. Mar. 5, 1683, Joanna, d. of Thomas and Sarah (Jenney) Pope. She d. Dec. 25, 1695. He m. 2d. Patience ———. One of his children by his second wife was:

viii Ebenezer Hathaway, b. May 12, 1717; d. —, 1759. He m. May 10, 1741, Ruth Hatch. She d. May 31, 1789. One of their children was:

iv Timothy Hathaway, b. Mar. 24, 1756; d. Aug. 31, 1849. He was a farmer, Hardwick, Mass. He m. Sept. 23, 1784, Rhoda, d. of Isaac and Constant (Weeks) Clark, b. Jan. 27, 1762; d. Oct. 27, 1838. Two of their children were:

v Susan Hathaway, b. May 16, 1790; d. May 15, 1866. She m. Ira Ruggles, No. 1209.

v Rhoda Hathaway, b. Nov. 9, 1802. She m. Creighton Ruggles, No. 1232.

<sup>94</sup> He was a graduate of Harvard; was a teacher and farmer. His father, David Hall, also a graduate of Harvard, was a Congregational minister of Sutton, Mass. John Hall, great-grand-father of David Hall, came from Coventry, England, 1630, and settled at Yarmouth, Mass.



ii Flavel Bascom, b. July 1, 1840.

He is insane; caused by over-application to his studies.

2 David D., b. Feb. 23, 1810; d. Nov. 10, 1842.

He was a farmer, Racine, Wis.; m. Feb. 20, 1835, Fannie Phelps, b. Sept. 18, 1815; d. June, 1835. He m. 2d. Feb. 20, 1839, Charlotte Place, d. of Andrew and Hannah (Yeomans) Place, b. June 30, 1817; d. Apr., 1843.

CHILDREN.

i Almira Ruggles, b. Nov. 23, 1839; d. Nov. 24, 1844.

ii Charlotte Eliza, b. Oct. 31, 1841.

She m. Aug. 16, 1865, William Burford, s. of David and Ann Burford, b. Aug. 16, 1836.

He lives in Racine, Wis.

3 Ezra R., b. Feb. 12, 1812; d. June 9, 1836.

4 Mary A., b. Oct. 29, 1815; d. May 25, 1838.

She m. Dec. 15, 1834, Sylvester B. Peck, s. of Titus and Mabel (Tuttle) Peck, b. Sept. 15, 1811.

He is a dealer in lumber; has been Justice of the Peace; is Deacon of Congregational Church, Racine, Wis.

CHILDREN.

i Harriet Eliza, b. Feb. 20, 1836.

She m. Feb. 22, 1865, James Walker, s. of Benjamin and Nancy (Lee) Walker, b. —, 1821.

He is a farmer, Racine, Wis.

ii Mary Wells, b. May 4, 1838.

She m. May 11, 1858, Charles F. Main, s. of Thomas and Deborah (Phillips) Main, b. July 20, 1832.

He is a machinist, Marblehead, Mass.

Sylvester B. Peck, m. 2d. Jan. 9, 1840.

5 Sophronia L.—sister of his first wife,— b. June 19, 1819.

CHILDREN.

iii Amelia, b. June 9, 1843; d. Aug. 13, 1844.

iv Albert Palmer, b. Apr. 30, 1848.

He is a graduate of Rush Medical College: is in practice of his profession at Chicago. He was a volunteer in 39th Illinois V. I., war of 1861-5. He m. July 15, 1874, Celia S. Flagg, d. of Gustavus C. and Mary (Price) Flagg, b. Oct. 13, 1850.

v Almira, b. Oct. 31, 1850.

She m. Dec. 26, 1877, Almerin R. Sprague, s. of Almerin R. and Selina (Balcom) Sprague, b. Mar 18, 1851. He is a teacher, Racine, Wis.

- vi Emily Elizabeth, b. Apr. 5, 1855; d. June 27, 1860.  
 6 Eliza A., b. Mar. 21, 1821; d. Aug. 17, 1837.  
 1211 ix Child, b. —, 1789; d. May 2, 1790.  
 1212 x Lucy, b. Apr. 20, 1791; d. Dec. 8, 1872.

She m. June 25, 1816, Woodhull\* Helm, s. of Phineas and Mary (Moffett) Helm, b. Oct. 30, 1777; d. Sept. 8, 1845.

He was born at Blooming Grove, N. Y. He was a farmer; died at Byron, Ogle Co., Ill. A son of his writes: "In religion he was a Presbyterian, a firm, decided Christian for at least thirty years of his life. In politics, a Henry Clay Whig, from the commencement of the Whig party to the day of his death. He was a man of a good deal of mind, but modest and retiring, and averse to holding position of any kind."

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Alfred, b. July 7, 1817.

He lives in Carson City, Nevada. See Appendix, No. 1212-1.

He m. Sept. 20, 1843, Emily J. Moffatt, d. of David W., and Martha (Moore) Moffatt, b. July 26, 1820; d. Aug. 25, 1854.

## CHILD.

- i Charles Clinton, b. Apr. 15, 1846.

Alfred Helm, m. 2d. May 25, 1856, Lucy S. Huxtable, d. of Richard and Joan (Huxtable) Huxtable, b. Aug. 8, 1829.

- 2 Ruggles, b. July 2, 1820.

He has been largely interested in mining at Carson City, Nevada; m. Apr. 2, 1845, Sarah A. Bass, b. May, 1827; d. —, 1854.

## CHILDREN.

- i Joseph Church, b. July 1, 1847.

He volunteered in the Union Army, as a drummer boy, war of 1861-5, when only fourteen years old; he soon entered the ranks and was engaged in several important battles; was taken prisoner by the enemy and held several months. He re-enlisted in the army as a veteran, when in his eighteenth year, and served until the close of the war.

- ii Lucy Jane, b. Sept. 9, 1849.

- 3 Phineas, b. June 6, 1822.

He is a farmer, and is interested in quarrying marble; has been Justice of the Peace, and has represented Orford

\* Lucy R. was his third wife. His first was — Graves, and 2d. — Stevens.

in the Legislature of Iowa. He removed to Cavour, Dakota. He m. Jan. 28, 1847, Caroline Moffatt, d. of David W. and Martha (Moore) Moffatt, b. Dec. 4, 1826.

## CHILDREN.

- i George, b. Dec. 3, 1847.  
He is a farmer, Montour, Iowa; m. Mar., 1877, Agnes Dodds, d. of William and Mary (Dodds) Dodds, b. ———.
  - ii Fred Eugene, b. Sept. 28, 1849.  
He is a clerk, St. Paul, Minn.
  - iii Harriet Marian, b. Oct. 18, 1851; d. Oct. 22, 1852.
  - iv William Chester, b. Nov. 5, 1853; d. May 17, 1882.
  - v James Bradley, b. Oct. 7, 1855.  
He is Railroad Agent and telegrapher, Cavour, Dakota.
  - vi Leona Caroline, b. Oct. 7, 1857; d. Dec. 13, 1858.
  - vii Alfred Phineas, b. Aug. 12, 1859; d. Jan. 21, 1861.
  - viii Caroline, b. Dec. 12, 1861.
- 4 Woodhull, b. June 27, 1824; d. Apr., 1870.  
He was Superintendent of schools, Tamar Co., Iowa; m. Oct. 14, 1849, Mary A. Clark, d. of Elijah and Sibil (Green) Clark, b. May 26, 1824. She is living at Beaver Dam, Wis.

## CHILDREN.

- i Ernst Clark, b. May 1, 1855.  
He is a physician, Chicago, Ill.
  - ii Arthur Clinton, b. Oct. 23, 1857.
  - iii Walter B., b. Oct. 12, 1859.
- 5 Lucy, b. June 4, 1826; d. Oct. 7, 1857.  
She m. Sept. 21, 1852, James M.\* Bradley s. of James Mehitabel (Alcott) Bradley, b. Nov. 30, 1813. He is a farmer, Orford, Iowa.
- 6 Clinton, b. Feb. 21, 1829.  
He is a physician, Belmont, Wis. He is a graduate of College of Physicians and Surgeons, Iowa State University. He was Surgeon of 92d. V. I.,—war of 1861-5;—was field Surgeon at Chickamauga, where he was taken prisoner; was Surgeon on the Staff of General Kilpatrick, on Sherman's "March to the Sea"  
He m. Nov. 23, 1852, Hannah S. Poyneer, d. of David and Mary (Moore) Poyneer, b. Sept. 1, 1829.

## CHILDREN.

- i Mary Ellen, b. Oct. 10, 1853.
- ii Lucy, b. Feb. 21, 1857.
- iii Alfred, b. Jan., 1859; d. Mar. 14, 1860.
- iv Clinton, b. Dec. 12, 1861.
- v Florence Eva, b. Sept. 7, 1866.
- vi Harry Sherman, b. Dec. 17, 1867.
- vii Willis Clyde, b. Dec. 4, 1870.
- 1213 xi Edward, b. Apr. 11, 1793; d. Oct. 30, 1810.
- 1214 xii Spooner, b. Aug. 4, 1795; d. Mar. 7, 1874.

He lived in Rockford, Ill. See Appendix, No. 1214. He m. Jan. 28, 1816, Lydia Drown, d. of John and Abigail (Turner) Drown, b. Sept. 2, 1796.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Franklin, b. Jan. 3, 1817; d. Feb. 10, 1855.  
He was a miller, Bath, Ill.; m. Apr. 11, 1839, Sallie A.\* Schryver, d. of Abraham and Charity (Shafer) Schryver, b. Mar. 25, 1819.

## CHILDREN.

- i John Mason, b. Feb. 7, 1840; d. May 13, 1862.  
He was a volunteer in the 15th. Illinois V. I., war of 1861-5; was mortally wounded in battle at Pittsburgh Landing.
- ii James, b. —, 1841; d. Nov., 1855.
- iii Mary Maria, b. Apr., 1845; d. Dec. 4, 1857.
- iv Albert, b. Mar. 26, 1849; d. Sept. 11, 1849.
- v Sarah Jane, b. Jan., 1852.  
She m. Mar. 24, 1880; Wayne Warden, s. of Thomas and Maria Warden, b. Jan. 15, 1852.  
He is a farmer, Milledgeville, Ill.
- 2 James M., b. Mar. 7, 1818.  
He is living in Havana, Ill. See Appendix, No. 1214-2.  
He m. June 27, 1844, Mary J. Field, d. of Dr. Denny S. and Fanny (Taylor) Field, b. July 12, 1825.

## CHILDREN.

- i Henry Clay, b. Mar. 29, 1845.  
He is a druggist, Kilbourne, Ill. He volunteered in an Illinois regiment, war of 1861-5, when in his 17th year, and distinguished himself for his daring as

\* She m. 2d. William Webster, Polo, Ill.

a soldier in the battles of Stone River and Chickamauga, in which last battle he was captured by the enemy, and held as a prisoner at Andersonville and other like places until the close of the war.

He m. Oct. 6, 1874, Mary Webb, d. of Thomas and Drusilla (Riggins) Webb, b. Mar. 17, 1855.

ii Albert Gallatin, b. Mar. 4, 1848.

He is a druggist, Ashland, Ill.; m. Sept. 14, 1875, Mary J. Gilworth, d. of Isaac and Elizabeth A. (Scott) Gilworth, b. Apr. 20, 1855.

iii Elvise, b. Oct. 18, 1850.

She m. Aug. 15, 1869, William H. Holmes, s. of John and Susan (Dunn) Holmes, b. Oct. 4, 1840. He is a grocer, Bloomington, Ill.

iv Lucy Maria, b. Apr. 26, 1853.

She m. Sept. 14, 1868, James C. Settle, s. of Henry and Margaret P. (Waford) Settle, b. May 25, 1839. He is a saddler and harness-maker, Ashland, Ill.

v James Madison, b. Feb. 20, 1856, d. May 12, 1857.

vi Jessie May, b. Mar. 21, 1853; d. Sept. 21, 1859.

Genl. James M. Ruggles, m. 2d. June 28, 1868, Elvira Wheelock.

## CHILDREN.

vii James Alfred, b. Apr. 1, 1869.

viii Theodore T., b. Aug. 11, 1872.

3 Sophia Louisa, b. June 18, 1819.

She m. —, 1840, Samuel Walkup, s. of Andrew and Barbara (McKean) Walkup, b. May 5, 1811. He is a farmer, Oregon, Ill. .

## CHILDREN.

i Mary Ellen, b. Apr. 12, 1841.

She m. June 27, 1867, Martin C. Case, b. —, 1840; d. Feb. 19, 1882. He was a farmer, Avon, Dakota.

ii Sarah Maria, b. Oct. 13, 1842.

She m. Nov. 6, 1862, Francis M. Clarke, s. of James and Susan (Hagerman) Clarke, b. June 10, 1837. He was a school-teacher and farmer, Iowa.

She m. 2d. Nov. 8, 1876, Alfred L. Frantz, s. of John and Lydia (Peck) Frantz, b. Jan. 22, 1843. He is a farmer, Tamar Co., Iowa.

iii Liberty, b. July 14, 1844.

He is an artist, Rockford, Ill. He m. Oct. 7,

- 1868, Phebe Johnson, d. of William and Margaret (Noe) Johnson, b. Jan. 12, 1838.
- iv John W., b. Aug. 21, 1846.  
He is a farmer, Morrison, Ill.; m. Oct. 10, 1871, Nancy Randall, d. of Washington and Mary (Delay) Randall, b. June 22, 1848.
- v Samuel G., b. Dec. 31, 1848.  
He is a farmer, Clear Lake, Iowa; m. Nov. 7, 1877, Elizabeth Rutledge, d. of Thomas and Elizabeth (Foster) Rutledge, b. May 10, 1848.
- vi Emily Ann, b. Mar. 8, 1851; d. Feb. 26, 1852
- vii Carlton, b. Dec. 9, 1852.  
He is a farmer, Oregon, Ill.
- viii Franklin Howard, b. Dec. 20, 1854; d. June, 1876.
- ix Charles, b. Feb. 27, 1858.  
He is a farmer, Oregon, Ill.
- x James Lincoln, b. Oct. 3, 1860.  
He is an artist, Oregon, Ill. James and his brother Liberty are patentees of a painting machine.
- 4 Cornelia Ann, b. Nov. 6, 1821.  
She m. June 25, 1844, Isaac M. Howell, s. of Benjamin and Jane (Moffit) Howell, b. Feb. 26, 1821. He is a farmer, Aurora, Ill.

## CHILDREN.

- i William W., b. June 20, 1845.
- ii Lydia Jane, b. Sept. 26, 1847.
- iii Spooner Ruggles, b. Sept. 20, 1849.
- iv Mary, b. Aug. 13, 1851; d. Sept. 8, 1853.
- v Sarah, b. Aug. 20, 1853; d. Nov. 6, 1854.
- vi Emma, b. Oct. 26, 1855.
- vii George, b. Nov. 19, 1857.
- viii Carrie, b. Feb. 27, 1860.
- ix Harriet, b. Nov. 26, 1861.
- x Annie B., b. Nov. 22, 1867.
- 5 Edward, b. Apr. 15, 1823; d. July 30, 1854.  
See Appendix, No. 1214-5.  
He m. Sept. 15, 1850, Anna W. Thayer, d. of Stephen and Olive (Randall) Thayer, b. Nov. 12, 1826; d. Mar. 3, 1855.

## CHILDREN.

- i Edward, b. June 21, 1851; d. June 24, 1851.
- ii Daughter, b. and d. Feb. 16, 1853.
- 6 Liberty, b. Nov. 15, 1824.

He is an architect and builder, Fairbault, Wis.; m. Feb. 4, 1851, Catherine Ripley, d. of David B., and Elizabeth (Payson) Ripley, b. Jan. 6, 1822.

## CHILDREN.

- i Walter Payson, b. Mar. 6, 1854.
  - ii Edward, b. Feb. 16, 1856.
  - iii Willis Ripley, b. <sup>a</sup>Aug. 14, 1857.
  - iv Arthur, b. Dec. 2, 1862.
  - 7 Sarah Maria, b. Oct. 26, 1826; d. Oct. 5, 1839.
  - 8 Spooner, b. Sept. 18, 1828; d. Oct. 17, 1852.
- See Appendix, No. 1214-8.
- 9 William Mason, b. May 3, 1830.

He is a farmer, lived at Jacksonville, Wis., from 1856 to 1860; from 1860 to 1864, in Central City, Colorado, and in Montana; from 1864 to 1881, at Mechanicsville, and latterly at Cherokee, Iowa.

He was Township Clerk when living in Wisconsin; at Mechanicsville, he was School Director, Township Trustee and Justice of the Peace.

He m. Feb. 7, 1855, Hannah Hokoe, d. of Jacob and Abigail (Thacher) Hokoe, b. Jan. 11, 1837.

## CHILDREN.

- i Jessie F., b. Jan. 12, 1856; d. Mar. 24, 1864.
- ii Charles F., b. Feb. 10, 1860.
- iii George Mason, b. Feb. 20, 1862; d. Apr. 13, 1864.
- iv Lydia J., b., July 27, 1866.
- v Hattie H., b. Aug. 25, 1868.
- vi Carlton, b. Mar. 28, 1870; d. Apr. 16, 1870.
- vii Joseph S., b. July 31, 1871.
- viii William Garfield, b. Sept. 16, 1880.
- 10 Thomas Carlton, b. Sept. 20, 1831; b. June 6, 1850.
- 11 Lydia Jane, b. Feb. 7, 1834.

She m. Oct. 9, 1855, Lucius B. Clark, s. of Dr. Asahel and Caroline Clark, b. —, 1832.

He is a trader, Evanston, Ill. He is interested in the manufacture of the "Diamond" sewing machine, Arlington Heights, Ill.

## CHILDREN.

- i Jenny Ruth, b. June 4, 1859; d. Sept. 26, 1859.
- ii Edward, b. Nov. 5, 1860.
- iii Cora Cornelia, b. June 23, 1866.
- 1215 xiii Anna, b. Oct. 2, 1799; d. Mar. 26, 1831.

She m.—pub.—Dec. 24, 1827. William Barr, Hardwick, Mass.

—480—

v ELIZABETH RUGGLES, b. Sept. 13, 1752; d. Dec. 21, 1810.

She m. Sept. 19, 1773, PAUL\* DEAN, s. of Paul<sup>95</sup> and Mary (Whitcomb) Dean, b. Oct. 20, 1746; d. Sept. 25, 1828.

Paul Dean was a farmer, Hardwick, Mass. He was a man of intelligence, industry and thrifty habits. While of a quiet and retiring character, and disposed to avoid notoriety and public positions, yet the high regard in which he was held by his townsmen, was such that he was often called upon to serve them in the more important trusts of the town. He was a soldier in the war of the Revolution.

CHILDREN.

1216 i Joel, b. Apr. 27, 1774; d. Sept. 11, 1854.

He was a farmer; was often called to serve his townsmen of Cambridge, N. Y., in the more important offices.

He m. Nov. 30, 1801, Elizabeth King, d. of Hezekiah and Mercy (Thornton) King, b. Jan. 25, 1785; d. Dec. 20, 1868.

CHILDREN.

1 Hezekiah King, b. Apr. 4, 1803.

He is a farmer; has the rank of Captain; has served his town in various offices, Sardinia, N. Y. He m. Mar. 20, 1830, Juliana Bennett, d. of James and Lucinda (Badger) Bennett, b. Dec. 12, 1812; d. Apr. 23, 1848. He m. 2d. Sept. 4, 1848. Mrs. Cornelia, widow of Lewis C. Colby, d. of James and Charity (Van Alstine) Rogers, b. Apr. 6, 1815.

---

\* He m. 2d. Dec. 8, 1811, Sela, d. of David and Hannah (Simmons) Aiken, b. Dec. 28, 1771; d. Mar. 7, 1844.

<sup>95</sup> iii Seth Dean, b. June 3, 1683. He lived in Taunton. He was s. of Ezra and Bethiah (Edson) Dean. See note, No. 67. One of his children was:

iv Paul Dean. He d. prior to Apr., 1767. He was a carpenter and farmer, Hardwick. He m. Dec. 4, 1745, Mary,\* d. of Nathaniel and Rosilla (Coombs) Whitcomb, b. Oct. 9, 1727; d. May 9, 1822. Two of their children were:

v Paul Dean, b. Oct. 20, 1746; d. Sept. 25, 1828. He m. Elizabeth Ruggles, No. 478.

v Anna Dean, b. Mar. 24, 1753; d. Jan. 9, 1842. She m. Edward Ruggles, No. 479.

---

\* She m. as his 3d. wife, Oct. 16, 1780, Deacon Daniel Spooner, No. 31.



## CHILDREN.

- i Alfred, b. May 2, 1849.  
He is a farmer, Peabody, Kan.; m. Mar. 6, 1881, Nettie Baker, d. of Frank and Julia (Dupee) Baker, b. Oct. 18, 1859.
  - ii Burritt, b. Aug. 23, 1850; d. Aug. 23, 1851.
  - iii Lucy, b. Apr. 3, 1852; d. —, 1862.
  - iv Chapin, b. Jan. 17, 1854.  
He is a house-carpenter, Yorkshire, N. Y.
  - v Delos, b. June 22, 1856.  
He is a farmer, Sardinia, N. Y.; m. Nov. 29, 1882, Adna Wagoner, d. of James and Angeline Wagoner, b. —, 1863.
  - vi Edward, b. Feb. 10, 1859.  
He is a teacher, West Salamanca, N. Y.
- 2 Elizabeth, b. May 12, 1805; d. Nov. 24, 1869.  
She m. Oct. 12, 1826, Calvin W. King, s. of Fenner and Mary (King) King, b. Mar. 19, 1797; d. Jan. 17, 1874.  
He is a farmer; has been Town Clerk, and Justice of the Peace, Alden, N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

- i Calvin Emery, b. Nov. 12, 1827; d. June 22, 1882.  
He was a civil engineer, Buffalo, N. Y.; m. Apr., 1853, Martha D. Sill, d. of John Sill.
  - ii Elizabeth Jane, b. Sept. 22, 1829.  
She m. Mar., 1851, Thomas C. Wright, s. of Morris and Ann (Robson) Wright. He d. Dec., 1852. He resided in Alden, N. Y.
  - iii William Henry, b. Oct. 10, 1832.  
He is a farmer, Marshall Co., Kan.; m. May, 1861, Betsey J. Smith, d. of John Smith, b. —.
  - iv Almira Emeline, b. Nov. 24, 1835.  
She m. July, 1872, Eugene B. Banks, s. of William B. and Mercy (Thomas) Banks, b. —.  
He is a farmer, Crittenden, N. Y.
- 3 Mercy King, b. May 6, 1807; d. Sept. 16, 1881.  
She m. Nov. 19, 1829, Francis W. Empey, d. of Richard and Jane (Noble) Empey, b. Jan. 19, 1803; d. Oct. 6, 1875.  
He was a farmer and Justice of the Peace, Fort Ann, N. Y.

## CHILD.

- i David N., b. July 9, 1831.

He is a house-carpenter. Fort Ann, N. Y.; m. Jan. 30, 1856, Helen Flack, d. of William A. and Laura (Hayes) Flack, b. Aug. 20, 1833; d. June 16, 1857. He m. 2d. Jan. 9, 1861, Marietta Stewart, d. of Levi H. and Louisa E. (Ford) Stewart, b. Oct. 20, 1841.

- 4 Paul, b. Mar. 11, 1809; d. Dec. 29, 1874.

He was a shoe-maker, Cataraugus Co., N. Y.; m. Jan. 29, 1832, Eliza Gross, d. of Thomas and Rebecca (Pitkin) Gross, b. May 24, 1815.

#### CHILDREN.

- i Angelia, b. Apr. 14, 1834.

She m. Jan. 1, 1858, Martin Livingston, b. June 13, 1819. He is living in Buffalo, N. Y.

- ii Joel, b. Apr. 18, 1836; d. —, 1867.

He lived in Bradford, Pa.; m. July 22, 1855, Hannah Wood, d. of Daniel and Phebe (Waters) Wood, b. Mar. 31, 1835.

- iii Caroline Eliza, b. Mar. 6, 1838.

She m. Sept. 9, 1855, Daniel W. Phillips, s. of Daniel and Polly (Lafferdy) Phillips, b. July 26, 1834.

He is living in Limestone, N. Y.

- iv Jane Elizabeth, b. May 15, 1841; d. —, 1863.

v Francis Empey, }  
vi Franklin Empey, } b. Oct. 20, 1844.

- vii David DeWitt, b. May 15, 1848.

- viii Maria Eleanor, b. Jan. 23, 1852.

- 5 Almira, b. Nov. 13, 1811.

She m. May 16, 1837, William Robinson, s. of William and Alice (Wright) Robinson, b. Jan. 26, 1814; d. Mar. 23, 1873.

He was a blacksmith; was Justice of the Peace, Alden, N. Y.

#### CHILDREN.

- i George, b. Feb. 26, 1838; d. Dec. 4, 1857.

- ii Mary E., b. May 25, 1847.

She m. Nov. 13, 1873, William E. Boyd, s. of John and Elizabeth (Bailey) Boyd, b. June 10, 1821; d. June 9, 1874.

- 6 Lucy, b. Dec. 25, 1813; d. Mar. 3, 1838.

- 7 Mary Ann, b. Nov. 15, 1816.

She m. Mar. 2, 1842, Andrew V. Culver, s. of Moses, and Amy (Broughton) Culver, b. July 10, 1811; d. July 19, 1880.

He was a farmer; has held town offices, Cambridge, N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

i Lucy, b. Sept. 24, 1843.

She m. May 1, 1872, Rev. Charles Edwards, s. of Daniel Edwards, b. Oct. 19, 1842.

He is a farmer, Greenwich, N. Y.

ii Margaret, b. Jan. 20, 1845; d. Feb. 21, 1846.

iii Moses, b. Sept. 29, 1847.

iv Jane, b. Mar. 9, 1853; d. Mar. 28, 1872.

8 Jane, b. June 4, 1820.

She m. Oct. 13, 1873, as his 3d. wife, David\* Thomas, s. of Jonathan and Reuhamah (King) Thomas, b. July 14, 1816. He lives in Elmira, N. Y.; is a tanner and currier; has held town and county offices.

9 Sila Maria, b. Nov. 9, 1823; d. Nov. 22, 1871.

She m. as his 2d. wife, Nov. 25, 1839, David Thmoas. (See above.)

10 Celina, b. Feb. 24, 1825; d. Mar. 12, 1831.

11 Harriet, b. Jan. 14, 1828; d. Mar. 10, 1831.

1217 ii Lucy, b. May 16, 1776; d. Jan. 10, 1856.

She m. Aug. 19, 1801, James Bell, s. of James and Hepzibah (Tyler) Bell, b. Dec. 4, 1776; d. Apr. 17, 1852.

See Appendix, No. 1217.

## CHILDREN.

i Elizabeth, b. June 19, 1802, d. Mar. 14, 1882.

She m. Dec. 13, 1827, Biiss N. Davis, s. of Samuel and Abigail (Nash) Davis, b. Dec. 8, 1801.

He is a lawyer; has been State's Attorney, and has represented Danville in the Legislature of Vermont.

## CHILDREN.

i Lucy Nash, b. Nov. 9, 1828.

She m. May 28, 1863, William H. Moore. He is a farmer, Broadhead, Wis.

ii James Bliss, b. Feb. 3, 1830; d. Jan. 12, 1880.

He was a physician, New Orleans; was Surgeon in the Confederate army, war of 1861-5.

iii Helen, b. May 4, 1833; d. Dec. 27, 1874.

She m. May 6, 1858, Putnam D. McMillan, s. of Andrew and Emily (Dana) McMillen, b. Aug. 25, 1832. He is an insurance agent, Minneapolis, Minn.

\* His first wife was Betsey A. Pennoyer.

- iv Charles Henry, b. Mar. 31, 1835.

He is a lawyer, has been United States Pension Agent, Danville, Vt.; m. Jan. 1, 1862, Mary A. Cree, d. of Thomas J. and Anna (Stone) Cree, b. Oct. 20, 1839.

- v Albert Austin, b. Aug. 6, 1836.

He is a graduate of Dartmouth College; is a physician, New York; m. Sept. 25, 1866, Mary J. Dunham, d. of Silas and Jane (Ryckman) Dunham, b. Dec. 11, 1835.

- vi Emily Louisa, b. Jan. 2, 1838.

- vii Samuel Edward, b. Oct. 28, 1841.

He is a dentist, New York.

- viii John Howard, b. Oct. 26, 1842; d. in infancy.

- ix George Alfred, b. June 1, 1844.

He is a merchant, San Francisco, Cal.; m. Oct. 1, 1873, Susan C. Little, d. of John T. and Loretta N. (James) Little, b. Dec. 20, 1846; d. July 8, 1874.

- 2 Lucy Spooner, b. Apr. 6, 1804; d. May 10, 1877.

She m. Feb. 13, 1837, Taylor G. Worcester, s. of Jesse and Sarah (Parker) Worcester, b. Apr. 6, 1799; d. Sept. 7, 1879.

See Appendix, No. 1217-2.

#### CHILDREN.

- i √Mary J., b. Dec. 20, 1837.

She m. Sept. 20, 1865, Curtis H. Bill, s. of Dr. √Dyer<sup>96</sup> and √Ruth P. (Coburn) Bill, b. Jan. 2, 1835.

He is a physician, Bridgeport, Conn. See Appendix, No. 1217-2-i.

- ii Lucy Elizabeth, b. Feb. 22, 1839.

<sup>96</sup> i √John Bill, d. Oct., 1638. He lived in Boston; m. √Dorothy ——. One of their children was:

ii √Philip Bill, b. about 1620; d. July 8, 1689. He lived in Ipswich, Mass., and New London, Conn. He m. √Hannah ——. One of their children was:

iii √John Bill, b. —, 1667; d. —, 1739. He lived at Groton and Lebanon, Conn. He m. √Mercy Fowler; m. 2d, Mar. 30, 1726, √Tannah Rust. One of his children by his first wife was:

iv √Benajah Bill, b. —, 1715; d. —, 1776. He m. √Mary ——. She d. —, 1776. One of their children was:

v √Eliphalet Bill, b. Aug. 25, 1750; d. Sept., 1825. He removed to Cabot, Vt. He m. √Dorothy, d. of Joseph and Dorothy (Mason) Marsh, b. —, 1752; d. Mar., 1835. One of their children was:

vi √Dyer Bill, b. Apr. 7, 1794; d. —. He was a physician; removed to Albany, N. Y. He was Justice of the Peace and Representative to the State Legislature. He m. Sept. 14, 1818, Ruth Richardson, b. Oct. 9, 1792; d. Aug. 13, 1829; m. 2d, Jan. 7, 1830, Ruth P. Coburn, b. Jan. 30, 1803. One of his children by his first wife is:

vii √Curtis Harvey Bill, b. July 2, 1835. He m. √Mary J. Worcester, No. 1217-2-i.

She lives in Hollis, N. H.

iii William, b. Nov. 7, 1840.

He is a farmer, Hollis, N. H. He was a volunteer in the 7th. New Hampshire, V. I., war of 1861-5; m. Nov. 18, 1869, Helen R. Reed, d. of Warner and Louisa (Wright) Reed, b. May, 1845.

iv Henry, b. Apr. 8, 1842.

He is a manufacturer, Malden, Mass.; was a volunteer in 24th. Massachusetts V. I., war of 1861-5; m. May 5, 1867, Lillian Gordan, d. of Aaron M. and Electa (Harriman) Gordan. b. May 9, 1849.

v Sarah Alice, b. Apr. 4, 1844.

vi Harriet Ellen, b. July 14, 1845.

She m. Jan. 6, 1870, William H. Jordan, s. of William and Lydia (Tarr) Jordan, b. ———. He is a merchant, Gloucester, Mass.

vii Francis Jesse, b. Nov. 6, 1848.

He is a graduate of Harvard; is a lawyer, New York; m. Dec. 7, 1880, Emma A. Hoe, d. of Alfred C. and Mary F. (Lyon) Hoe, b. Sept. 7, 1853.

3 Mary Lock, b. Nov. 16, 1806; d. Dec. 22, 1870.

She m. Aug. 10, 1839, Don C. Hall, s. of Don C. and Sarah (Harris) Hall, b. ———, 1814; d. Aug. 14, 1873.

He was a farmer and manufacturer of lumber, Eau Plaine, Wis.

#### CHILDREN.

i James B., b. May 10, 1841.

He is a dealer in lumber, Eau Plaine, Wis.; m. July 10, 1867, Eliza A. Furman, d. of Isaac and Sarah (Ford) Van Schoreck, b. Oct. 16, 1854.

ii Lucy M., b. Nov. 26, 1842.

iii William, b. Nov. 13, 1845.

He lives in Eau Plaine, Wis.; m. Ann M. Van Buskirk.

iv Mary L., b. Oct. 11, 1848.

She m. Dec. 3, 1870, Charles L. Garrison, s. of Thomas and Margaret (Mulford) Garrison, b. Nov. 19, 1845. He is a merchant, Omaha, Neb.

4 James Dean, b. Dec. 14, 1808; d. Dec. 6, 1880.

He was a farmer; was Judge of the County Court and represented Walden in both branches of the Legislature of Vermont; m. Jan. 8, 1835, Caroline Warner, d. of Alpha and Lydia (Cobb) Warner, b. June 23, 1807; d. Mar. 14, 1882.

## CHILDREN.

- i Alpha Warner, b. Feb. 16, 1836; d. May 19, 1860.
- ii Caroline Maria, b. Mar. 2, 1838.
- iii Jane Dean, b. Apr. 16, 1840; d. Feb. 10, 1857.
- iv Eliza Warner, b. Aug. 16, 1842; d. Dec. 14, 1864.
- v Charles James, b. Mar. 10, 1845.  
He is a farmer, Walden, Vt.; m. Oct 4, 1870.  
Mary L. Perry, d. of Charles C., and Abigail W.  
(Walbridge) Perry, b. ———.
- vi Julia Agnes, b. Feb. 21, 1848.
- vii Katie Calistie, b. Dec. 3, 1845; d. Nov. 21, 1858.
- 5 Jane Johnson, b. Mar. 16, 1811.  
She m. July 8, 1814, Alfred Walker, s. of Aaron and  
Judith (Sanborn) Walker, b. Feb. 3, 1811.  
He lives in Milton, Wis.

## CHILDREN.

- i Jane B., b. Apr. 15, 1845; d. Mar. 6, 1862.
- ii Mary J., b. Feb. 9, 1848.
- iii Lucy E., b. Mar. 25, 1852.
- iv James A., b. May 18, 1854; d. Jan. 20, 1855.
- 6 Eunice Aiken, b. Apr. 12, 1814.  
She m. Feb. 25, 1835, Moses F. Walker, s. of Aaron  
and Judith (Sanborn) Walker, b. Aug. 14, 1816.  
He is a farmer; has held town offices and has been  
County Treasurer, Milton, Wis.

## CHILDREN.

- i Laura E., b. Mar. 15, 1836.  
She m. July 20, 1859, John A. Cooper. He is a  
farmer. Mrs. Cooper is Postmistress, Jewell, Iowa.
- ii Charles A., b. June 3, 1837.  
He is a surveyor and miner, Breckenridge, Colo-  
rado; m. Dec. 9, 1876, Miriam Pettitt.
- iii Lucy D., b. Sept. 13, 1841.  
She m. Sept. 15, 1863, William Meggette.  
He is a farmer, Janesville, Wis.
- iv George W., b. Dec. 6, 1849.
- v Catherine B., b. Dec. 22, 1856.
- vi Henry J., b. Mar., 1860.  
He is a farmer, Milton, Wis.; m. Jan. 6, 1883,  
Phebe Hullingle.
- 7 John Charles, b. Oct. 11, 1817; d. July 22, 1866.  
He was a machinist, Hollis, N. H.; m. June 18, 1844.  
Sarah A. Dow, d. of Jeremiah and Sarah (Eastman)  
Dow, b. Mar. 1, 1819; d. Apr. 28, 1872.

## CHILDREN.

- i Charles, b. June 2, 1845.  
He resides in Hollis, N. H.; m. Mar. 16, 1865,  
Annie A. Parker, d. of Joseph D. and Lucretia  
(Smith) Parker, b. Apr. 7, 1844.
- ii Frank, b. Sept. 8, 1847.  
He is a dentist, Oswego, N. Y.
- 1218 iii Edward, b. Nov. 1, 1778; d. Nov. 29, 1822.  
He was a physician; was a prominent member of the  
Masonic fraternity; He m. Mar. 13, 1813, Betsey\* Hall, d. of  
Timothy and Ann (Foster) Hall, b. Jan. 9, 1787; d. Feb. 18,  
1855.

## CHILDREN.

- i Harriet Sprague, b. Feb. 18, 1814.  
She m. Mar. 11, 1835, Daniel Patterson, s. of Isaac  
and Susan (Taggard) Patterson, b. Sept. 29, 1809.  
He is a merchant; has been Justice of the Peace, and  
Sheriff, Bath, N. H.

## CHILDREN.

- i Jane E., b. Feb. 6, 1836; d. Mar. 23, 1836.
- ii Daniel D., b. May 8, 1840.  
He is an accountant, St. Johnsbury, Vt.; m.  
Dec. 5, 1866, Harriet E. Sinclair, d. of Simeon P.  
and Sarah (Bugbee) Sinclair, b. Nov. 24, 1843.
- iii Charles H., b. Oct. 2, 1843; d. May 20, 1865.
- iv Caroline E., b. Mar. 20, 1846.
- v George A., b. July 23, 1848; d. Nov. 26, 1848.
- 2 Elizabeth, b. Sept., 1817; d. Dec. 4, 1830.
- 3 Edward Ruggles, b. Nov., 1819.  
He is a farmer; has held town offices, Lennoxville,  
Canada East; m. May, 1848, Ann Brooks, d. of George  
W. and Eunice (Flagg) Brooks, b. July 13, 1819.

## CHILD.

- i Edward George, b. Mar. 15, 1860.
- 4 John Hiram, b. Feb., 1821.  
He is a merchant, Atkinson, Ill.; m. Aug. 25, 1848,  
Eliza Butterfield, d. of John and Louisa (Bellows) Butter-  
field, b. June, 1825; d. Nov. 9, 1849. He m. 2d. Jan. 9  
1856, Lova Gould, d. of Amos and Nancy Gould, b. Sept.  
8, 1838; d. Apr. 25, 1865.

---

\* She m. 2d. Timothy Shedd, Wells River, Vt.

## CHILDREN.

- i Edward, b. Mar. 9, 1858; d. Dec. 25, 1862.
  - ii George A., b. Sept. 30, 1859.
  - iii Lillie, b. June 10, 1861; d. Aug. 14, 1862.
  - iv Carrie A., b. July 6, 1863.
- John H. Dean, m. 3d. Mar. 29, 1881, Nancy J. Gould,  
—sister of his second wife,—b. Dec. 19, 1829.
- 5 Caroline A. M. S., b. Dec. 3, 1822.  
She m. Oct., 1846, George A. Merrill, s. of Stevens  
and Mehitabel (Wells) Merrill, b. ———. He lives in  
Rutland, Vt. See Appendix, No. 1218-5.

## CHILDREN.

- i Edward Dean, b. July 20, 1847; d. May 1, 1851.
- ii Catharine Russell, b. Jan. 16, 1850.  
She m. Oct. 6, 1875, Lyman Williams, s. of  
George and Loraine (Redington) Williams, b. ———.  
He is a lawyer, New York City.
- iii Edward Dean, b. Oct. 13, 1851.  
He is a lawyer, Rutland, Vt.
- iv George Arthur, b. May 2, 1854.  
He is cashier of Burlington and Quincy R. R.  
Co., Council Bluffs, Iowa; m. Mary Southard, d. of  
Lieut. F. and Mary B. Southard, b. ———.
- v Charles Russell, b. July 31, 1856; d. Aug. 1, 1856.
- vi John Francis, b. Oct. 8, 1858.  
He is cashier of Howe Scale Manufacturing  
Company, Rutland, Vt.
- vii Erastus Fairbanks, b. Apr. 23, 1860; d. Aug. 7, 1860.
- 1219 iv Elizabeth, b. Apr. 26, 1781; d. July 15, 1803.
- 1220 v Paul, b. Feb. 5, 1783; d. Dec. 18, 1839.  
He was a house-carpenter, Walden, Vt. He m. Mar. 31,  
1809, Catharine Fuller, d. of Jason and Catharine (Farrington)  
Fuller, b. May 31, 1785.

## CHILDREN.

- i Eliza, b. Aug. 29, 1810; d. July 18, 1857.  
She m. Dec. 5, 1838, Paul D.\* Knight, s. of Levi and  
Eunice (Stephens) Knight, b. June 1, 1807. He is a  
farmer, Walden, Vt.

## CHILDREN.

- i James, b. Feb. 3, 1840.
- ii Charles, b. Sept. 8, 1847.

---

\* He m. 2d. June 14, 1858, Almira, d. of Horace and Jane French.



- iii Nellie, b. Dec. 3, 1849.
- 2 Willard, b. Jan. 16, 1815; d. July 18, 1857.  
He was a farmer, Walden, Vt.; m. —, 1843, Mary J. Kiteriety, d. of Asa and Betsey (Cate) Kiteriety, b. Oct. 1, 1812; d. Sept. 30, 1849.

## CHILD.

- i Clarence E., b. ———.  
Willard Dean, m. 2d. Apr. 10, 1852, Sarah E. Griffin, d. of George and Sally (Ward) Griffin, b. Mar. 3, 1826.
- 3 John, b. Jan. 18, 1817; d. —, 1866.  
He was a wheelwright, South Walden, Vt.; m. Sept. 16, 1846, Laurette A. Livingston, d. of Wheaton and Melinda (Goodnough) Livingston, b. Apr. 29, 1828; d. Apr. 11, 1848. He m. 2d. Aug. 16, 1849, Cordelia M. Livingston, sister of his first wife, b. Mar. 12, 1826.

## CHILD.

- i Franklin A., b. May 29, 1852.
- 4 Lucy B., b. May 25, 1826; d. Apr. 29, 1857.  
She m. May 11, 1848, Richard B. Flint, s. of Joel and Hulda (Hawes) Flint, b. Mar. 16, 1825. He is proprietor of a hotel, St. Johnsbury, Vt.

## CHILDREN.

- i Marshall C., b. July 13, 1849; d. Apr. 3, 1851.
- ii Willis D., b. Feb. 28, 1855.
- iii George A., b. Apr. 14, 1857.
- 1221 vi Eunice, b. Jan. 17, 1785; d. Oct. 3, 1811.
- 1222 vii John, b. Mar. 19, 1787; d. Apr. 18, 1863.  
He was a farmer; was Assessor and Selectman many years, Hardwick, Mass. He m. Oct. 10, 1822, Mary Penniman, d. of Obadiah\* and Mary (Andrews) Penniman, b. July 8, 1798; d. Apr. 24, 1859.

## CHILDREN.

- i Mary Elizabeth, b. Oct. 9, 1823; d. Apr. 17, 1847.  
She m. Apr. 8, 1846 Joel Mandell, s. of Martin and Phila (Marsh) Mandell, b. Nov. 6, 1820. He is a farmer; removed from Hardwick, Mass., to Minnesota.

## CHILD.

- i Dwight Dean, b. Apr. 8, 1847; d. Apr., 1849.

---

\* Obadiah was s. of Elias and Ann (Jenks) Penniman, of Hardwick, and grand-son of Lieut. Samuel Penniman, of Milford.

- 2 Edward, b. June 19, 1826.

He is a house-carpenter, Worcester, Mass.; when living in Hardwick he held town offices; m. June 19, 1851, Luthera A. Wheeler, d. of Daniel and Sally (Wheeler) Wheeler, b. June, 19, 1827.

## CHILDREN.

- i Mary E., b. Oct. 6, 1852; d. Sept. 17, 1877.

- ii William E., b. Jan. 12, 1854.

He is a millwright and engineer, Minneapolis, Minn.; m. May 13, 1883, Ella Stimpson.

- iii John A., b. Oct. 30, 1856.

He is patentee and manufacturer of Dean's wind mill, Oxford, Mass.

- iv Joseph, b. Mar. 27, 1859; d. Sept. 15, 1877.

- v Adelia J., b. July 16, 1861; d. Mar. 27, 1878.

- vi Annie M., b. Aug. 23, 1863.

- 3 Lucy Ann, b. May 5, 1833; d. May 22, 1853.

- 4 Luthera, b. Nov. 4, 1834; d. Sept. 8, 1839.

- 1223 viii Joseph, b. Jan. 25, 1790; d. July 4, 1832.

He was a physician, Bath N. H. He m. Arnah C. Smith, d. of Jonathan and Seraph (Putnam) Smith, b. Jan. 28, 1803; d. May 7, 1831.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 James S., b. Apr. 30, 1823.

He is a dentist; removed from N. H. to Cahaba, Ala., 1844; and about 1861 to Selma, Ala.; m. Sept. 2, 1858,

97 i Thomas Wheeler. He d. Jan. 31, 1769. He removed from Acton to Worcester, where he was elected Deacon of the First Church, 1748, and removed to Hardwick about 1764. One of his children was:

ii Daniel Wheeler, b. —, 1729; d. Jan. 10, 1813. He purchased the estate of Capt. Samuel Robinson, in Hardwick. He was a farmer; was Captain of militia. He m. Betty, d. of Lieut. William Holloway. She d. Mar. 7, 1774. He m. 2d. —pub.— Apr. 2, 1775, Mrs. Mary Cleveland. She d. Dec. 7, 1810. One of his children by his first wife was:

iii John Wheeler, b. —, 1757; d. June 8, 1794. He was a farmer. Mr. Paige, in his "History of Hardwick," says that "He was deeply involved in the Shays' Rebellion, and was aide-de-camp to Shays himself. He was arrested, tried in Hampshire County, at the April term of the Supreme Court in 1787, convicted of treason, and condemned to death. He received full pardon, however, by the Governor, Apr. 30, 1787, and on Sept. 1, 1789, was commissioned Captain of militia. But though thus sustained by his townsmen and by the government, it is said that his mind never regained its former buoyancy." He m. Nov. 18, 1779, Mary, d. of John and Mary (Cutler) Paige, b. Sept. 10, 1760; d. May 5, 1821. One of their children was:

iv Daniel Wheeler, b. Oct. 7, 1783; d. June 13, 1864. He was a farmer, Hardwick; removed late in life to Worcester. He m. Nov. 3, 1814, Sally, d. of Col. Thomas and Anna (Dexter) Wheeler, b. Apr. 28, 1794; d. June 26, 1864. Two of their children are:

- v Daniel Warner Wheeler, b. Aug. 15, 1823. He m. Fidelia Jenney, No. 1167-3.

- v Luthera Almira Wheeler, b. June 19, 1827. She m. Edward Dean, No. 1222-2.

Arabella Wickes, d. of Joël and Sallie C. (Lacey) Wickes,  
b. Dec. 25, 1836.

## CHILDREN.

i Arnah Belle, b. Sept. 13, 1859.

She m. Nov. 15, 1877, Thomas S. Curry, s. of  
Jackson C., and Jane A. Curry, b. Mar. 1, 1853.  
He lives in Selma, Ala.

ii Hamilton Coleman, b. Aug. 14, 1861; d. Sept. 5, 1870.

2 Adeline, b. Apr., 1827; d. Dec. 2, 1831.

1224 ix Justus, b. Feb. 16, 1792; d. Mar. 25, 1804.

1225 x Seth, b. Mar. 10, 1797; d. ———.

He was a miller, Grimsby, Prov. of Ontario. He m.  
Nov. 14, 1826, Alpeda Smith, d. of John Smith, b. May 3,  
1807.

## CHILDREN.

1 Paul, b. Aug. 7, 1828.

2 Lila, b. Jan. 20, 1833.

3 Omar, b. Dec. 22, 1838.

—481—

v DANIEL RUGGLES, b. Jan. 5, 1756; d. Feb. 26, 1838.

Daniel Ruggles was born in Hardwick, Mass. His father was Hon. Edward Ruggles, and his mother Lucy (Spooner) Ruggles, the eldest child of Deacon Daniel Spooner of Petersham, Mass. His grandfather was the Rev. Timothy Ruggles, of Rochester, Mass., a distinguished divine. He was a nephew of the famous Brig.-Gen. Timothy Ruggles.

He was a farmer and lived in Hardwick. He served his townsmen in various official capacities; was for many years a Justice of the Peace, and was a Representative to the General Court.

At the outbreak of the Revolution, he was among the first in his town to take up arms in the cause of his country. He was present at nearly all the important engagements of the war until after the battle of Trenton.

Early in life Mr. Ruggles became a believer in the doctrines of the Universalists, and this, too, at a time when it cost something to depart from the beaten track, and when the supporters of this much-abhorred creed were held to be little better than infidels and deists.

Of Mr. Ruggles' character in general and his religious character in particular, the celebrated Rev. Hosea Ballou said :

“ He was the first in the town of Hardwick who openly professed his faith in Universalism. He was one of the few who so long ago had moral courage to let the light shine amidst the surrounding darkness which covered the people. In consequence of his honest confession of belief, and the boldness and ability with which he was constantly ready to defend it, he was extensively known. And as he was in easy circumstances and generous in his house, he was visited by the clergy, who made many attempts to refute the arguments with which he supported his religious views; but they always found him ready and fully furnished with Scripture weapons to maintain his ground. He was naturally endowed with a strong and penetrating mind, and he took great pains to look into the reason and nature of theological questions, and also made himself acquainted with the different creeds of the churches and the various methods by which the clergy endeavored to support them. Possessed of these advantages, he was able to contribute much in disseminating the truth and advancing this cause which has now obtained such an extensive and prominent establishment in the Christian community.”

He m. Dec. 30, 1770, Lucy Paige, d. of Dea. William<sup>98</sup> and Mercy (Aiken) Paige, b. Mar. 19, 1757; d. Aug. 3, 1840.

CHILDREN.

1226 i Gardner, b. Oct. 9, 1780; d. Nov. 5, 1780.

<sup>98</sup> i Nathaniel Paige, d. Apr. 12, 1692. He was in Roxbury, with his wife, Joanna, as early as 1685. In 1686, he and seven others purchased of the Indians, the territory afterwards comprising the town of Hardwick, which, however, was not settled by whites for more than 40 years afterwards. In 1687, he purchased 250 acres of land in Billerica, that part since known as Bedford, Mass. One of his children was:

ii Christopher Paige, b. Feb. 6, 1691; d. Mar. 10, 1774. He removed from Bedford to Hardwick about 1734. He was a Selectman and Assessor, and was Deacon of Hardwick Church. He m. Joanna, who d. Oct. 27, 1719; m. 2d. May 23, 1720, Elizabeth, d. of Dea. George and Abigail (Pierce) Reed, b. Jan. 14, 1700; d. —, 1786. One of his children by his second wife was:

iii William Paige, b. May 2, 1723; d. Feb. 14, 1790. He was Deacon of First Church, Hardwick; was Selectman of that town 10 years; was Captain in the French and Indian war. He represented his town in the Provincial Congress of Massachusetts, 1775; was a Representative to the General Court four years, and was a Delegate to the First Constitutional Convention of Massachusetts. He m. July 11, 1744, Mercy, d. of James and Mercy (Gibbs) Aiken, b. Jan. 3, 1721; d. Feb. 19, 1823. One of their children was:

iv Lucy Paige, b. Mar. 19, 1757; d. Aug. 3, 1840. She m. Daniel Ruggles, No. 481.

1227 ii Gardner, b. Feb. 16, 1782; d. Aug. 5, 1853.

See Appendix, No 1227. He m. Dec. 2, 1804, Lydia Phinney, d. of Capt. Zenas<sup>99</sup> and Sarah (Berry) Phinney, b. Feb. 12, 1783; d. Sept. 23, 1833.

## CHILDREN.

i Mercy Paige, b. Sept. 20, 1805.

She m. Nov. 2, 1826, Willard Allen, s. of David<sup>100</sup> and Ruth (Dexter) Allen, b. Feb. 8, 1801; d. Sept. 24, 1852.

He was a farmer; had the rank of Captain in the militia, Westminister, Mass.

## CHILD.

i Frederick, b. Aug. 24, 1827.

He is a baker, Athol, Mass.; m. July 1, 1850,

99 i John Phinney. He lived in Plymouth and Barnstable. He m. Christiana ——. She d. Sept. 9, 1642. He m. 2d. Jan. 10, 1650, Mrs. Abigail, widow of Henry Coggen. She d. May 6, 1653. He m. 3d. June 26, 1654, Elizabeth Bagley. One of his children by his first wife was:

ii John Phinney, b. Dec. 24, 1638. He lived in Barnstable. He m. Aug. 10, 1664, Mary Rogers. One of their children was;

iii Thomas Phinney, b. Jan., 1671. He m. Aug. 25, 1698, Mrs. Sarah Butler. One of their children was:

iv Gershom Phinney, b. Mar. 25, 1700. He lived in Harwich, Mass. He m. Rebecca Griffith. One of their children was:

v Gershom Phinney, b. May 7, 1726; m. Oct. 11, 1759, Thankful, d. of Andrew and Elizabeth (Winslow) Clark, b. Nov. 18, 1721. One of their children was:

vi Zenas Phinney, b. Oct. 20, 1752; d. Mar. 14, 1858. He was a farmer, Hardwick, Mass.; was a soldier in the Revolutionary war. He m. Oct. 27, 1780, Sarah, d. of Lemuel and Lydia Berry, b. Oct. 7, 1756; d. Dec. 20, 1852. One of their children was:

vii Lydia Phinney, b. Feb. 12, 1783; d. Sept. 23, 1833. She m. Gardner Ruggles, No. 1227.

100 i Walter Allen. He d. July 8, 1681. He was in Newbury, 1640; removed to Watertown and finally to Charlestown, where he m. 2d. Nov. 29, 1678, Abigail Rogers. One of his children was:

ii Joseph Allen. He lived in Weston. He m. Oct. 11, 1667, Anna Brazier. One of their children was:

iii Joseph Allen, b. June 16, 1677; d. Nov. 1, 1729. He lived in Weston. He m. Elizabeth ——. She d. Nov., 1712. He m. 2d. Abigail ——. One of his children by his first wife was:

iv Joseph Allen, b. —, 1709; d. Aug. 18, 1793. His final residence was in Hardwick. He was a house-wright, Captain of Militia, Selectman, Clerk and Treasurer, and was Deacon of the Church nearly fifty-seven years. He m. Aug. 16, 1733, Mercy Livermore. She d. Mar. 1, 1789. He m. 2d. Aug. 6, 1780, Mrs. Sarah Knowlton. One of his children by his first wife was:

v David Allen, b. Aug. 18, 1738; d. Aug. 5, 1799. He was Selectman and Assessor, Hardwick. He m. Nov. 12, 1761, Elizabeth Fisk. She d. Oct. 22, 1791. He m. 2d. Jan. 22, 1794, Lydia Woods. One of his children by his first wife was:

vi David Allen, b. May 12, 1771; d. Jan. 20, 1835. Hardwick. He m. Apr. 27, 1794, Ruth, d. of Job and Mercy (Hinckley) Dexter, b. Mar. 29, 1773; d. Mar. 26, 1817. Two of their children were:

vii Clarissa Allen, b. Oct. 7, 1799; d. Mar., 1852. She m. Amaziah Spooner, No. 1141.

viii Willard Allen, b. Feb. 8, 1801; d. Sept. 24, 1852. He m. Mercy P. Ruggles, No. 1227-1.

Jane E. Locke, d. of Theodore E. and Emma (Heald) Locke, b. July 6, 1832; d. Nov. 22, 1859; m. 2d. Feb. 27, 1862, Hattie A. Thomas, d. of Zebina and Polly (Holmes) Thomas, b. Jan. 28, 1838.

- 2 William Paige, b. Feb. 11, 1807.

He is a farmer, Hyde's Mills, Wis.; m. Oct. 31, 1841, Lucinda G. Scott, d. of Aaron and Lovisa (Craw) Scott, b. Sept. 15, 1808.

CHILDREN.

- i Lydia Phinney, b. Mar. 30, 1849.

She m. June 26, 1875, Tracy T. Peck, b. Apr. 29, 1849; d. Feb. 7, 1879. He was a merchant, Chippewa Falls, Wis.

- ii William Gardner, b. Nov. 13, 1850.

He is a farmer, Hyde's Mills, Wis.; m. Nov. 5, 1873, Ida E. Dwight, d. of John E. and Elizabeth A. (Steele) Dwight, b. Dec. 26, 1854.

- 3 Cordelia Paige, b. Aug. 20, 1808; d. in infancy.

- 4 Daniel, b. Jan. 31, 1810.

He lives in Fredericksburg, Va. See Appendix, No. 1227-4. He m. Aug. 9, 1841, Richard-Etta\* Hooe, d. of Thornton A. S. and Elizabeth B.<sup>101</sup> (Mason) Hooe. b. ———.

CHILDREN.

- i George Mason Hooe, b. May 25, 1842; d. Aug. 13, 1843.

- ii Edward Seymour, b. July 10, 1843.

See Appendix. No. 1227-4-ii.

- iii Mortimore Bainbridge, b. Dec. 1, 1844.

See Appendix, No. 1227-4-iii. He m. June 7, 1878, Maisie W. Holmes, d. of Asst. Surgeon and Anna (Walker) Holmes, b. ———.

- iv Gardner, b. June 15, 1854.

He was born in the army at Fort McIntosh, Texas. He is a graduate of both the Academical and Law Departments of the University of Virginia, and is engaged in his profession of lawyer at Austin, Texas.

- 5 Cordelia, b. May 25, 1812.

She m. Asa Paige, s. of Moses† and Lucy (Aiken) Paige, b. Dec. 9, 1801; d. Jan. 9, 1836.

<sup>101</sup> She was d. of George Mason, and grand-daughter of George Mason, of Gunston Hall, Va., who drafted the "Virginia Bill of Rights," passed June 12, 1776, on which the "Declaration of Independence" was based; and also the first constitution of Va.

\* She was named for her uncle, General Richard B. Mason, late of the U. S. Army, and first Military Governor of California.

† See note, No. 102.

He was a physician and druggist, Troy, N. Y.

- 5 Mrs. Cordelia (Ruggles) Paige, b. May 25, 1812.

She m. 2d. July 14, 1837, Moses Paige, s. of Moses\* and Lucy (Aiken) Paige, b. Feb. 6, 1800; d. Mar. 6, 1872. See Appendix, No. 1227-5.

## CHILDREN.

i Asa, b. Apr. 26, 1838; d. May 20, 1842.

ii Orin, b. Feb. 16, 1840.

He is a farmer; Bennington, Vt. He m. Dec. 24, 1863, Emily Root, d. of Elisha and Sarah E. (Wells) Root, b. Feb. 3, 1843.

iii Edwin, b. Mar. 21, 1842.

iv Lydia, b. Apr. 16, 1844.

v Cordelia, b. May 31, 1847.

vi Son, b. Sept. 13, 1850; d. Oct. 5, 1850.

- 6 Sarah Berry, b. Apr. 25, 1814.

She m. Mar. 23, 1841, Benjamin J. Cobb, s. of Benjamin and Sarah (Jenkins) Cobb, b. July 4, 1808; d. Dec. 28, 1863.

He was a merchant; held town offices, Rock Island, Ill.

- 7 Lucy Spooner, b. Mar. 26, 1816.

She has acquired a high reputation for her original and successful method as an instructress. She has taught in Female Academies in Virginia, Tennessee, and North and South Carolina.

She is known as a pleasing writer of poetry, over the signature "Mignonette," and has been a frequent contributor to literary magazines.

- 8 Zenas Phinney, b. May 26, 1823.

He was for many years a merchant at Fort Edward, N. Y.; removed from that place to Ottawa, Kansas.

He m. Apr. 8, 1846, Margaret I. Donaldson, d. of Samuel and Maria (Irick) Donaldson, b. May 21, 1824.

## CHILDREN.

i Lydia Maria, b. July 24, 1847; d. Oct. 24, 1851.

ii Samuel Donaldson, b. Oct. 8, 1851.

He is a traveling salesman, Chicago; m. Aug. 7, 1878, Mrs. Amelia H. Pike, d. of Nelson and Hannah (Traverse) Ashley, b. Apr. 16, 1845.

iii Daniel Marion, b. Feb. 25, 1844.

He is a commercial traveler for Gore & Co., Chicago, Ill.

iv Richard Mason, b. Dec. 24, 1856.

\* See note, No. 102.

He is a farmer. Upper Grove, Iowa; m. May, 1882, Ella Goodwin.

v Mary Josephine, b. Aug. 20, 1859; d. Nov. 13, 1860.

Gardner Ruggles—No. 1227—m. 2d. Jan. 25, 1834, Elizabeth Gillman, d. of John P. and Elizabeth (Hanson) Gillman, b. June 20, 1794.

1228 iii Anson, b. Dec. 17, 1793; d. Nov. 5, 1881.

See Appendix, No. 1228.

He m. June 14, 1822, Lucy Paige, d. of Moses<sup>102</sup> and Lucy (Aiken) Paige, b. Apr. 13, 1796; d. July 29, 1874.

#### CHILDREN.

1 Dwight, b. Mar. 31, 1816.

He was, in early life, a bookseller; then studied medicine, and has been engaged in his profession a number of years in New York City. He was surgeon of 134th regiment, West Virginia V. I., war of 1861-5.

He m. Oct. 20, 1841, Mary A. Parker.

#### CHILD.

i Anson, b. Aug. 17, 1847.

2 Mary, b. Mar. 4, 1818.

She m. July 7, 1840, Hon. William Mixer, s. of Jason<sup>103</sup> and Lucy (Cutler) Mixer, b. Apr. 5, 1809.

See Appendix, No. 1228-2.

102 iii Timothy Paige, b. May 24, 1727; d. Aug. 26, 1791. He was s. of Christopher and Elizabeth (Reed) Paige. See note, No. 98. He was Captain in the Revolutionary army; was Colonel of a regiment raised for the suppression of Shays' rebellion. He was Selectman and Town Treasurer, and represented Hardwick in the General Court. He m. Oct. 24, 1754, Mary, d. of Dea. James and Lydia (Winslow) Foster, b. Apr. 11, 1732; d. July 21, 1825. One of their children was:

iv Moses Paige, b. Feb. 16, 1767; d. Dec. 5, 1818. Hardwick. He m. Apr. 27, 1789, Lucy, d. of David and Hannah (Simonds) Aiken, b. Nov. 27, 1767; d. Mar., 1800. He m. 2d. —, 1801, Mary Aiken, sister of his first wife. She d. —, 1825. Two of his children by his first wife were:

v Lucy Paige, b. Oct. 13, 1796; d. July 29, 1874. She m. Anson Ruggles, No. 1228.

v Moses Paige, b. Feb. 6, 1800; d. Mar. 6, 1872. He m. Mrs. Cordelia (Ruggles) Paige, No. 1227-5. One of the children of Moses Paige by his second wife was:

v Asa Paige, b. Dec. 9, 1801; d. Jan. 9, 1836. He m. Cordelia Ruggles, No. 1227-5.

103 i Isaac Mixer. He d. —, 1655. He embarked with his wife, Sarah, and son, Isaac, at Ipswich, Eng., for New England, Apr. 10, 1634. He was Selectman of Watertown. One of his children was:

ii Isaac Mixer. He d. Nov. 22, 1716. He was Selectman of Watertown. He m. Sept. 19, 1655, Mary Coolidge. She d. Mar. 2, 1660. He m. 2d. Jan. 10, 1661, Rebecca Garfield. She d. Mar. 16, 1683. He m. 3d. —, 1687, Mrs. Mary, widow of William French. One of his children by his second wife was:

iii Joseph Mixer, b. Aug. 9, 1674; d. —. He was Town Treasurer and Deacon of the Church, Watertown. He m. Anne Jones. One of their children was:

iv Josiah Mixer, b. Nov. 16, 1716; d. —. He was Selectman of Watertown.



## CHILDREN.

- i George, b. Sept. 10, 1842.  
He is a graduate of Harvard. He is a broker, Boston.
- ii Mary Ann, b. Jan. 24, 1845.
- iii Fannie Louise, b. Oct. 29, 1850.  
She m. Feb. 1, 1881, Daniel W. Howard.  
He lives in Philadelphia.
- iv Samuel Jason, b. May 5, 1855.  
He is a graduate of Harvard. He is a physician and demonstrator of anatomy, Harvard Medical School; m. Aug. 12, 1879, Wilhelmina Galloupe, d. of Charles W., and Sarah (Kittridge) Galloupe, b. ———.
- v William Anson, b. Oct. 20, 1856; d. Jan. 5, 1859.
- 3 Moses, b. Nov. 3, 1819.  
He is a farmer; has held town offices, Barre, Mass.; m. May 26, 1841, Maria Robinson, d. of William<sup>104</sup> and Mary (Warner) Robinson, b. Dec. 5, 1818.

## CHILD.

- i Lucy Maria, b. Oct. 13, 1845.  
She m. July 5, 1876, Edward H. Paige, s. of David C.,<sup>105</sup> and Miranda (Houghton) Paige, b. Jan. 6, 1849.

He m. Aug. 7, 1740, Mary Garfield. He m. 2d. Apr. 10, 1754, Mrs. Sarah Mead. One of his children by his first wife was:

v Samuel Mixter, b. Aug. 7, 1743; d. Jan. 17, 1821. He was a farmer and Lieutenant of militia, New Braintree. He m. Elizabeth, d. of Jason Bigelow. She d. July 2, 1834. One of their children was:

vi Jason Mixter, b. July 27, 1772; d. Jan. 31, 1850. He was a merchant, Justice of the Peace, a member of the School Committee, Selectman, Town Treasurer and Representative to the General Court from Hardwick. He m. —pub.— Mar. 30, 1808, Susan, d. of Dr. Robert Cutler. She d. Oct. 30, 1861. One of their children was:

vii William Mixter, b. Apr. 5, 1809. He m. Mary Ruggles, No. 1228-1.

<sup>104</sup> iv James Robinson, b. Mar. 1, 1712; d. Mar. 21, 1790. He was s. of James and Patience (Ruggles) Robinson. He lived in Hardwick. He m. July 3, 1739, Elizabeth, d. of Benjamin Smith, b. about 1716. One of their children was:

v Joseph Robinson, bap. Apr. 7, 1745; d. Apr. 23, 1835. He m. Feb. 16, 1780, Lucy, d. of Samuel and Alice (Sherman) Ruggles, b. Feb. 20, 1757; d. Aug. 4, 1826. One of their children was:

vi William Robinson, b. Oct. 24, 1781; d. Aug. 21, 1862. He lived in Barre. He m. Nov. 28, 1809, Mary, d. of Jonathan and Sally (Paige) Warner, b. Dec. 3, 1789; d. Oct. 13, 1866. One of their children was:

vii Maria Robinson, b. Dec. 5, 1818. She m. Moses Ruggles, No. 1228-3.

<sup>105</sup> ii Nathaniel Paige, b. —, 1679; d. Mar. 2, 1755. He was s. of Nathaniel and Joanna Paige. See note, No. 93. He was a farmer, cornet of Cavalry and Selectman; lived in Billerica and Bedford. He m. Susanna, d. of John Lane. One of their children was:

iii John Paige, b. Oct. 11, 1704; d. Feb. 18, 1782. He resided in Bedford. He m.

- 4 George, b. Sept. 3, 1821; d. Jan. 5, 1861.  
He was a school-teacher; was town-clerk of Hardwick, Mass., six years.
- 5 Daniel, b. Aug. 29, 1823.  
He is a farmer, Baraboo, Wis.; m. Cynthia Steele.
- 6 Frederick D., b. June 21, 1835.  
He is a farmer, Hardwick, Mass.; m. June 14, 1859.  
Eliza J. Rogers, d. of Dea. Joshua and Sarah (Reed) Rogers, b. Mar. 25, 1835.

## CHILDREN.

- i Frederick Anson, b. Mar. 19, 1861.  
He is a clerk, Warren, Mass.
- ii Anne Reed, b. Apr. 22, 1863.
- iii George Rawson, b. Nov. 9, 1864.
- iv Mary Mixter, b. Oct. 15, 1866.
- v Carrie Cutler, b. May 20, 1870.
- vi Jennie Louise, b. Aug. 15, 1876.
- vii Samuel Rogers, b. Dec. 7, 1880.
- 1229 iv Franklin, b. Mar. 21, 1786; d. Aug. 16, 1865.  
See Appendix, No. 1229.  
He m. Nov. 22, 1812, Sarah Penniman, d. of Dr. Elias\* and Anne (Jencks) Penniman, b. Sept. 3, 1792; d. Apr. 3, 1864.

## CHILDREN.

- i Ann Jenkins, b. Nov. 7, 1813; d. July 11, 1864.  
She m. Dec. 31, 1834, Dwight Billings, s. of Timothy<sup>106</sup>

---

Rebecca Wheeler. She d. July 12, 1755. He m. 2d. Jan. 15, 1756, Amittai, widow of Joseph Fassett. She d. Dec. 25, 1771. He m. 3d. June 3, 1773, Rachel Fetch. She d. Jan. 16, 1801. One of his children by his first wife was:

iv John Paige, b. Sept. 2, 1733; d. Oct. 31, 1789. He was a farmer; removed from Bedford to Hardwick. He m. Sept. 15, 1757, Mary, d. of David Cutler. She d. May 31, 1812. One of their children was:

v David Paige, b. May 15, 1771; d. Jan. 22, 1854. He was a farmer, Hardwick. He m. Aug. 23, 1792, Martha, d. of Capt. Seth and Huldah (Sampson) Peirce, b. —, 1770; d. July 31, 1844. One of their children was:

vi Cutler Paige, b. Oct. 5, 1792; d. Sept. 9, 1868. He was a farmer, Hardwick. He m. Apr. 15, 1813, Hope, d. of Dr. Arthur and Abigail (Childs) Rawson, b. May 17, 1789; d. Sept. 23, 1807. One of their children was:

vii David C. Paige, b. June 25, 1815; d. July 28, 1880. He was a farmer; was Deacon of the Church, Petersham. He m. —pub.— Miranda Houghton. She d. Mar. 5, 1880. One of their children is:

viii Edward H. Paige, b. Jan. 6, 1849. He m. Lucy M. Ruggles, No. 1228-3-i.

\* He was s. of Lieut. Samuel Penniman, of Milford.

106 i Richard Billings, d. Mar. 13, 1679. He was in Hartford, Conn., 1640; removed to Hatfield. He m. Margery —. She d. Dec. 5, 1679. One of their children was:

ii Samuel Billings, d. Feb. 1, 1678. He lived in Hatfield. He m. Sarah, d. of Richard Fellows. She d. Feb. 5, 1713. One of their children was:

and Alinda (Hopkins) Billings, b. Jan. 31, 1806; d. Nov. 23, 1881.

He was a farmer; was Selectman, Town Treasurer and Justice of the Peace, Hardwick, Mass.

## CHILD.

i Mary Ann, b. Oct. 31, 1835; d. Feb. 8, 1882.

She m. Sept. 19, 1855, William D. Cummings, s. of Simeon and Mary G. (Brimmer) Cummings, b. Nov. 5, 1829.

He is a clerk in the house of Appleton & Co., New York.

2 James L., b. June 12, 1815; d. Oct. 12, 1851.

He was blind; received a good education, which he turned to advantage. He published a small pamphlet of collections,—his own writings, and reminiscences of the famous Brig.-Gen. Timothy Ruggles.

3 Henry, b. Apr. 5, 1817; d. Apr. 6, 1825.

4 Charles, b. Feb. 10, 1819; d. May 14, 1878.

He was a farmer, Hardwick, Mass. He was a popular writer for agricultural journals.

5 Sarah, b. July 19, 1820; d. June 22, 1851.

She m. Jait. 21, 1840, Samuel Gladding, s. of Nathaniel and Phebe (Sherman) Gladding, b. Apr. 25, 1804.

He is a retired merchant, Providence, R. I. He was largely interested in shipping and trade to the west coast of Africa.

## CHILDREN.

i Sarah Ruggles, b. Nov. 19, 1840.

She m. June 20, 1861, Henry G. Huntington, s.

iii Samuel Billings, b. Jan. 8, 1665. He m. Nov. 18, 1686, Hannah Wright. She d. Nov. 18, 1687. He m. 2d. —, 1691, Mrs. Rebecca Miller. One of his children by his second wife was:

iv Samuel Billings, b. —; d. —, 1778. He lived in Sunderland and Hardwick, Mass. He m. Hannah, d. of Daniel and Mary (Hubbard) Warner, b. —, 1700; d. Mar. 5, 1767. He m. 2d, Nov. 26, 1767, Mrs. Sarah Crosby. One of his children by his first wife was:

v Daniel Billings, b. Nov. 21, 1731; d. Dec. 20, 1798. He was a farmer, Lieutenant of militia and Selectman, Hardwick. He m. Feb. 23, 1758, Mary, d. of Capt. Benjamin\* and Alice (Merrick) Ruggles, b. May 7, 1738; d. June 8, 1835. One of their children was:

vi Timothy Billings, b. July 3, 1774; d. Nov. 19, 1822. He was a farmer, Major of militia and Assessor, Hardwick. He m. Nov. 10, 1805, Alinda, d. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Hastings) Hopkins, b. Feb. 8, 1784; d. Aug., 1830. One of their children was:

vii Dwight Billings, b. Jan. 31, 1806. He m. Ann J. Ruggles, No. 1229-1.

\* He was s. of Rev. Timothy and Mary (White) Ruggles. See note, No. 32.

of Daniel S., and Mary A. (Lothrop) Huntington, b. Oct. 26, 1834.

He is a dealer in furniture, Providence, R. I.

ii Frank Ruggles, b. Dec. 2, 1842; d. June 18, 1882.

He was an accountant, Providence, R. I.; m. Nov. 9, 1869, Annie W. Acly, d. of Thomas R., and Sarah E. Acly, b. May 7, 1846.

iii Charles Frederick, b. Mar. 11, 1844.

He lives in Norwich, Conn. He m. Emma Moore.

5 Mary, b. Mar. 16, 1822.

She m. June 1, 1843, Rev. Franklin Whitaker, s. of Joseph and Sally (Thompson) Whitaker, b. Feb. 2, 1818.

He lived in Southbridge, Mass., and Janesville, Wis.

#### CHILDREN.

i Mary, b. Apr. 19, 1844; d. Dec. 16, 1850.

ii Helen, b. Mar. 2, 1848; d. Aug. 17, 1850.

iii Franklin, b. Jan. 11, 1850; d. July 20, 1857.

iv William, b. Aug. 19, 1851; d. Nov. 26, 1853.

v Ellen, b. Sept. 16, 1853; d. Jan. 28, 1854.

6 Samuel F., b. July 18, 1824; d. Feb. 7, 1825.

7 Alma, b. Oct. 9, 1826; d. Dec. 19, 1860.

She m. Apr. 14, 1846, Richard L. Hathaway, s. of Welcome W., and Catharine (Steele) Hathaway, b. Mar.

4, 1820.

He is a painter; has held town offices, Ware, Mass.

#### CHILDREN.

i Sarah Amelia, b. June 29, 1847.

She m. Dec. 13, 1866, Isaac E. Moore, s. of John and Mary A. (Lombard) Moore, b. Apr. 7, 1839.

He is a manufacturer of inks, Ware, Mass.

ii Henry Ruggles, b. Nov. 7, 1850; d. Aug. 10, 1861.

iii Lewis Arthur, b. May 15, 1853. d. Sept. 14, 1854.

8 Henry, b. July 12, 1829.

See Appendix, No. 1229-8.

He m. Oct. 25, 1852, Harriet S. Geer, d. of Capt. Oliver and Lucinda (Biber) Geer, b. Oct. 2, 1830; d. Apr. 11, 1857.

#### CHILDREN.

i Alice, b. Dec. 31, 1853; d. May 15, 1862.

ii William C., b. Oct. 28, 1856.

Henry Ruggles—No. 1229-8—m. 2d. Nov. 7, 1861,

Lovisa E. Cooke, d. of Isaac<sup>107</sup> H., and Abby L. (Kimball) Cooke, b. Oct. 22, 1836; d. Feb. 5, 1867.

## CHILD.

iii Annie Louise, b. Sept. 18, 1863.

Henry Ruggles—1229-8—m. 3d. Dec. 15, 1869, Sarah H. Perry, d. of Dr. Nehemiah and Mary (Sandford) Perry, b. Aug. 20, 1840.

1230 v Mercy, b. Mar. 4, 1788; d. Oct. 9, 1802.

1231 vi Lucy, b. Apr. 5, 1791; d. Dec. 25, 1865.

She m. Oct. 26, 1809, Stephen W. Paige, s. of Timothy<sup>108</sup> and Mary (Robinson) Paige, b. May 3, 1785; d. Feb. 24, 1871. See Appendix, No. 1231.

## CHILDREN.

1 Adeline, b. Mar. 20, 1811; d. Oct. 3, 1842.

She m. Jan. 31, 1842, Capt. Walter Mandell, s. of Maj. Moses\* and Abigail (Mason) Mandell, b. Dec. 16, 1796; d. June 25, 1853.

He was a school-teacher, Hardwick, Mass.

2 Theodore, b. Oct. 27, 1813; d. Mar. 21, 1814.

107 i Gregory Cooke. He d. Jan. 1, 1691. He resided in Cambridgeville, now Newton, Mass. He m. Mary ——. She d. Aug., 1681. He m. 2d. Nov., 1681, Mrs. Susanna Goodwin. One of his children by his first wife was:

ii Stephen Cooke, b. —, 1647; d. —, 1738. He was a farmer; was a Selectman of Newton, and Deacon of Watertown Church. He m. Nov. 19, 1678, Rebecca, d. of Thomas Flagg. She d. June 20, 1721. One of their children was:

iii John Cooke, b. Mar. 15, 1687; d. Aug. 22, 1762. He settled in Preston, Conn.; was Selectman, Justice of the Peace and Town Agent. He m. Dec. 6, 1715, Ruth, d. of James Barton. She d. June 27, 1771. One of their children was:

iv James Cooke, b. Jan. 1, 1717. He was a farmer and clothier, Preston, Conn. He m. Rebecca Larabee, b. —, 1721; d. Nov. 28, 1748. One of their children was:

v Isaiah, b. Feb. 14, 1741; d. Feb. 10, 1803. He was a farmer and clothier, Preston, Conn. He m. Mar. 21, 1765, Mary, d. of Samuel Palmer. One of their children was:

vi James Cooke, b. Jan. 3, 1768; d. Nov. 23, 1859. He was a farmer and manufacturer; was Selectman and Representative to the Legislature from Preston. He m. Nov. 3, 1793, Persis, d. of Isaac Herrick, b. Aug. 28, 1774; d. July 27, 1847. One of their children was:

vii Isaac H. Cooke, b. Dec. 20, 1804; d. May 30, 1875. He was a manufacturer, Preston, Conn. He m. Sept. 13, 1827, Abigail L. Kimball, b. June 2, 1805. One of their children was:

viii Lovisa E. Cooke, b. Oct. 22, 1836; d. Feb. 5, 1867. She m. Henry Ruggles, No. 1229-8.

108 iv Timothy Paige, b. Feb. 16, 1757; d. Oct. 29, 1821. He was a farmer, Hardwick. He was Selectman 18 years, Assessor 24 years, Representative to the General Court 17 years successively, and a Delegate to the Constitutional Convention in 1820. He was Justice of the Peace from May, 1803, and of the Quorum from Aug., 1816. He m. Jan. 20, 1780, Mary, d. of Thomas and Mary (Warner) Robinson, b. Dec. 3, 1758; d. Mar. 29, 1836. One of their children was:

v Stephen W. Paige, b. May 3, 1785; d. Feb. 24, 1871. He m. Lucy Ruggles, No. 1231.

\* See note, No. 109.

- 3 Lucy, b. July 30, 1815; d. June 10, 1816.
- 4 West, b. Aug. 23, 1817; d. Sept. 4, 1853.  
He was a farmer and trader, Hardwick, Mass.; m. Dec. 13, 1848, Caroline M.\* Warner, d. of Giles and Mary (Staples) Warner, b. Nov. 9, 1831.
- 5 William, b. Dec. 18, 1819.  
He is a farmer, Hardwick, Mass. He m. June 26, 1861, Fanny Manly, d. of Lilly S.,† and Susanna (Horr) Manly, b. Nov. 5, 1836.

## CHILD.

- i Lucius Robinson, b. Apr. 29, 1866.
- 6 Lucy Rebecca, b. Jan. 19, 1822.  
She m. June 18, 1844, Elbridge Mandell, s. of Capt. Martin<sup>109</sup> and Phila (Marsh) Mandell, b. Apr. 8, 1812.  
He is a farmer; has been Selectman, Hardwick, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i Martin Elbridge, b. Feb. 16, 1849; d. Dec. 14, 1852.
- ii William Dwight, b. Apr. 25, 1853.  
He is a grocer, Springfield, Mass.; m. May 10, 1882, Emma F. Clapp, d. of John and Phebe (Beal) Clapp, b. May 16, 1856.
- iii Caroline Lucy, b. Mar. 11, 1856.

\* She m. 2d. Aug. 22, 1859, Henry, s. of Martin and Mary A. (Billings) Paige, b. Apr. 5, 1859. He is a merchant, Providence, R. I.

† He was s. of Josiah and Elizabeth (Bryant) Manly, of Hardwick.

<sup>109</sup> i John Mandell. He d. —, 1720. He was a rope-maker, Marshfield. One of his children was:

ii John Mandell. He d. —, 1743. He was a farmer, Rochester. He m. Joanna, d. of Richard Standlake. One of their children was:

iii Moses Mandell, b. Mar. 24, 1695; d. May 18, 1746. He was a house-carpenter, Acushnet. He m. Susanna ——. One of their children was:

iv Paul Mandell, b. —, 1723; d. Sept. 16, 1809. He removed from Dartmouth to Hardwick in 1749. He was Captain of militia, and took part in the Expedition to Crown Point, 1756. He was Selectman eleven years, Assessor thirteen years, Town Clerk, Representative and Delegate to the Provincial Congress, 1774 and 1775. He m. Feb. 8, 1748, Susanna, d. of Rev. Timothy\* and Mary (White) Ruggles, b. Jan. 6, 1722; d. Dec. 16, 1813. One of their children was:

v Moses Mandell, b. Dec. 16, 1751; d. June 18, 1826. He was a farmer; had the rank of Major; was Selectman and Assessor, Hardwick. He m. May 28, 1777, Mary, d. of Capt. Daniel and Betty (Holloway) Wheeler, b. —, 1759; d. Apr. 20, 1782. He m. 2d. —pub.— Dec. 22, 1782, Abigail, d. of John Mason. She d. Aug., 1840. One of his children by his second wife was:

vi Martin Mandell, b. July 20, 1785; d. Sept. 12, 1855. He was a farmer, Selectman and Captain of militia, Hardwick. He m. —pub.— Sept. 18, 1818, Phila, d. of Joel and Annis (Smith) Marsh, b. Feb. 17, 1788; d. Feb. 14, 1879. One of their children was:

vii Elbridge Mandell, b. Apr. 8, 1812. He m. Lucy R. Ruggles, No. 1231-6.

\* See note, No. 32.

iv West Paige, b. Nov. 3, 1859; d. Aug. 18, 1861.

v Mabel Reed, b. July 16, 1862.

7 Daniel Ruggles, b. July 14, 1829; d. Aug. 26, 1833.

1232 vii Creighton, b. June 10, 1793; d. Aug. 13, 1858.

He was a farmer; removed from Hardwick to Barre about 1836. He m. Nov. 21, 1816, Theolatia Lawton, d. of John and Sarah (Healy) Lawton, b. —, 1794; d. June 27, 1817.

He m. 2d. Apr. 30, 1820, Rhoda Hathaway, d. of Timothy\* and Rhoda (Clark) Hathaway, b. Nov. 9, 1802; d. Nov. 2, 1879.

## CHILDREN.

1 Theolatia, b. Apr. 26, 1821; d. Mar. 9, 1876.

She m. Aug. 26, 1846, Ginery Twichell, s. of Francis and Sally (Fisk) Twichell, b. Aug. 26, 1811; d. July, 23, 1883. See Appendix, No. 1232-1.

## CHILDREN.

i Delia, } —d. May 18, 1868.

ii Julia, } b. Oct. 4, 1847; —d. Jan. 25, 1851.

iii Calla, b. May 19, 1849; d. July 4, 1850.

iv Frank, b. Dec. 20, 1850; d. Feb. 13, 1851.

v Edward G., b. Jan. 1, 1852; d. Nov. 13, 1870.

vi Alfred Dwight, b. Feb. 5, 1853; d. Sept. 16, 1856.

vii Ralph R., b. May 24, 1862; d. Aug. 24, 1879.

viii Theolatia, b. Nov. 1, 1868.

2 Luthera, b. July 3, 1824; d. Mar. 25, 1825.

3 Creighton, b. Mar. 14, 1827.

He is agent of the Chicago and North Western Railway Company, Lawrence, Ill. He m. May 28, 1854, Lucinda Twichell, d. of Francis and Sally (Fisk) Twichell, b. Feb. 29, 1820.

## CHILDREN.

i Calla Twichell, b. Dec. 17, 1855.

She m. Mar. 16, 1872, Levi M. Shippee, s. of L. J. and Harriet (Fisher) Shippee, b. Mar. 16, 1847.

He lives at Atchinson, Kansas.

ii George Tyler, b. May 5, 1857.

He is a farmer, Lawrence, Ill.; m. Feb. 20, 1879, Mary Miller, d. of Charles and Julia (Cook) Miller, b. Aug. 27, 1857.

iii Francis Creighton, b. July 15, 1859.

He is a farmer, Lawrence, Ill.; m. June 11, 1879,

\* See note, No. 93.

Etta Stout, d. of Ralph and Hannah (Caldwell) Stout, b. ———.

4 Cyrus Washburn, b. Sept. 10, 1831.

He has been Postmaster of Brookline, Mass., many years; m. Oct. 15, 1855, Anna H. Baker, d. of Theodore and Ann (Wright) Baker, b. Oct. 18, 1837.

CHILDREN.

i Arthur V., b. July 23, 1858; d. May 8, 1865.

ii Alfred T., b. Sept. 21, 1865; d. Aug. 7, 1866.

iii Ann H., b. May 25, 1867.

iv Herbert M., } b. Feb. 9, 1869; —d. Nov. 4, 1876.

v Horace F., }

vi Theodore A., b. Jan. 27, 1871.

5 Rhoda Maria, b. Apr. 9, 1835.

She m. Nov. 28, 1867, William H. Power, s. of Edward and Mary (King) Power, b. Aug. 8, 1832.

He is a railroad conductor, Brookline, Mass.

CHILDREN.

i Bessie, b. Nov. 2, 1869.

ii Edward Ruggles, b. Apr. 30, 1872.

iii Carrie Louise, b. Dec. 5, 1874.

6 Julia, b. June 17, 1829.

She m. Aug. 15, 1855, Stephen S.\* Seavey, s. of Josiah<sup>110</sup> and Love (Blake) Seavey, b. July 14, 1814; d. Oct. 6, 1867.

Mr. Seavey was well educated; a man of fine address, of commanding appearance and of dignified bearing. He was greatly respected and highly trusted. Among the more important official positions held by him, was that of Postmaster of Lowell, Mass., which he held for many years. Subsequently he was engaged in mercantile business in Boston.

The latter year or so, of his life, Mr. Seavey was afflicted with a strange malady. He lost all interest in his surroundings and for society; lost all desire for nourishment, all inclination for conversation, and finally

\* His first wife was Pamela Thompson, who d. —, 1853.

<sup>110</sup> i Moses Seavy, b. —, 1734. He removed from Rye, N. H., to South Deerfield, N. H., 1780. He m. Huldah Locke, b. Nov. 1, 1737. One of their children was:

ii Levi Seavy, b. Dec. 29, 1765; d. Oct. 27, 1858. He m. Nov. 25, 1790, Hannah Tilton, b. July 31, 1770; d. Feb. 13, 1852. One of their children was:

iii Josiah Seavy, b. May 27, 1792; d. Aug. 22, 1849. He m. Love Blake. She d. Dec. 7, 1846. One of their children was:

iv Stephen S. Seavy, b. Jan. 14, 1814; d. Oct. 6, 1867. He m. Julia Ruggles, No. 1232-6.



drooped to almost perfect silence, and in a few months he passed away at Wellesley, Mass., where he had gone for medical treatment.

## CHILD.

- i Julien R., b. Apr. 24, 1857.

His education was completed in France and Germany. He is an artist—a painter of landscapes, figures, fruits, etc.,—of very high merit and reputation. His residence is in Hamilton, Prov. of Ontario.

- 6 Mrs. Julia (Ruggles) Seavey.

She m. 2d. Mar. 20, 1878, Alexander F. Loemans, s. of David F.<sup>111</sup> and Rose C. (de Morges) Loemans, b. July, 1817.

He was born in France; removed to America, 1841. He is a landscape-painter of repute; lives at Hamilton, Ontario.

- 1233 viii Alma, b. July 22, 1795; d. Apr. 24, 1857.

She m. Sept., 1833, Benjamin\* Smith, s. of Benjamin and Elsy (Adams) Smith, b. Mar. 26, 1791.

He lived in Rutland, Vt., until 1855, when he removed to West Lebanon, N. H.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Luthera Ruggles, b. July 3, 1837; d. July 31, 1837.

- 2 Lucy Adeline, b. Sept. 20, 1839; d. Aug. 24, 1856.

- 1234 ix Luthera, b. Jan. 4, 1798; d. Aug. 17, 1823.

She m. May 24, 1819, Samuel F.† Cutler, s. of Dr. William and Rebecca (Cutler) Cutler, b. Apr. 16, 1792; d. Sept. 9, 1863.

Mr. Cutler was a merchant, Hardwick. He was Selectman, Assessor, Justice of the Peace and Representative to the General Court. He removed to Amherst subsequent to 1835. He m. 2d. —pub.— Apr. 24, 1825, Irene Cowles. She d. Oct. 3, 1876.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Caroline, b. May 14, 1820; d. June 24, 1847.

She m. Dec. 1, 1841, Calvin‡ Foster, s. of Calvin and Lucy (Dickinson) Foster, b. Sept. 10, 1810.

<sup>111</sup> His father was David Loemans, a native and councilor of Switzerland.

David F. Loemans was born in Bellinzona, and was councilor at law. His wife, Rose Charlotte, was the eldest daughter of Count Charles de Morges, of Grenoble, France.

\* His first wife was Mary, d. of John Ruggles. His second wife was Alma Strong.

† See note, No. 114.

‡ He m. 2d. June 2, 1867, Anna L., d. of Dr. Leander and Ann (Sargeant) Gage, b. May 10, 1828.

- He is a merchant, Worcester, Mass.  
 2 Luthera, b. July 12, 1823; d. Mar. 8, 1824.

## —483—

v CONSTANT RUGGLES, b. Nov. 28, 1768; d. Apr. 28, 1846.

He was a farmer, Hardwick. He was a Justice of the Peace many years. It is said that "He had an uncommonly keen intellect, and his shrewd sayings are still remembered; in religious or political discussions, he was especially formidable; if there was a flaw in his adversary's argument, he was sure to detect it, while his own logic was conclusive and irresistible."

He m. —, 1792, Mrs. Sarah, widow of Adin Hudson, d. of William and Sarah (Stone) Green, b. Mar. 2, 1769; d. July 8, 1855.

## CHILDREN.

1235 i Adin, b. Aug. 8, 1793; d. Nov. 18, 1833.

"He was a manufacturer" as stated by Paige, "of pistols and rifles, at Stafford, Conn. \* \* \* As one of his workmen was engaged in proving a new barrel, charged with a bullet, he accidentally passed in the range; the bullet struck his forehead and came out in front of the ear."

He m. Apr. 25, 1813, Cynthia Snow, d. of Reuben and Mercy (Sears) Snow, b. June 16, 1793; d. Oct. 22, 1870.

## CHILDREN.

1 Adin Hudson, b. Oct. 20, 1817; d. young.

2 Austin, b. Dec., 1820.

He is a farmer, El Monte, Cal.; m. Oct. 24, 1849, Martha Field, d. of William and Martha (Pinney) Field, b. Aug. 24, 1821.

3 Sarah Green, b. May, 1823.

4 Henry Richardson, b. Sept. 19, 1825.

He is a farmer, Brocton, N. Y.; m. Feb. 6, 1877, Sophia A. Rolling, d. of William and Sophia (Prah) Rolling, b. Feb. 4, 1853.

## CHILDREN.

i Mary C., b. Mar. 27, 1878; d. Oct. 12, 1882.

ii Ellen A., b. Nov. 7, 1881.

5 John Bisbee, b. July 2, 1832.

He is a grocer, Jamestown, N. Y.; m. Dec. 27, 1864,

Sarah F. Manbert, d. of Adam R. and Mercy N. (Whitten) Manbert, b. Jan. 15, 1840.

1236 ii Fordyce, b. Oct. 30, 1795; d. Jan. 29, 1828.

Fordyce (like his brother Adin) was "a manufacturer of fire-arms, and was destroyed by his own handiwork; a ball discharged from his pistol, in the hands of a young man who was carelessly handling it, passed through his lungs and his spine; he lingered more than a week, when death terminated his distress." His residence was in Hardwick. He m. Sept. 8, 1822, Rebecca Bacon, d. of John and Abigail (Kelly) Bacon, b. Dec. 30, 1802; d. Apr. 3, 1877.

## CHILDREN.

i Cornelia, b. July 17, 1825.

She m. Apr. 9, 1843, Andrew T. McIntyre, s. of Salem and Anna (Phillips) McIntyre, b. Mar. 29, 1810.

He is a farmer, Brookfield, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

i Ellen C., b. Apr. 17, 1844.

She m. Jan. 9, 1874, Henry B. Holmes, s. of Samuel W., and Nancy (Copen) Holmes, b. Mar. 28, 1850. He is a house-carpenter, Brookfield, Mass.

ii Royal F., b. Oct. 4, 1849.

He is a sorter of leather, Natick, Mass.; m. Mar. 11, 1873, Ada Carpenter, d. of Alfred and Lucy (Draper) Carpenter, b. ———.

iii Arthur P., b. Apr. 1, 1852; d. June 12, 1877.

He was a shoemaker, Worcester, Mass.; m. Dec. 8, 1872, Martha J. Gordon, d. of John and Mary (Martin) Gordon, b. Jan., 1856.

iv Fennella, b. Aug. 22, 1858.

She m. Nov. 14, 1876, George C. Ward, s. of Calvin and Sarah J. (Brown) Ward, b. Mar. 17, 1854.

He is a shoe-cutter, Natick, Mass.

v Andrew B., b. Sept. 2, 1861; d. June 24, 1868.

vi Oliver W., b. June 22, 1865.

2 Lucy Rebecca, b. Nov. 10, 1827.

She m. Feb. 17, 1852, Henry Hammond, s. of Ebenezer and Rehuama (Boomer) Hammond, b. May 6, 1825.

He is a machinist, Charlton, Mass.

## CHILD.

i Fordyce Ruggles, b. May 28, 1859.

He is a machinist, Charlton, Mass.

- 1237 iii Azubah, b. Nov. 24, 1797.  
 She m. Mar. 11, 1832, James Abbott, s. of John and Anna  
 (Nichols) Abbott, b. —, 1791; d. —, 1865.  
 He was a farmer, Brookfield, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i Eliza Ann, b. Dec. 19, 1832.  
 2 George Ropes, b. Apr. 19, 1834; d. —.  
 3 Charlotte Ruggles, b. Apr. 23, 1836; d. Sept. 7, 1843.  
 1238 iv Eliza, b. Apr. 15, 1800; d. Dec. 15, 1803.  
 1239 v Mercy, b. Sept. 17, 1802; d. Dec. 13, 1877.  
 She m. June 9, 1823, Rev. John Bisbee, s. of John\* and  
 Rebecca (Soule) Bisbee, b. May 12, 1794; d. Mar. 8, 1829.  
 See Appendix. No. 1239.

## CHILDREN.

- i Laurelia Ruggles, b. May 31, 1824; d. Oct. 8, 1828.  
 2 Lydia Laurelin, b. Aug. 10, 1826.  
 She m. Oct. 6, 1846, Daniel N. Ropes, s. of Capt.  
 Timothy† and Sarah (Holmes) Ropes, b. Dec. 5, 1814.  
 He is President of New York Rubber Company.  
 He has been a member of the City Council and Mayor of  
 Orange, N. J.

## CHILDREN.

- i Charles Franklin, b. Dec. 11, 1847.  
 He is a graduate of Rensselaer Polytechnic Insti-  
 tute, Albany, N. Y. He is interested in mining and  
 other business at Nevada City, Cal.; m. June 4, 1879,  
 Sadie Walker, d. of Samuel R. and Almira (Clark)  
 Walker, b. Jan. 17, 1853.  
 ii Clara, b. May 4, 1850.  
 She m. June 24, 1874, Charles J. Prescott, s. of  
 Dr. Oliver and Lydia (Chandler) Prescott, b. Feb.  
 16, 1832.  
 He is Principal of the Public Schools, Orange,  
 N. J.  
 iii John Bisbee, b. July 10, 1852; d. July 14, 1853.  
 3 Charlotte Ruggles, b. June 6, 1828; d. Nov. 29, 1832.  
 1239 v Mrs. Mercy (Ruggles) Bisbee, b. Sept. 17, 1802; d. Dec. 13, 1877.  
 See Appendix, No. 1239.  
 She m. 2d. Apr. 8, 1833, Daniel Jackson, s. of Daniel<sup>112</sup>

\* He was s. of Elijah and Deborah (Sampson) Bisbee.

† See note, No. 113.

<sup>112</sup> i Abraham Jackson. He m. —, 1657, Remember, d. of Nathaniel and Lydia  
 (Cooper) Morton. One of their children was:

and Rebecca (Morton) Jackson, b. Apr. 19, 1787; d. Feb. 1, 1852.

He was a mariner until about twenty-five years of age, when he engaged in mercantile business, and afterward followed that calling at Plymouth, Mass.

Capt. Jackson was a man of great energy and of sterling uprightness and kindness, and was a man of influence for good in the town where he was born and always lived.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Eliza, } b. Dec. 31, 1833; —d. Mar. 31, 1834.
- 2 Mary, } —d. May 20, 1834.
- 3 Mercy Ruggles, b. May 31, 1835.

She m. Aug. 23, 1854, Elijah W. Cobb, s. of Elijah and Caroline (Snow) Cobb, b. Nov. 24, 1827; d. Sept. 7, 1881.

He was a lawyer; was interested in mining. Denver, Colorado.

## CHILDREN.

- i Helen, b. Sept. 22, 1855.

She m. Nov. 24, 1878, Othneil R. Cannon, s. of T. V., and Mercy R. (Cobb) Cannon, b. June 10, 1853.

- ii Florence, b. Apr. 18, 1858.

- 4 Alfred, b. Jan. 31, 1837; d. Sept., 1877.

He was a master-mariner, Boston; m. Sept. 19, 1867, Lydia K. Leach, d. of Arnold A., and Jerusha (Gibbs) Leach, b. Aug. 15, 1840; d. June 15, 1880.

## CHILD.

- i Alfred Paul Legrange, b. May 10, 1878.

- 5 Franklin, b. Dec. 2, 1838; d. Aug. 24, 1847.

- 6 Theodore, b. May 17, 1841.

He is a book-binder, Boston; m. May 24, 1864, Mary J. Belknap, d. of Joseph and Clarissa (Hayward) Belknap, b. Sept. 22, 1843.

ii Nathaniel Jackson. He m. —, 1686, Ruth, d. of Samuel and Ann (Lettice) Jenney. One of their children was:

iii Thomas Jackson. He m. —, 1724, Hannah Woodworth. One of their children was:

iv Thomas Jackson, b. —, 1729. He m. —, 1751, Sarah, d. of Jacob and Mary (Atwood) Taylor. One of their children was:

v Daniel Jackson, b. —, 1761. He m. —, 1784, Rebecca, d. of Ephraim and Sarah Morton, b. —, 1756. One of their children was:

vi Daniel Jackson, b. Apr. 19, 1787; d. Feb. 1, 1852. He m. —, 1809, Elizabeth, d. of David and Ruth (Jackson) Turner. He m. 2d. Mrs. Mercy (Ruggles) Bisbee, No.

## CHILDREN.

- i Edith, b. Dec. 18, 1865; d. Feb. 28, 1867.
- ii Ethel Ruggles, b. Apr. 15, 1868.
- iii Mary Alice, b. Nov. 2, 1870.
- iv Lewis Briggs, b. Jan. 21, 1873.
- 7 Thomas, b. May 17, 1841; d. May 19, 1841.
- 8 Samuel Hahneman, b. June 22, 1844.  
He is a physician, Boston; m. Nov. 1, 1880, Alice E. Whittemore, d. of Horatio C., and Lucy A. (Barrow) Whittemore, b. Mar. 28, 1852.
- 1240 vi Eliza, b. Nov. 21, 1804; d. Nov. 28, 1860.  
She m. Simeon B. Wetherell.
- 1241 vii Charlotte, b. Mar. 1, 1807; d. Aug. 16, 1861.  
She m. Aug. 19, 1832, George Ropes, s. of Timothy<sup>113</sup> and Sarah (Holmes) Ropes, b. Jan. 13; 1809; d. Dec. 6, 1842.  
He was among the earliest manufacturers of table cutlery in this country.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 George, b. June 8, 1833.  
He is a merchant, Boston; is largely interested in the import trade with Zanzibar and the East coast of Africa. He was a member of the City Council when living in Salem, Mass. He m. Oct. 10, 1877, Mary M. Clark, d. of Dr. Luther and Selina C. (Minot) Clark, b. Jan. 20, 1847.
- 2 Eliza Ruggles, b. Mar. 19, 1835; d. Jan. 25, 1856.
- 3 Charles F., b. Apr. 7, 1837; d. Mar. 15, 1842.
- 4 Joseph Augustus, b. May 4, 1839.  
He has long been in infirm health and passes most of his time in Europe.
- 5 Frederick, b. Oct. 5, 1841; d. Nov. 4, 1843.
- 1242 viii Dwight, b. Apr. 9, 1809; d. Aug. 21, 1811.

- 113 i George Ropes, d. June, 1680. He lived in Salem, Mass. He m. Mary ——. One of their children was:
  - ii John Ropes, b. July 4, 1647; d. July, 1722. He m. Mar. 25, 1669, Lydia Wells. One of their children was:
    - iii Samuel Ropes, b. Jan. 24, 1687; d. Oct. 12, 1767. He m. Jan. 12, 1710, Lydia, d. of Joseph and Judith (Croad) Neal. One of their children was:
      - iv Benjamin Ropes, b. Mar. 22, 1722; d. Apr. 20, 1790. He m. Mar. 27, 1746, Ruth, d. of Joseph and Sarah (Pickering) Hardy. She d. Dec. 9, 1795. One of their children was:
        - v Timothy Ropes, b. Apr. 9, 1773; d. Feb. 17, 1848. He m. Sarah, d. of Thomas and Sarah (Delhande) Holmes, b. Sept. 15, 1775; d. Mar. 9, 1848. Two of their children were:
          - vi George Ropes, b. Jan. 13, 1809; d. Dec. 6, 1842. He m. Charlotte Ruggles, No. 1241.
          - vi Daniel Ropes, b. Dec. 5, 1814. He m. Lydia L. Bisbee, No. 1239-2.

1243 ix Daniel Dwight, b. ———; d. ———.

—484—

v JAMES RUGGLES, b. Oct. 30, 1770; d. ———.

He removed from Hardwick to Canada, and it is said that he was drowned in Lake Erie. He m. Esther Dunham.

CHILDREN.

1244 i Charles, b. ———.

1245 ii James, b. ———.

1246 iii Jane, b. ———.

—485—

v NATHAN RUGGLES, b. May 13, 1774; d. Mar. 27, 1835.

We take from Paige's "History of Hardwick" the following:

"Nathan resided in Hartford, and was a manufacturer of looking-glasses and picture-frames. In personal appearance he bore a striking resemblance to General LaFayette, and the brilliant Frenchman did not excel him in native gentility of manner. Late in life he removed to New Haven and engaged in the making of fire-works; and on the 27th of Mar., 1835, he was suddenly killed by an explosion of his own wares. It is a singular coincidence that he and his two nephews, Adin and Fordyce Ruggles, should be destroyed by the work of their own hands in the space of about seven years."

He m. Catharine Shaw. She d. ———, 1811.

CHILDREN.

1247 i Anna Mariah, b. Oct. 11, 1802; d. Dec. 14, 1822.

She m. Dec. 11, 1821, Joseph\* Robinson s. of Joseph and Lucy (Ruggles) Robinson, b. Jan. 20, 1796; d. July 10, 1877. He was a farmer and resided on the Hardwick homestead until about 1840, when he removed to Barre. He was Selectman and Colonel of a Cavalry regiment.

CHILD.

1 Catharine Maria, b. Nov. 18, 1822; d. Oct. 3, 1866.

---

\* He m. 2d. Feb. 2, 1825, Caroline C., d. of Capt. Seth Banister, b. Jan. 6, 1806; d. July 11, 1879.

She m. June 23, 1850, James Gallier. Mr. and Mrs. Gallier were lost at sea on their passage from New York to New Orleans, on board the steamer "Evening Star," which foundered at sea.

1248 ii James, b. —, 1803; d. —, 1835.

It is said that he married, and that he was lost at sea on a return passage from New Orleans, to Hartford.

Nathan Ruggles—No. 485,—m. 2d. Apr. 23, 1843, Harriet Cutler, d. of William<sup>114</sup> and Rebecca (Cutler) Cutler, b. Oct. 28, 1790.

CHILDREN.

1249 iii William Cutler, b. Aug. 26, 1815; d. Sept. 17, 1816.

1250 iv Harriet Rebecca, b. Sept. 24, 1817.

She m. Oct. 15, 1838, Henry A. Duntze, s. of John and Rebecca (Thomas) Duntze, b. Apr. 15, 1813. He is a merchant; has been Justice of the Peace.

CHILDREN.

i Julia Augusta, b. Sept. 29, 1839.

She m. Aug. 26, 1861, Joseph S. A. Baker, s. of Samuel N. and Rebecca H. (White) Baker, b. Dec. 13, 1839. His residence is in New Haven, Conn. He was a volunteer in the 3d Connecticut, V. I., war of 1861-5; was engaged in the First Bull Run battle; re-enlisted in the 13th Connecticut, V. I., in which he was Lieutenant; served in the Louisiana campaign.

2 William Henry, b. May 3, 1842; d. Feb. 23, 1844.

3 Charles Frederick, b. May 5, 1845; d. Oct. 22, 1845.

1251 v Julia Anna, b. Dec. 1, 1820.

She m. July 22, 1852, William H. Sanborn, s. of William and Lucy (Hatch) Sanborn, b. Feb. 18, 1822. He is a retired merchant, New Haven, Conn. He was Postmaster when

<sup>114</sup> iii James Cutler, bap. Jan. 9, 1687; d. Sept. 16, 1756. It is learned from the "History of Hardwick," that he was probably s. of Thomas, who d. in Lexington, July 13, 1722, and grand-son of James, who d. in Cambridge, May 17, 1694. He lived in Cambridge. He m. Alice —. She d. Sept. 22, 1756. One of their children was:

iv Robert Cutler, b. Apr. 3, 1721; d. Feb. 24, 1786. He was a graduate of Harvard. He was pastor of the Church at Greenwich, Mass., from 1755 until his death. He m. Hannah Crosby. He m. 2d. Sept. 3, 1751, Elizabeth Fiske. One of his children by his second wife was:

v William Cutler, b. Dec. 23, 1753; d. Oct. 9, 1832. He was a physician at Western, Mass., until 1795, where he was an apothecary and dealer in general merchandise. He was Postmaster and Justice of the Peace. He m. Rebecca, d. of Joseph Cutler. She d. Nov. 27, 1820. One of their children was:

vi Harriet Cutler, b. Oct. 28, 1790. She m. Nathan Ruggles, No. 485.



living in Stafford, Conn.; and was State Senator when living in Greenfield, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 William Ruggles, b. Aug. 22, 1854.  
He is a graduate of the Academic and the Law Departments of Yale College. He is a lawyer, Piqua, O.
- 2 Hattie Billings, b. Dec. 30, 1857; d. Nov. 26, 1863.
- 3 Nathan Hatch, b. Oct. 29, 1859; d. June 2, 1860.

## —486—

v TIMOTHY FAY, b. July 9, 1750; d. June 18, 1831.

He was a farmer; resided on the old turnpike, Hardwick. He m. Mar. 23, 1775, Olive Leonard, d. of Ezra\* and Olive (Smith) Leonard, b. Nov. 1, 1753; d. Dec. 7, 1780.

## CHILD.

1252 i Leonard, b. Nov. 21, 1775; d. July 20, 1862.

He was a farmer, Exeter, N. Y. He m. —, 1801, Mary A. Hinds, d. of Joseph and Elizabeth (Scott) Hinds, b. —, 1782; d. July 3, 1851.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Leonard, b. —, 1802; d. —, 1806.
- 2 Ralph, b. —, 1804.

He went from home and has not been heard from in many years; is supposed to be dead.

- 3 Hiram L., b. Mar. 26, 1809; d. Mar. 14, 1876.

He was a farmer, Springfield Centre, N. Y.; m. Jan. 7, 1832, Sarah Allen, d. of James and Elizabeth Allen, b. Dec. 16, 1815.

## CHILDREN.

- i Charles, b. Feb. 16, 1835.

He is a farmer, Richfield, N. Y.; m. Mary Wood.

- ii Amanda, b. Jan. 5, 1839; d. Nov. 15, 1864.
- iii Parker D., b. Sept. 17, 1842.
- iv James, b. June 10, 1844.

He is a farmer, Springfield, N. Y.; m. Kate Springer.

- v George, b. Feb. 26, 1847.

---

\* Ezra was s. of Moses and Mercy (Newton) Leonard, who lived in Southborough, Brookfield, Rutland, Barre, and, for a short time, Hardwick.

He is a music-teacher. Cherry Valley, N. Y.

- 4 Lorenzo, b. —, 1811; d. —, 1813.
- 5 Peter, b. —, 1813; d. —, 1814.
- 6 Bryancy, b. —, 1814; d. —, 1817.
- 7 Mary Ann, b. June 15, 1815.  
She m. Sept. 15, 1835, John Ames, s. of Josiah and Sarah Ames, b. Apr. 12, 1811.  
He resides in Syracuse, N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

- i Clark, b. Feb. 12, 1837.
- ii Hattie E., b. May 12, 1843.
- iii George H., b. July 4, 1850.
- 8 Calista, b. Sept. 27, 1814.  
She m. Nov. 3, 1842, Elias Van Benschotten, s. of Elias and Mary Van Benschotten, b. Nov. 7, 1816.  
His residence is in Cooperstown, N. Y.
- 9 Russell, b. Mar. 31, 1821.  
He is a farmer, Burlington, N. Y.; m. Dec. 19, 1852, Catharine Curry, d. of William and Isabella (Arries) Curry, b. Sept. 25, 1832.

## CHILDREN.

- i Arthur C., b. Dec. 26, 1853; d. Sept. 13, 1874.
- ii William H., b. Aug. 7, 1855.  
He is a farmer, Burlington, N. Y.
- iii Clarence, b. Sept. 28, 1857.  
He is a farmer, Burlington, N. Y.
- iv Lewis G., b. Feb. 20, 1860.  
He is a printer, Utica, N. Y.
- v Russell P., b. Mar. 12, 1864.
- 10 Louisa M., b. Sept. 13, 1824.  
She m. Jan. 24, 1848, William A. Doubleday, s. of Demos A., and Sarah (Calkins) Doubleday, b. May 15, 1823. He is a farmer, Cooperstown, N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

- i Alice A., b. Aug. 17, 1849.
- ii Charles Edwin, b. July 4, 1857; d. Mar. 8, 1858.

TIMOTHY FAY,—No. 486—m. 2d. Dec. 7, 1780, Mrs. Hannah, widow of Peter Bassett, d. of Capt. Benjamin Lindzey, b. —, 1757; d. June 2, 1820.

## CHILDREN.

- 1253 ii Olive, b. Mar. 25, 1782; d. Nov. 17, 1837.

She m. Nov. 24, 1799, Josiah C.\* Chandler, s. of Josiah<sup>115</sup> and Lydia (Richmond) Chandler, b. May 22, 1774; d. Mar. 12, 1849.

He was a house-carpenter; was Deacon of Hardwick Church; removed to New Braintree, about 1816, and to Enfield, about 1823.

## CHILDREN.

1 John, b. Aug. 29, 1800; d. Sept. 16, 1832.

He was a house-carpenter, Enfield, Mass.

2 Joseph, }  
3 Josiah, } b. May 31, 1802; d. June 22, 1802.

4 Philander, b. Oct. 8, 1803; d. Nov. 3, 1804.

5 Philander, b. June 1, 1805.

He is a farmer, Belchertown, Mass.: m. Nov. 28, 1833, Myra Keith, d. of Oliver and Susanna (Robbins) Keith, b. Oct. 29, 1810.

## CHILDREN.

i Delia, A. B., b. Apr. 17, 1838; d. Oct. 1, 1840.

ii Charles H., b. Aug. 28, 1840.

He is associate-editor of the *Republican*, Springfield, Mass.; is a graduate of Amherst College. He was a volunteer in 31st Massachusetts V. I., war of 1861-5.

He m. July 25, 1866, Stella S. Bardwell, d. of John H., and Laura A. (Clarke) Bardwell, b. Feb. 12, 1844.

iii George F., b. Aug. 16, 1843.

He is a farmer, Belchertown, Mass.

iv Samantha M., b. May 12, 1846.

She m. Sept. 1, 1874, Arthur B. Howard, s. of Silas and Naomi (Towne) Howard, b. —, 1837.

\* He m. 2d. Abigail Manley.

115 i William Chandler, d. Dec., 1641. He was in Roxbury, 1637; was a tanner and currier; m. Annis ——. One of their children was:

ii John Chandler, b. —, 1635; d. Apr. 15, 1703. He removed, 1686, to Woodstock; was Deacon of the Church, Clerk of the Proprietors, and held the more important town offices. He m. Feb. 16, 1658, Elizabeth, d. of Dea. William and Ann (Mattle) Douglass, b. Aug. 26, 1641; d. July 23, 1705. One of their children was:

iii Joseph Chandler, b. June 4, 1683. He was Selectman and Captain of the Train Band, Pomfret, Conn. He m. June 29, 1708, Susanna, d. of John Perrin, Jr., b. —, 1687; d. Jan. 22, 1755. One of their children was:

iv Josiah Chandler, b. Oct. 2, 1729. He lived in Barre, Mass., and Rochester, Vt. He m. Nov. 5, 1747, Freeclove, d. of Nathan Carpenter. She d. Sept. 5, 1758. He m. 2d. Nov. 18, 1762, Lydia Richmond, b. —, 1734; d. May 2, 1776. He m. 3d. Sept. 18, 1779, Mary Blanchard. One of his children by his second wife was:

v Josiah C. Chandler, b. May 22, 1774; d. Mar. 12, 1849. He m. Olive Fay, No. 1253.

He is a horticulturist, Belchertown, Mass.

v Susan E., b. May 13, 1849.

She m. Mar. 1, 1881, Theodore W. Chapman, s. of Samuel and Harriet Chapman, b. Oct. 10, 1812.

He is a silver-plater, Belchertown, Mass.

6 Elizabeth H., b. Oct. 15, 1808.

She m. Feb. 5, 1832, Frederick W. Shaw, s. of Asa and Abigail (Hanks) Shaw, b. Mar. 24, 1809; d. Oct. 3, 1880. He lived in Enfield, Mass.

#### CHILDREN.

i Kirk White, b. Dec. 14, 1832; d. Sept. 19, 1869.

He m. Julia Aiken, d. of Benjamin Aiken.

ii Maria Ann, b. June 24, 1836.

She m. Clarence Hunt, Thompsonville, Conn.

iii George Dwight, b. Apr. 12, 1840; d. Sept. 24, 1866.

7 Hannah F., b. Aug. 30, 1810; d. Aug. 24, 1812.

8 Mary Ann, b. Feb. 2, 1812; d. Aug. 26, 1814.

9 Samuel N., b. Sept. 3, 1815; d. Aug., 1872.

He was a woolen manufacturer, Staffordville, Conn.

10 William F., b. Dec. 17, 1817.

He lives in Enfield, Mass.

11 Hannah M., b. May 31, 1820; d. May 7, 1874.

She m. Mar. 1, 1848, Warren Chapin, s. of Otis and Abigail (Howard) Chapin, b. Mar. 26, 1805. He is Superintendent of a woolen mill, Staffordville, Conn.

#### CHILDREN.

i Ella L., b. Oct. 1, 1853; d. Dec. 27, 1863.

ii Lizzie F., b. Mar. 23, 1855.

She m. Apr. 20, 1882, Malone G. Moore, s. of Dexter and Laura (Griggs) Moore, b. Jan. 10, 1852.

He is a clerk, Staffordville, Conn.

iii Frederick P., b. Mar. 8, 1858; d. Jan. 15, 1864.

iv George E., b. Mar. 19, 1860; d. Dec. 21, 1863.

12 Henry J., b. May 26, 1822.

He is a cabinet-maker; has been Selectman, Belchertown, Mass.; m. Mar. 12, 1846, Mary I. Hopkins, d. of Samuel P. and Mary C. (Bridgeman) Hopkins, b. Aug. 6, 1822; d. Oct. 29, 1854. He m. 2d. Jan. 22, 1856, Lucy A. Rider, d. of William and Amanda (Dean) Rider, b. Oct. 9, 1824.

#### CHILDREN.

i William Henry, b. Jan. 22, 1862; d. Dec. 25, 1864.

ii Louis J., b. Nov. 19, 1864.

- 13 Rebecca A., b. Jan. 18, 1825; d. Aug., 1857.  
She m. Edwin Merrick, s. of Augustus Merrick,  
b. ———.
- 14 Pliny F., b. Aug. 18, 1829.  
He is a house-carpenter, West Warren, Mass.; m.  
Mar. 5, 1853. Harriet J. Dexter, d. of Zenas H. and Sarah  
F. (Penniman) Dexter, b. Jan. 30, 1836; d. Apr., 1866.  
He m. 2d. Nov. 17, 1867, Nellie E. Davis, d. of Barzillai  
and Eliza (Knowlton) Davis, b. July 18, 1841.

## CHILDREN.

- i Fred Newell, b. Feb. 8, 1869.  
ii Warren Fiske, b. Nov. 6, 1871.  
iii Charles Torrey, b. June 27, 1873; d. Aug. 22, 1873.
- 1254 iii Bassett, b. Dec. 5, 1783; d. Sept. 20, 1843.  
He was a house-carpenter; removed from Hardwick to  
Mass.; to Windham, Ohio. He m. Jan. 22, 1811, Agnes Paige,  
d. of Jesse<sup>116</sup> and Mary (Breckenridge) Paige, b. Mar. 31,  
1789; d. Aug. 10, 1870.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Francis Paige, b. Nov. 28, 1811; d. Sept. 27, 1816.  
2 William, b. Jan. 17, 1814; d. June 6, 1816.  
3 Mary A. C., b. Apr. 22, 1816; d. Aug. 1, 1854.  
She m. May 21, 1842, John H. Dungan, s. of John  
and Eliza (Cubton) Dungan, b. Aug. 15, 1820. He is a  
farmer, Madison, Ind.

## CHILDREN.

- i Ellen A., }  
ii Agnes Pauline, } b. Feb. 5, 1844.  
iii Dwight Alburtus, b. Dec. 27, 1846.  
iv John Bassett, b. July 15, 1849; d. Aug. 9, 1850.  
John H. Dungan, m. 2d. Nov. 29, 1852, his 1st. wife's  
sister,  
5 Eliza Jane, b. Aug. 14, 1820; d. Mar. 31, 1855.

## CHILD.

- v George Breckenridge, b. Mar. 16, 1855.  
4 Charles B., b. Mar. 9, 1818; d. Nov. 2, 1881.  
He was an upholsterer, Mansfield, Ohio.; m. June 1,

<sup>116</sup> iv Jesse Paige, b. Mar. 4, 1752; d. July 3, 1818. He was s. of William and Mercy (Aiken) Paige. See note, No. 98. He saw service in the army in the Revolutionary war. He m. —pub.— Jan. 16, 1780. Mary, d. of Capt. William Breckenridge. She d. Feb. 28, 1810. He m. 2d, May 20, 1812, Mrs. Abigail Whiting. She d. Aug. 29, 1856. One of his children by his first wife was:

v Agnes Paige, b. Mar. 31, 1789; d. Aug. 10, 1870. She m. Bassett Fay, No. 1254.

1844, Clarissa Seymour, d. of Erastus and Clara (Wells) Seymour, b. Oct. 13, 1819.

## CHILDREN.

- i Aletha Eliza, b. Feb. 16, 1846; d. July 28, 1848.
  - ii Charles Seymour, b. June 26, 1849.
  - iii Ella Natura, b. Oct. 25, 1854.
  - iv James Burr Walker, b. Dec. 9, 1858.  
He is a farmer, Mansfield, Ohio; m. Ella Uhlich, d. of Joseph and Catharine (Fidler) Uhlich, b. Aug. 10, 1861.
- 6 William Bassett, b. Aug. 9, 1824; d. Dec., 1843.
- 7 Sarah Ruggles, b. Nov., 1827; d. Feb. 20, 1828.
- 8 George B., b. Oct. 2, 1829.

He is a farmer, Windham, Ohio. He was a volunteer in 171st. Ohio V. I., war of 1861-5; m. Dec. 4, 1856, Phebe Williams, d. of Robert and Sarah (Evans) Williams, b. May 1, 1834; d. Mar. 7, 1865.

## CHILDREN.

- i George Briggs, b. Mar. 15, 1858.
  - ii Francis Herbert, b. Nov. 1, 1860.
- George B. Fay—No. 1254-8—m. 2d. Oct. 12, 1865, Amy A. Gibson, d. of John and Prudence (Allen) Gibson, b. Jan. 16, 1840; d. Oct. 14, 1871. He m. 3d. May 30, 1872, Frances A. Walcott, d. of Sylvester S. and Sarah B. (Hall) Walcott, b. Dec. 16, 1846.
- 1255 iv Lindzey, b. Sept. 28, 1786; d. June 28, 1857.  
He was a farmer; removed from Hardwick, Mass., to Exeter, N. Y. He m. Mar. 20, 1810, Esther Hunt,—No. 1178.—d. of Moses and Esther (Jenny) Hunt, b. Feb. 10, 1792.

## CHILDREN.

- i Hiram, b. Oct. 19, 1811.  
He is a farmer, Schuyler Falls, N. Y.; m. Aug. 24, 1845, Fidelia Ball, d. of Joseph and Freelove (Conley) Ball, b. Mar. 26, 1818.

## CHILDREN.

- i Joseph Adelbert, b. Oct. 23, 1846.  
He is living in Springfield, Mass.; m. Dec. 25, 1867, Abbie J. Horton, d. of Daniel and Jane (Bunn) Horton, b. Jan. 14, 1848.
- ii Ellen Gertrude, b. Apr. 17, 1850.  
She m. May 1, 1872, Frank W. Wood, s. of John and Fidelia J. (Ball) Wood, b. Oct. 16, 1848.  
He is a farmer, Exeter, N. Y.

- iii Mary Annette, b. Mar. 8, 1853.  
 She m. Sept. 12, 1876, William Clark, s. of John  
 and Ann (Thompson) Clark, b. Feb. 6, 1847.  
 He is a farmer, Exeter Center, N. Y.
- 2 Horace, b. Oct. 22, 1813.  
 He is a farmer, Exeter, N. Y.
- 3 John Hunt, b. July 26, 1815.  
 He is a farmer, Exeter, N. Y.; m. Sept. 2, 1841, Lucy  
 C. Rider, d. of John and Catharine (Chapman) Rider, b.  
 Jan. 31, 1824.

## CHILDREN.

- i Charles, b. Mar. 15, 1842.
- ii Frances L., b. Oct. 11, 1843.
- iii Margaret M., b. Aug. 13, 1846.
- iv Damon L., b. Nov. 14, 1849.
- v Martha A., b. Dec. 5, 1851.
- 4 Timothy, b. May 29, 1818.  
 He is a farmer, Schuyler Lake, N. Y.; m. Mar. 14,  
 1842, Julia Reno, d. of Peter and Adelia (Eaton) Reno, b.  
 July 26, 1826.

## CHILDREN.

- i Silvia L., b. Dec. 8, 1847.  
 She m. June 16, 1867, Alanson Giladett, s. of  
 William and Lovicy Giladett, b. Mar. 10, 1849.
- ii Ezra, b. May 8, 1855.
- iii Mengo, } —d. Nov. 27, 1863.
- iv Lorenzo, } b. July 27, 1859;
- 5 Lucretia, b. May 19, 1820.  
 She m. Sept. 1, 1863, Louis\* Stevens, s. of Ira and  
 Lydia (Hanks) Stevens, b. Sept. 3, 1810.  
 He is a harness-maker, Ilion, N. Y. He was Justice  
 of the Peace when living at German Flatts, N. Y.
- 6 Esther A., b. Oct. 2, 1823.  
 She m. Oct. 19, 1863, Asa P.† Bishop, b. June 25,  
 1801; d. Apr. 19, 1870.  
 He was a farmer and cloth-dresser, Exeter, N. Y.
- 7 Lester L., b. Aug. 20, 1825.  
 He is a farmer, Fly Creek, N. Y.; m. Aug. 29, 1848,  
 Eunice Doolittle, d. of John and Amy (Bunn) Doolittle,  
 b. Aug. 25, 1829.

\* His first wife was Mary Howard.

† His first wife was Betsey Peck.

## CHILDREN.

- i Addison L., b. Nov. 4, 1850.
- ii George W., b. July 11, 1856.
- 8 William L., b. Apr. 17, 1827.  
He is a farmer, Portlandville, N. Y.; m. Dec. 26, 1851, Julia Higgins, d. of Harvey Higgins. She d. Feb. 14, 1855. He m. 2d. Feb. 13, 1857, Ellen B. Roberts, d. of Benjamin and Calista (Brown) Roberts, b. Mar. 22, 1837.

## CHILD.

- i Frederick Elmer, b. Mar. 10, 1862.
- 9 Frances L., b. Dec. 9, 1830.  
She m. Oct. 7, 1850, George W. Wheeler, s. of David and Lucy (Bently) Wheeler, b. Feb. 21, 1830.  
He is a machinist, Columbus, Ohio.

## CHILDREN.

- i Herbert W., b. Mar. 29, 1853.  
He is a machinist, Montpelier, Vt.; m. Nov. 12, 1874, Luella M. Ellis, d. of Alvin C., and Maria (Hamblet) Ellis, b. ———.
- ii Floyd L., b. June 14, 1856.  
He is a tool-maker, Hartford, Vt.
- iii Fred. H., b. Apr. 16, 1858.  
He is a tool-maker, Southington, Conn.; m. Aug. 26, 1879, Lillia M. Sleeper, d. of George L. and Maud (Currier) Sleeper, b. Oct. 7, 1860.
- iv Harry M., b. Aug. 30, 1860.  
He is a tool-maker, Southington, Conn.
- v Lillia M., b. Nov. 22, 1853; d. Oct. 25, 1880.
- 10 Sherman, b. Aug. 20, 1832.  
He is a house-carpenter, Exeter, N. Y. He was a volunteer in the 1st. New York V. Engineers, war of 1861-5; m. Oct. 11, 1865, Mary Austic, d. of Benjamin and Maria (Denison) Austic, b. Oct. 1, 1854.

## CHILDREN.

- i Howard A., b. Mar. 16, 1869.
- ii William G., b. Apr. 21, 1871.
- iii Grace, b. Dec. 11, 1873.
- 1256 v Appollos, b. May 30, 1789; d. Jan. 24, 1864.  
He was a farmer; held town offices, Hardwick, Mass. He m. May 26, 1817, Celia Hudson, d. of Eli and Sarah Hudson, b. Sept. 1, 1790; d. Sept. 4, 1858.



## CHILDREN.

- 1 Harriet, b. Apr. 12, 1822.

She m. May 23, 1844, Joseph W. Powers, s. of Capt. Joseph and Sally (Powers) Powers, b. Jan. 30, 1820. He is a farmer; held town offices when living in Hardwick, Mass. He removed to Worcester.

## CHILDREN.

- i Sarah H., b. Aug. 8, 1851.  
 ii Joseph F., b. Aug. 6, 1854; d. Sept. 15, 1866.  
 iii Ella H., b. Mar. 24, 1858.

- 2 Sarah P., b. Dec. 27, 1826; d. Sept. 13, 1852.

She m. Nov. 16, 1848, Marshall P.\* Nye, s. of Marshall and Polly (Whittemore) Nye, b. Nov. 6, 1822.

He is a merchant, Boston.

- 1257 vi Hannah, b. Jan. 12, 1792; d. Mar. 24, 1855.

She m. Mar. 23, 1837, James Perkins, b. —, 1765; d. July 22, 1845. He was a farmer, Hardwick, Mass.

- 1258 vii Timothy, b. June 18, 1794; d. Apr. 14, 1872.

He taught school for eighteen years; was afterwards a farmer, and served in town offices, Hardwick, Mass.

He m. Nov. 7, 1822, Mary H. Hammond, d. of Stephen and Hannah (Stone) Hammond, b. —, 1802; d. July 12, 1841.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 James Perkins, b. Dec. 2, 1823.

He is a farmer; has been Justice of the Peace and has held other offices, Hardwick, Mass.; m. Apr. 8, 1845, Sally Dexter, d. of Ichabod<sup>117</sup> and Alice (Ammidown) Dexter, b. May 6, 1825.

## CHILDREN.

- i George Elmer, b. Apr. 21, 1852; d. Oct. 20, 1864.

\* He m. 2d. Nov. 5, 1852, Emily A., d. of Hosea W. Nye.

117 iii Benjamin Dexter, b. Feb. 1670. (He was s. of William, of Barnstable, who removed to Rochester, and died there, 1694, and grand-son of Thomas, who came in 1630, lived at Lynn, Sandwich and Barnstable, and d. —, 1677.) He removed to Rochester. One of his children was:

iv Samuel Dexter, b. Dec. 14, 1708; d. —. He removed to Hardwick. He m. May 18, 1732, Mary Clark. One of their children was:

v Job Dexter, b. Mar. 8, 1741; d. July 10, 1827. He was a farmer; was Lieutenant in the Revolutionary army; was Selectman of Hardwick fifteen years. He m. July 17, 1766, Mercy Hinckley. She d. July 28, 1810. He m. 2d. —pub.— Nov. 1, 1811, Mary Walker. She d. Oct., 1824. One of his children by his first wife was:

vi Ichabod Dexter, b. Dec. 19, 1775; d. May 11, 1851. He was a farmer, Hardwick. He m. May 5, 1803, Sally Eager. She d. July 25, 1821. He m. 2d. Mar. 20, 1822, Alice, d. of Philip and Rhoda (Goodspeed) Ammidown. She d. June 20, 1830. One of his children by his second wife was:

vii Sally Dexter, b. May 6, 1825. She m. James P. Fay, No. 1258-1.

ii John Hammond, b. Feb. 28, 1854.

He is a farmer, Hardwick; m. Aug. 15, 1877,

Mary R. Slaney.

2 Rhoda Paige, b. Sept. 9, 1825; d. Jan. 7, 1832.

3 Stephen Hammond, b. Dec. 22, 1827; d. Sept. 5, 1846.

4 Mary Mariah, b. Oct. 6, 1829; d. Dec. 19, 1856.

5 John Lindzey, b. Mar. 4, 1832; d. Oct. 5, 1832.

6 Rhoda Jane, b. July 26, 1833.

She m. Apr. 20, 1864, Wilder U. Barnes, s. of Harvey<sup>118</sup> and Harriet (Gregg) Barnes, b. Feb. 12, 1840.

He is a farmer, Hardwick, Mass.

#### CHILDREN.

i Alfred Wilder, b. Feb. 26, 1865.

ii Jennie Maria, b. Sept. 26, 1866.

iii George Hammond, b. Aug. 5, 1868.

iv Herbert Wells, b. June 24, 1870.

v Addie Larrissa, b. Aug. 20, 1872.

7 Larrissa Lomira, b. Aug. 10, 1836.

8 Emily Augusta, b. July 16, 1839.

She m. Feb. 6, 1862, George Woods, s. of Joseph L. and Adeline (Davis) Woods, b. Apr. 10, 1838. He is a shoemaker, Hardwick, Mass. He was a volunteer in 51st. Massachusetts, V. I., war of 1861-5.

Timothy Fay—No. 1258—m. 2d. Apr. 20, 1842, Mrs. Mary J., widow of Benjamin Richmond, d. of Haven and Hannah (Jenkins) Spooner—No. 1110,—b. Dec. 21, 1806; d. Aug. 11, 1855.

#### CHILDREN.

9 Mary Ann, b. May 29, 1843.

She m. Apr. 7, 1862, Charles Pepper, s. of Ashbel and Caroline (Woods) Pepper, b. Jan. 31, 1839. He is a shoemaker, New Braintree, Mass.

10 Franklin Hammond, b. Sept. 2, 1848.

He is a shoemaker, North Brookfield, Mass., m. Nov. 6, 1873, Della A. Wheeler, d. of David W.<sup>119</sup> and Eliza A. (Johnson) Wheeler, b. Aug. 17, 1853.

<sup>118</sup> i Moses Barnes, b. ——. He m. Hannah Olds. One of their children was:  
ii Jesse Barnes, b. Nov. 7, 1744; d. Nov. 18, 1823. He was a farmer, Hardwick, Mass. He m. Dec. 8, 1763, Patience Gilbert. She d. July 4, 1821. One of their children was:

iii Eli Barnes, b. June 26, 1768; d. Apr. 30, 1845. He m. July 21, 1789, Polly Merritt. She d. Mar. 29, 1848. One of their children was:

iv Harvey Barnes. He m. Harriet Gregg. One of their children was:

v Wilder U. Barnes, b. Feb. 12, 1840. He m. Rhoda J. Fay, No. 1258-6.

<sup>119</sup> i Thomas Wheeler. He d. Jan. 31, 1769. He removed from Acton to Worces-

## CHILD.

i Herbert W., b. Oct. 11, 1874.

11 Sarah Eliza, b. June 24, 1851.

She m. June 28, 1876, Charles E. Wilson.

1259 vii Daniel, b. Feb. 22, 1797; d. June 22, 1847.

He was a farmer, Hardwick, Mass.

—487—

v DANIEL FAY, b. Dec. 14, 1752; d. June 21, 1810.

Daniel Fay was an enlisted soldier in the Company of Capt. Samuel Dexter, Col. Learned's Regiment, and was at Camp Roxbury, Jan., 1776. He was a brick-mason when living in Hardwick. He removed to Bethel, Vt., about 1795.

He m. Aug. 23, 1778, Mary Paige, d. of Col. Timothy<sup>120</sup> and Mary (Foster) Paige, b. Oct. 19, 1759; d. Mar. 27, 1834.

## CHILDREN.

1260 i Mary, b. Mar. 10, 1779; d. May 5, 1818.

She m. July 29, 1796, Rt. Rev. Philander\* Chase, s. of

ter about 1739, and to Hardwick, where he was admitted to the Church, 1764. One of his children was:

ii Daniel Wheeler. He d. Jan. 10, 1813. He was a farmer and Captain of Militia, Hardwick. He m. Betty, d. of Lieut. William Holloway. She d. Mar. 7, 1774. He m. 2d. —pub.— Apr. 2, 1775, Mrs. Mary Cleveland. She d. Dec. 7, 1810. One of his children by his first wife was:

iii John Wheeler, b. —, 1757; d. June 8, 1794. He was a farmer. He was involved in Shays' rebellion, and was aide-de camp to Shays; was convicted of treason, and received a full pardon; was afterward a Captain of Militia. He m. Nov. 18, 1779, Mary, d. of John and Mary (Cutler) Paige, b. Sept. 10, 1760; d. May 5, 1821. One of their children was:

iv Daniel Wheeler, b. Oct. 7, 1783; d. June 13, 1864. He was a farmer, Hardwick. He m. Nov. 3, 1814, Sally, d. of Col. Thomas and Anna (Dexter) Wheeler, b. Apr. 28, 1794; d. June 26, 1864. One of their children was:

v Daniel W. Wheeler, b. Aug. 15, 1823. He m. Eliza A. Johnson. One of their children was:

vi Della A. Wheeler, b. Aug. 17, 1853. She m. Franklin H. Fay, No. 1258-10.

120 ii Christopher Paige. He was s. of Nathaniel Paige. See note, No. 105. One of his children was:

iii Timothy Paige, b. May 24, 1727; d. Apr. 26, 1796. He was a farmer, Hardwick, Mass.; served as Selectman, Town Treasurer, as a member of the most important town committees during the Revolutionary war, and Representative to the General Court. He had the rank of Colonel. He m. Oct. 24, 1754, Mary, d. of Dea. James and Lydia (Winslow) Foster, d. Apr. 11, 1732; d. July 21, 1825. One of their children was:

iv Mary Paige, b. Oct. 19, 1759; d. Mar. 27, 1831. She m. Daniel Fay, No. 487.

He m. 2d. Sophia M. Ingraham.

Dudley<sup>121</sup> and Alice (Corbet) Chase, b. Dec. 14, 1775; d. Sept. 20, 1852. See Appendix, No. 1260.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 George, b. Dec. 7, 1797; d. ———.
- 2 Philander, b. Apr. 24, 1799; d. Mar. 1, 1824.  
He was a graduate of Harvard; was a clergyman of the Episcopal Church; died at Charleston, S. C.
- 3 Edwin Dudley, b. Apr. 24, 1801; d. Aug. 18, 1801.
- 4 Dudley, b. Mar. 5, 1816.  
He is a clergyman of the Episcopal Church, Petaluma, Cal.; m. ———, 1841, Sarah G. Wells, d. of Bezaliel and Sarah Wells, b. June 10, 1818.

## CHILDREN.

- i Alexander, b. Sept. 24, 1843.
- ii Olivia Fay, b. May 27, 1846.
- iii Rebecca Sarah, b. Nov. 26, 1849.
- iv Emeline Egán, b. May 16, 1856.
- v Frank Wharton, b. May 27, 1858; d. Feb. 18, 1859.
- vi Alice Dudley, b. Feb. 9, 1863.
- 5 Mary, b. Apr. 25, 1818; d. Aug. 16, 1818.
- 1261 ii Nancy, b. Mar. 15, 1781; d. July 12, 1825.  
She m. Sept. 8, 1799, Nathaniel Evans, s. of Cotton M. and Rebecca (Lyon) Evans, b. Jan. 17, 1773; d. June 26, 1825. See Appendix, No. 1261.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Harriet, b. Sept. 29, 1800.  
She m. Mar. 25, 1817, John Estabrook, s. of Nehemiah and Elizabeth (Slapp) Estabrook, b. Dec. 26, 1793; d. Feb. 9, 1863.  
Mr. Estabrook was born at Hanover, N. H. He was a soldier in the war of 1812-15. At an early date, he located as a farmer on the "Holland Purchase," east of

121 i Aquilla Chase. He was one of the first settlers of Hampton; removed to Sudbury about 1646; m. Anne, d. of John Wheeler. One of their children was:

ii Moses Chase, b. Dec. 24, 1663. He lived in Newbury; m. Anne, d. of Thomas Follansbury. One of their children was:

iii Daniel Chase, b. Sept. 20, 1685; d. ———, 1768. He lived at Littleton and Sutton; m. Sarah Marsh. One of their children was:

iv Samuel Chase, b. Sept. 28, 1807; d. Aug. 12, 1800. He was one of the founders of Cornish, N. H.; m. Mary Dudley. One of their children was:

v Dudley Chase, b. Mar., 1730; d. Apr. 13, 1814. He lived at Cornish; m. Alice Corbet. One of their children was:

vi Philander Chase, b. Dec. 14, 1775; d. Sept. 20, 1852. He m. Mary Fay, No. 1260.

Buffalo, N. Y., where he afterward lived. He was a Ruling Elder of the Presbyterian Church.

## CHILDREN.

- i Henry, b. Feb. 1, 1818.

He is Inspector of salt, East Saginaw, Mich.; m. Aug. 23, 1853, Laura S. Morey, d. of Benjamin and Susan (Slade) Morey, b. May 18, 1829.

- ii Mary Eliza, b. Nov. 26, 1819; d. Sept. 6, 1853.

She m. Apr. 4, 1850, Rev. Sherlock Bronson, s. of Bela and Sally (Tutehell) Bronson, b. Apr. 21, 1807.

He is an Episcopal clergyman; he was president of Kenyon College, Gambier, Ohio, 1845-50; professor of Theology at Gambier, 1867-72; was pastor of St. Luke's church, Granville, Ohio, nine years; of Grace church, Sandusky, sixteen years; and for a number of years has been pastor of the Episcopal Church, Mansfield, Ohio.

- 2 Eliza, b. June 16, 1802; d. Aug. 25, 1804.

- 3 Nancy, b. Apr. 28, 1805; d. Aug. 15, 1833.

She m. Jan. 31, 1831, Dennis K.\* Cady, s. of Robert and Eunice (Spaulding) Cady, b. Dec. 16, 1800.

His residence is in Milwaukee, Wis. He held civil and military offices when living in the States of New York and Illinois.

## CHILD.

- i Charles Evans, b. Apr., 1832; d. May, 1834.

- + Charles T., b. Sept. 12, 1806; d. —, 1838.

See Appendix, No. 1261-4.

- 5 Mary, b. Mar. 9, 1810.

She m. Jan. 4, 1830, George Leverett, s. of Thomas and Susanna (Johnson) Leverett, b. Jan. 27, 1802; d. —. He lives in Columbus, Ohio.

## CHILD.

- i Mary Frances, b. Mar. 30, 1831.

She m. J. Clement Springer, Zanesville, Ohio.

- 6 Frances Augusta, b. Feb. 11, 1811; d. Dec. 9, 1878.

She m. Aug. 9, 1835, Rev. Marcus T. C. Wing,—No. 211-3-iv,—s. of Hon. David and Hannah (Davis) Wing, b. Oct. 15, 1798; d. Feb. 26, 1863.

See Appendix, No. 1261-6.

## CHILDREN.

- i Charles Tudor, b. Jan. 14, 1836.  
He lives in New York. See Appendix, No. 1261-6-i; m. Feb. 7, 1865, Mary L. Scanlan, d. of Stephen and Mary A. (Hardie) Scanlan, b. Jan. 13, 1843.
- ii William Spooner, b. Nov. 21, 1837.  
He lives in Gambier, Ohio. See Appendix, No. 1261-6-ii.; m. Oct. 1, 1863, Sarah Sawyer. —
- iii Frances Caroline, b. Feb. 16, 1840.  
She m. Feb. 4, 1861, Samuel M. D. Clark, s. of Samuel M. D. and Maria P. (Grover) Clark, b. Jan. 6, 1840.  
He lives in Nashville, Tenn.—See Appendix, No. 1261-6-iii.
- iv Mary Olivia, b. Aug. 20, 1842; d. May 25, 1865.
- v Harriet Janette, b. Oct. 27, 1845.  
She m. Aug. 31, 1869, Rev. Charles A. Rand, s. of Edward S. and Elizabeth (Arnold) Rand, b. Nov. 4, 1843. He is a graduate of Harvard; he has been Rector of the Episcopal Church at Haverhill, Mass., and has held like relation to churches at Mansfield, Ohio, and Woburn, Mass.
- vi Catharine Maria, b. July 10, 1848.
- vii Frances Evans, b. Jan. 2, 1851.
- viii Marcus Olin, b. July 12, 1855; d. June 6, 1857.
- 7 Caroline, b. Mar. 21, 1813; d. May 3, 1872.  
She m. Jan., 1832, Rev. James Remington, s. of Shadrach and Experience (Granger) Remington, b. Aug., 1799. See Appendix, No. 1261-7.

## CHILDREN.

- i Charles William, b. Dec. 3, 1855.  
See Appendix, No. 1261-7-i.
- ii George Leverett, b. May 24, 1839.  
He lives in East Saginaw, Mich. See Appendix, No. 1261-7-ii; m. Sept. 14, 1865, Alice Pomeroy, d. of Robert and Elizabeth C. (Rogers) Pomeroy, b. July 21, 1844.
- iii James Granger, b. June 3, 1844; d. Apr. 24, 1882.  
See Appendix, No. 1261-7-iii; m. July 4, 1874, Inez Abbey, d. of Henry and Martha (Wade) Abbey, b. Apr. 21, 1851; d. —, 1881.
- iv Mary Alice, b. —, 1852.
- v Jennie Elizabeth, b. —, 1855.

She is a Recorder in Erie County Clerk's office,  
Buffalo, N. Y.

8 Olive, b. Oct. 29, 1815.

She m. May 25, 1841, Dwight Stone, s. of John and  
Lova (Parish) Stone, b. May 14, 1817.

He is a merchant, Columbus Ohio.

## CHILDREN.

i Julia E., b. Feb. 5, 1843.

She m. June 4, 1863, Henry M. Neil, s. of Hon.  
William and Hannah (Swing) Neil, b. Aug. 4, 1832.

He is a farmer, Columbus, Ohio.

ii Mary O., b. Dec. 2, 1844; d. Oct. 2, 1846.

iii Ellen Eliza, b. Apr. 18, 1847; d. —, 1876.

iv Myra Fay, b. Mar. 7, 1849.

v Dwight, b. Feb. 3, 1852.

He lives in Tensas Parish, La.

vi D. Woodbury, b. Sept. 14, 1851; d. Feb. 22, 1859.

9 Jane, b. Jan. 18, 1818.

She m. June 13, 1837, Lincoln Kilbourn, s. of James<sup>122</sup>  
and Cynthia<sup>7</sup>(Godale) Kilbourn, b. Oct. 19, 1810.

He is a merchant, Columbus, Ohio.

## CHILDREN.

i Alice Grant, b. July 9, 1838.

She m. Sept. 12, 1865, Genl. Joseph H. Potter, s.  
of Thomas D. Potter, b. Nov. 12, 1822.

See Appendix, No. 1261-9-i.

<sup>122</sup> i Thomas Kilbourn, b. May 8, 1778; d. —, 1850. He came, 1635, and located a  
Weathersfield, Conn. He m. Frances ——. One of their children was:

ii John Kilbourn, bap. Sept. 29, 1624; d. Apr., 1702. He was a prominent citizen of  
Weathersfield. He m. Naomi ——. She d. Oct. 1, 1659. He m. 2d. Sarah, d. of John  
Bronson, b. —, 1641; d. Dec. 4, 1711. One of his children by his first wife was:

iii John Kilbourn, b. Feb. 15, 1651; d. Nov. 25, 1711. He m. Mar. 4, 1673, Susannah,  
d. of William Hills, b. —, 1651; d. Oct., 1701. He m. 2d. Elizabeth, d. of John Mitchell.  
One of his children by his first wife was:

iv Ebenezer Kilbourn, b. —, 1675; d. Dec. 17, 1711. He m. Sept. 20, 1692, Grace,  
d. of Peter Buckley. One of their children was:

v Josiah Kilbourn, b. —, 1702. He m. Nov. 27, 1726, Ruth Warner. One of  
their children was:

vi Josiah Kilbourn, b. —, 1731. He lived at New Britain, Conn. He m. —,  
1754, Anna Neal. One of their children was:

vii James Kilbourn, b. Oct. 19, 1770; d. Apr., 1850. He was an early settler of Ohio,  
and located near Columbus. He was a most prominent, useful and distinguished man.  
A lengthy memoir of him is given in the "History of the Kilbourn Family," published  
some years since. He m. Nov., [1789,] Lucy, d. of John Fitch. He m. 2d. —, 1808.  
Cynthia Goodale. One of his children by his second wife was:

viii Lincoln Kilbourn, b. Oct. 19, 1810. He m. Jane Evans, No. 1261-9.

- ii James, b. Oct. 9, 1841.

He is a merchant, Columbus, Ohio. He is a graduate of Kenyon College, and of the Law School of Harvard University. He was a volunteer in an Ohio regiment, war of 1861-5, and for meritorious service attained the rank of Brevet Colonel.

He m. Oct. 5, 1869, Anna B. Wright, d. of Gen. George B. and Henrietta (Taylor) Wright, b. —, 1849.

- iii Charles Evans, b. Jan. 17, 1844.

See Appendix, No. 1261-9-iii.

He m. Apr., 1868, Ada Coolidge, d. of Joseph A. and Claracy (Gould) Coolidge, b. —.

- iv Fay, b. June 4, 1847; d. Aug. 10, 1847.

- v Lincoln Goodale, b. Apr. 4, 1849.

He is a merchant, Columbus, Ohio; m. July 23, 1873, Nellie Fisher, d. of John and Mary (Henry) Fisher, b. May 28, 1853.

- 10 Cynthia, b. May 15, 1820; d. Mar. 1, 1821.

- 11 Cynthia Louisa, b. Mar. 1, 1822; d. June 29, 1831.

- 1262 iii Elizabeth, b. Sept. 3, 1783; d. June 29, 1831.

She m. Oct. 3, 1809, Benjamin Batcheller, s. of Capt. Benjamin and Anne (Burnap) Batcheller, b. —, 1780; d. Dec. 25, 1860.

He was a house-carpenter: lived at Bethel, Vt., and Sandusky, Ohio. He was in service in the army, war of 1812-15; was wounded in battle.

#### CHILDREN.

- 1 Dennis F., b. Sept. 8, 1803.

He is a house-carpenter; was born at Bethel, Vt.; removed to Medina, Ohio, and finally to Sterling, Ill.; m. Jan. 4, 1826, Caroline Maynard, d. of David and Lydia Maynard, b. Jan., 1807; d. Mar. 23, 1838.

#### CHILDREN.

- i Mary E., b. Nov. 30, 1826.

She m. —, 1847, William C. Lashell, b. Mar. 26, 1814. He lives in Loran, Ill.

- ii Henry F., b. Jan. 13, 1834.

He is a manufacturer, Sterling, Ill.; m. July 1, 1852, Mary McNeal, d. of Alexander and Janet (Mason) McNeal, b. Apr. 26, 1834.

Dennis F. Batcheller, m. 2d. Aug. 13, 1838, Elizabeth A. Warner, d. of Ard and Mary Warner, b. Oct. 1, 1807.



## CHILD.

iii Caroline E., b. Dec. 18, 1842.

She m. Sept. 1, 1869, Ambrose Shirley. He d. at Marysville, Cal., Aug. 29, 1873.

2 Mary C., b. Mar. 8, 1807.

She m. Oct. 14, 1830, Rev. Henry C. Caswall<sup>123</sup> s. of Robert C. and Mary (Burgess) Caswall, b. May 11, 1810; d. Dec. 17, 1870.

See Appendix, No. 1262-2.

## CHILDREN.

i Mary Elizabeth, b. Nov. 1, 1833.

She m. Apr. 20, 1863, David D. Grant, s. of David W. and Alice (Denison) Grant, b. Apr. 1, 1843.

He is Superintendent of Gas-works, Franklin, Pa.

ii Robert Clarke, b. Feb. 1, 1839.

He is a graduate of Oxford University; was ordained to the Ministry of the Protestant Episcopal Church, by Bishop Hamilton, Salisbury, Wilts, England, June 11, 1862. He was Curate of Great Bedwin, Wilts, England; was afterward Rector of a church at St. Johns, Newfoundland; and, for some years, has had pastoral charge at Alleghany, Pa.

He m. Apr. 11, 1781, Madeline J. Frazer, d. of Rev. Kenneth and Jane (Tunbridge) Frazer, b. Nov. 8, 1846.

iii Henrietta Burgess, b. Oct. 16, 1840.

iv Emma Louisa, b. Dec. 12, 1844.

She m. Apr. 17, 1873, Edward M. Turner, s. of Rev. and Louisa (Kemp) Turner. He is a mechanical engineer and draughtsman, Alleghany, Pa.

<sup>123</sup> Mr. Caswall wrote from his residence, Vicarage of Figheldean, near Amesbury, Wilts, England, Mar. 28, 1863:

"My father's name was Robert Clarke Caswall, (b. —, 1768), B. C. L. of the University of Oxford. He was the eldest son of the Rev. John Caswall, Vicar of Swallecliffe, Oxfordshire, who was only son of John Caswall, member of Parliament for Leominster, who was eldest son of Sir George Caswall, a banker of immense wealth and also a member of Parliament for Leominster, fined £250,000, and expelled from Parliament on account of the share which he took in the South Sea scheme in the reign of George I.

"On his mother's side, my father was descended from Sir William Clarke, who vanquished the Count de Langueville in battle during the war with France in the reign of Henry VIII. As the lineal descendant of Sir William Clarke, I have, in my possession, a large gold ring given him on that occasion by Henry VIII, on which the arms of France are quartered. I inherit the entailed family estate at Alvescott in Oxfordshire. The title deeds go back through several centuries.

"My mother was Mary Burgess, daughter of John Burgess, Esq., and neice of Dr. Burgess, Ld. Bishop of St. Davids and afterwards of Salisbury. She was b. —, 1784; d. July 21, 1861."

- v Laura, b. Mar. 3, 1847.
- 3 Eliza Ann, b. Sept. 26, 1809.  
 She m. May 27, 1835, Sherlock W. Cook, s. of Elihu and Lois (Thorp) Cook, b. Apr. 4, 1808. He is a farmer Sterling, Ill.

## CHILDREN.

- i Charles Douglass, b. Apr. 2, 1838; d. Sept. 8, 1850.
- ii Emma Almira, b. Aug. 3, 1840; d. Feb. 18, 1842.
- iii William Douglass, b. Apr. 24, 1843.
- iv Lawrence, b. Dec. 15, 1845; d. Dec. 24, 1845.
- v Eugene Lawrence, b. Nov. 23, 1846; d. Sept. 30, 1850.
- vi Alice Eugenia, b. May 16, 1852.
- vii Charles Lawrence, b. Sept. 4, 1854; d. Mar. 13, 1856.
- 4 Almira Fay, b. Aug. 13, 1811.  
 She m. Feb. 6, 1834, Royal Case, s. of Zebulon and Dorcas (Persons) Case, b. May 13, 1809. He has been a farmer; was Justice of the Peace and County Auditor, when living in Plain View, Minn. Latterly he has lived at Bonniwell's Mill, Minn.

## CHILDREN.

- i Eliza Ann, b. Nov. 23, 1834.  
 She m. Apr. 14, 1852, Ira Clements, s. of John and Elizabeth (Hurd) Clements, b. Sept. 14, 1826. He is a farmer, Waupun, Wis.
- ii Royal Douglass, b. June 28, 1836.  
 He lives at St. James, Minn. See Appendix, No. 1262-4-ii. He m. Apr. 9, 1856, Mary A. Owen, d. of Jonathan and Hetty (Cleveland) Owen, b. June 15, 1837.
- iii William Wallace, b. Nov. 2, 1839.  
 He lives at Washington, D. C. See Appendix, No. 1262-4-iii. He is an Examiner, U. S. Pension Office, Washington, D. C.; m. Feb. 22, 1865, Mary F. Fernald, d. of Elihu and Ellen (Brady) Fernald, b. Apr. 17, 1845.
- iv Edward Simonds, b. Nov. 30, 1841.  
 He lives in Wheatland, D. T. See Appendix, No. 1262-4-iv.
- v Emray Augusta, b. Sept. 6, 1844.  
 She m. Sept. 22, 1864, Edwin Clements, s. of Loyal and Beling J. (Handford) Clements, b. Jan. 20, 1834. He is proprietor of a hotel, Randolph, Wis.
- vi Mary Caswall, b. June 26, 1846.

She m. C. H. Owen. He lives in Bonniwell's Mill, Minn.

vii Benjamin Franklin, b. Feb. 8, 1848.

He is an engineer, Brownton, Minn.

viii Francis Eugene, b. Jan. 8, 1850; d. Jan. 18, 1850.

ix Charles Carroll, b. Feb. 14, 1851.

He is a farmer, Springfield, Neb.; m. Emma J. Finch.

x Ray M., Mar. 25, 1853.

He lives in Bonniwell's Mill, Minn.

xi Ray F., b. Feb. 12, 1855.

He is a druggist, Dassel, Minn.; m. Sept. 8, 1882.

Ella J. Stocking, d. of Eli M. and Mary (Hart) Stocking, b. Jan. 8, 1860.

1263 iv Jedediah, b. Jan. 30, 1786; d. Apr. 23, 1848.

He was a physician; was Postmaster of Oswego, N. Y., twenty years; m. July 2, 1812, Caroline Roberts, d. of Joseph and Anna (Leming) Roberts, b. May 30, 1794; d. Mar. 1, 1879.

#### CHILDREN.

1 Mary Ann Augustina, b. Dec. 22, 1813; d. June 6, 1814.

2 George Washington, b. Aug. 10, 1815.

He is an insurance agent, Oswego, N. Y.

3 Charles Pumpelly, b. June 13, 1818; d. Nov., 1882.

He was an accountant, Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. Sept. 20, 1843, Sarah H. Johnson, d. of Caleb and Charlotte (Cornell) Johnson, b. Dec. 25, 1823; d. Feb. 28, 1863.

#### CHILDREN.

i Charles Pumpelly, b. Sept. 11, 1844.

He lives in Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. Elizabeth Howe.

ii Mary Lovisa, b. July 12, 1846.

iii Frederick Jedediah, b. Feb. 10, 1847.

He is paying-teller, Union Trust Co., New York.

He m. May 5, 1874, Emma Armstrong.

iv Elizabeth H., b. Oct. 23, 1849.

She m. Oct. 7, 1874, George E. Bridges.

He lives in Waterville, Kan.

v Caroline Charlotte, b. Jan. 12, 1852.

She m. Oct. 28, 1874, Edward C. Van Derlip.

He is a merchant, Brooklyn, N. Y.

vi George Washington, b. Mar. 6, 1854; d. July 25, 1855.

vii Adelia Johnson, b. May 25, 1856.

viii Sarah Holland, b. Mar. 18, 1858.

ix Fanny, b. Dec. 11, 1859; d. Dec. 26, 1859.

- x Helen Van Vechten, b. Dec. 10, 1861.  
 Charles P. Fay—No. 1263—3—m. 2d. Feb. 23, 1865.  
 Mrs. Caroline, widow of Lawrence Marshall, d. of Louis C. Constantine.
- 4 Frances Delphine, b. Apr. 12, 1821.
- 5 Frederick Jedediah, b. May 12, 1824.  
 He is a lawyer, Columbus, Ohio; m. Jan. 30, 1861.  
 Celia A. Smith, d. of John M. and Frances K. (Willis) Smith, b. Jan. 30, 1841.

## CHILDREN.

- i Frederick Willis, b. Nov. 20, 1861.  
 He lives in Columbus, Ohio.
- ii Son, b. and d. June 11, 1864.
- iii Frances Celia, b. Sept. 12, 1867.
- 6 Theodore M., b. Jan. 23, 1828; d. Mar. 30, 1828.
- 7 Caroline Elizabeth, b. May 28, 1829.  
 She m. July 21, 1856, Augustus B. Brown, s. of John D. and Sophia C. (Bacher) Brown, b. July 24, 1825; d. ———.
- He was clerk of California Steam Navigation Co., Marysville, Cal. His widow is living in San Francisco, Cal.

## CHILDREN.

- i George A., b. July 4, 1857; d. ———.
- ii A. F., b. July 21, 1859; d. ———.
- iii E. L., b. June 29, 1861.
- iv C. L., b. Aug. 31, 1862.
- 8 Mary Jane, b. Feb. 16, 1833.
- 1264 v Timothy Paige, b. May 9, 1788; d. Aug. 29, 1865.  
 He was a physician, Stockbridge, Vt.; m. Dec. 16, 1811,  
 Eunice S. Denison, d. of James and Eunice (Stanton) Denison,  
 b. June 17, 1785; d. Sept. 29, 1839.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Eunice Stanton, b. May 1, 1813; d. Sept. 10, 1864.  
 She m. Feb. 14, 1830, Lucius W. Tilden, s. of Josiah and Susannah Tilden, b. Aug. 27, 1806. He lives in Brooklyn, N. Y.
- 2 Mary Paige, b. May 17, 1815.  
 She m. Sept. 24, 1839, Rev. Thomas S. Hubbard, s. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Swan) Hubbard, b. Dec. 20, 1811. Mr. Hubbard is a graduate of Middlebury, Vt., College, and of Andover, Mass., Theological Seminary. He has had pastoral charge of Congregational Churches

eight years at Stockbridge, Vt., eight years at Chelsea, Vt., two years at Bethel, Vt., and for a number of years at Rochester, Vt.

## CHILDREN.

- i Catharine Almira, b. Mar. 15, 1844.

She m. July 2, 1872, Rev. Henry M. McCracken, s. of Rev. John S. and Eliza McCracken, b. Sept. 28, 1840. He is pastor of First Presbyterian Church, Toledo, Ohio; Chancellor of Western University, Alleghany, Pa.; graduate of Miami University, Ohio.

- ii Thomas Corwin, b. Feb. 23, 1847; d. Mar. 21, 1881.

He was a farmer, Fort Worth, Texas; m. Sept. 15, 1868, Idella H. Holt, d. of Rufus and Laura (Bennett) Holt, b. —, 1849.

- 3 Emily D., b. Oct. 24, 1817.

She m. June 14, 1841, Harvey D. Morgan, s. of Julien and Sarah (Durkee) Morgan, b. Dec. 15, 1816. He is a merchant and farmer, Stockbridge, Vt.

- 4 Eluthera, b. Mar. 22, 1820.

She m. Oct. 10, 1847, George Gere, s. of Nathan and Nancy (Denison) Gere, b. Sept. 11, 1807. He is a manufacturer; has held city offices, Columbus, Ohio.

- 5 Daniel, b. Sept. 14, 1822; d. Apr. 3, 1823.

- 6 Almira, b. Feb. 18, 1825; d. Apr. 20, 1836.

- 7 Emeline Alice, b. Oct. 27, 1826; d. Sept. 10, 1864.

She m. Jan. 26, 1848, Daniel Whitcomb, s. of James and Lucia (Fay) Whitcomb, b. Apr. 15, 1826. He lives in Stockbridge, Vt.

- 1265 vi Almira, b. July 28, 1790; d. Oct. 29, 1824.

- 1266 vii Daniel, b. Oct. 26, 1792; d. Mar. 16, 1796.

- 1267 viii Cyrus Paige, b. Feb. 17, 1796; d. Oct. 2, 1872.

He removed from Vermont to Columbus, Ohio, 1817. He was engaged in mercantile business a number of years, and for a long time was Treasurer of Columbus & Xenia Railway Company.

He m. Aug. 18, 1819, Myra Barnes, d. of Dr. Samuel and Cynthia (Goodale) Barnes, b. Sept. 6, 1799; d. July 9, 1849.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Mary Chase, b. Dec. 20, 1820.

She m. Mar. 31, 1841, Jonathan Going, s. of Rev. Jonathan and Lucy (Thorndyke) Going, b. —.

Mrs. Going is living in Columbus, Ohio.

## CHILD.

- i Myron Barnes, b. July 6, 1841; d. Aug. 24, 1846.  
 2 Henry Tudor, b. Nov. 20, 1822; d. June 12, 1870.  
 He was a merchant, Columbus, Ohio; m. Nov. 14, 1842, Ellen Gregory, d. of E. N. and Ellen Gregory. She d. June 20, 1846.

## CHILDREN.

- i Henry T., b. ———; d. ———.  
 ii Ellen, b. ———; d. ———.  
 Henry T. Fay m. 2d. Apr. 25, 1848, Marietta Sanford, d. of Hiram and Laura (Whitney) Sanford, b. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- iii Myra Barnes, b. Sept. 19, 1852.  
 She m. Joseph W. Grant, s. of David W. and Alice (Denison) Grant, b. ———.  
 He is a merchant, Franklin, Pa.  
 iv Frank Paige, b. Sept. 12, 1855.  
 He lives in Minneapolis, Minn.  
 v Kate Whitney, b. Mar. 29, 1859.  
 vi Etta Barnes, }  
 vii Nellie Sanford, } b. Mar. 20, 1863; —d. July 17, 1864.  
 3 Samuel Barnes, b. May 11, 1825.  
 He is manufacturer of Fay's patent labels, New York; m. Nov. 2, 1846, Matilda P. Griffin, d. of Charles and Mary M. (Wheeler) Griffin, b. Aug. 12, 1828.

## CHILDREN.

- i Charles Griffin, b. Aug. 7, 1848; d. Jan. 3, 1853.  
 ii Harry Barnes, b. Mar. 15, 1854; d. Mar. 2, 1855.  
 iii Laura Barnes, b. Sept. 21, 1855.  
 iv Mary Matilda, b. Nov. 24, 1860; d. Aug. 7, 1875.  
 v Ophelia Bissell, b. Nov. 29, 1864.  
 4 Catharine Augusta, b. Sept. 8, 1827; d. Nov. 7, 1879.  
 She m. Jan. 22, 1862, Milton J. Powers, s. of Thomas and Susanna Powers, b. Sept., 1827; d. Apr. 8, 1863.  
 He was a lawyer; was Clerk of the Court of Common Pleas, Columbus, Ohio. He was editor of the *Weekly Gazette*, Columbus, O.  
 5 Edwin Dudley, b. Mar. 17, 1830.  
 He is a merchant, Cascade, Iowa; m. Sept. 18, 1851, Elizabeth A. Chew, d. of Anthony and Elizabeth (Van Vechten) Chew, b. Oct. 8, 1832.

## CHILDREN.

- i Anthony Chew, b. Jan. 31, 1852.

- ii Mary Elizabeth, b. Sept. 24, 1854.
  - iii Alice, b. Oct. 29, 1858.
  - iv Sarah Buttles, b. Dec. 28, 1861.
  - v George Howard, b. June 7, 1864.
  - vi Myra, b. Aug. 9, 1871.
- 6 Waldo Buttles, b. Sept. 4, 1832; d. Nov. 21, 1865.  
He was a merchant, Columbus, Ohio; m. Nov. 3, 1857, Amelia A. Sanford, d. of Hiram and Laura (Whitney) Sanford, b. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- i Henry Tudor, b. Nov. 17, 1858.  
He is a lawyer, Columbus, Ohio.
  - ii Charles Sanford, b. Jan. 7, 1861.
  - iii Waldo Guy, b. Jan. 5, 1862.
- 7 George Howard, b. Sept. 27, 1835; d. Feb. 7, 1862.  
He was a lawyer, Columbus, Ohio, and Ottowa, Ill.
- 8 Laurretta Barnes, b. Dec. 8, 1840.  
She m. May 9, 1867, Charles W. Mackey, s. of Charles W.<sup>124</sup> and Julia A. (Fegundus) Mackey, b. Nov. 19, 1840.  
He is a lawyer; has been City Solicitor and Mayor of Franklin, Pa. He was Special Agent of the U. S. Treasury Department during the terms of Secretaries Chase and Fessenden.

## CHILDREN.

- i Susan Taylor, b. Mar. 20, 1868.
- ii Myra F., b. Mar. 27, 1870.
- iii Cyrus Fay, b. July 1, 1872.
- iv William Chase, b. Jan. 7, 1877.

<sup>124</sup> i John S. Mackey, b. about 1652. He was born and lived in Scotland; m. about 1677, Mary J. McGregor. One of their children was:

ii James C. Mackey, b. —, 1678. In 1699, he located at Londonderry, north of Ireland. He m. —, 1703, Ann M. Cance. One of their children was:

iii Robert J. Mackey, b. —, 1716. He m. —, 1738, Mary J. Downey. One of their children was:

iv Charles W. Mackey, b. —, 1747. He, with two of his brothers, James S. and John, came to America in 1765; John settled in Chester Co., Pa.; James S. and Charles W. located at Port Deposit, Maryland. Charles W. m. —, 1774, Jane Howard. One of their children was:

v Charles W. Mackey, b. Apr. 21, 1791; d. Mar. 12, 1865. He removed about 1815, to Centre Co., Pa. He m. —, 1819, Julia A. Fegundus, d. of John A.\* and Mary (Cressman) Fegundus, b. Dec. 14, 1801. One of their children is:

vi Charles W. Mackey, b. Nov. 19, 1846. He m. Laurretta B. Fay, No. 1267-S.

\* He was born in Philadelphia; was s. of John Fegundus, who was b. —, 1720, in Germany, near Frankfort, and came to America, 1740, and located in Philadelphia.

v Julia Ann, b. Nov. 9, 1878.

Cyrus P. Fay, m. 2d. Apr. 1854, Mrs. Caroline E. Ely, d. of ——— Williams. She d. July 24, 1874.

1268 ix Orin, b. Dec. 17, 1798; d. Sept., 1834.

He went from Vermont to Hartford, Conn., and finally located at New Madrid, Mo., where he married his second wife. All trace of the family since then has been lost.

He m. Mary Bill, b. ———; d. ———.

CHILD.

i William, b. ———.

Orin Fay m. 2d. ———.

CHILDREN.

2 Eugene, b. ———.

3 Louis, b. ———.

4 Mary, b. ———.

—488—

v JEDEDIAH FAY, b. June 14, 1755; d. ———.

He was a physician; he removed from Hardwick, Mass., to Vermont. He m. Nov. 12, 1778, Jerusha Aiken, d. of John and Jerusha (Atwood) Aiken, b. Apr. 26, 1762; d. ———.

CHILD.

1269 i Galen, b. ———.

—489—

v BETSEY SPOONER, b. Sept. 17, 1757; d. Apr. 10, 1831.

She m. ———, 1775, LUTHER HOLLAND, s. of Jonas<sup>125</sup> and Bathsheba (Ivory) Holland, b. June 7, 1750; d. Jan. 5, 1821.

Mr. Holland was born in Shrewsbury; lived in Petersham,

125 i John Holland; was admitted Freeman, 1636; was a merchant, Boston; m. Judith ———. One of their children was:

ii Nathaniel Holland; was living at Watertown, Mass., 1703; m. ———; m. 2d. Sarah ———. One of his children by his second wife was:

iii John Holland, b. Apr. 7, 1664; lived in Marlboro', Mass.; m. Elizabeth, d. of Thomas and Elizabeth (Dix) Peck, b. July 28, 1679. One of their children was:

iv Jonas Holland, b. May 12, 1711. He lived at Shrewsbury and Petersham, Mass.; m. Nov. 23, 1733, Sarah, d. of John and Ruth (Eager) Bannister, d. Mar. 25, 1738; m. 2d. Feb. 1, 1739, Bathsheba Ivory. Two of his children by his second wife were:

v Luther Holland, b. June 7, 1750; d. June 5, 1821. He m. Betsey Spooner, No. 489.

v Park Holland, b. Nov. 19, 1752; d. Nov. 18, 1814. He m. Lucy Spooner, No. 492.



Mass.; was a brick-maker, a highly respected and useful man. He was a soldier in the Continental army during the greater part of the Revolutionary war.

## CHILDREN.

- 1270 i Luther, b. Dec. 16, 1776; d. Jan. 29, 1851. +  
 1271 ii Park, b. —, 1778; d. —, 1781.  
 1272 iii Park, b. Nov. 17, 1781; d. June 19, 1832. +  
 1273 iv Harrison, b. Mar. 4, 1784; d. Dec. 16, 1848. +  
 1274 v Betsey, b. Dec. 17, 1787; d. Feb. 13, 1882. +  
 1275 vi Emily, b. Aug. 18, 1791; d. Apr. 24, 1819. +  
 1276 vii Sidney, b. May 18, 1794; d. Apr., 1832. +  
 1277 viii Louisa, b. Sept., 1797; d. —, 1818.

## —490—

v CLAPP SPOONER, b. June 13, 1760; d. Dec. 7, 1826.

At the age of seventeen Clapp Spooner was a soldier in the company of his uncle, Capt. Wing Spooner. He served in other companies in the Revolutionary war. He obtained the rank of Captain in the State Militia. He was a farmer; inherited and lived on the farm of his grandfather, Dea. Daniel Spooner, Petersham, Mass. He was often called upon to serve his townsmen in their municipal offices; was a man of intelligence, and of large usefulness in the community where he lived.

He m. July 24, 1783, Mary Church, d. of Charles\* and Mary (Peckham) Church, b. Feb. 17, 1761; d. Aug. 17, 1814.

## CHILDREN.

- 1278 i Alden, b. May 12, 1784; d. Jan. 10, 1877. +  
 1279 ii Lucius, b. Oct. 27, 1785; d. June 16, 1873. +  
 1280 iii Nancy, b. May 30, 1787; d. Jan. 16, 1866.  
     She m. Luther Gale, No. 497. +  
 1281 iv Charles, b. Apr. 7, 1789; d. July 23, 1842. +  
 1282 v Hannah, b. July 8, 1791; d. July 22, 1791.  
 1283 vi Clapp, b. Jan. 6, 1793; d. Nov. 7, 1814.  
 1284 vii Samuel, b. Oct. 30, 1795; d. Feb. 17, 1825. +  
 1285 viii George, b. July 23, 1798; d. Apr. 11, 1827.  
 1286 ix Mary, b. Apr. 20, 1800; d. Dec. 9, 1860.  
 1287 x Elizabeth, b. Apr. 22, 1802; d. Nov. 20, 1869. +  
 1288 xi Edwin, b. Dec. 28, 1805; d. Nov. 11, 1870. +

\* See note, No. 71.

## —492—

v LUCY SPOONER, b. Feb. 16, 1763; d. May 7, 1838.

She m. Jan. 3, 1785, CAPT. PARK HOLLAND, s. of Jonas\* and Bathsheba (Ivory) Holland, b. Nov. 19, 1752; d. May 28, 1844.

Capt. Holland "was a private in Holman's regiment in 1776, and afterwards Sergeant-Major in his brother Ivory's company; commissioned Ensign of Rufus Putnam's (5th) regiment, Nov. 7, 1777; Lieutenant, Sept. 18, 1780. He was present at Harlem, White Plains, and Saratoga, and was for some time Paymaster and clothier of his regiment. In 1784, and again in 1793, he was engaged in the survey of Maine lands; settled on a farm in Petersham in 1785, representing the town in the General Court in 1788 and 1789; removed to Belchertown in 1790, which he represented in 1794; and finally removed to Maine in 1800, and settled in Orono. Captain of Militia, and active in suppressing Shays' insurrection in 1787-8, of which he wrote an account, contained in an extended manuscript of his own life. He died in Bangor, Me. He was an honest, industrious and benevolent man."† He was a member of the Society of Cincinnati.

## CHILDREN.

- 1289 i Lucy Spooner, b. Sept. 30, 1786; d. Apr., 1862. +  
 1290 ii Lucretia, b. July 1, 1789; d. Aug. 25, 1832. +  
 1291 iii Eliza Winslow, b. Nov. 15, 1792; d. Apr. 11, 1818.  
 1292 iv Bathsheba Ivory, b. Apr. 18, 1803; d. May 29, 1851.  
 1293 v Charles Turner, b. June 25, 1806; d. Mar. 8, 1879. +

## —493—

v ZERVIAH SPOONER, b. —, 1767; d. Jan. 3, 1841.

She m. Nov. 29, 1792, PAUL GATES, s. of Solomon<sup>126</sup> and Mary (Clark) Gates, b. —, 1754; d. June 25, 1826.

\* See note, No. 125.

† Drake's "Cincinnati of Massachusetts," page 335.

<sup>126</sup> i Stephen Gates, d. —, 1662. He was in Hingham, 1638; m. Ann —. She d. Feb. 5, 1663. One of their children was:

ii Simon Gates. He lived in Cambridge and Lancaster; m. Margaret —. One of their children was:

iii Simon Gates, b. Jan. 5, 1676; d. Mar. 10, 1735. He lived in Marlboro'; m. May<sup>129</sup>, 1710, Sarah, d. of John and Lydia Woods, b. Apr. 23, 1685. One of their children was:

Paul Gates and wife soon after their marriage went to Vermont and located on a tract of land, near to what is now the town of Franklin. This land he reclaimed from the wilderness. The now populous and wealthy township of Franklin, had then only six families. The public road was but a bridle-path, traced only by blazed-trees. Over such a road, the grain had to be taken twelve to fourteen miles to mill. While the husband was away to mill, or off on other business, the wife was left alone in the solitude. The wilderness was the school of this new married couple, and its privations were their lessons. From these beginnings, by toil, they gathered. The lands around them were settled, the bridle-path became a road, and the wilderness gave way to orchards and highly cultivated fields.

Mr. Gates was a man of superior business ability; was affable and popular. He was Postmaster of the village many years, and, he was for a long period of time almost constantly in service in some of the town offices.

## CHILDREN.

- 1294 i Samuel, b. July 17, 1793. +  
 1295 ii Horace, b. Apr. 13, 1795; d. July 6, 1865. +  
 1296 iii Paul, b. Mar. 6, 1797; d. Feb. 27, 1857. +  
 1297 iv Clark, b. June 24, 1798; d. Oct. 29, 1800.  
 1298 v Philip Spooner, b. Feb. 7, 1800; d. Aug. 21, 1873. +  
 1299 vi Clark, b. Jan. 14, 1802; d. Feb. 15, 1880. +  
 1300 vii Elizabeth Winslow, b. June 30, 1803; d. Sept. 27, 1832.  
 1301 viii James, b. May 7, 1809; d. May 18, 1811.

—494—

v ANNA SPOONER, b. May 24, 1770; d. May 17, 1848.

She m. May 10, 1795, PEREZ GRAVES, s. of Joseph<sup>127</sup> and Eunice (Dwight) Graves, b. May 9, 1764; d. Feb. 9, 1827.

---

iv Solomon Gates, b. May 14, 1721; d. —, 1761. He lived in Worcester, Mass.; m. Mary Clark. One of their children was:

v Paul Gates, b. —, 1754; d. June 25, 1826. He m. Zerviah Spooner, No. 493.

127 i Thomas Graves, d. Nov., 1662. He was in Hartford, 1645; removed to Hatfield; m. Sarah ——. She d. Dec. 26, 1666. One of their children was:

ii Isaac Graves, b. Sept. 19, 1677. He lived in Hatfield; was slain by the Indians. He m. Mary, d. of Richard and Anna Church. She d. —, 1694. One of their children was:

Mr. Graves was a farmer; removed from Belchertown, Mass., to Orono, Me., where he was a well-known, substantial and useful citizen. He led a quiet and unambitious life.

Mr. and Mrs. Graves were devoted and consistent members of the Congregational Church, of which Mr. Graves was Deacon for a number of years.

## CHILDREN.

- 1302 i Susan Dwight, b. May 14, 1798; d. May 14, 1876. +  
 1303 ii Hannah Spooner, b. Dec. 4, 1800.  
 1304 iii Perez, b. Apr. 27, 1803; d. Jan. 6, 1805.  
 1305 iv Joseph, b. July 4, 1805. +  
 1306 v Eunice Howe, b. Sept. 13, 1808. +  
 1307 vi Perez, b. Apr. 22, 1811; d. Oct. 9, 1832.

—495—

v PHILIP SPOONER, b. —, 1772; d. July 26, 1824.

Philip Spooner was born in Petersham. Soon after marriage, he settled on a farm near the village of Heath, Mass., where he afterwards lived. His advantages in early life were good; and to his full ability he gave good educational advantages to his children.

He m. Jan. 14, 1802, Martha Gale, d. of Daniel\* and Esther (Rice) Gale, b. Mar. 31, 1779; d. —.

## CHILDREN.

- 1308 i Lucy Holland, b. Sept. 18, 1802; d. July 6, 1837. +  
 1309 ii Daniel Gale, b. Sept. 3, 1804. +  
 1310 iii Nathaniel Wales, b. Dec. 6, 1806. +  
 1311 iv Fanny, b. Apr. 18, 1809; d. July 23, 1817.  
 1312 v Esther, b. Aug. 2, 1811; d. Mar. 1, 1850. +

iii Jonathan Graves, b. —, 1666; d. Oct. 12, 1737. He was a tanner, Hatfield. He m. Sarah, d. of John Parsons. She d. Mar. 15, 1711; m. 2d. Mrs. Mary, widow of Benjamin King, d. of Abel and Mary (Judd) Janes, b. Oct. 8, 1680. One of his children by his first wife was:

iv Jonathan Graves, b. Mar. 6, 1702; d. —, 1787. He was a tanner, Belchertown; m. Margaret, d. of Nathaniel and Rebecca (Stebens) Strong. One of their children was:

v Joseph Graves, b. Sept., 1735; d. Apr. 17, 1796; m. Nov. 12, 1761, Eunice, d. of Capt. Nathaniel and Hannah (Lyman) Dwight, b. May 23, 1742; d. Sept. 26, 1807. One of their children was:

vi Perez Graves, b. May 9, 1764; d. Feb. 9, 1827. He m. Anna Spooner, No. 494.

\* See note, No. 129.

- 1313 vi Ann G., b. Dec. 30, 1813. +  
 1314 vii Horace b. May 13, 1816. +  
 1315 viii Lyman C., b. Aug. 25, 1818; d. May 13, 1821. "

—496—

- v RHODA SPOONER, b. —, 1778; d. Feb. +, 1840.  
 She m. —, 1795, NATHANIEL WALES, b. —; d. —,  
 1797. He was a farmer, Vermont.

CHILD.

- 1316 i Nathaniel, b. —; d. in infancy.

—496—

- v MRS. RHODA (SPOONER) WALES, b. —, 1778; d. Feb.  
 4, 1840.

She m. 2d. Oct. 5, 1808, JOHN† AVERILL, s. of John<sup>128</sup> and  
 Olive (Estabrook) Averill, b. Nov. 17, 1777; d. Dec. 31, 1865.

John Averill was born and raised in Westminster, Vt. In  
 1810 he went to Swanton, in the northern part of Vermont,  
 where he lived two years. In 1812 he purchased a tract of  
 about one thousand acres of land in the neighboring town of  
 Highgate. This domain bordered on Lake Champlain, and as  
 it abounded in game of all sorts was much frequented by hunt-  
 ers. On coming into possession of this property, Mr. Averill  
 found a number of fishermen and hunters having cabins and  
 settled upon portions of it, claiming "squatter-rights." In-  
 steads of resorting to law and ejecting these *squatters*, the new pro-  
 prietor purchased their improvements and commenced improv-

† His first wife was his cousin, Anna, d. of Asa Averill.

128 i John Averill; removed from Northfield, Mass., and located in Township No.  
 1, Vt., which was re-granted Nov., 1752, by Gov. Banning, of N. H., and its name  
 changed to Westminster. "At that time there were but two houses in Number One.  
 One of these, occupied by Mr. Averill, was situated on the top of Willard's or Clapp's  
 Hill." He was one of the proprietors of Westminster. He held a military commission  
 under the Crown of Great Britain. His daughter, Anna, was the first white child born  
 in that settlement. One of his children was:

ii John Averill. He inherited from his father a large tract of land in Westminster,  
 on which he lived. He was a soldier in the Revolutionary war. He m. Olive Estabrook.  
 One of their children was:

iii John Averill, b. Nov. 17, 1777; d. Dec. 31, 1865. He m. Mrs. Rhoda (Spoon-  
 er) Averill, No. 496.

ing the land on an extensive scale, and eventually converted a wild and almost uninhabitable forest into a beautiful area of arable and fertile land.

Mr. Averill not only reclaimed the wilds of this northern forest, but he also proved himself to be a friend and benefactor to its people. His influence, which was naturally very great, was most wholesome. His counsel was sought, his opinion was respected, and he was looked up to as a model of integrity and virtue. Nor was he good and generous in words only; his deeds of charity were many and great, and he was an un-failing friend of the poor and the unfortunate.

He was three times elected a member of the Vermont Legislature, and he served with honor in other public positions.

In religion, Mr. Averill was a Quaker, or Friend. Though none of his neighbors, and but one or two of his immediate family agreed with him in his religious views, he was steadfast in his opinions and had no fear of appearing odd or singular. He dressed in the peculiar garb of the Friends and strictly observed their manners and forms of address.

#### CHILDREN.

- 1317 i Hannibal, b. Aug. 24, 1809. +
- 1318 ii Mark R, b. Dec. 22, 1811. +
- 1319 iii Sidney S., b. Apr. 19, 1814. +
- 1320 iv George, b. May 27, 1816. +
- 1321 v Laura E., b. Oct. 19, 1818. +
- 1322 vi Olive, b. June 11, 1822.

She m. June 27, 1865, Edwin\* Felton, s. of William and Caroline (Connable) Felton, b. Aug. 24, 1813.

He is a farmer, Franklin, Vt.

—497—

v SARAH SPOONER, b. June 3, 1781; d. Dec. 20, 1821.

She m. Dec. 20, 1800, LUTHER GALE, s. of Daniel<sup>129</sup> and Esther (Rice) Gale, b. Mar. 31, 1779; d. Mar. 18, 1864.

---

\* His first wife was Susan M. Knowlton.

129 i Richard Gale, d. —, 1679. He was in Watertown, 1640; purchased, 1661, 250 acres of the Oldham farm, in what is now Waltham, being the same property owned at a late date by Gov. Banks. He m. Mary ——. One of their children was:

ii Abraham Gale, b. —, 1643; d. Sept. 15, 1718. He was Selectman of Watertown;

Dr. Humphrey Gould, soon after the death of Mr. Gale, wrote as follows:

"A notice of the death of Luther Gale, Esq., of Heath, Mass., has already appeared in the Heath papers. We are not willing he should pass away without a slight tribute to his memory. He belonged to a class of talented, active, influential men who early settled in our hill towns and who are rapidly passing away.

"Mr. Gale was born in Webster, Mass.; removed to Heath in 1806, where he lived fifty-eight years, leading the life of an active, intelligent, industrious, farmer. For a long series of years, he was among the most trusted and respected citizens of the town. He was early, and almost constantly, employed in town affairs; filled the important trusts committed to him with rare ability. He represented the town in the Legislature, and was a member of the Convention to revise the Constitution in 1853. Since then he has retired from public life.

"He was an intelligent and well-read man; social in an eminent degree; generous, considerate and kind, beloved as a neighbor and revered as a father of a large family; and true in his friendships. He took an interest in public affairs to the close of his life.

"In politics he belonged to the Federal or Whig school, but early went over to the Republican party, to which he adhered with unwavering fidelity.

m. Sept. 3, 1673, Sarah, d. of Nathan and Susanna Fiske, b. —, 1656; d. May 14, 1728. One of their children was:

iii Abraham Gale, b. —, 1674. He was a Selectman, Watertown. He m. Dec 6, 1699, Rachael, d. of John and Abigail (Garfield) Parkhurst, b. Dec. 30, 1678; d. Jan. 30, 1767. One of their children was:

iv Abraham Gale, b. Nov. 28, 1700; d. Sept. 30, 1779. He was a blacksmith, Weston, Mass. He m. Esther, d. of John Cunningham. She d. July 16, 1782. One of their children was:

v Daniel Gale, b. June 17, 1721. His final residence was in Warwick, Mass. He m. Sept. 8, 1743, Sarah, d. of John and Abigail Lamson, b. Nov. 29, 1721. One of their children was:

vi Daniel Gale, b. Nov. 18, 1753. He lived in Petersham. He was a soldier in the Revolution; m. Esther, d. of Comfort and Martha (Norris) Rice, b. Dec. 29, 1755; d. —, 1858. Four of their children were:

vii Martha Gale, b. Mar. 31, 1779; d. —. She m. Philip Spooner, No. 495.

viii Luther Gale, b. Mar. 31, 1779; d. Mar. 18, 1864. He m. Sarah Spooner, No. 497.

He m. 2d, Nancy Spooner, No. 1280.

vii Daniel Gale, b. Mar. 27, 1783; d. Feb. 14, 1867. He m. Betsey Holland, No. 1274.

vii Nahum Gale, b. Mar. 17, 1789; d. June 16, 1854. He m. Emily Holland, No. 1275.

“In religion he was a Congregationalist, but in the split of the denomination growing out of the Unitarian controversy, he adhered to the Liberal or Unitarian side, and being convinced of the truth of his religious views, he was a firm, consistent Unitarian Christian to the day of his death. His mind was unclouded to the last. He calmly, sweetly, died, leaving behind a good name.”

## CHILDREN.

- 1323 i Esther, b. Mar. 15, 1802; d. Mar. 6, 1850.  
 1324 ii Phillip Spooner, b. July 6, 1804; d. Sept. 18, 1865. +  
 1325 iii Otis, b. Nov. 27, 1806; d. Sept., 1857. +  
 1326 iv Sarah, b. Mar. 5, 1809; d. Feb. 16, 1866. +  
 1327 v Lucretia, b. Mar. 29, 1811; d. Oct. 1, 1865.  
 1328 vi Luther, b. Mar. 6, 1814. +  
 1329 vii Daniel, b. May 26, 1816.  
           He is a farmer; has been Assessor and Selectman, Rowe, Mass. He m. May 24, 1843, Nancy Dodge, d. of Joseph and Sarah (Angel) Dodge, b. ———.  
 1330 viii Henrietta, b. Aug. 17, 1818; d. Sept. 13, 1846.

Mr. Gale m. 2d. Oct. 13, 1822, Nancy Spooner—No. 1280—d. of Clapp and Mary (Church) Spooner, b. May 30, 1787; d. July 16, 1866.

## CHILDREN.

- 1331 ix Mary Church, b. Aug. 17, 1823; d. June 23, 1844.  
 1332 x Elizabeth Spooner, b. Aug. 24, 1825. +  
 1333 xi Ellen N., b. Aug. 3, 1828. +  
 1334 xii George C., b. Mar. 13, 1830. +

## —498—

v MARY SPOONER, b. July 30, 1761; d. May 19, 1852.  
 She m. Jan. 23, 1788, ISRAEL ROACH, b. Jan. 4, 1759; d. Mar. 28, 1834.

He kept a public-house many years at Manchester, Vt.

## CHILDREN.

- 1335 i Frances, b. Dec. 13, 1789; d. July 7, 1875. +  
 1336 ii Anna, b. July 21, 1791; d. Sept. 13, 1791.



## — 499 —

v SUSANNAH SPOONER, b. Aug. 23, 1763; d. Nov. 14, 1856. She m. Apr. 13, 1787, JONATHAN SMITH, s. of Moses<sup>130</sup> and Elizabeth Smith, b. Mar. 13, 1761; d. Sept. 17, 1838.

Jonathan Smith was born in Leaverett, Mass., and soon after marriage he located at Belchertown.

Mr. and Mrs. Smith were members of the Belchertown church.

Mr. Smith was a man of more than ordinary intelligence; was quiet and unobtrusive, and never pressed himself forward for public recognition or official position.

## CHILDREN.

- 1337 i Moses, b. June 13, 1788; d. Aug. 10, 1857. +  
 1338 ii Paul, b. July 24, 1790; d. Mar. 11, 1881. +  
 1339 iii Jonathan, b. Dec. 12, 1792; d. July 21, 1851. +  
 1340 iv Susan, b. June 6, 1794. +  
 1341 v Nancy, b. Sept. 5, 1797; d. Feb. 20, 1822. +  
 1342 vi Spooner, b. Jan. 20, 1800; d. Apr. 16, 1821.  
 1343 vii Sarah, b. Mar. 20, 1803. +  
 1344 viii John Whipple, b. Apr. 13, 1805. +  
 1345 ix William Frederic, b. Oct. 5, 1808; d. Sept. 21, 1849. +

## — 500 —

v DANIEL SPOONER, b. Aug. 25, 1765; d. Sept. 18, 1824.

Daniel was the eldest son of Shearjashub Spooner of Peters-

130 i Samuel Smith, d. about 1680. He came in the "Elizabeth," 1634; located a Weathersfield, Conn.; was Representative from 1641 to 1653; removed to Hadley, Mass.; was Representative, 1673; m. Elizabeth ——. She d. Mar. 16, 1686. One of their children was:

ii Chileab Smith, b. about 1635; d. Mar. 7, 1731. He lived in Hadley; m. Oct. 2, 1661, Hannah, d. of Luke and Elizabeth Hitchcock, b. —, 1645; d. Aug. 31, 1733. One of their children was:

iii Samuel Smith, b. Mar. 9, 1665; Aug. 4, 1724. He m. Mar. 9, 1687, Sarah, d. of Lawrence and Lydia (Wright) Bliss, b. Nov. 27, 1667; was living, 1742. One of their children was:

iv Samuel Smith, b. Aug. 11, 1691; d. —, 1755. He was Deacon of Sunderland, Mass., Church; m. May 23, 1716, Esther, d. of Eleazer and Hester (Taylor) Warner, b. Aug. 3, 1692; m. 2d, Jan. 16, 1724, Sarah, d. of Samuel and Rebecca (Wright) Billings, b. Mar. 15, 1697. One of his children by his first wife was:

v Moses Smith, b. —, 1724; d. —, 1811. He lived in Leaverett, Mass.; m. Elizabeth ——. One of their children was:

vi Jonathan Smith, b. Mar. 13, 1761; d. Sept. 17, 1838. He m. Susannah Spooner, No. 499.

ham. He removed with his father to Heath, where he married and continued to live for some years. From Heath, he went to Woodford, Vt., and thence, in 1814, to Albany, New York, where, ten years later, he died.

He was a man of good, though not commanding abilities. He seems, however, to have placed an unwarrantably high estimation upon the importance of his intellectual capacities,—a misunderstanding of himself which caused him much unhappiness in life. He aspired to heights of excellence which he was not enabled to reach, and his life, instead of being moderately successful and useful, was made up of vain ambitions and regrets. He was unsuccessful in his business undertakings,—not so much from want of capacity to succeed as from his unfortunate view of life, which unfitted him for things practical and rendered him infirm in purpose and will.

His good traits have been happily described by his nephew, Dr. Whipple Spooner: "He possessed amiable and redeeming qualities and was not destitute of generous impulses. He had a buoyant temper, a genial and companionable disposition, a persuasive manner; was humorous and agreeable in conversation, stable in friendship, and a good neighbor. He was peaceful and obliging, and negatively at least, was a good husband and father,—that is to say, he was not ill-tempered and was not severe or harsh." To conclude, Daniel Spooner was a man of very fair parts, which, however, by greatly over-estimating, he was unable to put to much profitable use. His character seems to have been good, as were certainly his intentions and impulses; but, by judging himself and the world incorrectly and extravagantly, his fine abilities and noble qualities came to naught, and he had the misfortune to be his own worst enemy.

He m. Sept. 18, 1792, Lucy Wilder, d. of Nathaniel<sup>131</sup> Wilder, b. July 10, 1771; d. Oct. 17, 1844.

---

131 i Thomas Wilder, d. Oct. 23, 1667. He was in Charlestown, Mass., 1639; removed to Lancaster, 1639, where he was Selectman. He m. Hannah ——. One of their children was:

ii Nathaniel Wilder. He lived in Lancaster; was killed by the Indians. He m. Mary ——. One of their children was:

iii Thomas Wilder. He lived in Lancaster; m. ——. One of his children was:

iv Nathaniel Wilder. He lived in Petersham. He m. ——. One of his children was:

v Lucy Wilder, b. July 10, 1771; d. Oct. 17, 1844. She m. Daniel Spooner, No. 500.

## CHILDREN.

- 1346 i Anson, b. May 28, 1793; d. July 12, 1865.  
See Appendix, No. 1346.
- 1347 ii Daniel Wilder, b. Aug. 10, 1795; d. June 30, 1833. +
- 1348 iii Lucy, b. July 10, 1797; d. Nov. 30, 1839. +
- 1349 iv Betsey, b. Aug. 12, 1799; d. —, 1827. +
- 1350 v Mary, b. Apr. 28, 1802; d. —. +
- 1351 vi Nancy, b. Jan. 12, 1804; d. Sept. 30, 1833. +
- 1352 vii Fanny, b. Apr. 16, 1807; d. —. +
- 1353 viii Samuel Alexander, b. Nov. 25, 1809; d. Nov. 1, 1868. +
- 1354 ix Edwin, b. Dec. 22, 1812; d. —, 1840.  
He was a mechanic, Niagara Falls.
- 1355 x Giles, b. Aug. 11, 1815; d. —, 1836.  
He was a silver-plater, Albany, N.Y.

— 501 —

v PAUL SPOONER, b. July 24, 1767; d. July 2, 1842.

He was a son of Shearjashub Spooner, of Heath, MASS. Like his father before him, he was a house-carpenter and joiner by trade. He was a very expert workman, and his services were constantly in demand to design and construct the better classes of private dwellings and public edifices.

About 1797, he removed from Heath to Orwell, Vermont, and thence, in 1810, to Brandon, Vermont. At this last place he passed the rest of his life, and here, with his wife and three of his children, he lies buried. Five uniformly wrought slabs mark the spot. On his is the simple sentence: "My spirit hath rejoiced in God My Savior."

Well might a man like Paul Spooner, honest in thought and action, charitable in his feelings toward, and dealings with, his fellow men, and consistent in his strivings for a higher life, deserve that words like these should be written on his tombstone. We know nothing of him personally—that is to say, from our own knowledge or intercourse; but, from the testimony of his sons and neighbors, we know that he had no dark or uncertain traits in his character, and that he lived and died a good man and Christian. During his long life he was never known to have an altercation, or to have been in a suit at law. He was a man of peace in this world, and we can

not but think that his faithful and religious life secured for him that "peace which passeth all understanding," in the next.

He m. Oct., 1791, Deborah White, d. of Josiah\* and Tabitha (Carter) White, b. Oct. 11, 1771; d. Mar. 1, 1844.

## CHILDREN.

- 1356 +i Cyrus, b. Aug. 6, 1792; d. Dec. 22, 1870. +  
 1357 +ii John Roach, b. Jan. 14, 1794; d. Apr. 20, 1838.  
     See Appendix, No. 1357.  
 1358 +iii Whipple, b. Mar. 12, 1795; d. Jan. 17, 1879.  
     See Appendix, No. 1358.  
 1359 +iv Deborah, b. June 15, 1798; d. June 29, 1880. +  
 1360 +v Sophronia, b. Feb. 19, 1801; d. Nov. 13, 1859. +  
 1361 +vi Paul, b. Sept. 17, 1803. +  
 1362 +vii Sylvester, b. Oct. 1, 1805; d. Feb. 13, 1851. +  
 1363 +viii Shearjashub, b. Dec. 3, 1809; d. Mar. 14, 1859.  
     See Appendix, No. 1363.  
 1364 +ix Fanny, b. May 12, 1812; d. July 7, 1842.  
 1365 +x Erastus Carter, b. July 18, 1815; d. Dec. 11, 1841.

He graduated at a Vermont College, 1839, and "a short time after, he became a member of the Theological Seminary of the City of New York. After a stay of some months, he returned, an invalid, to his friends in Vermont, where he remained most of the time till his death."

He was a young man of remarkable sprightliness and intelligence; a ripe scholar, a man of fervid religious zeal. He was cut down and taken to the future life, just as he was about prepared to enter upon his Master's work in this.

## — 502 —

v SARAH SPOONER, b. Feb. 17, 1769; d. Nov. 6, 1851.

She m. —, 1795, BENJAMIN BALLARD, s. of Dr. Joseph and Sarah Ballard, b. —, 1769; d. Oct. 10, 1851.

Deacon Ballard commenced his married life at Buckland, Mass., where he lived until 1807, when he removed to Manchester, Vt. From this place he removed, in 1816, to Peru, Vt., and about 1845 returned to Manchester. A daughter of his wrote some years since:

"It might be said of my parents that their inheritance was not of this world. They sought a better country. They professed religion in early life, and ever maintained family and pub-

\* He was s. of Josiah and Deborah White, who lived in Leominster, Mass.

lic worship, and a strict observance of the Sabbath. Cold or stormy weather seldom kept my father from religious meetings. My mother especially was the guardian of her children; she labored to bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord, and through His grace saw them all embrace religion under the age of twenty-one. She was sick but two weeks, and in her last hours her faith and hope never failed. She said during her last evening: "I am not afraid to die alone, 'though I walk through the dark valley of the shadow of death, I fear no evil.'"

## CHILDREN.

- 1366 i Sarah, b. Nov. 18, 1795; d. June 21, 1851.  
 1367 ii Semantha, b. June 17, 1798; d. Oct. 1, 1880. +  
 1368 iii Horace, b. Apr. 25, 1804; d. Mar. 18, 1833.

He graduated as a physician; was a successful practitioner at Chester, Mass. The latter part of his life, he lived at Williamstown, Mass. He m. —, 1831, Livinia Clark, d. of Rev. Samuel Clark, b. —.

- 1369 iv Benjamin Spooner, b. June 20, 1811. +

—503—

- v PATTY SPOONER, b. Feb. 28, 1771; d. Mar. 26, 1853.

She m. Jan. 28, 1796, SAMUEL FAXON, s. of Thomas<sup>132</sup> and Joanna (Allen) Faxon, b. Jan. 24, 1771; d. Sept. 3, 1828.

Samuel Faxon was born in Leicester, Mass.; soon after marrying he located at Hoosack, N. Y.; remained in Hoosack until about 1812, when he removed to Pittstown, N. Y., and during the latter years of his life he lived in Lockport, N. Y. He was a shoemaker; had the rank of Captain in the

132 i Thomas Faxon, d. Nov. 23, 1680. He represented Braintree in the General Court, 1669; m. —; m. 2d. Sept. 5, 1670. Mrs. Sarah, widow of William Savill. One of his children by his first wife was:

ii Richard Faxon, d. Dec. 20, 1674. He lived in Braintree; m. Elizabeth —. She d. Aug. 9, 1704. One of their children was:

iii Thomas Faxon, b. Aug. 2, 1662; d. —, 1690. He m. Mary, d. of Nathaniel and Susanna (Bates) Blanchard, b. Dec. 1, 1662. One of their children was:

iv Richard Faxon, b. Sept. 4, 1686; d. May, 1768. He was Justice of the Peace; had the rank of Captain; was Town Clerk of Braintree 17 years. He m. Dec. 23, 1700, Anna Brackett, b. July 18, 1687. One of their children was:

v Thomas Faxon, b. Oct. 29, 1710. He lived in Leicester, Mass.; m. Joanna Allen. One of their children was:

vi Samuel Faxon, b. Jan. 24, 1771; d. Sept. 3, 1828. He m. Patty Spooner, No. 503.

State Militia; was a member of high rank of the Masonic fraternity.

He was a musician of some note, led the choir of the Baptist Church, of which both himself and wife were members.

Mr. Faxon is remembered as an industrious man; intelligent, enterprising and of a light and jovial nature, ever enjoying the confidence and high regard of his townsmen.

Mrs. Faxon, possessed superior attainments. Few surpassed her in biblical knowledge. In disposition she was kind, affectionate and generous, her refinement of manners, and fine gifts as a conversationalist, caused her to be held in the highest esteem and her company to be sought by the best society.

## CHILDREN.

- 1370 i Harriet, b. June 10, 1797. +  
 1371 ii Joanna, b. Oct. 22, 1798. +  
 1372 iii Fanny, b. Apr. 27, 1800. + *M. Daniel Pomeroy Oliver*  
 1373 iv Edwin Spooner, b. Nov. 7, 1802. +  
 1374 v Maria Angeline, b. May 19, 1804. +  
 1375 vi Samuel Ervin, b. May 24, 1806. +  
 1376 vii Marcia Younglove, b. Dec. 18, 1809.  
 1377 viii Martha Eliza, b. Nov. 11, 1814. +

—505—

v JOHN SPOONER, b. June 2, 1775; d. Aug. 18, 1801.

He was a cabinet-maker, Heath, Mass. He m. —, 1800, Nancy\* Harrington, d. of Thomas<sup>133</sup> and Rebecca (Ballard) Harrington, b. Apr. 19, 1780; d. —.

## CHILD.

- 1378 i John Milton, b. Apr. 24, 1801; d. Nov. 24, 1877. +

\* She m. 2d. Nov. 28, 1805, Daniel, s. of John and Lucy (Rugg) Brown, b. Nov. 22, 1772.

133 i Robert Harrington, d. Nov. 11, 1707. He was one of the proprietors of Watertown, Mass.; was Selectman 15 years. He m. Oct. 1, 1649, Susanna George, b. —, 1632; d. July 6, 1694. One of their children was:

ii Thomas Harrington, b. Apr. 20, 1665; d. Mar. 29, 1712. He lived in Watertown; m. Apr. 1, 1686, Mrs. Rebecca, widow of John White, d. of John and Sarah Bemis. One of their children was:

iii Thomas Harrington, b. Jan. 14, 1692; d. —, 1750. He lived at Cambridge and Watertown; was Selectman. He m. Feb. 5, 1712, Abigail Rice. She d. Mar. 4, 1717; m. 2d. Mary —. One of his children by his first wife was:

iv Timothy Harrington, b. Jan. 30, 1716; d. Dec. 18, 1795. He was a graduate of Harvard; was pastor of churches at Swanzey, N. H., and Lancaster, Mass. He m. An-

## —506—

v LEMUEL SPOONER, b. Jan. 25, 1777; d. Aug. 4, 1864:

Lemuel was the youngest son of Shearjashub Spooner. He learned the trade of house-carpenter and joiner, and worked at it in Vermont and eastern New York, until 1806, when he located at Sempronius, N. Y., engaging in the manufacture of carding machines. After a time, he disposed of his business and removed to Auburn, N. Y., where he established a similar business, which he prosecuted with good success several years, when he was burned out, losing nearly all that he had.

In 1814, Mr. Spooner located in East Aurora, N. Y., where he purchased property and erected flouring, carding and saw-mills. These varied branches of business he conducted until 1823, when he exchanged all of his property for a large tract of land in the same neighborhood, where he afterward lived, a farmer in easy circumstances.

The aims and aspirations of Mr. Spooner were confined to the enjoyment of domestic and social life. He m. Nov. 8, 1807, Dorcas Strickland, d. of Roger and Lydia (Millard) Strickland, b. Nov. 17, 1787.

## CHILDREN.

- 1379 i Delia, b. Sept. 3, 1808 +  
 1380 ii Dorr, b. Oct. 13, 1812. +  
 1381 iii Whipple, b. July 18, 1814. +  
 1382 iv Dorcas, b. Mar. 7, 1816. +  
 1383 v Laura, b. Feb. 3, 1818.

She m. May 4, 1839, Chester Adams, s. of Erasmus and Cynthia (Miller) Adams, b. Dec. 26, 1817. He is a farmer; has held town offices; Willink, N. Y.

- 1384 vi Betsey, b. Feb. 27, 1819. +  
 1385 vii Millard, b. Feb. 7, 1822; d. Sept. 14, 1863.  
 He was a farmer, East Aurora, N. Y.  
 1386 viii Wealthy, b. July 27, 1826.  
 1387 ix Julia E., b. Sept. 2, 1834; d. Aug. 18, 1853. +

na, d. of Daniel and Sarah (Whitney) Harrington, b. June 2, 1716; d. —; m. 2d, Mrs. Anna, widow of Rev. Nathan Bridge, d. of Rev. Daniel and Anne (Foster) Perkins, b. —, 1724; d. May 12, 1804. One of his children by his first wife was:

v Thomas Harrington, b. Nov., 1755; d. Apr. 7, 1737. He was a Deacon of the Church, Heath, Mass. He m. Rebecca Ballard. She d. Feb. 17, 1834. One of their children was:

vi Mary Harrington, b. Apr. 19, 1780. She m. John Spooner, No. 505.

## —507—

v BETSEY SPOONER, b. Feb. 7, 1779; d. —, 1850.

She m. Jan. 3, 1803, HENRY JOHNSON, s. of Samuel and Anna (Hopkins) Johnson, b. Jan., 1777; d. Mar. 7, 1824.

Samuel Johnson was born in East Berlin, Conn., where his father and his grandfather, Henry Johnson, lived. His family were in affluent circumstances and gave their children every educational and social advantage. Henry was educated to the law, and followed this calling through life. Soon after completing his course of studies and after marrying, he located at Hoosick, N. Y., remained there until 1807, when he removed to Winslow, Me. He is said to have been a brilliant man, and to have had a superior education.

## CHILDREN.

- 1388 i Delia Maria, b. June 23, 1805. +  
 1389 ii Mortimer Spooner, b. Dec., 1807; d. Mar. 7, 1815.  
 1390 iii William Cordell Spooner, b. Sept. 25, 1809. +  
 1391 iv Henry Spooner, b. —, 1811; d. Mar. 7, 1813.  
 1392 v Elvira, b. Nov. 21, 1814.

## —508—

v STEVENS SPOONER, b. Aug. 17, 1763; d. Aug. 17, 1827.

Stevens Spooner was born at Petersham, and was the eldest son of Capt. Wing Spooner. While yet a lad he enlisted as a soldier in his father's Company and contributed his little mite in aid of the cause of American freedom. He was also a volunteer in the Company of Capt. Peter Woodbury, (Col. Tyler's regiment). He saw considerable active service; was engaged in the battle of Bennington; was present at the surrender of Burgoyne, and was on duty at West Point at the time of the attempted treason of Arnold.

Soon after marrying, Mr. Spooner removed to Sangerfield, Me., where he purchased land and afterward lived the life of a farmer, meeting all his duties and neighborhood obligations. He was an active, industrious and enterprising man, enjoyed the respect of the community where he dwelt, and died lamented. He m. July 2, 1787, Sally Hodgkins, d. of John and Rebecca (Rice) Hodgkins, b. —; d. July 4, 1841.



## CHILDREN.

- 1393 i Lois, b. Dec. 3, 1791; d. —, 1873.  
 1394 ii Lewis, b. Aug. 23, 1793; d. Aug. 13, 1849. +  
 1395 iii Clarissa, b. Oct. 26, 1795; d. May 6, 1837. +  
 1396 iv Leonard, b. Sept. 10, 1798 +  
 1397 v Paul, b. Dec., 1800. +  
 1398 vi Eunice, b. Jan. 2, 1802; d. Sept., 1804.  
 1399 vii Lucretia, b. Feb., 1805; d. Dec., 1825.  
 1400 viii Daniel, b. Dec. 26, 1808. +

## — 509 —

v RUGGLES SPOONER, b. Apr. 18, 1765; d. June 2, 1836.

Ruggles Spooner was the second son of Capt. Wing Spooner, of Petersham. His father was a zealous and an active Whig, and in 1775 enlisted in the Revolutionary Army. His two eldest sons, Stevens and Ruggles Spooner, aged respectively twelve and ten years, were thus left in charge of his family and farm. In the course of a short time Stevens, inspired by military and patriotic ardor, also enlisted, and the heavy burden of responsibility which the two brothers had for awhile borne in common, thus devolved on young Ruggles.

Ruggles, in time, left the farm, and following his brother's example, enlisted in the army. He was assigned to duty at a fort near Newport, R. I., where he served until the close of the war. In October, 1781, the news of the surrender of Cornwallis was received, and on that joyful occasion Ruggles Spooner "fired his gun and drank his gill of rum" with the older soldiers of the garrison.

After his return home, Ruggles went to Vermont and spent a year working for his uncle, Lieutenant-Governor Paul Spooner. In 1786 he settled in what is now Cherry Valley, Otsego Co., N. Y. He lived there and in the neighboring town of Springfield until 1793, when he took up his residence in Plainfield, in the same county. In 1805 Mr. Spooner was made a Justice of the Peace, which office he held for twenty-two years. He was the first Postmaster of Plainfield, and was appointed in 1809 by Postmaster-General Gideon Granger. He continued in this office until 1832.

In politics Ruggles Spooner was a Democrat, but notwithstanding the bitter political antagonisms of the time, he served with such general acceptability to all political parties that he was never disturbed in his official positions, and held them as long as it was his pleasure to do so.

He was a member of the Congregational Church. He maintained an unexceptionable character in all the relations of life. He was unpretending, and did not seek or desire notoriety, and for forty-three years lived a quiet and useful life on the farm which he had himself cleared and brought into a state of cultivation.

He m. Feb. 14, 1789, Mary Moffat, d. of Jonathan and Anna (White) Moffat, b. Jan. 29, 1771; d. Feb. 14, 1848.

## CHILDREN.

- 1401 i Charles, b. Mar. 14, 1790; d. Feb. 14, 1870. +
- 1402 ii Acksah, b. Feb. 17, 1792; d. Oct. 9, 1794.
- 1403 iii Anna, b. July 4, 1795; d. Mar. 28, 1866. +
- 1404 iv Mary, b. Apr. 19, 1800; d. Apr. 28, 1851. +
- 1405 v Sophronia, b. Feb. 4, 1804. +
- 1406 vi Daniel Ruggles, b. July 11, 1811; d. May 29, 1875. +

## — 510 —

v HANNAH SPOONER, b. Jan. 7, 1767; d. June 10, 1828.

She m. JOHN HODGKINS, s. of John and Rebecca (Rice) Hodgkins, b. Dec. 25, 1763; d. June 11, 1850.

John Hodgkins was in continual service in the army from 1779 until the Declaration of Peace.

After the close of the war he located on a tract of land near Charlestown, N. H., where he continued to live until his death.

## CHILDREN.

- 1407 i Eunice Stevens, b. June 8, 1805. +
- 1408 ii Hannah Louisa, b. Nov. 21, 1807. +
- 1409 iii Frederick Spooner, b. Aug. 25, 1810. +

## -511-

v DOLLY SPOONER, b. May 12, 1769; d. Sept. 23, 1852.

She m. JOHN JENNISON,\* s. of Samuel<sup>134</sup> and Mary (Haywood) Jennison, b. July 21, 1761; d. ———.

He was a farmer, a highly respected and useful citizen of Petersham, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

1410 i Sally, b. Apr. 25, 1808; d. June 5, 1831.

1411 ii Flint, b. Jan. 9, 1810. +

1412 iii Joseph. b. Jan. 28, 1816; d. Mar. 6, 1845. +

## -512-

v JOEL SPOONER, b. Apr. 26, 1771; d. Feb. 14, 1850.

Joel Spooner was born and brought up in Petersham, Mass. Soon after his marriage, (some time in 1798,) he removed to Gill, Mass. In 1811 he removed to Keen, Essex Co., N. Y. After a residence of twenty-six years at Keen, he went to Ogdensburg, N. Y., where he lived during the rest of his life.

Joel was a house-carpenter by trade. Shortly after his removal to Keen, he is said to have been thrown into very destitute circumstances, being obliged for want of employment at his trade, to depend for a livelihood on the products of the forest and stream. But he bore adversity with a stont heart, never asked or accepted assistance, and wrought for himself as best he could. He died in comfortable circumstances.

For a person of his position in life, Joel was very intelligent and well-read, and though he had a slight impediment in

His first wife was Sarah, d. of Edward Flint.

134 i Robert Jennison, d. July 4, 1690. He was an early resident of Watertown, Mass.; m. Elizabeth ———. She d. Oct. 30, 1638. He m. 2d, Grace ———. She d. Nov. 26, 1686. One of his children by his second wife was:

ii Samuel Jennison, b. —, 1645; d. Oct. 15, 1701. He was Town Clerk of Watertown. He m. Oct. 30, 1666, Judith Macomber. She d. Mar. 1, 1723. One of their children was:

iii Peter Jennison, b. Oct. 6, 1681; d. Jan. 17, 1723. He lived in Sudbury; m. Jane ———. One of their children was:

iv Samuel Jennison, b. —, 1722; d. May 18, 1804. He lived in Shrewsbury, Mass.; m. Apr. 10, 1755, Mary, d. of Phineas and Elizabeth Haywood, b. —, 1730; d. Sept. 8, 1820. One of their children was:

v John Jennison, b. July 21, 1761; d. ———. He m. Dolly Spooner, No. 511.

his speech, he was a good talker and speaker. In politics he was an enthusiastic Whig. At the time of the anti-Masonic excitement, his sympathies were strongly enlisted against Masonry. In religion he was an infidel.

He m. Dec. 24, 1797, Lydia Trow, d. of Capt. Israel<sup>135</sup> and Mary (Clapp) Trow, b. Aug. 16, 1775; d. Mar. 15, 1871.

## CHILDREN.

- 1413 i Arad, b. Nov. 4, 1798; d. Dec 30, 1862. +
- 1414 ii Chiron, b. Apr. 1, 1800; d. June, 1877. +
- 1415 iii Benjamin Trow, b. Aug. 28, 1802; d. June 11, 1881. +
- 1416 iv Eunice, b. Aug. 26, 1804; d. July 15, 1856.
- 1417 v Wing, b. Nov. 11, 1806. +
- 1418 vi Mary Clapp, b. June 13, 1809; d. July, 1879.
- 1419 vii Charles, b. Oct. 14, 1811. +
- 1420 viii Ruggles, b. Apr. 13, 1814. +
- 1421 ix Alfred S., b. Mar. 3, 1819. +

## —513—

v CHARLES SPOONER, b. Jan. 13, 1773; d. Sept. 23, 1816.

Charles Spooner was born on the farm of his parents in Petersham, Mass. He continued to live in that town until 1812, when he removed to Eddington, Me., where he purchased land four miles from the river Penobscot. His life had no marked points; it was one of hard labor and close application to his calling of a farmer. His satisfactions and pleasures were in his family.

He m. Jan., 1794, Catharine Carter, d. of Jonas Carter, b. Sept., 1774; d. May, 1855.

## CHILDREN.

- 1422 i Harriet, b. Nov. 27, 1795; d. Nov. 17, 1860. +
- 1423 ii Wing, b. Oct. 26, 1797; d. Apr. 6, 1863. +
- 1424 iii Lucretia, b. Sept. 1 1799.
- 1425 iv Asa, b. Aug. 17, 1801; d. Jan. 26, 1875.

He was a harness-maker, Dexter, Me. He was an upright

---

135 "Israel Trow was s. of Benjamin and Margaret Trow, of Norton, Mass. He was born about 1737; d. Feb. 17, 1825. He removed from Norton to Petersham about 1793, and about two years later to Hardwick. He was Sergeant in the French war, 1759, and a Captain in the Revolutionary war. He was a member of the Committee of Correspondence four years, Assessor six years, Town Treasurer three years; and Representative to the General Court, 1784 and 1785." *Hist. of Hardwick.*

and honest man. On the outbreak of the Rebellion, free, as he was, by age, from military duty, he enlisted in the 3d. Maine volunteer Mounted Cavalry. In Mar., 1863, this regiment was consolidated with the 1st. Maine Heavy Artillery, Col. Daniel Champlain.

Mr. Spooner was with his Company and regiment on all its marches, skirmishes, and on its battle-fields, during his term of enlistment of three years, and did not lose a day from sickness or any other cause. He m. Jan. 26, 1826, Hannah L. Campbell, d. of James and Margaret (Boyd) Campbell, b. May 10, 1802.

1426 v Charles, b. Mar. 20, 1812; d. June 29, 1870. +

1427 vi Lucy, b. Mar. 24, 1814; d. June, 1875 +

1428 vii Jonas Carter, b. Aug. 7, 1816.

He is a harness-maker, Houlton, Me. He was a soldier during the civil war; was a volunteer in 5th. and 6th. Maine battalions Mounted Cavalry and served three years. He m. Apr. 29, 1839, Sarah Carter, d. of Samuel and Sarah (Clark) Carter, b. Jan. 9, 1815.

—514—

v WING SPOONER, b. Nov. 20, 1775; d. May 22, 1853.

He was the seventh child of Capt. Wing Spooner, of Petersham, Mass., and passed his life as a farmer in his native town. He was endowed with a good mind; had received the education of the schools of his town; was a man of industry and naturally thrifty; his home was one of plenty and of liberal generosity. His lightsomeness of spirit gave to his children a joyous home and left upon them a happy remembrance of childhood's days. These same characteristics went with him in all the walks of life, and gave to him an influence upon the community which made his company to be sought, and brought him into frequent service of his townsmen in their municipal offices. He m. —, 1800, Mary Gould, d. of Dr. John and Matilda (Daniels) Gould, b. —, 1780; d. Nov. 27, 1854.

CHILDREN.

1429 i Lebbeus, b. Mar. 21, 1806.

He is a farmer; has been Town Clerk and Town Treasurer; lived in Petersham until 1852, when he removed to North Hadley, Mass. He m. May 22, 1831, Laura Negus, d. of

- Joel\* and Bashemath (Gould) Negus, b. May 3, 1805; d. May 8, 1851. He m. 2d. Sept. 2, 1851, Patience Bartlett, d. of Daniel and Lovisa (Stockbridge) Bartlett, b. —, 1810.
- 1430 ii Stevens, b. Jan. 19, 1808. +
- 1431 iii Maria b. Jan. 8, 1810; d. in infancy.
- 1432 iv Maria, b. Sept. 8, 1811.
- 1433 v Laura, b. Nov. 4, 1813.  
She m. Nov. 23, 1835, William G. Goddard, s. of Robert and Eunice (Bennett) Goddard, b. Nov. 12, 1810; d. Jan. 3, 1849. He was a merchant; was Postmaster, Clifton, Ill.
- 1434 vi William, b. Jan. 20, 1815.  
William and his sisters, Maria and Sarah, have continued to live on the homestead of their parents.
- 1435 vii Sarah, b. Mar. 17, 1820.

## —515—

- v EUNICE SPOONER, b. Nov. 20, 1775; d. Nov. 14, 1861.  
She m. Jan. 15, 1807, CURTIS SANDERSON, s. of Jonathan<sup>136</sup> and Mary (Curtis) Sanderson, b. Feb. 12, 1779; d. Aug. 22, 1849.  
Mr. Sanderson passed his life in the peaceable and useful calling of a farmer, at Petersham, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- 1436 i Lewis, b. Nov. 26, 1809. +
- 1437 ii Curtis, }  
1438 iii Eunice, } b. Oct. 1, 1812; —d. Feb. 8, 1813. +

\* See note to No. 1430, Vol. ii.

136 i Edward Sanderson, b. May 30, 1713; d. Sept. 7, 1774. He lived in Watertown; m. Oct. 15, 1645, Mary Eggleston. One of their children was:

ii Jonathan Sanderson, b. Sept. 15, 1646; d. Sept. 13, 1735. He was Selectman and Deacon of the Church, Watertown, Mass. He m. Oct. 24, 1669, Abia, d. of Thomas and Hannah Bartlett, b. Oct. 28, 1651; d. Sept. 13, 1723. One of their children was:

iii Jonathan Sanderson, b. Oct. 28, 1693; d. Oct. 4, 1743. He held the same offices as his father in Watertown. He m. July 14, 1699, Abigail, d. of John and Sarah (Wyeth) Fiske, b. Oct. 8, 1675; d. Apr. 29, 1759. One of their children was:

iv Nathaniel Sanderson, b. May 30, 1713; d. Sept. 7, 1774. He lived in Framingham and Petersham. He m. Oct. 4, 1739, Mary, d. of John and Susanna (Goddard) Drury, b. Mar. 21, 1721; d. Sept. 8, 1805. Their eldest child was:

v Jonathan Sanderson, b. Sept., 1740; d. —, 1832. He lived in Petersham; m. Mary Curtis. One of their children was:

vi Curtis Sanderson, b. Feb. 12, 1779; d. Aug. 22, 1849. He m. Eunice Spooner, No. 515.

## —516—

v ASA SPOONER, b. Feb. 20, 1778; d. Apr. 14, 1851.

Asa was the sixth son of Capt. Wing Spooner, of Petersham. He was a farmer; lived from early manhood in Athol, Mass.

He was a man of great independence and individuality of character. He is noted chiefly for the advanced ground which he took on the subject of total abstinence from the use of intoxicating liquors at a time when temperance societies had not yet begun to be formed, and when little was thought and still less said in support of temperance principles. As early as 1811 he became a promoter, both by precept and example, of the cause which he had so much at heart; but he was far ahead of his time. "Temperance fanatics" were not wanted, and it is worthy of remark that in the town in which he lived he found but one supporter of his doctrines.

But though Asa Spooner's advocacy of the "good cause" was not attended with much success, his influence and example were not wholly lost. If he did not spread the light abroad among men, he at least spread it in his immediate family. In this connection it is sufficient merely to indicate this fact; in another place we shall speak more at length concerning the great and good influence exerted by his son, W. B. S., an influence which must be accredited, in great part, to Asa Spooner's Christian example and fatherly influence.

He m. Dec. 25, 1802, Dolly Brown, d. of Samuel and Levi-na (Bruce) Brown, b. July 3, 1784; d. Oct. 20, 1845.

## CHILDREN.

- 1439 i Leander Courtland, b. Nov. 13, 1804; d. Mar. 30, 1878. †  
 1440 ii Lysander, b. Jan. 19, 1808.  
       See Appendix, No. 1440.  
 1441 iii William Brown, b. Apr. 20, 1809; d. Oct. 28, 1880.  
       See Appendix, No. 1441.  
 1442 iv Abigail, b. Sept. 10, 1811.  
       She was for many years in the service of the A. B. C. F. M., as a missionary to the Ojibway tribe of Indians.  
 1443 v Samuel Wing, b. Feb. 23, 1813.  
       He is a farmer, Warwick, Mass. He has been a frequent

and favored contributor to the press, writing mostly on subjects of local and historical interest.

He has held town offices; has represented his town in the General Court, and was a Delegate (1853) to the Convention elected for the revision of the State Constitution.

He m. Sept. 1, 1835, Elizabeth W. Spooner, d. of Dr. William<sup>137</sup> and Elizabeth (Willard) Spooner, b. July 1, 1806.

- 1444 vi Alexander K., b. Jan. 13, 1815. +  
 1445 vii Lucy, b. Nov. 4, 1818; d. Nov. 14, 1855.  
 1446 viii Catharine, b. Jan. 11, 1821; d. Dec. 12, 1869. +  
 1447 ix Charles W., b. May 1, 1827; d. Mar. 17, 1872. +

—519—

v LOIS SPOONER, b. Dec. 24, 1783; d. Apr. 9, 1844.

She m. Feb. 28, 1803, Stephen Rice, s. of Martin<sup>138</sup> and

137 i John Spooner, b. —, 1696; d. Dec., 1763. He was from Yorkshire, England; came to Boston, where he was a merchant. He m. Elizabeth Wells. She d. —, 1744; m. 2d. Sarah Bridges, b. —, 1710; d. Mar. 8, 1788. One of his children by his first wife was:

ii John Spooner, b. —, 1733; d. —, 1768. He was a merchant, Boston; m. —, 1756, Hannah, d. of John Jones, b. —, 1736; d. Apr., 1766; m. 2d. Margaret, d. of Hon. Andrew and Mary (Sanford) Oliver, b. July 3, 1740; d. Feb., 1773. One of his children by his first wife was:

iii William Spooner, b. Mar. 21, 1760; d. Feb. 15, 1830. He was a graduate of Harvard; was a member of the Royal Medical Society of Edinburgh, of the Massachusetts Medical Society and of the Massachusetts Historical Society. He served several terms as Representative and Senator in the Legislature of Massachusetts. He m. Oct. 21, 1788, Mary, d. of John and Mary (Winthrop) Oliver, b. Sept. 23, 1763; d. Nov. 27, 1802. He m. 2d. Dec. 6, 1803, Elizabeth W., d. of Jeremiah D. Rogers. One of his children by his first wife was:

iv Elizabeth W. Spooner, b. July 1, 1806. She m. Samuel W. Spooner, No. 1443.

138 i Edmund Rice, b. abt. 1594; d. May 3, 1663. He was Selectman and Deacon of the Church at Sudbury; removed to Marlboro', Mass. He m. Tamzine ——. She d. June 13, 1654; m. 2d. Mrs. Marcia, widow of Thomas Brigham. She d. Dec. 28, 1693. One of his children by his first wife was:

ii Edward Rice, d. Aug. 15, 1712. He was Deacon of Marlboro' Church; m. Agnes Bent; m. 2d. Anna ——. She d. June 14, 1713. One of his children by his second wife was:

iii Daniel Rice, b. Nov. 8, 1655; d. July 6, 1737. He m. Feb. 10, 1681, Bethiah, d. of Dea. William and Elizabeth Ward. She d. Dec. 8, 1721. He m. 2d. May 9, 1725, Mrs. Elizabeth, widow of John Wheeler. One of his children by his first wife was:

iv Daniel Rice, b. June 3, 1684; d. —, 1734. He removed from Marlboro' to Shrewsbury; m. Feb. 12, 1713, Elizabeth Taylor. One of their children was:

v Jabez Rice, b. Apr. 7, 1727; d. Nov. 4, 1809. He m. Jan. 9, 1753, Miriam, d. of Joseph and Abigail (Barnes) Morse, b. May 31, 1735; d. Jan. 28, 1776; m. 2d. Apr. 2, 1776, Elizabeth Burnet. She d. Nov. 27, 1812. One of his children by his first wife was:

vi Martin Rice, b. Mar. 17, 1757; d. —, 1833. He lived in Petersham; was a soldier in the Revolutionary war; m. Ruth, d. of Daniel and Priscilla (Keyes) Hastings, b. Jan. 2, 1754. One of their children was:

vii Stephen Rice, b. Mar. 18, 1781; d. —. He m. Lois Spooner, No. 519.



Abigail (Hastings) Rice, b. Mar. 18, 1781; d. ———. He was a farmer, Walpole, N. H.

## CHILDREN.

- 1448 i Eliza, b. Nov. 25, 1804. †  
 1449 ii Charles Spooner, b. Sept. 11, 1806.  
 When seventeen years of age, he apprenticed himself as a mariner, and since then he has followed that calling, sailing usually to the East Indies and to the Northern Pacific Ocean. When on land, his residence is at Westminster, Vt.  
 1450 iii Daniel, b. July 25, 1808; d. Feb. 15, 1835.  
 1451 iv Louisa, b. Aug. 8, 1813; d. Feb. 17, 1838.  
 She m. Sept. 4, 1837, Augustus Palmer, s. of Walter and Jerusha (Lovel) Palmer, b. ———. He lived in Woodstock, Vt.

## —521—

v ALFRED SPOONER, b. Nov. 24, 1780; d. about 1834.

Alfred Spooner was born in Petersham, Mass. His father, Eliakim Spooner, removed to Vermont, and was a very prominent man in that State.

Alfred received every educational advantage. He was a man of fine ability, of easy address, and started in life with every hope and promise of success. He lived in Westminster, Vt., where he kept a public house until his wife's death. Soon after the loss of his companion, he closed up the hotel, sold his effects, and sent his children to his father. The children found a kind and excellent home and the best of guardians with their grandparents.

Alfred, himself, went, as was understood, to the South. No reliable information has been had of him since then. He m. Dec. 15, 1800, Hannah Harlow, d. of Eleazer and Rhoda (Alexander) Harlow, b. Aug. 10, 1778; d. Aug. 3, 1816.

## CHILDREN.

- 1452 i Frances Julia Ann, b. Jan. 3, 1801. †  
 1453 ii Eliakim Ruggles, b. Mar. 9, 1802.  
 He left Westminster about 1827, with a view to going South, hoping to learn of his father, and has not been heard from since then.  
 1454 iii Bathsheba Alice, b. Jan. 8, 1804; d. Apr. 5, 1804.

- 1455 iv Jonathan Warner, b. Feb. 6, 1805. +  
 He retains only the Christian name Warner.
- 1456 v Bathsheba Warner, b. Nov. 20, 1806; d. Feb. 23, 1880. +
- 1457 vi Rhoda Ann, b. Dec. 17, 1808. +
- 1458 vii Hannah Neckayah, b. Sept. 10, 1810. +
- 1459 viii Alfred Rassales, b. Jan. 30, 1812.  
 He was living at Denver, Col., when last heard from.
- 1460 ix Nancy Adeline, b. Jan. 20, 1814. +

## —523—

v ABIGAIL SPOONER, b. Apr. 15, 1770; d. —, 1856.

She m. —, 1806, Nathan Davis, b. Nov. 9, 1765; d. July 14, 1843.

Mr. Davis was born in Westfield, Mass. He was a manufacturer of carding machines; lived in Lisbon, N. H., Windsor, Vt., and in 1820 removed to Cincinnati. In 1824 he located in Clermont Co., Ohio, where he built a mill and was engaged in business until 1837, when he went to live with his son, William M., in Boone Co., Ky.

Mrs. Davis lived with her friends in Vermont after her husband went to Ohio.

## CHILDREN.

- 1461 i William Munroe, b. Sept. 23, 1807; d. Jan. 24, 1878. +
- 1462 ii Henry Fox, b. Oct. 30, 1809; d. Mar. 29, 1861. +
- 1463 iii Eliakim Spooner, b. Oct. 12, 1812. +
- 1464 iv Francis Bowman, b. Oct. 11, 1816.

He was living at Lowell, Mass., when last heard from.  
 He m. Harriet Fisher.

## —524—

v MASON SPOONER, b. Apr. 6, 1772; d. Dec. 10, 1853.

Mason Spooner was a son of Daniel, of Hartland, Vt., who was a wealthy farmer and a man of note in the community where he lived.

Mason received a good academic education in the schools of Vermont; on the completion of these studies, he went to Winchendon, Mass., where he read medicine under the direction of Isaac Whitton, M. D.,—after having finished the full

course of study, he received a license and entered upon his profession at Winchendon; after a few years he returned to Vermont and located in Templeton. He was a successful practitioner and had a large practice.

Dr. Spooner is said to have been a man of great good sense, shrewdness and wit.

He m. June 16, 1816, Mary Sylvester, d. of Nathaniel<sup>139</sup> and Lucy (Clapp) Sylvester, b. Feb. 5, 1781; d. May 23, 1851.

## CHILDREN.

- 1465 i Mary Ann, b. Nov. 13, 1806; d. June 13, 1865. +  
1466 ii Mason Munroe, b. Nov. 16, 1808; d. Dec. 8, 1810.

## —526—

v ELIAKIM SPOONER, b. Mar., 1777; d. July, 1818.

Eliakim had the advantage of a liberal education. He read law; was a man of some prominence in Hartland, Vt., where he followed his profession with good success. He m. Amelia Gilson, d. of Peter<sup>140</sup> and Esther (Spalding) Gilson, b. Mar. 13, 1789; d. Feb. 2, 1856.

## CHILDREN.

- 1467 i Phila Amelia, b. Apr. 17, 1809.

139 i Richard Sylvester. He d. —, 1663. He was in Weymouth, 1630. He m. Naomi Torrey. One of their children was:

ii Joseph Sylvester, b. Apr. 2, 1638; d. —, 1663. He was Captain, under Col. Church, on his expedition to Maine, and was with Sir William Phipps in the Quebec expedition. He m. Mary —. One of their children was:

iii Amos Sylvester, b. Nov. 15, 1685; d. Oct. 23, 1753. He was Selectman, Hanover, Mass. He m. Nov. 20, 1706, Elizabeth, d. of Joseph Henchman, b. —, 1685; d. Feb. 11, 1762. One of their children was:

iv Nathaniel Sylvester, b. Apr. 29, 1718; d. Feb. 21, 1781. He was Selectman, Hanover. He m. Jan. 26, 1743, Sarah, d. of Joseph and Mary (Bowker) Bates, b. Dec. 27, 1720; d. July 8, 1775. One of their children was:

v Nathaniel Sylvester. He lived in Winchendon. He m. —, 1780, Lucy, d. of Galen and Patience (Brooks) Clapp, b. Mar. 13, 1701; d. —, 1836. One of their children was:

vi Mary Sylvester, b. Feb. 5, 1781; d. Mar. 23, 1851. She m. Mason Spooner, No. 524.

140 i Eleazer Gilson. He lived in Groton, Mass. He m. May 6, 1719, Hannah Farwell, b. May 6, 1701; d. May 11, 1762. One of their children was:

ii Eleazer Gilson, b. Feb. 19, 1730. He m. Oct. 30, 1758, Sybil, d. of James and Elizabeth Lakin, b. Jan. 2, 1737. One of their children was:

iii Peter Gilson, b. Feb. 28, 1764. He m. May 11, 1785, Esther Spalding. One of their children was:

iv Amelia Gilson, b. Mar. 13, 1789; d. Feb. 2, 1866. She m. Eliakim Spooner, No. 526.

She has been a very successful teacher in female academies in the New England States and in New York State.

- 1468 ii Amelia Eloisa Esther, b. Sept. 18, 1812; d. Aug. 8, 1869. +

— 528 —

- v PHILA SPOONER, b. Aug., 1781; d. Mar. 21, 1864.  
She lived in Northfield, Vt.

CHILD.

- 1469 i Sophia M. Enos, b. Jan. 24, 1815, +

— 530 —

- v WALTER M. SPOONER, b. Feb. 19, 1787; d. —, 1871.  
His business was that of a merchant, at Hartland, Vt. He m. Jan., 1809, Lydia O. Meriam, d. of Dr. Asa and Mary (Lincoln) Meriam, b. Sept. 3, 1787; d. Aug. 22, 1829.

CHILDREN.

- 1470 i Augustus Walter Otis, b. Sept. 15, 1809; d. Dec. 26, 1861. +  
1471 ii Harriet Ann, b. Sept. 25, 1811. +  
1472 iii Daniel Mason, b. Feb. 17, 1814; d. Dec. 26, 1854. +  
1473 iv Mary Lincoln, b. May 17, 1816; d. May 28, 1835.  
1474 v Lydia Augusta, b. Aug. 19, 1819; d. Aug. 13, 1870. +

— 531 —

- v ELIZABETH SPOONER, b. Dec. 22, 1770; d. Feb. 24, 1853.  
She m. Jan., 1790, DAVID DENNY, s. of Samuel<sup>141</sup> and Elizabeth (Henshaw) Denny, b. Jan. 7, 1764; d. July 11, 1821.

Mr. Denny was born in Leicester, Mass., where he had the advantage of a good education. Soon after attaining his majority, he went to Vermont and located in the township of Northfield, county of Washington. His own inheritance, and

<sup>141</sup> i Daniel Denny. He was Town Clerk and Selectman of Leicester, Mass. He m. Rebeckah ——. One of their children was:

ii Samuel Denny, b. May 20, 1731. He had the rank of Major in the Revolutionary army; was a member of the Convention of Massachusetts that ratified the Constitution of the United States, and represented Leicester in the General Court. He m. —, 1757. Elizabeth, d. of Daniel and Elizabeth (Bass) Henshaw. One of their children was:

iii David Denny, b. Jan. 7, 1764; d. July 11, 1821. He m. Elizabeth Spooner, No. 531.

that of his wife, gave him position as one of the most well-to-do farmers of Vermont.

Mr. Denny came from one of the first families of Massachusetts. His father was an officer of merit in the Revolutionary army, and a man of prominence in the councils of his State. The wife of Mr. Denny was a daughter of Lieut.-Gov. and Judge Paul Spooner, one of the most prominent and useful citizens of Vermont. Mr. and Mrs. Denny, by their birth, their wealth, and their own worth, were among the most respected of the people of their community,

## CHILDREN.

1475 i. Paul Spooner, b. June 5, 1792; d. Mar., 1843.

1476 ii Asenath, b. Nov. 11, 1794.

She m. Mar. 15, 1820, Richard Andrews, s. of Elijah and Mabel (Fox) Andrews, b. Dec. 30, 1797.

Mr. Andrews has been a farmer; has held Town offices, and has the rank of Captain.

On the occasion of the celebration of the golden-wedding-day of Mr. and Mrs. Andrews, it was said: "They first began their married life in Berlin, but subsequently moved to Randolph, where they lived many years, and recently moved to Northfield, Vt., the native place of Mrs. Andrews. In all these three towns they won for themselves many and valuable friends, sustaining a reputation of fidelity and cordial affection for each other which contrasts widely with much of married life at the present day."

1477 iii Adolphus, b. Sept. 6, 1796; d. May 14, 1873. +

1478 iv Amasa, b. Dec. 1, 1798; d. Dec., 1870. +

1479 v Sarah, b. Nov. 6, 1800; d. Nov. 1, 1849. +

1480 vi Samuel, b. Jan. 19, 1803; d. May 20, 1874. +

1481 vii Harriet, b. Mar. 5, 1805. +

1482 viii Elizabeth, b. Dec. 24, 1807; d. Nov. 2, 1855. +

1483 ix Joseph, b. July 19, 1810. +

—534—

v ALDEN SPOONER, b. Mar. 13, 1750; d. Sept. 28, 1844.

Alden was the son of Hon. Walter Spooner. He inherited the homestead at Long Plain, Mass., and built for himself a house in the same door-yard, where his grandfather's log-house

stood. The aged grandfather was taken into the family of Alden and tenderly cared for in his old age.

Alden had better advantages in boyhood and early manhood than his father enjoyed. Careful attention was given to his education. He availed himself of his advantages, and entered upon manhood's estate prepared for all the duties of life.

He continued through life to live on the old farm. His early training, however, had been such, and his education so superior, that he was from necessity much employed in public business.

He served his townsmen almost constantly in Town offices; was a Justice of the Peace many years, and frequently represented the town and county in both branches of the State Legislature. He m. Dec., 1769, Elizabeth Rounseville, d. of John<sup>142</sup> and Mrs. Sarah (Waite) (Spooner, No. 65,) Rounseville, b. Mar. 17, 1750; d. Dec. 14, 1813.

## CHILDREN.

- 1484 i Ruth, b. Sept. 23, 1770; d. May 23, 1856. +  
 1485 ii Walter, b. July 18, 1772; d. July 27, 1808. +  
 1486 iii Sarah, b. Jan. 20, 1774; d. Sept. 17, 1859.  
 1487 iv Rounseville, b. Apr. 23, 1778; d. Mar. 17, 1844. +  
 1488 v Jane, b. Oct. 17, 1782; d. June 26, 1862.

—535—

v SETH SPOONER, b. Aug. 1, 1752; d. Dec. 18, 1815.

Seth Spooner, like his brother and sisters, had the advantage of as thorough an education as could be given in the schools of New Bedford. He was raised as a farmer and continued to live on the land of his father at Long Plain, until 1802, when he removed to Fairhaven.

He was a man of very fine parts, of a good mind, firmness of character, and of practical good sense. These qualities

142 i Philip Rounseville, b. May 1, 1677. He came, 1700; lived in Freetown, Mass.; m. Mary, d. of Samuel Howland, b. —, 1673; d. May 8, 1744; m. 2d. Rachael ——. She d. Sept. 15, 1745. One of his children by his first wife was:

ii John Rounseville, b. —, 1706; d. Nov. 14, 1783; m. —, 1731, Sarah Holloway. She d. Jan., 1743; m. 2d. Sept., 1745. Mrs. Sarah, widow of Jeduthan Spooner, No. 65. One of his children by his second wife was:

iii Elizabeth Rounseville, b. Mar. 17, 1750; d. Dec. 14, 1813. She m. Alden Spooner, No. 534.

soon brought him to the notice of his neighbors and the public of the then large town of New Bedford, which embraced what is since Acushnet with Long Plain. His life was not as prolonged as were those of his father and brother, but it was a life of much usefulness and honor.

He was almost constantly in the employment of the towns where he lived; serving in some of the various Town offices of trust; was a Justice of the Peace from as early as 1796, until his death; and for many years was a member of the House of Representatives of Massachusetts, representing New Bedford.

He m. Sept. 16, 1773, Patience Peirce, d of Elkanah<sup>143</sup> and Hannah (Eddy) Peirce, b. May 31, 1754; d. Dec. 10, 1815.

## CHILDREN.

- 1489 i Noah, b. Oct. 23, 1774; d. May 28, 1776.
- 1490 ii Charles, b. June 27, 1777; d. July 9, 1799.
- 1491 iii Noah, b. May 5, 1779; d. Jan. 13, 1876. †
- 1492 iv Hannah, b. Apr. 19, 1781; d. Sept. 26, 1793.
- 1493 v Dolly, b. Aug. 12, 1783; d. July 31, 1866. †
- 1494 vi Paul, b. June 12, 1786; d. July 18, 1862. †
- 1495 vii Nathaniel Sprague, b. May 6, 1790; d. Jan. 20, 1860. †

## — 539 —

v ABBY SPOONER, b. —, 1764; d. June 12, 1795.

She m. Dr. EBENEZER PERRY, s Dr. Samuel<sup>144</sup> and Susanna (Swift) Perry, b Oct. 9, 1756; d. Mar. 18, 1822.

Dr. Perry was born in Sandwich, Mass., where he was

143 iii Isaac Peirce, d. Jan. 17, 1757. He was s. of Isaac and Alice Peirce. See note, No. 42. He m. Judith, d. of John Booth, b. Mar. 13, 1680; d. May 4, 1733. One of their children was:

iv Elkanah Peirce. He lived in Freetown. He m. Mar. 2, 1742, Hannah Eddy.

One of their children was:

v Patience Peirce, b. May 31, 1754; d. Dec. 10, 1815. She m. Seth Spooner, No. 535.

144 i Edward Perry, d. —, 1695. He lived in Sandwich; m. Mary Freeman.

One of their children was:

ii Samuel Perry, b. Mar. 2, 1666; m. Oct. 23, 1689, Esther Taber; m. 2d, Sarah Leonard. One of his children was:

iii Ebenezer Perry, b. Mar. 5, 1706; m. Abigail Fessenden. She d. June 25, 1749. He m. 2d, Jan. 11, 1750, Abigail Hammond. One of his children by his first wife was:

iv Samuel Perry, b. June 27, 1731; d. Apr. 15, 1805. He was a physician, Sandwich. He m. Apr. 14, 1754, Susanna, d. of Jireh Swift, b. —, 1734; d. —, 1806. One of their children was:

v Ebenezer Perry, b. Oct. 9, 1756; d. Mar. 18, 1822. He m. Abby Spooner, No. 530; m. 2d, Rose Spooner, No. 537.

educated for his profession by his father. Soon after the completion of his education, he located in New Bedford, where he afterward lived and engaged in his profession.

## CHILD.

1496 i Jireh, b. May 25, 1795; d. Mar. 18, 1849. †

Dr. Perry\* m. 2d. Oct. 6, 1796, Rose Spooner,—No. 531—  
sister of his first wife, b. Sept. 21, 1753; d. Nov., 1819.

## — 541 —

v DANIEL ALLEN, b. Apr. 25, 1757; d. Feb. 3, 1811.

Mr. Allen was born in Sandwich, Mass.; removed to Johnstown, N. Y., early in the present century. He was a cabinet-maker. He was among the earliest of the patriots to take up arms in the Revolutionary struggle; was one of the 150 defenders of Concord against the 800 British soldiers, Apr. 19, 1775, and had other service in behalf of his country.

He m. Nov. 13, 1780, Harriet Bassett, d. of Nathaniel<sup>145</sup> and Hannah (Hall) Bassett. She d. Apr. 11, 1793.

## CHILDREN.

1497 i Daughter, b. and d. Jan. 30, 1782.

1498 ii Elizabeth, b. June 25, 1783; d. Feb. 13, 1859.

She m. Sept. 27, 1801, Henry Yanney, s. of Henry and Elizabeth M. (Klines) Yanney, b. Sept. 11, 1779; d. Sept. 21, 1816. He was a farmer and miller, Johnstown, N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

i John, b. May 27, 1802; d. Mar. 30, 1849.

He was a house-carpenter, Florence, Mich.; m. Sept.

\* He m. 3d. Mar. 12, 1822, Mrs. Elizabeth Taber.

145 i William Bassett. He d. —, 1667. He came in the "Fortune," 1621. He lived in Plymouth, Duxbury and Bridgewater. He m. —, 1611, Margaret Oldham. One of their children was:

ii William Bassett, b. —, 1634; d. —, 1670. He lived in Sandwich; was Deputy; m. Mary, d. of Hugh Burt. One of their children was:

iii William Bassett, b. —, 1656. He was a Representative many years; was Chief Marshall, 1689-92, and was Judge of the Court of Common Pleas and Register of Probate, Sandwich. He m. Oct. 9, 1675, Rachael Willison. One of their children was:

iv William Bassett. He m. Feb. 3, 1709, Abigail, d. of Elisha and Patience (Skill) Bourne, b. July 22, 1684. One of their children was:

v Nathaniel Bassett, b. Oct. 15, 1719. He m. July 4, 1745, Hannah Hall. One of their children was:

vi Hannah Bassett. She d. Apr. 11, 1793. She m. Daniel Allen, No. 541.



30. 1820, Jane DeMett, d. of Barnet and Nancy (Moon) DeMett, b. Feb. 9, 1802; d. Nov. 15, 1869.

## CHILDREN.

- i Henry, b. Mar. 10, 1822.  
He is living at Three Rivers, Mich.; m. May 27, 1846, Adeline Sickles, d. of Garret and Elsie (Garrison) Sickles, b. June 4, 1826.
- ii Elizabeth, b. Oct. 23, 1823.  
She m. Dec. 26, 1841, Lemuel S. Hart, s. of Lemuel S. and Nancy (Manchester) Hart, b. Aug. 23, 1818.  
He is a farmer; was Sheriff from 1854 to 1861, Osage, Iowa.
- iii William, b. Aug. 25, 1825; d. Apr., 1874.  
He was a farmer, Osage, Iowa; m. May 26, 1847, Louisa Craig, d. of James and Fanny (Wolf) Craig, b. Feb. 6, 1828.
- iv Nancy, b. Nov. 14, 1827; d. Sept. 11, 1847.  
She m. Dec., 1846, Andrew Garrison, s. of John and Betsey (Gage) Garrison, b. Oct. 13, 1823.  
He is a farmer, Castle Rock, Col.
- v James, b. Sept. 14, 1829.  
He is a farmer, Florence, Mich.; m. May 26, 1850, Huldah M. Fisher, d. of Christopher and Abigail (Whaley) Fisher, b. Oct. 6, 1829.
- vi Maria, b. Sept. 30, 1831.  
She m. Mar. 20, 1849, James S. Richards, s. of Allison Richards, b. Dec. 1, 1823.  
He is a farmer, Florence, Mich.
- vii John, b. July 27, 1833.  
He is a banker, Centerville, Mich.; m. Oct. 14, 1863, Mary J. Howard, d. of Orin and Cornelia (Peck) Howard, b. Aug. 1, 1839.
- viii George, b. Oct. 31, 1835.  
He is a farmer, Three Rivers, Mich.; m. Jan., 1857, Amelia Williamson, d. of Jacob and Louisa (Ball) Williamson, b. Mar. 24, 1840.
- ix Cornelia J., b. Apr. 15, 1839; d. May 5, 1840.
- x Jane, b. Mar. 20, 1842.  
She m. Apr. 30, 1862, Benjamin F. Straub, s. of Adam and Mary (Gruber) Straub, b. Oct. 3, 1840.  
He is a jeweler, Fairbault, Minn.
- xi Hiram, b. Aug. 14, 1845; d. May 1, 1850.
- 2 Anna Maria, b. Sept. 1, 1804; d. Apr., 1816.
- 3 Susanna, b. June 7, 1807; d. Apr., 1816.

- 4 Henry H., b. Aug. 13, 1810; d. Sept. 18, 1862.  
 He was a tanner and currier, Ephratah, N. Y.; m.  
 Feb. 25, 1836. Lydia A. Mead, d. of John and Margaret  
 (McLallin) Mead, b. Mar. 8, 1812; d. June 29, 1878.

## CHILDREN.

- i Hiram, b. Dec. 18, 1836; d. Apr. 19, 1858.  
 ii Albert, b. Feb. 27, 1842; d. May 24, 1860.  
 iii Charles, b. Sept. 12, 1848.

He is a merchant, Ephratah, N. Y.; m. Sept. 12,  
 1872. Isabella McLaughlin, d. of John F. and Joanna  
 (Lasscell) McLaughlin, b. ———.

- 5 George, b. May 16, 1813.  
 He is a house-carpenter, Centerville, Mich.; m. Feb.  
 9, 1837, Catharine Flock, d. of Cornelius and Elizabeth  
 (Fox) Flock, b. June 6, 1816.

## CHILDREN.

- i Catharine Elizabeth, b. Nov. 17, 1840.  
 She m. Feb. 18, 1864, John S. Major, s. of Wil-  
 liam and Margaret (Stewart) Major; b. Sept. 23,  
 1834. He is a farmer, Centerville, Mich.

ii Charles, b. Feb. 4, 1843; d. Dec. 16, 1852.

iii Charlotte, b. Oct. 20, 1846.

- 6 Hiram, b. Feb. 16, 1816; d. Oct. 9, 1847.  
 He was a merchant, Johnstown, N. Y.; m. Jan. 22,  
 1839, Almira Wells, d. of Eleazer and Amy (Aiken)  
 Wells, b. Mar. 30, 1813; d. Nov. 13, 1847.

## CHILDREN.

i Eleazer W., b. Mar. 15, 1840; d. May 23, 1858.

ii Elizabeth, b. May 13, 1841; d. July 17, 1866.

She m. Sept. 13, 1860, John H. Rood, s. of Wil-  
 liam and Phebe (Bowen) Rood, b. Oct. 19, 1833.

He resides in Chicago.

iii Edward, b. Feb. 25, 1843; d. May 24, 1874.

iv Hiram, b. Oct. 4, 1846.

He is R. R. freight agent, Johnstown, N. Y.; m.  
 June 1, 1871, Lillias J. Ransom, d. of Alphonso W.  
 and Lillias (Jamieson) Ransom, b. Dec. 9, 1847.

- 1498 ii Mrs. Elizabeth (Allen) Yanney, b. June 25, 1783; d. Feb. 13, 1859.  
 She m. 2d. Feb. 10, 1819, Dr. Solomon Cummings, s. of  
 Solomon and Mary (Graham) Cummings, b. Jan. 22, 1787; d.  
 Nov. 16, 1866.

He was a physician; removed, 1836, from Elizabeth, N. Y.,  
 to Centerville, Mich.

## CHILDREN.

- i Maria, b. Oct. 22, 1819; d. Sept. 12, 1882.

She m. Feb. 3, 1841, Alexander Stewart, s. of Duncan and Jeanette (Campbell) Stewart b. June 30, 1813; d. Oct. 24, 1873. He was a dealer in lumber, Wyandotte, Mich.

## CHILDREN.

- i Maria Elizabeth, b. June 30, 1842; d. Apr. 7, 1878.  
 ii Jeanette, b. Mar. 3, 1844.  
 She m. as his second wife, Dec. 25, 1878, P. R. Johnson. (See below.)  
 iii Annie Catharine, b. June 5, 1847; d. Apr. 7, 1878.  
 She m. June 5, 1865, P. R. Johnson, s. of Russell and Jane (Collard) Johnson, b. ———.  
 He is a farmer, Wyandotte, Mich.  
 iv Charles Cummings, b. Feb. 8, 1850.  
 He is a lawyer, Detroit, Mich.  
 v John Alexander, b. Aug. 25, 1852.  
 He is a teacher, Detroit, Mich.  
 vi Margaret, b. Aug. 18, 1855.  
 She is a teacher, Lexington, Ky.  
 vii Solomon Cummings, b. Mar. 19, 1858; d. Jan. 4, 1862.  
 viii Christie Isabell, b. Apr. 18, 1860; d. June 7, 1862.
- 2 Solomon, b. Mar. 5, 1822.  
 He is a physician, Morley, Mich.; m. Nov. 23, 1845, Nancy Grey, d. of George J. and Nancy Grey, b. May 22, 1826.

## CHILDREN.

- i Charlotte, b. Aug. 25, 1847.  
 She m. Feb. 1, 1876, Robert Austin, s. of William and Sarah (Johnson) Austin, b. ———, 1852.  
 He is a farmer, Stanwood, Mich.  
 ii Maria, b. Feb. 19, 1849.  
 She m. Sept. 2, 1875, Samuel Wormell. He d. Oct., 1876.  
 iii Elizabeth, b. Dec. 3, 1850.  
 She m. Oct. 12, 1870, James F. White.  
 He is a teacher, Greenville, Mich.  
 iv George Wilber, b. Feb. 6, 1852; d. July 1, 1860.  
 v Charles Wesley, b. Sept. 17, 1855.  
 He is a shingle manufacturer, Morley, Mich.  
 vi Clara Josephine, b. Feb. 3, 1858; d. Dec. 31, 1861.

vii John Stewart, b. Apr. 27, 1860.

viii Henry Yanney, b. Sept. 15, 1861.

3 Charles, b. Aug. 26, 1828.

He is a cabinet-maker, Centerville, Mich.; m. Oct. 2, 1856, Hannah M. Grinnell, d. of John and Eliza (Isaacs) Grinnell, b. Mar. 6, 1834.

CHILDREN.

i John G., b. Oct. 7, 1858.

He is a musician, Centerville, Mich.

ii Frank S., b. Nov. 6, 1860.

iii Nellie, b. May 1, 1866.

iv Clara, b. Nov. 18, 1873.

1499 iii Hannah, b. Aug. 10, 1786; d. May 7, 1843.

She m. July 6, 1812, Theophilus Smith, s. of Moses and Lucy (Dale) Smith, b. July 6, 1789.

He has been a farmer, Lowville, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

1 Moses, b. June 12, 1813; d. Aug. 1870.

He was a druggist; was Alderman, Rochester, N. Y.; m. May 25, 1834, Magdalena Klock, d. of Jacob and Mary Klock, b. June 15, 1816; d. Mar. 21, 1836.

CHILD.

i Charles K., b. Feb., 1835.

He lives in Sioux City, Iowa.

Moses Smith m. 2d. Nov., 1836, Catharine L. Radley, d. of Peter and Catharine Radley. She d. —, 1846.

CHILDREN.

ii Hannah C., b. Sept., 1837.

iii Jane E., b. Sept., 1839.

iv John M., b. —, 1841.

v Frances B., b. May, 1843.

Moses Smith, m. 3d. —, 1847, Paulina Caldwell, d. of James and Betsy Caldwell, b. —.

CHILDREN.

vi Lucy M., b. July 3, 1848.

vii Mary E., b. July 12, 1850.

2 Jane A., b. Jan. 5, 1816.

She m. Feb. 16, 1842, John W. Arthur, s. of Russell and Elizabeth (Wadley) Arthur, b. Apr. 20, 1819.

He is a farmer, Carthage, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

i Helen S., b. June 9, 1843.

- She m. John J. Woolworth.
- ii Mary J., b. Feb. 25, 1845.  
She m. Elijah M. Woolworth.
- iii Herbert M., b. Apr. 27, 1849.  
He m. Alfedean Gouldthrite.
- iv Hiram S., b. Apr. 16, 1854.  
He m. Emma Teniman.
- 3 Daniel Allen, b. Oct. 10, 1819.  
He is a clothier, Watertown, N. Y.; m. July 15, 1862,  
Mandana Goddard, d. of Harlow and Mary A. (Rich)  
Goddard, b. Aug. 4, 1829.

## CHILDREN.

- i Mary Goddard, b. Apr. 29, 1863.
- ii Allen Goddard, b. Nov. 29, 1867.
- 4 Lucy E., b. Aug. 13, 1822.  
She m. Apr. 7, 1853, Edwin S. Hayward, b. Mar.  
8, 1822. He is a seed-grower, Rochester, N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

- i Emma, b. May 4, 1855.  
She m. Apr. 7, 1881, Casterline Williams, b.  
———. He is a lawyer, Rochester, N. Y.
- ii Mary Louise, b. Oct. 18, 1857.  
She m. Feb. 8, 1882, Mortimer Lamplon.  
He is a physician, Jersey City, N. J.
- iii Edwin Smith, b. July 17, 1859.  
He is a physician, Rochester, N. Y.
- iv Helen Augusta, b. Oct. 1, 1862.
- 5 Hiram C., b. June 15, 1825.  
He is a farmer, Maple Grove, Iowa; m. Mar. 31,  
1858, Mahala J. Hart, d. of George and Sarah (Kenwor-  
thy) Hart, b. June 17, 1840.

## CHILDREN.

- i Charles Gaylord, b. July 19, 1859.  
He is a farmer, Maple Grove, Iowa.
- ii Frances May, b. Jan. 14, 1861.  
She m. Feb. 17, 1879, John S. Martin, s. of  
David G. and Emily J. Martin, b. ——.
- iii Walter Scott, b. June 1, 1867.
- iv Jessie Hart, b. Apr. 26, 1871.
- 6 Cynthia M., b. May 6, 1828.
- 1500 iv John Spooner, b. Feb. 19, 1791; d. Apr. 25, 1853.  
He was a cabinet-maker, Rochester, N. Y. He m. Sept.

- 3, 1814, Fannie Scovill, d. of Daniel and Elizabeth (Granger) Scovill, b. Aug. 23, 1789; d. Sept. 2, 1875.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Alexander, b. Sept. 3, 1815.

He is Superintendent of Fire Alarm Manufacturing Company, Leetonia, Ohio; m. Oct. 28, 1841, Elizabeth C. Kingsley, d. of Dea. Amos and Charlotte (Martin) Kingsley, b. Jan. 19, 1821.

## CHILDREN.

- i William W., b. Sept. 2, 1842; d. Sept. 22, 1843.

- ii Sarah Ida, b. Apr. 27, 1845.

She m. Apr. 13, 1881, John C. Jamison, s. of Samuel S. and Sarah A. (Bell) Jamison, b. Jan. 9, 1840. He lives in Allegheny City, Pa.

- iii Alexander Edwin, b. July 25, 1847.

He is a mechanic, Prince's Bay Station, N. Y., m. May 21, 1873, Lizzie L. Dyer, d. of Walter W. and Corinthia C. (Brown) Dyer, b. Jan. 20, 1853.

- 2 Susan Maria, b. Apr. 19, 1818.

She m. Sept. 2, 1851, Rev. George Freeman, s. of Col. Otis and Ruth (Otis) Freeman, b. May 6, 1795; d. July 27, 1868.

He was a graduate of Dartmouth College. Had pastoral charge of Presbyterian Churches at Pulaski, Wampsville, Groveland and Parma, N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

- i George H., b. Aug. 9, 1854.

He is a dealer in real-estate and loan agent, Abilene, Kansas.

- ii Susan Elizabeth, b. Aug. 6, 1860; d. Feb. 14, 1870.

- 3 Harriet, b. July 29, 1820.

She m. June 6, 1844, Myron Gould, s. of Charles and Olive (Brooks) Gould, b. Dec. 18, 1813. He is a manufacturer of doors and blinds, Quincy, Ill.

- 4 Daniel Paris, b. Nov. 18, 1826.

He is a railroad freight agent, Rochester, N. Y. He was a volunteer in the army, war of 1851-5; m. Oct. 22, 1857, Alma Harris; d. of Henry and Anna (Webb) Harris, b. June 1, 1833.

## CHILDREN.

- i Fanny, b. Nov. 28, 1859; d. Jan. 1, 1861.

- ii Henry Bufort, b. Mar. 10, 1864.

iii Joseph Cady, b. Jan. 30, 1869.

iv Daniel F., b. Feb. 28, 1870; d. Oct. 17, 1882.

v Annie W., b. May 16, 1873; d. Oct. 13, 1876.

DANIEL ALLEN,—No. 541,—m. 2d. Feb., 1794, Thankful Butler, d. of Cornelius and Jane (Coffin) Butler, b. —, 1761; d. Feb. 12, 1843.

## CHILDREN.

1501 v Jane, b. June 13, 1796; d. July 6, 1817.

1502 vi Charlotte, b. Apr. 4, 1798; d. Jan. 22, 1866.

She m. Nov. 5, 1817, John W. Lovejoy, b. —, 1792; d. —. He was a mason by trade. He lived in Ephratah.

## CHILD.

i Ann Maria, b. Aug. 13, 1818.

She m. Dec. 29, 1842, Daniel R. H. Conkling, s. of Simeon and Lydia (Howe) Conkling, b. Mar. 10, 1810; d. July 27, 1877.

He was a millwright and hydraulic engineer, Fort Plain, N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

i Daniel Webster, b. Aug. 4, 1843.

He lives in Patchin, N. Y.; m. 1864, Eliza Fullerton, d. of David and Mary (Garlock) Fullerton, b. —.

ii Frances Ann, b. Feb. 12, 1847.

iii Daniel Allen, b. Dec. 17, 1849.

He is book-keeper, Merchants National Bank, Albany, N. Y.

iv Lottie E., b. Dec. 12, 1852.

She m. June 19, 1873, William E. Hoffman, s. of Hon. Abram and Susan (Van Huson) Hoffman, b. —. He is a railroad agent, Buffalo, N. Y.

v Milton D., b. Oct. 15, 1855; d. Oct. 15, 1860.

vi Ermina S., b. Feb. 19, 1861.

1502 vi Mrs. Charlotte (Allen) Lovejoy, b. Apr. 4, 1798; d. Jan. 22, 1866.

She m. 2d. Jan. 12, 1835, Frederick Empie, s. of John F. and Catharine (Coole) Empie, b. Apr. 30, 1793.

He has been a farmer, Ephratah, N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

i Jane Elizabeth, b. Mar. 29, 1836.

2 Charlotte Elmira, b. Apr. 1, 1839.

She m. Levi Sponcle.

## CHILDREN.

- i Ella Jane, b. July 11, 1859.
- ii Fannie, b. July 8, 1862.
- 3 Allen, b. Apr. 4, 1843; d. June 1, 1845.
- 1503 vii Alexander, b. Dec. 5, 1801; d. Aug. 7, 1870.  
See Appendix, No. 1503.  
He m. Jan. 1, 1829, Europe Burke, d. of Seth and Lucy  
(Tiffany) Burke, b. Apr. 28, 1808.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Elizabeth, b. Mar. 28, 1836.
- 2 Charlotte, b. Sept. 18, 1840.

—542—

- v WALTER ALLEN, b. Dec. 1, 1759; d. June 23, 1845.

Mr. Allen was born in Sandwich, Mass., where he learned the trade of house-carpenter, which he followed until his removal to Smithfield, R. I. On locating here, he lived on a farm near the village.

He was possessed of more than ordinary ability as a business man and financier. For many years he was engaged in mercantile business, and for near thirty years he was President of the Union Bank of Smithfield.

As a friend and neighbor, Mr. Allen was kind and reliable; as a husband and parent, he was true to all that is most dear in those relations,—of a genial and companionable temperament, with a high order of intelligence, he was a favorite of all,—his companionship was sought, and made him a very useful man in society.

He m. Jan. 1, 1784, Mehitabel Kelley, d. of Seth<sup>146</sup> and Mary (Daniels) Kelley, b. Apr. 30, 1765; d. Nov. 4, 1798.

## CHILDREN.

- 1504 i Seth, b. Feb. 17, 1785; d. Mar. 11, 1836.

<sup>146</sup> i David O'Kelley. He d. —, 1697. He lived at Yarmouth. He m. Jane ——. She d. Oct. 17, 1711. One of their children was:

ii Jeremiah O'Kelley. He d. Aug. 30, 1728. He m. Sarah ——. One of their children was:

iii Seth Kelley, b. July, 1700; d. ——. He m. Nov. 22, 1726, Mehitabel Wing. One of their children was:

iv Seth Kelley, b. Nov. 26, 1730; d. Apr. 29, 1799. He m. Mary, d. of David and Huldah (Taft) Daniels, b. Oct. 1, 1741; d. July 9, 1818. One of their children was:

v Mehitabel Kelley, b. Apr. 30, 1765; d. Nov. 4, 1798. She m. Walter Allen, No. 542.



He kept a hotel at Smithfield, R. I.; m. —, 1807, Milley Passmore, d. of John and Joanna (Coinstock) Passmore, b. Jan. 1, 1790; d. Oct. 24, 1857.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Marcella, b. Mar. 17, 1810.
  - 2 Elizabeth W., b. June 2, 1811; d. Mar. 23, 1854.  
She m. Jan., 1832, Ezra Dodge, s. of Nehemiah and Sarah (Crawford) Dodge, b. Oct., 1810; d. ———.  
He was a jeweler, Providence, R. I.
  - 3 Walter Spooner, b. Feb. 13, 1816; d. Apr. 5, 1854.  
He lived in Smithfield, R. I.; m. Mary Fisher.
- 1505 ii Elizabeth, b. Dec. 18, 1786; d. Apr. 22, 1878.  
She m. Aug. 10, 1816, John Osborn, s. of Marbel<sup>147</sup> and Elizabeth (Hanson) Osborn, b. Feb. 17, 1784; d. Apr. 28, 1862.  
He was Cashier of Union Bank, Smithfield, R. I., from its organization until the death of his father-in-law, when he was elected President, which office he held until his death.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Mary B., b. May 19, 1817.  
She m. Dec. 8, 1838, Elisha T. Read, s. of George and Abigail (Earle) Read, b. Feb. 5, 1807.  
He is Cashier of National Union Bank, Woonsocket, R. I.

## CHILD.

- i Charles Walter, b. Jan. 3, 1860.
- 2 Charles, b. Oct. 26, 1818.  
He is a horticulturist, Vasselboro', Me.; m. July 1, 1846, Louisa L. Lang, d. of John D. and Ann E. (Stackpole) Lang, b. Feb. 25, 1822.

## CHILDREN.

- i Sarah L., b. June 3, 1847; d. Apr. 1, 1851.

<sup>147</sup> i William Osborn, b. —, 1644; d. —, 1720. He came from Wapping, Eng.; lived at Salem. He m. Mar. 17, 1672, Hannah, d. of John Burton. One of their children was:

ii William Osborn, b. May 3, 1682; d. Sept. 29, 1771. He m. Feb., 1710, Margaret, d. of Roger and Elizabeth Derby, b. Sept. 14, 1693; d. July 11, 1765. One of their children was:

iii Jonathan Osborn. He d. —, 1754. He lived in Danvers. He m. Esther, d. of Daniel and Esther (Putnam) Marbel, b. Sept., 1723. One of their children was:

iv Marbel Osborn, b. Mar. 12, 1752; d. Oct. 18, 1826. He lived in Danvers, Mass., and Dover, N. H. He m. Nov. 28, 1781, Elizabeth, d. of John and Sarah (Tuttle) Hanson, b. Feb. 1, 1754; d. Oct. 28, 1785. One of their children was:

v John Osborn, b. Feb. 17, 1784; d. Apr. 28, 1862. He m. Elizabeth Allen, No. 1505.

- ii Eliza A., b. July 16, 1848; d. Sept. 5, 1849.
- iii Eliza E., b. June 25, 1851; d. Dec. 30, 1877.
- iv John L., b. Jan. 28, 1853.
- v Harriet L., b. Dec. 3, 1857.

She m. Dec. 3, 1876, Asa Low, s. of Greenleaf Low.

- 3 Elizabeth H., b. Oct. 28, 1820.

She m. Oct. 12, 1843, Samuel Austin, s. of Joseph<sup>148</sup> and Rachael (Hussey) Austin, b. June 15, 1816.  
He is a teacher, Providence, R. I.

## CHILDREN.

- i Catharine H., b. Sept. 25, 1844.
- ii Mary L., b. Jan. 14, 1847.
- iii John O., b. Dec. 28, 1849.

He is a wool merchant, Providence, R. I.; m. June 24, 1878, Helen A. Whitaker, d. of William and Emma (Barker) Whitaker, b. July 9, 1853.

- iv William S., b. May 4, 1854; d. Dec. 5, 1874.
- v Rachael, b. Nov. 9, 1859.

- 4 Sarah, b. Sept. 5, 1823.
- 5 Esther, b. June 9, 1825.

- 1506 iii Lettice, b. Dec. 25, 1788; d. Apr. 1, 1864.
- 1507 iv Walter Spooner, b. Jan. 17, 1791; d. May 28, 1799.
- 1508 v Waity, b. May 9, 1793; d. Oct. 2, 1842.

She m. Sept. 7, 1826, Otis Bartlett, s. of Elisha and Ruth (Arnold) Bartlett, b. Feb. 20, 1778; d. May 30, 1855.

He was a manufacturer of scythes, Smithfield, R. I.

## CHILD.

- 1 Walter Otis, b. Oct. 18, 1836.

He is a merchant, Balize, British Honduras, Central America.

- 1509 vi Chloe, b. Aug. 25, 1796; d. May 24, 1862.
- 1510 vii Hitty, b. Oct. 3, 1798; d. Apr. 18, 1801.

---

<sup>148</sup> i Robert Austin. He was freeman of Westerly, R. I., 1727. He m. Hannah ——. One of their children was:

ii Jeremiah Austin, b. Mar. 24, 1730; d. Dec. 20, 1815. He lived in South Kingston and Little Compton, R. I. He m. Margaret, d. of James Congdon, b. Nov. 7, 1725; d. Jan. 29, 1812. One of their children was:

iii Jeremiah Austin, b. —, 1758; d. Dec. 11, 1822. He lived on Nantucket Island. He m. July 26, 1783, Patience, d. of David and Jemima (Tallman) Fish, b. Apr. 13, 1753; d. Dec. 29, 1831. One of their children was:

iv Joseph Austin, b. Dec. 13, 1786; d. Aug., 1817. He m. Dec. 7, 1808, Rachael, d. of George and Deborah (Paddock) Hussey, b. Mar. 24, 1783; d. Apr. 16, 1857. One of their children was:

v Samuel Austin, b. June 16, 1816. He m. Elizabeth II. Osborn, No. 1505-3.

Walter Allen—No. 542—m. 2d. Feb. 6, 1800, Lucy Buffum, d. of William and Lydia (Arnold) Buffum, b. Sept. 26, 1772; d. Jan. 5, 1807.

## CHILD.

1511 viii Lydia Buffum, b. Mar. 23, 1805; d. Aug. 21, 1856.

She m. May 5, 1831, Effingham L. Capron, s. of John and Asenath (Cargill) Capron, b. Mar. 29, 1791; d. Sept. 16, 1859. He lived in Worcester, Mass.

Walter Allen—No. 542—m. 3d. Apr. 8, 1813, Mary Barker, d. of Robert and Sarah Barker, b. May 30, 1773; d. Jan. 31, 1861.

## —545—

v WILLIAM ALLEN, b. Oct. 30, 1754; d. Dec. 14, 1824.

He was a farmer, Sandwich, Mass. He m. May 27, 1775, Rosanna Swift, d. of Benjamin Swift, b. Aug. 24, 1754; d. Nov. 15, 1825.

## CHILDREN.

1512 i Hannah, b. May 27, 1776; d. ——. 1863.

She m. Nathan Wicks, b. ——; d. ——, 1815.

Mr. Wicks was born in Falmouth, Mass.; was a farmer, Long Plain, Mass., where he lived until 1814, when he moved to New York. He died at Saratoga; soon after his death the family located at Scipio, N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

1 George Allen, b. Nov. 28, 1798.

He is a wagon-maker, Hemlock Lake, N. Y.; m. Mar. 28, 1824, Mary D. Wing—No. 1543—d. of William and Sarah (Allen) Wing, b. Apr. 8, 1802; d. Mar. 13, 1862.

2 Mercy, b. ——; d. ——.

She m. Benjamin Dowe.

3 Charlotte, b. ——.

4 Holden Stocum, b. ——.

1513 ii Alden, b. Feb. 23, 1778; d. July 18, 1858.

He was a house-carpenter and farmer, Sandwich, Mass. He m. Hannah Jones, d. of Sylvanus and Rachael Jones, b. ——; d. Mar. 3, 1861.

## CHILDREN.

1 Julia Granby, b. Apr. 25, 1811.

She m. June 15, 1837, Benjamin G. Mansir, s. of Samuel and Nancy (Brown) Mansir, b. June 15, 1795; d. Apr. 7, 1851.

He was a glass-blower; a man highly esteemed by the people of Sandwich, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

i George Franklin, b. Sept. 25, 1839; d. Oct. 28, 1859.

ii Addie Watson, b. Sept. 25, 1841.

She m. July 20, 1865, Benjamin S. Howe.

He is living in Roxbury, Mass.

iii Melissa Frances, b. Mar. 17, 1843.

iv Alden Allen, b. Sept. 14, 1846.

He was a volunteer in a Massachusetts regiment, war of 1861-5.

v Larentha Maria, b. Mar. 28, 1848; d. Jan. 10, 1850.

vi Irene Parker, b. June 15, 1851; d. Oct. 13, 1857.

1 Mrs. Julia G. (Allen) Mansir.

She m. 2d. Aug. 8, 1853, Thomas G. Sears, s. of John and Nancy (Gifford) Sears, b. Nov. 28, 1811.

He resides in Atchinson, Kansas.

## CHILD.

i Almeda F., b. Aug. 18, 1854.

2 Anna Wing, b. July 24, 1812; d. Aug., 1851.

She m. Oct. 10, 1829, Nathaniel P. Howes, s. of Nathaniel and Zerviah Howes, b. ———.

He is a master-mariner, Leeds, Me.

## CHILDREN.

i Rebecca A., b. Feb. 2, 1831.

She m. June 6, 1852, Luther Linfield, d. Feb. 18, 1864. He was a shoemaker, Stoughton, Mass.

ii Harriet P., b. Aug. 8, 1832.

She m. Oct. 3, 1855, Willard E. Boyden, s. of William E. and Hannah Boyden, b. ———.

He is stockholder and agent, New York and Boston Despatch Express Co., Sandwich, Mass.

iii Charles Allen, b. Dec. 2, 1839.

He is living in Leeds, Me.; m. July 14, 1860, Hannah M. Cobb, d. of Howard and Syrena Cobb, b. ———.

iv Alvin C., b. Aug. 20, 1846.

3 George, b. Apr. 23, 1815; d. ———, 1836

4 Charles, b. Nov. 21, 1817; d. ———, 1836.

5 Seth, b. Nov. 12, 1819; d. ———, 1836.

- 6 Daniel, b. May 10, 1824.

He is living in Rochester, Mass.; m. Dec. 2, 1849, Phebe Dillingham, d. of Benjamin and Elizabeth Dillingham, b. Dec. 27, 1828; d. Mar. 10, 1854.

## CHILD.

- i Herbert D., b. Dec. 18, 1853; d. Feb. 15, 1856.

Daniel Allen—No 1513-6—m. 2d. Sept. 22, 1855, Louisa M. Cowen, d. of Jonathan and Sophronia (Sears) Cowen, b. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- ii Herbert D., b. May 12, 1857.

iii Israel C., b. May 24, 1859.

iv George C., b. Mar. 13, 1863.

- 1514 iii Seth, b. June 27, 1780; d. Apr. 5, 1821.

He was a master-mariner, Falmouth, Mass. He m. June 1, 1804, Thankful Gifford, d. of George and Susanna Gifford, b. Mar. 5, 1775; d. Feb. 16, 1849.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Seth, b. June 23, 1809.

He is a farmer, West Falmouth, Mass.; m. May 15, 1837, Christina B. Hamblin, d. of Benjamin and Abigail Hamblin, b. Aug. 15, 1814.

- 2 Susan, b. Aug. 4, 1813; d. May 17, 1840.

- 1515 iv Obed, b. Aug. 4, 1782; d. May 29, 1801.

- 1516 v George, b. Nov. 2, 1785; d. Aug. 3, 1795.

- 1517 vi Sarah, b. Apr. 23, 1787.

She m. Dec. 12, 1809, David Bowerman, s. of Jeremiah\* and Deborah (Wing) Bowerman, b. Sept. 29, 1779; d. Mar. 19, 1870. He was a farmer, Sandwich, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Obed A., b. Dec. 18, 1810; supposed to have been lost at sea.

- 2 Abner, b. Sept. 13, 1812; d. Nov. 15, 1870.

- 3 William A., b. Nov. 14, 1814; d. young.

- 4 Rebecca A., b. Aug. 14, 1816.

She m. Oct. 27, 1837, Joshua Wright, s. of Joseph<sup>119</sup> and Lucy (Burgess) Wright, b. June 30, 1810.

He is a stone-mason, Plymouth, Mass.

\* He was s. of Daniel and Ruth (Dillingham) Bowerman.

149 i Richard Wright. He m. —, 1644, Hester, d. of Francis and Esther Cook. One of their children was:

ii Adam Wright. He m. Sarah, d. of John Soule. He m. 2d. Mehitabel Barrows. One of his children by his first wife was:

## CHILDREN.

- i Winslow Allen, b. Apr. 1, 1839.
  - ii Susan Rebecca, b. Oct. 29, 1840.
  - iii Charles E., b. Jan. 9, 1844; d. Nov. 3, 1856.
  - iv Lorenzo Chandler, b. Sept. 22, 1852.
- 5 Rosanna, b. Sept. 1, 1818.  
 She m. Marshall Hamblin, s. of Nathaniel and Phear Hamblin, b. ———. He lived in Sandwich, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i Sarah B., b. ———.
  - ii Deborah C., b. ———.
  - iii Mary M., b. ———.
  - iv Levi D., b. ———.
- 6 Asa, b. Mar. 10, 1820; d. in infancy.
- 7 Asa, b. Mar. 30, 1822.  
 He resides in Sandwich, Mass.; m. Mary Colburn, d. of Richard and Delina Colburn, b. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- i Richard, b. ———.
  - ii Mary E., b. ———.
  - iii William H., b. ———.
  - iv Eugene, b. ———.
- 8 Ruth, b. July 30, 1825.  
 She m. Oct. 8, 1843, Ezra G. Hinckley, s. of Philip and Edith Hinckley, b. Sept. 12, 1822; d. Oct. 12, 1863.  
 He was a glass-blower, Sandwich, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i Eliza G., b. Aug. 19, 1845.
  - ii Philip, b. Jan. 22, 1847.
  - iii Asenath C. B., b. Nov. 22, 1848.
  - iv Sarah S., b. July 27, 1851.
  - v Obed A. B., b. Apr. 22, 1854.
  - vi Ida M., b. June 15, 1856.
  - vii Rebecca A., b. Apr. 7, 1859.
  - viii Ezra G., b. Jan. 3, 1862.
  - ix David B., b. Dec. 23, 1863.
- 9 William A., b. Feb. 2, 1828; d. May 4, 1870.

---

iii Isaac Wright. He m. —, 1717, Mary, d. of John Cole. One of their children was:

iv Joseph Wright. He m. Sarah Brewster. One of their children was:

v Joshua Wright. He m. —, 1779, Susanna Pearson. One of their children was:

vi Joseph Wright. He m. —, 1805, Lucy Burgess. One of their children was:

vii Joshua Wright, b. June 30, 1810. He m. Rebecca A. Bowerman, No. 1517-4.

- 1518 vii Rosanna, b. Jan. 5, 1790; d. Mar. 7, 1831.  
 She m. Feb. 6, 1822, Simeon\* Hoxie s. of James and Sarah Hoxie, b. May 30, 1782; d. Jan. 28, 1851.  
 He was a farmer, Hanover, Mass.

## CHILD.

- i Dorcas, b. Sept. 5, 1823; d. Jan. 7, 1833.  
 1519 viii Rebecca, b. Apr. 26, 1792; d. Sept. 11, 1814.  
 1520 ix George, b. Jan. 16, 1796; d. May 29, 1854.  
 1521 x Charity, b. July 17, 1799; d. Feb. 20, 1865.  
 She m. July 2, 1828, Solomon Hoxie, s. of Hezekiah† and Bathsheba (Hoxie) Hoxie, b. Jan. 9, 1800; d. June 11, 1876.  
 He was a farmer, Sandwich, Mass.

## CHILD.

- i Dorcas W., b. July 20, 1837.  
 She m. Jan. 24, 1861, Robert Armstrong, s. of John and Margaret (Lindsey) Armstrong, b. Jan. 10, 1834.  
 He is a farmer, East Sandwich, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i John Adams, b. Oct. 17, 1861.  
 He is foreman of a jewelry establishment; Attleboro', Mass.  
 ii' Robert Francis, b. Nov. 23, 1863.  
 iii George Allen, b. Aug. 14, 1872.  
 iv David Lindsey, b. July 21, 1876.

## —546—

- v ROSE ALLEN, b. Nov. 21, 1755; d. Sept. 2, 1805.  
 She m. Sept., 1775, NATHAN DAVIS, s. of Nathan and Hannah (Swift) Davis, b. Jan. 25, 1748; d. Apr. 19, 1827.  
 He was a farmer, Fairhaven, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- 1522 i Rebecca, b. Apr. 27, 1777; d. Sept. 12, 1804.  
 She m. Seth Braley, b. ———; d. ———, 1839.  
 He lived in Fairhaven, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i Charles, b. ———, 1800; d. ———.  
 He m. Mary Braley.

\* He m. 2d, Aug., 1832, Sarah Ellis.

† He was s. of Peleg and Mary Hoxie.

- 2 Polly Sprague, b. Sept. 30, 1802; d. Nov. 2, 1832.  
 She m. Mar. 10, 1822, Martin\* Bowen s. of Martin  
 and Nancy Bowen, b. Aug. 6, 1795; d. Oct. 13, 1861.  
 He was a master-mariner, Fairhaven, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i George A., b. Jan. 15, 1823; d. —, 1868.
  - ii Rebecca D., b. June 4, 1826; d. Jan. 27, 1855.  
 She m. Jan. 20, 1850, James Westgate.
  - iii Sylvia T., b. Mar. 1, 1829.  
 She m. Nov. 12, 1848, Sylvanus S. Allen, s. of  
 Sylvanus and Susan (Wood) Allen, b. Nov. 6, 1826;  
 d. June 20, 1854. He lived in Fairhaven, Mass.
  - iii Mrs. Sylvia T. (Bowen) Allen.  
 She m. 2d. Jan., 1863; Edward F. Allen, s. of  
 Edward and Sarah R. (Freeman) Allen, b. Aug. 10,  
 1836. He lives in St. Louis, Mo.
  - iv Mary S., b. May 3, 1832.  
 She m. Mar. 12, 1857, Roswell Brown.  
 He lives in Boston, Mass.
- 1523 ii Elizabeth, b. Aug. 26, 1779; d. May, 1844.  
 She m. Oct. 23, 1800, Gideon Wing, s. of Paul and  
 Elizabeth (Hoxie) Wing, b. Apr. 14, 1779; d. May 18, 1837.  
 He was a farmer; was Selectman and held other offices.  
 Sandwich, Mass..

## CHILDREN.

- i Joseph W., b. May 22, 1802.  
 He is a farmer, Sandwich, Mass.; m. Sept. 12, 1833,  
 Mercy Kelley, d. of Hattil and Mary (Swift) Kelley, b.  
 Feb. 11, 1794.
- 2 Nathan, b. Feb. 28, 1804; d. Jan. 13, 1863.  
 He was a house-carpenter; was Postmaster, Spring  
 Hill, Mass.  
 He m. Dec. 10, 1828, Mercy A. Wing, d. of Ebenezer  
 and Mary (Swift) Wing, b. May 21, 1806; d. Feb. 8, 1834.

## CHILDREN.

- i Ebenezer, b. Jan. 18, 1830; d. Dec. 17, 1837.
- ii Mary Ann, b. Dec. 11, 1833; d. Sept. 14, 1834.  
 Nathan Wing,—No. 1523-2—m. 2d. Mar. 30, 1837,  
 Clarissa E. Estes, d. of Zaccheus and Elizabeth (Dilling-  
 ham) Estes, b. June 27, 1806.

---

\* He m. 2d. May 22, 1837, Eliza T., d. of Cornelius and Ruth Jenney, b. June 27, 1807.



## CHILDREN.

- iii Mary Ann, b. July 26, 1839; d. July 28, 1840.
- iv Elizabeth Davis, b. Nov. 22, 1841.  
She m. Dec. 11, 1864, William G. Davis, s. of George H. and Abbie G. (Badger) Davis, b. Feb. 11, 1842.
- v Mary Gould, b. Mar. 17, 1845.  
She m. Jan. 16, 1864, Leander B. Marston, s. of Philbrick and Lydia Marston, b. ———. He lives in Provenceton, Mass.
- 3 Eliza W., b. Apr. 16, 1809.  
She m. as his 2d. wife, Aug. 6, 1849, Elisha T. Loring. See No. 5, below.
- 4 Paul, b. Dec. 11, 1811.  
He is a teacher; has held most of the Town offices and has represented Sandwich in the General Court of Massachusetts; m. Mar. 19, 1841, Laura A. Soule, d. of George and Ruth (Sprague) Soule, b. Mar. 14, 1816.

## CHILDREN.

- i Gideon, b. May 25, 1842.
- ii Asa J., b. Sept. 13, 1843.
- iii Francis P., b. July 25, 1845.
- iv Rose D., b. July 10, 1847.
- v Joseph, b. Mar. 20, 1849.
- vi Eliza S., b. July 26, 1851.
- vii George S., b. May 20, 1857.
- viii Laura S., b. Sept. 21, 1859.
- 5 Rose D., b. Apr. 4, 1816; d. Sept. 28, 1848.  
She m. Oct. 10, 1842, Elisha T. Loring s. of Edward and Phebe Loring, b. July 12, 1804.  
He lived in Dorchester, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i Thacher, b. May 18, 1844.
- ii Charles W., b. Jan. 10, 1846.
- 1524 iii Mercy, b. Sept. 11, 1782; d. Aug. 7, 1845.
- 1525 iv Walter, b. July 12, 1785; d. ———.  
He was a farmer, Acushnet, Mass. He m. Nov. 20, 1814, Ruth Hinds, d. of Leonard and Mary (Rounseville) Hinds, b. Aug. 31, 1792.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Mary, b. Dec. 14, 1815; d. Mar., 1850.  
She m. Alonzo Cory, s. of Billings Cory, b. ———; d. July, 1873. He was a house-carpenter, New Bedford.

## CHILD.

- i Susan, b. ———.  
2 Eliza, b. Mar. 24, 1817; d. Sept., 1859.  
She m. 1840, Dexter Keith, s. of Marshall and Lydia Keith, b. ———. He is living in Hartford, Conn.

## CHILDREN.

- i Walter, b. ———, 1840.  
ii Frederic, b. ———, 1842.  
iii Otis, b. ———, 1844.  
iv Sarah, b. ———, 1846.  
v Eliza Jane, b. ———.  
vi Marshall, b. ———.  
3 Ann H., b. Dec. 16, 1819.  
She m. Dec. 12, 1848, John H.\* Snow, s. of Thomas and Nancy (Hammett) Snow, b. Mar., 1800; d. ———.  
He was a house-carpenter, Acushnet, Mass.

## CHILD.

- i George F., b. Oct. 25, 1849.  
4 Walter A., b. May 27, 1822.  
He is a farmer; has held town offices, Acushnet, Mass.; m. Apr. 13, 1849, Mary Rider, d. of Zachariah W. and Catharine Rider, b. Apr. 27, 1826.

## CHILDREN.

- i Rose A., b. Feb. 20, 1850.  
ii Ada F., b. June 27, 1852.  
5 Susan S., b. June 4, 1824.  
She m. Apr. 7, 1846, Solomon L. Harlow, s. of Bradford<sup>150</sup> and Elizabeth (Leonard) Harlow, b. Jan. 31, 1809.  
He is a farmer, Middleboro', Mass.

\* His first wife was Lucy Sears.

150 i William Harlow. He was in Lynn, 1637; removed to Sandwich, and to Plymouth. He m. —, 1649, Rebecca, d. of Robert and Ann Bartlett. One of their children was:

ii William Harlow, b. —, 1650. He m. Lydia, d. of Thomas and Mary (Alerton) Cushman. One of their children was:

iii William Harlow. He m. Joanna Jackson. One of their children was:

iv William Harlow, b. —, 1715. He m. —, 1742, Hannah, d. of Henry and Sarah (Pratt) Littlejohn. One of their children was:

## CHILDREN.

- i Mary C., b. Feb. 17, 1847; d. Sept. 25, 1848.
  - ii Susan H., b. Dec. 8, 1848.
  - iii Leonard D., b. Oct. 22, 1850.  
He lives in Middleboro', Mass.; m. Aug. 21, 1872,  
Frances Bumpus, d. of Henry J. and Nancy M. (Har-  
low) Bumpus, b. Jan. 19, 1854.
  - iv Bradford, b. Mar. 16, 1854.
  - v Anna F., b. May 7, 1858.
  - vi Mary E., b. Sept. 15, 1861.
- 6 Nathan, b. Aug. 22, 1826; d. Oct. 17, 1852.  
He was a house-carpenter, Middleboro', Mass.; m.  
Oct. 17, 1850, Adeline\* Wood, d. of Abiel and Matilda  
Wood, b. Oct. 30, 1831.

## CHILD.

- i Nathan, b. ———.
- 7 William H., b. Aug. 30, 1828.  
He is a painter, Abington, Mass.; m. July 9, 1851,  
Harriet F. Andrews, d. of Manassah and Harriet (Leon-  
ard) Andrews, b. May 11, 1831.

## CHILDREN.

- i Harriet L., b. Mar. 12, 1855.
  - ii William Henry, b. May 16, 1858.
  - iii George, b. Jan. 23, 1861; d. Aug. 2, 1861.
  - iv Walter Channing, b. Jan. 10, 1866.
- 8 Joseph R., b. Mar. 16, 1831.  
He is a farmer, Acushnet, Mass.; m. Nov. 16, 1851,  
Mary Sherman, d. of Martin and Cynthia Sherman, b.  
Nov. 19, 1832.

## CHILD.

- i Sarah C., b. July 28, 1857; d. Nov. 30, 1862.
- 1526 v Allen, b. July 9, 1788; d. Apr. 3, 1877.  
He was a farmer, Linden, Ind. He m. Feb. 22, 1816, Han-  
nah Thorne, d. of Isaac and Sarah (Merritt) Thorne, b. Oct.  
10, 1791; d. Jan. 20, 1863.

## CHILDREN.

- i Sarah, b. Jan. 28, 1818.

---

v Isaac Harlow, b. —, 1746. He m. Martha Swinerton. One of their children  
was:

vi Bradford Harlow, b. —, 1778. He m. —, 1807, Elizabeth, d. of Solomon  
Leonard. One of their children was:

vii Solomon L. Harlow, b. Jan. 31, 1809. He m. Susan S. Davis, No. 1525-5.

\* She m. 2d. Nov. 23, 1856, William Andrews.

She m. Aug. 22, 1844, Lewis G. Collins, s. of Gifford and Anna Collins, b. Apr. 4, 1815.  
He is a farmer, Linden, Ind.

## CHILDREN.

- i Anna M., b. Apr. 19, 1845; d. Feb. 6, 1846.
  - ii Susan, b. Oct. 4, 1848; d. June 14, 1851.
  - iii Jane, b. Jan. 6, 1853.
  - iv Lydia, b. Aug. 7, 1859.
- 2 Isaac, b. Jan. 12, 1825; d. Feb. 15, 1826.
- 3 Henry T., b. Oct. 27, 1829.  
He is a broker, Wilmington, Ohio. He m. Aug. 10, 1853, Jeanette Haight, d. of Elijah and Electa (Northrup) Haight, b. Aug. 1, 1830.
- 1527 vi Daniel, b. Apr. 2, 1791; d. May 26, 1871.  
He was a farmer; represented Fairhaven in the General Court of Massachusetts. He m. Aug. 29, 1823, Hepzibeth Kempton, d. of Jonathan and Lydia (Wing) Kempton, b. July 27, 1794; d. Mar. 16, 1828. He m. 2d. Dec. 28, 1836, Sarah Kempton, sister of his first wife, b. Sept. 9, 1799; d. Feb. 11, 1846.
- 1528 vii Dolly, b. Feb. 24, 1795; d. Nov. 20, 1875.  
She m. Nov. 3, 1825, Charles Gifford, s. of Lemuel and Hannah (Smith) Gifford, b. Aug. 29, 1792; d. June 24, 1863.  
He was a mason and farmer, Sandwich, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Daniel D., b. Jan. 13, 1827; d. Mar. 21, 1877.  
He was a house-carpenter, Boston.
- 2 Hannah S., b. Oct. 30, 1828.  
She m. William G. Wing, No. 1536-1. †.
- 3 Charles H., b. Oct. 12, 1830.  
He is a mason, New Bedford; m. Mar. 29, 1855, Harriet D. Cook, d. of Timothy D., and Rosalinda L. Cook, b. July 13, 1830.
- 4 Mary J., b. Feb. 7, 1833.
- 5 Elizabeth C., b. Apr. 13, 1837.  
She m. Oct. 15, 1862, Edward W. Ewer, s. of Joseph and Clarissa (Baker) Ewer, b. May 2, 1818.  
He is a farmer; has been Overseer of the Poor, Selectman, Justice of the Peace and County Commissioner, Sandwich, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i Annie E., b. Oct. 3, 1867.
- ii Edward, b. Sept. 4, 1869.

## — 547 —

v DOROTHY ALLEN, b. Sept. 25, 1758; d. Jan. 3, 1842.

She m. Jan. 23, 1777, STEPHEN WING, s. of John<sup>151</sup> and Lydia (Allen) Wing, b. Feb. 3, 1755; d. Nov. 1, 1836.

Mr. Wing was a boat-builder by trade; followed the business while he resided in Sandwich, Mass. In the year 1801, he removed to Sidney, Kennebec Co., Me., where he passed the remainder of his life as a farmer. He died full of years.

His wife, who had been his companion more than half a century, survived him but a few years. She was possessed of great energy and influence, and she was a devout member of the Society of Friends. She was eminently useful in her day, discharging faithfully her duties in all the relations of life, as wife, mother and friend.

## CHILDREN.

1529 i Rosa, b. Jan. 21, 1779; d. Oct. 24, 1849.

She m. Jan. 11, 1797, Zeno Kelley, s. of David and Bathsheba (Crocker) Kelley, b. Feb. 24, 1775; d. Sept. 24, 1851.

He resided in South Yarmouth, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

1 Phebe, b. Sept. 25, 1800; d. Aug. 3, 1823.

2 Lydia, b. July 26, 1805; d. Sept. 14, 1834.

She m. Mar. 22, 1828, Isaiah Crowell, s. of Isaiah and Hannah (Howes) Crowell, b. Nov., 1804.

He lives in South Yarmouth, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

i Hannah H., b. July 25, 1829; d. July, 1830.

ii Andrew C., b. Mar. 10, 1833; d. July 28, 1833.

1530 ii Phebe, b. Nov. 10, 1780; d. Sept. 29, 1802.

She m. Nov. 7, 1798, Theophilus Shove, b. ———; d. Aug. 11, 1856. He lived in Berkley, Mass.

151 ii Stephen Wing: was s. of John and Deborah (Bachelder) Wing. See note, No. 4. He lived in Sandwich, Mass. He m. —, 1617, Oseah, d. of Edward Dillingham. One of their children was:

iii Ebenezer Wing, b. Dec. 5, 1671; d. ———. He m. Feb. 23, 1699, Elizabeth Backhouse. One of their children was:

iv Stephen Wing. He m. Aug. 9, 1728, Ann Hoxie. One of their children was:

v John Wing. He m. Lydia Allen. One of their children was:

vi Stephen Wing. He m. Dorothy Allen, No. 547.

## CHILD.

1 Joshua, b. Nov. 30, 1801.

He has been Postmaster of Freetown, Mass.; m. Oct. 4, 1826, Hannah Peirce; m. 2d. June 5, 1838, Ruth Dennis, d. of Jonathan Dennis; m. 3d. Nov. 15, 1861, Dorcas Dennis, d. of George Dennis.

1531 iii Robert, b. July 16, 1783; d. June 10, 1856.

He was a ship-carpenter, South Yarmouth, Mass. He m. July 7, 1809, Elizabeth Kelley, d. of Daniel and Bathsheba (Crocker) Kelley, b. Jan. 1, 1789; d. Oct. 3, 1823.

## CHILDREN.

1 Seth, b. Apr. 15, 1811; d. July 6, 1812.

2 Stephen, b. July 30, 1813; d. Mar. 26, 1815.

3 George, b. Apr. 5, 1816; d. Aug. 14, 1823.

4 Rebecca Aiken, b. Oct. 4, 1822.

She m. Sept. 12, 1844, Thomas E. Steese, s. of Shadrach and Mary (Fowler) Steese, b. Oct. 7, 1820; d. Feb. 22, 1873. He was a merchant, Providence, R. I.

## CHILDREN.

i Robert Wing, b. Nov. 22, 1847.

He is a merchant, New York.

ii Thomas Edward, b. Aug. 1, 1850; d. May 5, 1854.

iii Clarence Aiken, b. Mar. 18, 1855, d. Jan. 9, 1859.

Robert Wing,—No. 1531,—m. 2d. May 4, 1826, Abigail Smith, d. of Abraham and Zerviah (Ricketson) Smith, b. Jan. 1, 1786.

1532 iv Anna, b. Aug. 25, 1785; d. Mar. 27, 1817.

She m. —, 1805, Samuel Dudley, s. of Micajah<sup>152</sup> and Susanna Dudley, b. —; d. —. He was a shoemaker, Vassellborough, Me.

<sup>152</sup> i Thomas Dudley, b. —, 1576; d. —, 1673. His ancestry is traced to John Sutton (alias Dudley), who was summoned to Parliament, Sept. 26, 1439, and who m. Elizabeth, d. of Sir John Berkely, and widow of Edward, Lord Paris. Thomas D. came to America, 1630; was Deputy Governor 13 years, and Governor of Massachusetts Colony 4 years. He m. Dorothy —. She d. Dec. 27, 1643. He m. 2d. Apr. 14, 1644, Mrs. Catharine, widow of Samuel Hackburn. She d. Aug. 27, 1671. One of his children by his first wife was:

ii Samuel Dudley, b. —, 1606; d. Feb. 10, 1683. He was the Minister of Exeter. He m. Mary, d. of Gov. John and Mary (Forth) Winthrop, b. —, 1612; d. Apr. 12, 1643; m. 2d. Mary —. One of his children by his second wife was:

iii Stephen Dudley, b. —, 1657; d. —, 1734. He m. Dec. 24, 1684, Sarah, d. of Hon. John Gilman, b. Feb. 25, 1667; d. Jan. 24, 1713. He m. 2d. Mary Thing; m. 3d. Mercy Gilman. One of his children by his first wife was:

iv James Dudley, b. June 11, 1690. He m. Mercy, d. of Dea. John Folsom. One of their children was:

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Louisa, b. Feb., 1808; d. Nov. 11, 1832.  
She m. Oct. 25, 1832, William Campbell.
- 2 Phebe Wing, b. Dec., 1809.  
She m. June, 1836, David Kelley, s. of Seth and Elizabeth (Gifford) Kelley, b. July 13, 1809.  
He is a cordage manufacturer, South Yarmouth, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i Seth, b. July 6, 1838.
- ii Elizabeth, b. May 8, 1840.
- iii Zeno, b. June 7, 1842.
- iv Rosa, b. June 20, 1844.
- v David D., b. July 27, 1846.
- vi Samuel D., b. July 16, 1848.
- vii Phebe Louisa, b. July 21, 1851.
- 3 Joseph, b. Mar. 11, 1817.  
He is a machinist, Fall River, Mass.; m. Oct. 1, 1855, Eliza Jenkins, d. of Elisha and Mary (Crowell) Jenkins, b. Dec. 24, 1829.

## CHILD.

- i Walter J., b. Apr. 13, 1857.
- v Allen, b. Aug. 6, 1787; d. Apr. 8, 1879.  
He was a farmer; held town offices, North Fairfield, Me.; m. Mar. 25, 1813, Olive Weeks, d. of Benjamin and Phear (Butler) Weeks, b. July 16, 1789; d. Aug. 5, 1864.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Elvira, b. Dec. 22, 1813; d. Nov. 23, 1816.
- 2 George Allen, b. Dec. 15, 1817.  
He is a farmer; has held town offices, North Fairfield, Me.; m. June 7, 1840, Louisa Varney, d. of Levi and Sarah (Allen) Varney, b. Jan. 26, 1820; d. Aug. 24, 1874.

## CHILDREN.

- i George Edward, b. Sept. 28, 1842; d. Sept. 13, 1863.  
He was a volunteer in a Maine regiment, war of 1861-5.
- ii Charles Allen, b. Dec. 16, 1844.

v Samuel Dudley, b. —, 1720; d. Aug. 30, 1797. He m. Miss Ladd; m. 2d, Mrs. Stephens; m. 3d, Mrs. Clark. One of his children was:

vi Micajah Dudley, b. —, 1750; d. —, 1789. He m. Susanna ——. One of their children was:

vii Samuel Dudley, b. —; d. —. He m. Anna Wing, No. 1532.

He is a painter, Fairfield, Me.; m. Nov. 27, 1868,  
Clara Bowerman, d. of Eli and Mary (Wyman)  
Bowerman, b. Sept. 27, 1849.

1534 vi Alathea, b. Mar. 31, 1790; d. Sept. 22, 1823.

She m. Dec. 24, 1812, Beriah Weeks, s. of Benjamin and  
Phear (Butler) Weeks, b. Sept. 10, 1786; d. Dec. 19, 1851.

He was a house-carpenter, Vasselborough, Me.

## CHILD.

i Henry, b. Nov. 25, 1813.

He is a merchant, Cleveland, Ohio; m. Apr. 9, 1837,  
Maria G. Stackpole, d. of Thomas and Sarah Stackpole.  
b. Dec. 11, 1814.

## CHILDREN.

i Mary Louise, b. Jan. 31, 1839.

ii Charles Henry, b. Aug. 12, 1844.

iii Ellen Eliza, b. May 6, 1850.

1535 vii Gideon, b. July 19, 1792.

He was a farmer, Sidney, Me. His life was an active and  
useful one; served his townsmen as Selectman, and in other  
offices, and represented his district in the State Legislature.

He m. Nov. 16, 1817, Zerviah Gifford, d. of William and  
Emma Gifford, b. ———; d. Nov. 18, 1823.

## CHILD.

i Hartson, b. Jan. 14, 1820; d. Sept. 10, 1880.

He was a farmer, Sidney, Me.; m. Mar. 19, 1850, Maria  
Butler, d. of Stephen and Sarah (Hammond) Butler, b.  
Nov. 5, 1824; d. July 28, 1864.

## CHILD.

i Stephen B., b. Mar. 13, 1851; d. Apr. 10, 1873.

Hartson Wing, m. 2d. Nov. 24, 1872, Emma F. Dam-  
ren, d. of William A. and Lois P. Damren, b. June 14,  
1848.

Gideon Wing—No. 1535—m. 2d. Oct. 27, 1825, Esther  
Dillingham, d. of Edward and Hannah (Weeks) Dillingham,  
b. July 19, 1813.

## CHILD.

2 Elvira, b. Nov. 3, 1827.

She m. Nov. 16, 1853, Lorenzo D. Reynolds, s. of  
Elisha and Susan (Heyward) Reynolds, b. Jan. 20, 1825.

He is a piano-forte-maker, Cape Elizabeth, Me.

## CHILDREN.

i Edward C., b. Nov. 15, 1857.



He is a lawyer, Cape Elizabeth Depot, Me.

ii Jennie Eaton, b. Mar. 12, 1863.

iii Hattie O., b. Aug. 15, 1868.

1536 viii George, b. Oct. 13, 1795; d. Oct. 11, 1851.

His residence was in New Bedford. He m. May 29, 1822.

Deborah Russell, d. of Joseph and Edith Russell, b. ———.

## CHILDREN.

1 William G., b. Mar. 12, 1823.

He is living in Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. June 12, 1850.

Hannah S. Gifford—No. 1528-2—d. of Charles and Dolly  
(Davis) Gifford, b. Oct. 30, 1828.

## CHILDREN.

i George H., b. Sept. 12, 1851; d. May 12, 1854.

ii Mary E., b. July 18, 1859.

iii William G., b. July 30, 1861.

2 Sarah B., b. June 27, 1826.

3 Betsey T., b. Aug. 18, 1831.

4 George, b. Apr. 9, 1833.

5 Robert T., b. Oct. 19, 1835.

1537 ix Stephen, b. Oct. 1, 1797; d. Aug. 12, 1827.

He was a house-carpenter, Sidney, Me. He m. Dec. 27,  
1820, Rebecca\* Starkey, d. of Moses and Eunice (Taber)  
Starkey, b. Jan. 9, 1801; d. Sept. 25, 1878.

## CHILDREN.

1 Eunice S., b. Nov. 20, 1822; d. July 17, 1869.

She m. May 20, 1845, Henry Taber, s. of Daniel and  
Rebecca (Nichols) Taber, b. Jan. 8, 1819.

He is a house-carpenter, Vasselborough, Me. \*

## CHILDREN.

i Horace M., b. July 23, 1847.

He is a merchant, New York.

ii Annie M., b. Dec. 8, 1851.

iii Charles S., b. July 8, 1854.

He is a merchant, Reno Co., Kansas.

2 Henry G., b. June 23, 1825; d. Mar. 15, 1832.

1538 x Daniel, b. June 11, 1800; d. Sept. 15, 1842.

He was a merchant, South Yarmouth, Mass. He m.  
Sept. 13, 1827, Rhoda Gifford, d. of Prince and Sylvia (Wing)  
Gifford, b. Sept. 13, 1808.

## CHILDREN.

1 Stephen, b. June 18, 1828.

\* She m. 2d. Nov. 25, 1829, Hezekiah, s. of Ebenezer Pope, b. May 7, 1800.

He is a coach-maker, South Yarmouth, Mass. He was District Recorder when living in California; m. Nov. 27, 1866, Minerva Baker, d. of Orlando, and Harriet (Crowell) Baker, b. June 19, 1840.

2 Sylvia G., b. Apr. 6, 1830.

She m. Oct. 9, 1851, Abiel Aiken, s. of Thomas and Lucy (Weeks) Aiken, b. Apr. 9, 1829.

He is a merchant, Chicago.

#### CHILDREN.

i Lucy E., b. July 21, 1852; d. —, 1853.

ii Lucy E., b. June 15, 1854.

iii Henry F., b. Aug. 29, 1858.

iv Carrie W., b. Jan. 8, 1865.

3 Edward, b. Dec. 23, 1832; d. Jan. 7, 1835.

4 Edward, b. Jan. 28, 1835; d. Oct. 12, 1836.

5 Maria, b. July 20, 1837.

She m. Oct. 15, 1856, Franklin Fearing, s. of Martin and Aurelia (Fearing) Fearing, b. May 8, 1817; d. —, 1874.

He was a manufacturer of magnesia, South Yarmouth, Mass.

#### CHILD.

i Aurelia, b. Aug. 6, 1857.

6 Daniel, b. June 12, 1841.

He is a teacher; has been a member of the School Board, South Yarmouth, Mass. He was a volunteer in 5th. Massachusetts V. I., war of 1861-5.

He m. Mar. 4, 1869, Rebecca White, d. of Bartlett and Maria H. (Handren) White, b. Mar. 7, 1849.

#### CHILDREN.

i Alice B., b. Mar. 11, 1871.

ii Henry A., b. Oct. 31, 1873.

iii Franklin F., b. Apr. 1, 1876.

iv Daniel E., b. Jan. 12, 1879.

— 548 —

v SARAH ALLEN, b. Nov. 14, 1762; d. May 27, 1851.

She m. May, 1783, WILLIAM WING—No. 196-5—s. of Daniel and Meribah (Gifford) Wing, b. Mar. 16, 1757; d. Mar., 1841.

Mr. Wing was a farmer; removed from Long Plain, Mass., to the State of New York; d. at Saratoga.

## CHILDREN.

- 1539 i Daniel, b. Jan. 27, 1785; d. Mar. 20, 1830.  
He was a farmer, Somerset, N. Y. He m. Oct. 22, 1823, Sarah\* Whittemore, d. of Joseph and Hannah Whittemore, b. Oct. 22, 1804; d. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 William Spooner, b. Aug. 15, 1824; d. Oct. 11, 1858.  
He was a farmer, Somerset, N. Y.; m. Nov. 26, 1856, Ellen Humphrey, d. of William and Maria (Hall) Humphrey, b. Aug. 17, 1830.
- 2 Anna D., b. Sept. 16, 1826.  
She m. Apr. 27, 1851, Orlando Simmons, s. of Richmond and Anna (Brownell) Simmons, b. Oct. 7, 1821.  
He is a marble-cutter; has been Justice of the Peace, Scottsville, N. Y.
- 3 Caroline S., b. Oct. 3, 1830.  
She m. Aug. 18, 1856, Harvey B. Simmons, s. of Richmond and Anna (Brownell) Simmons, b. Sept. 28, 1829. He is a farmer, Caledonia, N. Y.
- 1540 ii Barnabas, b. Aug. 19, 1786; d. ———.  
He was a farmer, Albany, N. Y. He m. Dec. 9, 1816, Ruth Wilbur, d. of Thomas and Abigail (Legget) Wilbur, b. June 3, 1794.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Ann Maria, b. Apr. 3, 1817; d. May, 1817.
- 2 Thomas, }  
3 William, } b. Aug. 19, 1818; —d. Apr., 1822.  
—d. Sept., 1818.
- 4 Abigail, b. Aug., 1820; d. Mar., 1822.
- 5 George Allen, b. Mar. 28, 1823.  
He is a pattern-maker, Peekskill, N. Y.; m. Deborah Granby, d. of Jacob and Mary Granby. She d. Nov. 17, 1852.

## CHILDREN.

- i Naomi L., b. Sept. 15, 1847; d. Dec. 1, 1852.
- ii Caroline E., b. Dec. 19, 1849.  
George A. Wing—No. 1540-5—m. 2d. Feb., 1854, Margaret Moe, d. of Ira and Rachael (Luce) Moe, b. Mar. 31, 1823.

\* She m. 2d. Apr. 4, 1834, Daniel Bowerman, s. of Harper and Elizabeth (Shepherd) Bowerman, b. May 20, 1797. See No. 210-2. He lived in Somerset, N. Y.

- 6 Robert Barclay, b. May 11, 1833.

He is a merchant, Albany, N. Y.; m. Feb., 1858.  
Elizabeth D. Cole, d. of Charles and Mary (Aline) Cole,  
b. Apr. 19, 1836.

## CHILDREN.

- i Charles C., b. Dec. 25, 1856.  
ii Charlotte, b. Feb. 19, 1859.  
1541 iii Anna, b. Sept. 4, 1788; d. —, 1807.  
1542 iv Marabeth, b. Feb. 8, 1792; d. July 5, 1834.  
She m. Dec. 3, 1818, Elijah\* Stephens, s. of Josiah and  
Edith (Bush) Stephens, b. Dec. 13, 1796; d. July 27, 1866.  
He was a farmer and merchant, Scipio and Rochester,  
N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 William Henry, b. Mar. 31, 1820; d. May 28, 1854.  
He was a farmer, White Lake, Mich.; m. Mar. 12,  
1840, Mary A. Curtis, d. of Lemuel C. and Almira  
(Cargill) Curtis, b. Sept. 21, 1819.

## CHILDREN.

- i William E., b. Sept. 21, 1819.  
He was a volunteer in 10th. Michigan V. I., war  
of 1861-5.  
ii Marabeth, b. Aug. 7, 1842.  
iii Cora A., b. Sept. 15, 1844; d. Apr. 14, 1854.  
iv Charles Curtis, b. May 12, 1849.  
v Harriet J., b. Nov. 30, 1852.  
2 Harriet, b. Nov. 10, 1822; d. Sept. 11, 1847.  
She m. Mar. 27, 1843, Francis D. Brown, b. Nov. 19,  
1821; d. —.  
He was a merchant, Mt. Morris, N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

- i Francis D., b. May 7, 1844; d. Sept. 9, 1849.  
ii Francis Elijah, b. July 1, 1847.  
3 Ella Randolph, b. June 13, 1825.  
He is a merchant, Darlington, Wis.; m. June 21, 1849,  
Mary Crossett, d. of Richard and Elizabeth (Warren)  
Crossett, b. Jan. 20, 1823.

## CHILDREN.

- i Juliett, b. Nov. 17, 1851.  
She m. Sept. 29, 1874, Charles F. Osborn, s. of  
S. W. and J. M. Osborn, b. Mar. 16, 1847.

---

\* He m. 2d. Nov. 20, 1834, Jane, d. of Andrew and Cynthia Colton, b. Sept. 19, 1804.

He is a lawyer, Darlington, Wis.

ii William L., b. May 30, 1854.

He is a merchant, Fayette, Wis.; m. Dec. 4, 1878,  
Mina Parkinson, d. of Peter and Margaret Parkin-  
son, b. Feb. 17, 1855.

iii Newcomb H., b. Nov. 22, 1858.

He is Teller, Commercial National Bank, Chi-  
cago, Ill.

iv Ella R. E., b. Nov. 28, 1860.

He is a merchant, Chicago, Ill.

+ Walter Spooner, b. Apr. 8, 1828.

He is a merchant, Hemlock Lake, N. Y. He was a  
volunteer in 104th. New York V. I., war of 1861-5; m.  
Apr. 25, 1854, Harriet E. Archer, d. of Benjamin and  
Clarissa Archer. b. June 3, 1831.

## CHILDREN.

i Charlie, b. Feb. 20, 1855; d. Feb. 4, 1856.

ii Gracia Adelia, b. Feb. 5, 1858.

5 George Allen, } b. Apr. 20, 1832; —d. Oct. 6, 1832.  
6 Mary Jane, } —d. Oct. 7, 1832.

1543 v Mary D., b. Apr. 8, 1802; d. Mar. 13, 1862.

She m. George Wicks, No. 1512-1. +

1544 vi William, b. Aug. 6, 1806; d. ———.

He was a wagon-maker; removed from Scipio, N. Y., to  
Michigan; m. Almira Clark, d. of Job and Patience Clark.  
She d. —, 1832.

## CHILDREN.

i Phidelia C., b. Dec. 31, 1828.

She m. Jan. 5, 1845, James T. Cannon, s. of Alexan-  
der and Nancy (Thompson) Cannon, b. June 8, 1826; d.  
Dec. 13, 1865.

He was a farmer, Venice Centre, N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

i Francis Eugene, b. Mar. 8, 1848.

He m. Feb. 22, 1871, Ella Van Lieu.

ii George Delano, b. Aug. 4, 1850.

iii Susan Ann, b. Jan. 30, 1852.

iv Cora Adeal, b. Apr. 24, 1857.

2 Daniel Henry, b. June 31, 1822; d. June 14, 1863.

He was Lieutenant in a New York regiment, war of  
1861-5; was killed in battle.

—549—

v RHODA SPOONER, b. ———; d. ———.

She m. July 16, 1786, SAMUEL MELVILLE; he resided in Newport, R. I.

## CHILDREN.

- 1545 i Catharine, b. ———; d. ———.  
She m. Charles Martin, b. ———; d. ———.
- 1545 i Mrs. Catharine, (Melville) Martin.  
She m. 2d. William Chatam, b. ———; d. ———.
- 1546 ii Mary Ann, b. Aug. 22, 1789; d. ———.  
She m. Samuel Brown, b. ———; d. ———.  
He lived in Attleborough, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 William, b. ———.
- 2 Henry, b. ———.
- 3 Samuel, b. ———.
- 4 Charles, b. ———.
- 5 Caroline, b. ———.
- 6 Harriet, b. ———.
- 7 Mary Ann, b. ———.
- 1547 iii Martha, b. Aug. 25, 1791.
- 1548 iv Sarah, b. Oct., 1793.  
She m. John Barrell. He lived in Newport, R. I.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Mary, b. ———.
- 2 Anna, b. ———.
- 3 Sarah, b. ———.
- 1548 iv Mrs Sarah (Melville) Barrell, b. Oct., 1793.  
She m. 2d. Benjamin Rowen.
- 1549 v William, b. ———.
- 1550 vi Samuel, b. ———.
- 1551 vii John, b. ———.

—550—

v BENJAMIN SPOONER, b. July 10, 1762; d. Oct. 15, 1848.

He was a house-carpenter; was born in Newport, R. I., and continued there during his long life.

He m. —, 1792, Joanna Brown, d. of Joseph and Mary (Caswell) Brown, b. Oct. 22, 1772; d. Mar. 22, 1839.

## CHILDREN.

- 1552 i Mary, b. Feb. 20, 1793.  
 1553 ii Seth, b. Dec. 8, 1795; d. Dec. 20, 1869. +  
 1554 iii Sarah Ann, b. Oct. 20, 1800; d. Oct. 26, 1870. +  
 1555 iv Abby, b. June 4, 1804. +  
 1556 v Louisa Brown, b. Oct., 1807.  
 1557 vi Catharine, b. May 17, 1811; d. Dec. 5, 1852. +

—551—

v SARAH SPOONER, b. Sept. 4, 1764; d. Feb. 1, 1867.

She m. ELISHA NORTON, s. of Elisha and Sarah Norton, b. ———; d. ———.

Mr. Norton was a respected citizen of Newport, R. I. He was a man of modest and retiring disposition, though alive to all the duties of life and active in their discharge.

His wife was a remarkable woman; she lived past her one hundred and second year. Born in 1764, she was a witness of the stirring scenes of the Revolution, watched the wonderful development of our country in territory and in the arts of civilization, and lived to see the purification of our political and social systems and to hail the birth of a regenerated nation.

Mrs. Norton was a woman of many accomplishments,—sprightly and amiable. She was a conversationalist of unusual gifts, and a narrow observer. She had a particular knowledge of all the events of the Revolution in her native State, and was thoroughly conversant with American history in general. She had a minute knowledge of all that related to the early history of Newport and its society, and in narrating incidents in local history was particularly happy and pleasing.

Mrs. Norton retained the possession of all her faculties, as well as the exercise of all her physical powers, until her death. The writer of this notice has a pleasant recollection (when on a visit to Newport,) of meeting her on the streets of Newport, making calls, while in her ninety-eighth year. She then walked erect, and with a step as sprightly as is usual with persons of half her age.

During the war of the rebellion, she spent a large part of her time in knitting stockings for the soldiers of the Union army.

## CHILDREN.

- 1558 i Benjamin Spooner, b. —, 1790; d. Jan. 7, 1830. +  
 1559 ii Mary B., b. —; d. Oct. 19, 1865. +  
 1560 iii William Spooner, b. Apr. 29, 1793; d. May 13, 1838. +  
 1561 iv Elisha, b. —; d. July 4, 1816.  
     He was a mariner; died at Guadaloupe, W. I.  
 1562 v Betsey, b. —; d. —.  
 1563 vi Sarah, b. —. +  
 1564 vii Giles, b. —.

## —553—

v DEBORAH SPOONER, b. —; d. —.

She m. Feb. 20, 1791, SAMUEL BUTTS, b. —; d. —.

He was a blacksmith, Newport, R. I.

## CHILDREN.

- 1565 i John, b. Dec. 4, 1791.  
 1566 ii Samuel, b. Oct. 28, 1793; d. Apr. 10, 1882. +  
 1567 iii Job, b. Oct. 12, 1796.  
 1568 iv Nancy, b. Apr. 21, 1798. +  
 1569 v George, b. Oct. 30, 1799.  
 1570 vi William, b. Feb. 12, 1801; d. Sept. 20, 1848. +

## —554—

v MARY M. SPOONER, b. July 4, 1774; d. —, 1860.

She m. —, 1795, ROBERT SEATLE, s. of Richard Seatle.

b. July 4, 1776; d. Apr., 1821.

He was a house-carpenter. Newport. R. I.

## CHILDREN.

- 1571 i Mary, b. Jan., 1797. +  
 1572 ii Benjamin Spooner, b. Mar. 25, 1799. +  
 1573 iii Sarah Ann, b. —. +  
 1574 iv Elizabeth Spooner, b. Apr. 24, 1803. +  
 1575 v William Hart, b. May, 1805. +  
 1576 vi Robert, b. Feb. 9, 1808; d. Jan. 27, 1875. +  
 1577 vii Joseph Briggs, b. —, 1809. +  
 1578 viii Sophia A., b. —, 1813.  
 1579 ix Harriet Catharine, b. —, 1815; d. —, 1833.  
 1580 x Abby L., b. —, 1817.  
 1581 xi Amelia J., b. —, 1819.



## —555—

v SAMUEL H. SPOONER, b. Nov. 17, 1772; d. Dec. 3, 1850.

Mr. Spooner passed his life in Newport, R. I., the place of his nativity. He was a man of constant industry, absorbed in his calling, that of house-carpenter and joiner. He was a kindly and devoted man to his family.

He m. Dec. 2, 1792, Hope Horswell, d. of John and Ruth (Peirce) Horswell, b. Dec. 2, 1772; d. May 26, 1868.

## CHILDREN.

- 1582 i Isaac Reed, b. Mar. 21, 1793; d. Sept. 10, 1868. +  
 1583 ii William, b. Oct. 1, 1795. +  
 1584 iii Samuel, b. Oct. 13, 1797; d. Aug. 14, 1798.  
 1585 iv John H., b. May 25, 1801; d. Sept., 1873. + .  
 1586 v Benjamin, b. Aug. 26, 1803; d. Nov. 15, 1860.  
 1587 vi Ruth H., b. Feb. 26, 1806.  
 1588 vii Ann C., b. July 5, 1808. +  
 1589 viii Samuel L., b. July 10, 1811. +

## —557—

v ABIGAIL SPOONER, b. Apr. 14, 1778; d. Jan. 8, 1866.

She m. June 10, 1798, SAMUEL LAWTON, s. of John and Abiah (Lyndon) Lawton, b. Feb. 14, 1777; d. July 7, 1811.

He was a house-carpenter, Newport, R. I.

## CHILDREN.

- 1590 i Mary Ann, b. July 14, 1800; d. Jan. 18, 1878. +  
 1591 ii Eliza, b. June 11, 1802. +  
 1592 iii Isaac, b. Jan. 2, 1804; d. June 8, 1842.  
     He was a master-mariner, Warren, R. I. He m. June 18, 1835, Patience Anthony, d. of William and Sarah (Gifford) Anthony, b. Aug. 14, 1803.  
 1593 iv Sarah, b. Apr. 19, 1806.  
     She m. Oct. 26, 1831, John Cowing, s. of John and Elizabeth Cowing, b. Nov. 22, 1802.  
     He is a butcher, Providence, R. I.  
 1594 v Adeline, b. Nov. 12, 1807. +  
 1595 vi William Bennett, b. Feb. 6, 1810; d. Aug. 6, 1875. +

## -557-

v MRS. ABIGAIL (SPOONER) LAWTON, b. Apr. 14, 1778; d. Jan. 8, 1866.

She m. 2d. Jan. 18, 1818, BURGESS HORSWELL, s. of John and Ruth (Peirce) Horswell, b. —, 1770; d. Feb. 12, 1844.

He was a ship-carpenter, Newport, R. I.

## CHILDREN.

1596 i Martha M., b. Apr. 19, 1819. +

1597 ii Charles Burgess, b. Nov. 24, 1821.

He is an engineer, Farmington Falls, Me. He was in service in the U. S. navy during the Mexican war; m. Sept. 23, 1850, Roxana H. Fillebourn, d. of Rodolphus H. and Mary D. (Champney) Fillebourn, b. Aug. 26, 1827.

1598 iii Abby, b. Mar. 6, 1823. +

## -559-

v NANCY SPOONER, b. —, 1783; d. Oct. 2, 1832.

She m. JAMES EASTON, b. —; d. Nov., 1851.

He lived in Newport, R. I.

## CHILDREN.

1599 i James C., b. Jan. 10, 1803; d. Feb. 18, 1861. +

1600 ii Sarah, b. —; d. —.

She m. Giles Pierce.

1601 iii John W., b. —, 1809; d. Sept. 29, 1872. +

1602 iv Benjamin, b. —.

1603 v William, b. —.

1604 vi Henry, b. —.

1605 vii Edward, b. June 22, 1815; d. Aug. 31, 1873. +

1606 viii Rebecca, b. May 9, 1821.

She m. Samuel L. Spooner, No. 1589. +

1607 ix Charles Augustus, b. Apr. 6, 1825; d. Dec. 15, 1879. +

## -560-

v GEORGE SPOONER, b. Aug. 1, 1784; d. Apr. 7, 1836.

He was a house-carpenter, Newport, R. I. He m. Nancy Lawton, d. of John and Abiah (Lyndon) Lawton, b. Oct. 17, 1783; d. Dec. 31, 1850.

## CHILDREN.

- 1608 i Ann Eliza, b. June 20, 1806; d. July 19, 1855. +  
 1609 ii Sarah, b. Sept. 15, 1810. +  
 1610 iii Benjamin, b. ———; d. young.  
 1611 iv Harriet M., b. ———; d. ———. +  
 1612 v John L., b. Feb., 1818; d. July 9, 1847.  
     He was a mariner, New Bedford; m. Nov. 18, 1840,  
     Salome Dillingham, d. of Edward and Susan (Sherman)  
     Dillingham, b. June 29, 1816.  
 1613 vi Sanford, (He changed his surname to Horton,) b. July 23, 1820;  
     d. June 14, 1862. +

—562—

v WING SPOONER, b. ———, 1764; d. ———, 1839.

He was a house-carpenter, Newport, R. I. He m. Bathsheba Burdick, d. of Ichabod Burdick, b. ———, 1774; d. June 6, 1820.

## CHILDREN.

- 1614 i Charles, b. ———; d. in infancy.  
 1615 ii Samnel, b. ———, 1795; d. Nov. 6, 1821.  
     He m. ——— Gladding.  
 1616 iii Charles, b. ———, 1797; d. Nov. 27, 1819.  
     He was a mariner; d. at sea.  
 1617 iv Eliza, b. ———, 1800; d. ———, 1835.  
 1618 v Charlotte, b. ———, 1803. +  
 1619 vi Truman, b. May 1, 1805. +  
 1620 vii Edwin G., b. ———, 1807; d. June 28, 1835.  
 1621 viii Benjamin W., b. May 8, 1810; d. Mar. 11, 1871. +  
 1622 ix Harriet N., b. ———; d. May 24, 1835.  
 1623 x Caroline, b. Sept. 14, 1817. +  
 1624 xi Mary Ann, b. June 4, 1820. +

—565—

v THOMAS SPOONER, b. ———, 1780; d. ———.

He lived in Newport, R. I. He m. Esther Gardner, b. ———, 1783; d. ———, 1826.

## CHILDREN.

- 1625 i Elizur, b. ———, 1802. +  
 ii Susan, b. ———.

## — 568 —

v HANNAH SPOONER, b. —, 1764; d. Sept. 20, 1834.  
She m. Oct. 3, 1784, CHARLES COGGESHALL, b. —, 1764;  
d. Mar. 2, 1817. He was a shoe-maker, Providence, R. I.

## CHILDREN.

- 1626 i George, b. —, 1785; d. Nov. 4, 1809.  
1627 ii Henry, b. —, 1786; d. —, 1829. +  
1628 iii Charles, b. and d. —, 1787.  
1629 iv Charles, b. —, 1789; d. Nov. 11, 1809.  
1630 v William, b. —; d. —.  
1631 vi Mary, b. Apr. 17, 1800; d. July 6, 1866. +

## — 569 —

v SUSAN SPOONER, b. Feb. 14, 1767; d. Aug. 23, 1830.  
She m. July 16, 1786, JACOB STOCKMAN, s. of Samuel Stock-  
man, b. Mar. 1, 1764; d. Mar. 22, 1832.

Mr. Stockman was a baker, a substantial business man; an  
active and influential citizen of New London, Conn.

Miss Caulkins, in her history of New London, says: "In  
October, 1792, the New London Circuit of the Methodist Epis-  
copal Church was instituted, and a Society was formed con-  
sisting of eleven persons. The same year the Class was joined  
by Jacob Stockman, from the Congregational Church; these,  
with their wives and a few other zealous and discreet females,  
formed the base and central portion of the Society."

## CHILDREN.

- 1632 i William, b. June 26, 1787; d. July 26, 1822.  
He represented New London in the Connecticut Legisla-  
ture, 1817-18. He m. June 1, 1809, Mary Smith, b. —,  
1788; d. Mar. 16, 1820. He m. 2d. Dec. 24, 1820, Mary T.\*  
Potter, d. of George Potter.  
1633 ii Charles Spooner, b. May 2, 1789; d. Sept. 3, 1871.  
He lived in New London, Conn. He was a remarkably  
quiet man; never mingled in public affairs. He m. Oct. 20,  
1810, Sarah Wignall, d. of Capt. William and Sarah  
(Potter) Wignall. She d. Apr. 20, 1869.  
1634 iii Jacob, b. Mar. 22, 1791; d. Nov. 1, 1871. +

---

\* She m. 2d. June 24, 1827, Capt. Parker Smith.

- 1635 iv Susan Spooner, b. May 22, 1793; d. May 26, 1861. +  
 1636 v George, b. Mar. 1, 1797; d. Dec. 10, 1851.  
 1637 vi Mary W., b. Feb. 12, 1795; d. ———. +  
 1638 vii Joseph Briggs, b. Jan. 9, 1799; d. Sept. 6, 1848.  
 1639 viii Nancy, b. Mar. 10, 1802; d. Jan. 3, 1832.  
 1640 ix Abigail, b. June 22, 1805; d. Apr. 18, 1868. +  
 1641 x Sarah W., b. Dec. 4, 1808. +

## —570—

v CHARLES SPOONER, b. ———; d. ———.

Charles Spooner, like many others of the descendants of his grandfather, Wing Spooner, was a house-carpenter, and lived in Newport, R. I. He appears to have been a very intelligent man, and was possessed of an easy address and popular manners, which made him a favorite of the people, and called him into town official service. He had command of an Independent Military Company.

He m. Margaret Ingraham, d. of Simeon and Elizabeth (Granger) Ingraham, b. ———; d. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- 1642 i Joseph Briggs, b. June 19, 1800; d. July 8, 1857. +  
 1643 ii Elizabeth Ingraham, b. Jan. 3, 1803. +  
 1644 iii Ann Granger, b. ———.

Ann G. and her sister Susan, taught, for many years, a private school, in Newport, R. I., with great success

- 1645 iv Susan, b. ———; d. ———, 1881.  
 1646 v Charles, b. Aug. 21, 1809. +

## —571—

v ABIGAIL SPOONER, b. Apr. 2, 1771; d. Aug. 2, 1850.

She m. Dec. 13, 1789, CLARK BLISS, s. of Hon. Henry<sup>153</sup> and Sarah Bliss, b. ———, 1767; d. July 21, 1829.

<sup>153</sup> i George Bliss was born in Betslow, England, 1591; d. Aug. 31, 1667. He came to America, 1635, and lived at Lynn and Sandwich, Mass., and finally located at Newport, R. I. One of his children was:

ii John Bliss, b. ———, 1645. He was a member of the Town Council, and represented Newport in the General Assembly. He had the rank of Major; m. Jan. 24, 1666, Damariás, d. of Gov. Benedict Arnold. One of their children was:

iii Josiah Bliss, b. ———, 1686; d. ———, 1748. He held various town offices at Middletown, R. I. He m. Mrs. Belcher. One of their children was:

Clark Bliss lived in Newport, R. I., until 1814, when he moved to Colchester, Delaware Co., N. Y. He lived a useful, honorable and successful life.

## CHILDREN.

- 1647 i Henry, b. Feb. 13, 1791; d. Feb. 1, 1843. +  
 1648 ii Charles Spooner, b. Oct. 13, 1792. +  
 1649 iii Mary, b. July 30, 1795; d. May 4, 1874. +  
 1650 iv Abby, b. Mar. 30, 1797. +  
 1651 v Margaret, b. Nov. 18, 1798; d. Mar. 7, 1799.  
 1652 vi Clark, b. Feb. 7, 1800; d. Apr. 19, 1874. +  
 1653 vii Margaret, b. Apr. 22, 1802; d. Sept. 4, 1851. +  
 1654 viii Susannah, b. Apr. 25, 1804; d. Sept. 13, 1804.  
 1655 ix Susan, b. Oct. 7, 1805. +  
 1656 x Hannah, b. Oct. 4, 1807. +  
 1657 xi Eliza, b. Apr. 16, 1811.

She m. Sept. 19, 1854, John Higgins, s. of James and Margaret (Mercer) Higgins, b. July 6, 1809.  
 He is a farmer Allegan, Mich.

—574—

- v CHARLES DUNHAM, b. ———; d. ———.

He was a mariner, Newport, R. I. He m. July 15, 1792, Hannah Kaighn, b. ———; d. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- 1658 i Peleg Kaighn, b. ———; d. ———.

He was a mariner; he was an officer, U. S. Navy, under Com. Oliver Perry, on Lake Erie, war of 1812-15.

- 1659 ii Abby, b. ———.

- 1660 iii Samuel, b. ———; d. ———.

He was a clergyman.

- 1661 iv Henry, b. ———.

- 1662 v Charles, b. ———.

---

iv Henry Bliss, b. ———, 1722; d. May 10, 1805. He was a member and at one time President of the Town Council, and filled other municipal offices of Newport, R. I., and was Judge of the Court of Common Pleas. It is said: "He was a man of great ability, strict integrity, and commanded universal respect and esteem." He m. Sarah ———. One of their children was:

- v Clark Bliss, b. ———, 1767; d. July 21, 1829. He m. Abigail Spooner, No. 571.

—575—

v GEORGE S. DUNHAM, b. Oct. 28, 1769; d. Dec. 28, 1861.

Mr. Dunham removed from Newport, R. I., to New Bedford, at an early date, where he followed the business of painter and glazier. He was a man of industry, of quiet bearing and of domestic habits; yet he ever had a lively interest in all matters that looked to the welfare of the community in which he lived.

He m. Nov., 1799, Harriet Bennett, d. of Daniel and Malvina Bennett. She d. —, 1835.

## CHILDREN.

1663 i George Spooner, b. Dec. 18, 1800.

He is a painter, Harwich Centre, Mass.; m. Rozetta Ellis, b. Oct. 11, 1812.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Eliza B., b. Oct. 13, 1828.
- 2 George W. S., b. July 18, 1829.
- 3 Amanda, b. Sept. 16, 1843.
- 4 F. ———, b. Oct. 10, 1847.
- 5 Rozetta, b. July 11, 1849.
- 6 Polly, b. Nov. 7, 1853.

1664 ii Elizabeth Spooner, b. June 11, 1802.

She m. Aug. 12, 1823, Lewis P. Thacher, s. of Samuel and Phebe A. (Pease) Thacher, b. Sept. 22, 1803; d. June 4, 1865. He was a cabinet-maker, New Bedford.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 George L., b. Mar. 2, 1825.
- 2 Phebe A., b. Feb. 3, 1827; d. June 3, 1859.
- 3 William L., b. Apr. 10, 1829.
- 4 Harriet A., b. Apr. 11, 1831.
- 5 Leander A., b. Jan. 18, 1833.
- 6 Sarah E., b. Oct. 17, 1840; d. Oct. 22, 1863.
- 7 Charles R., b. Mar. 4, 1842.

1665 iii Harriet, b. July 15, 1804; d. Aug. 21, 1870.

She m. July 15, 1821, Silas N. Richards, s. of Jabez<sup>154</sup> and

<sup>154</sup> i Edward Richards, d. June 25, 1664. He was one of the proprietors of Dedham, Mass. He m. Susan Hunting. She d. July 9, 1684. One of their children was:

ii Nathaniel Richards, b. Dec. 25, 1648; d. Feb. 15, 1727. He m. Dec. 28, 1678, Mary, d. of Dea. John and Sarah (Elliott) Aldis, b. Sept. 29, 1657. One of their children was:

Eliza (Burnham) Richards, b. —, 1811; d. —, 1849.  
He was a carriage-maker, New Bedford.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Edward R., b. Sept. 5, 1838.  
He is a painter, New Bedford; m. Nov. 24, 1872,  
Ella A. Varney, d. of Daniel and Emeline Varney, b.  
July 26, 1847.
- 2 William D., b. May 14, 1840.  
He lives in New Bedford; m. Sept. 8, 1862, Lizzie  
H. Kimball, d. of Moses and Harriet (Woodward) Kim-  
ball, b. Apr. 28, 1843.
- 3 Silas N., b. Apr. 24, 1842.  
He is a gasfitter, New Bedford. He was lieutenant,  
4th. Massachusetts volunteer heavy artillery, war of 1861-  
5. He m. Jan. 7, 1868, Emma F. Brightman, d. of Nathan  
P. Brightman, b. —, 1848.

## CHILD.

- i Alfretta K., b. Jan. 17, 1869.
- 4 John H., b. Feb. 12, 1844.  
He lives in New Bedford; m. Oct. 22, 1866, Lydia  
D. Hart, d. of James and Lydia A. (Macomber) Hart,  
b. May 29, 1848.

## CHILD.

- i John Edward, b. —.
- 5 Annie M. R., b. Jan. 17, 1847.  
She m. Feb. 1, 1872, James O'Connor, s. of Thomas  
and Catharine (Congdon) O'Connor, b. Feb. 25, 1840.  
He is living in New Bedford.
- 6 George D., b. June 25, 1849.  
He is living in New Bedford.

iii Edward Richards, b. Sept. 17, 1684; d. Dec. 3, 1771. He m. —, 1709, Sarah, d. of Ephraim and Sarah Wheeler, b. Oct. 28, 1689; d. Feb. 22, 1732. He m. 2d. July 19, 1736, Hannah Lyon. She d. Jan. 4, 1755; m. 3d. Aug. 9, 1760, Mrs. Zipparah, widow of Capt. Ebenezer Battelle, d. of Bakirah and Judith Lewis. She d. —, 1791. One of his children by his first wife was:

iv Josiah Richards, b. Sept. 22, 1713; d. Oct. 24, 1771. He m. Sept. 22, 1737, Hannah, d. of Nathaniel and Joanna Whiting, b. July 3, 1718; d. Apr. 1, 1788. One of their children was:

v Lemuel Richards, b. Jan. 22, 1739. He was an officer in the Revolutionary army. He m. June 14, 1764, Rebecca, d. of Joseph and Rebecca Chickering, b. Aug. 4, 1746; d. Dec. 30, 1838. One of their children was:

vi Jabez Richards, b. Mar. 6, 1775. He m. Betsey Ruggles; m. 2d. Mrs. Eliza Burnham. One of his children by his second wife was:

vii Silas N. Richards, b. —, 1811; d. —, 1849. He m. Harriet B. Dunham, No. 1665.



- 1666 iv William L., b. May 4, 1809.  
He lived in New Bedford; m. Jan. 10, 1833, Sarah C. Chace, b. Feb. 22, 1806.
- 1667 v Sophia A., b. ———.  
She m. S. A. Clark.
- 1668 vi Daniel, b. ———; d. in infancy.
- 1669 vii Amanda M., b. Sept. 23, 1817.  
She m. Aug. 19, 1841, Hiram Carleton, s. of Enoch and Betsey (Phillips) Carleton, b. Mar. 28, 1812.  
He is a harness-maker, Boston Highlands, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Hiram F., b. Dec. 18, 1842.
  - 2 Charles A., b. Mar. 17, 1844.
  - 3 Clara A., b. Oct. 17, 1845.
  - 4 Alfred M., b. Nov. 14, 1849.
  - 5 Albert W., b. Mar. 17, 1851.
  - 6 Lizzie M., b. Mar. 16, 1856.
  - 7 Elbridge W., b. Apr. 19, 1858.
- 1670 viii Daniel, b. ———; d. in infancy.
- 1671 ix Caroline F., b. May 5, 1821; d. Sept. 25, 1858.  
She m. Nov. 26, 1845, Alfred M. Chapman, s. of John and Mary (Post) Chapman, b. Feb. 10, 1819.  
He is a sail-maker, New Bedford.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Edward Thurston, b. Apr. 30, 1845.
- 2 Mary Jane, b. July 4, 1847.

George S. Dunham—No. 575—m. 2d, Feb. 24, 1844, Elizabeth Torrey, d. of Joseph and Elizabeth (Skipp) Torrey, b. Aug. 4, 1806.

—578—

v ROBERT DUNHAM, b. ———, 1777; d. Apr. 8, 1854.

He was a baker, Newport, R. I. He m. Oct. 15, 1798, Elizabeth Pike, d. of Dea. Joseph R. and Elizabeth (Dedrick) Pike, b. ———, 1773; d. June 24, 1825.

## CHILDREN.

- 1672 i Robert, b. ———, 1801; d. ———, 1826.
- 1673 ii Mary Ann, b. ———, 1803.  
She m. June 28, 1829, Thomas Stevens, s. of David and Elizabeth (White) Stevens, b. July 4, 1799.

He lives in New Bedford.

1674 iii Joseph R., b. Dec. 23, 1804.

He is a ship-carpenter, Dartmouth, Mass.; m. Jan. 28, 1827, Hannah Gammons, d. of William and Abigail (Cain) Gammons, b. —, 1803; d. Apr. 10, 1837.

CHILDREN.

1 William R., b. Feb. 9, 1828; d. Nov. 13, 1830.

2 Joseph R., b. Sept. 20, 1830; d. Oct. 27, 1830.

3 Joseph R., b. Sept. 19, 1831.

He is a painter, New Bedford; m. Aug. 16, 1853, Laura Tripp, d. of Pardon and Sarah (Macomber) Tripp, b. May 19, 1835.

4 William G., b. May 29, 1833.

He is a sail-maker, New Bedford; m. Nov. 11, 1855, Amanda M. Davis, d. of George W. and Cynthia (Allen) Davis, b. June 22, 1836.

CHILDREN.

i Frank C., b. Aug. 27, 1856.

ii John W., b. Jan. 1, 1859.

iii William G., b. Aug. 9, 1865; d. Apr. 23, 1868.

iv Hattie W., b. Feb. 20, 1870.

v William G., b. Nov. 8, 1872.

5 Robert H., b. May 29, 1833.

Joseph R. Dunham—No. 1674—m. 2d. Oct. 21, 1837, Augusta W. Robinson, d. of Cornelius Robinson, b. June 7, 1811; d. Dec. 16, 1849. He m. 3d. Mar. 28, 1851, Mahala M. Richmond, d. of Samuel and Mahala (Peirce) Richmond, b. —.

CHILDREN.

7 Samuel E., b. Mar. 15, 1852.

8 George B., b. May 11, 1854.

9 Charles J., b. Jan. 28, 1856.

10 Lucy L., b. Aug. 24, 1859.

1675 iv John P., b. Mar. 7, 1806.

He is a painter, Providence, R. I.; m. Sept. 20, 1832, Laura A. Tripp, d. of Gilbert and Sarah (Haskins) Tripp, b. Sept. 12, 1806.

CHILDREN.

1 Lucy Amey, b. May 5, 1843; d. Aug. 7, 1843.

2 Sarah Cornelia, b. Jan. 2, 1845.

3 John Henry, b. Apr. 22, 1846; d. Jan. 19, 1848.

4 William Robert, b. Jan. 10, 1849.

He is a bank-clerk, Providence, R. I.; m. Dec. 20, 1869, Emily A. Shaw, d. of Silas G. and Ann P. (Godard) Shaw, b. Sept. 16, 1850.

## CHILDREN.

- i William Robert, b. Feb. 3, 1871.
- ii Gilbert T., b. Jan. 31, 1873.
- iii Edith Maud, b. Oct. 12, 1874.
- 1676 v William, b. —, 1807; d. Apr. 8, 1821.
- 1677 vi Elizabeth, b. Sept. 20, 1808; d. Oct. 12, 1867.  
She m. Jan. 12, 1834, John H. Watson, s. of Edward and Mary (Westgate) Watson, b. Apr. 19, 1806. He is a baker, Newport, R. I.

## CHILD.

- 1 Sarah E., b. Dec. 10, 1843.
- 1678 vii Lucy, b. —, 1810.
- 1679 viii George B., b. May 14, 1814.  
He is an upholsterer, New Bedford; m. —, 1837, Mary W. Ricketson, d. of Benjamin and Mary (Wood) Ricketson, b. Sept. 3, 1816.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Ann E., b. Feb. 14, 1839; d. Jan. 30, 1857.
- 2 Hannah G., b. June 9, 1841; d. Apr. 29, 1845.
- 1680 ix Stephen Yates, b. Mar. 3, 1816.  
He is a baker, New Bedford; m. —, 1839, Ruby A. Tripp, d. of Stephen and Priscilla (Sandford) Tripp, b. Sept. 30, 1819.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Alfred C., b. Mar. 29, 1840.  
He lives in New Bedford; m. Mary T. Gifford.
- 2 Lydia P., b. May 14, 1843.  
She m. Aug. 26, 1862, George W. Farnham, s. of William H. and Lydia H. (Parker) Farnham, b. Nov. 6, 1839. He is a ship-carpenter, New Bedford.
- 3 Thomas S., b. May 1, 1845.  
He is a tinsmith, New Bedford; m. Dec. 24, 1867, Susan Briggs, d. of Benjamin W. and Sarah B. (Head) Briggs, b. Mar. 17, 1849.

## CHILDREN.

- i Laura M., b. Feb. 7, 1869; d. Nov. 27, 1870.
- ii Ruby Allen, b. Nov. 29, 1875.
- iii Stephen Yates, b. Dec. 6, 1877.
- 4 Zaccheus C., b. Sept. 4, 1857.  
He is a clerk, New Bedford, Mass.

## —579—

v WING DUNHAM, b. ———; d. ———.

He was a cordage-maker, New Bedford; m. July 9, 1799, Susan Andrews, d. of Francis Andrews, b. July 22, 1808; d. ———.

## CHILD.

1681 i Hannah, b. ———.

She m. John Farrant. He lived in Newport, R. I.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 John, b. ———.
- 2 Wing, b. ———.
- 3 Susan, b. ———.
- 4 Lucy Ann, b. ———.

WING DUNHAM—No. 579—m. 2d. Esther Reynolds, d. of William Reynolds.

## CHILD.

1682 ii Susan, b. May 9, 1812; d. Jan. 25, 1853.

She m. Sept. 8, 1833, Samuel T.\* Thurbur, s. of John and Freelope (Thurston) Thurbur, b. June 10, 1810.

He is a gold-refiner, Providence, R. I.

## CHILDREN.

- John, b. Feb. 12, 1835.
- 2 Eleanor, b. May 8, 1837.  
She m. June 10, 1867, Daniel A. Kimball, s. of Daniel and Mary (Ames) Kimball, b. Apr. 2, 1843.  
He is cashier of Housatonic National Bank, Stockbridge, Mass.
  - 3 Frank H., b. May 8, 1839.

## —580—

v LUCY DUNHAM,† b. Dec. 19, 1781; d. Mar., 1867.

She m. Mar. 1, 1801, WILLIAM LYON, b. Oct. 31, 1779; d. May 23, 1808. He was a master-mariner, Newport, R. I.

## CHILDREN.

1683 i William, b. July 10, 1802; d. May 20, 1853.

\* He m. 2d. Matilda E. May.

† She m. 2d. Nov. 2, 1827, Thomas Hudson, b. —, 1770; d. Apr. 21, 1828. He lived in Newport, R. I.; was Captain of a U. S. Revenue Cutter.

He was a house-carpenter, Newport, R. I.; m. Mar. 8, 1829, Sarah A. A. Peckham, d. of Daniel and Elizabeth (Almy) Peckham, b. Nov. 1. 1803.

## CHILDREN.

1 Lucy M., b. Jan. 27, 1830.

She m. Sept. 30, 1858, William S. N. Allan, s. of Erastus P. and Hannah N. (Hazzard) Allan, b. Sept. 20, 1830. He is a druggist, Newport, R. I.

2 Minerva, b. Oct. 11, 1837; d. June 4, 1839.

1684 ii Eliza S., b. Apr. 10, 1804; d. June 17, 1844.

She m. Oct. 5, 1823, John S. Weeden, s. of George and Sarah (Slocum) Weeden, b. Oct. 5, 1803; d. July 5, 1869.

He was a cabinet-maker, Bristol, R. I.

## CHILDREN.

1 George W., b. Nov. 5, 1824.

He is a mariner, Providence, R. I.; m. Aug. 7, 1861, Harriet M. Irwin, d. of John and Emeline (Tillinghast) Irwin, b. July 25, 1833.

2 Henry P., b. Apr. 21, 1827.

He is an engineer, Providence, R. I.; m. Mar. 6, 1846, Adeline Topliff, d. of Calvin and Adeline (Willoughby) Topliff, b. —, 1828.

3 Elizabeth Warren, b. Feb. 4, 1838.

She m. Jan. 30, 1855, Stephen M. Nason, s. of Daniel and Hannah (Reynolds) Nason, b. Apr. 22, 1822.

He is living in Bristol, R. I.

1685 iii Ann Maria, b. June 19, 1806; d. Aug., 1869.

She m. Dec. 20, 1830, Edwin Wilbur, s. of Arthur and Grace (Shaw) Wilbur, b. Mar. 10, 1802; d. —, 1865.

He was Collector of U. S. Customs-duty, Newport, R. I., eight years. He represented Newport in the State Legislature a number of years, and was Treasurer of State six years.

## CHILDREN.

1 George W., b. Apr. 25, 1832.

He is a farmer, Newport, R. I.; m. Apr. 29, 1861, Mary D. Lemont, d. of Simeon and Mary Lemont, b. May, 1839.

## CHILDREN.

i Edwin, b. July 24, 1867.

ii Augustus, b. Mar. 4, 1868.

2 Eliza, b. June 20, 1844; d. June 21, 1844.

## — 581 —

v BENJAMIN DUNHAM, b. May 23, 1873; d. Sept. 29, 1845.  
 He was a baker, Newport, R. I. He m. —, 1806, Susan  
 Lawton, d. of Benjamin and Rachael (Calhoun) Lawton, b.  
 July 22, 1785.

## CHILD.

1686 i Henry M. C., b. Mar. 18, 1807; d. Feb. 25, 1873.  
 He was a baker, New Bedford; m. May 17, 1834,  
 Abigail Jones, d. of Amos and Abigail (Scrogg) Jones, b.  
 Oct. 23, 1816.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Henry B., b. Jan 17, 1838; d. Jan. 7, 1860.
- 2 James L., b. Apr. 4, 1840; d. Dec. 25, 1840.
- 3 Samuel J., b. July 28, 1842.  
 He is a tailor, Boston, Mass.; m. Sept. 8, 1881, Ida  
 Hackett.
- 4 Amos J., b. Feb. 14, 1845; d. Oct. 26, 1864.  
 He was a volunteer in 58th. Massachusetts V. I., war  
 of 1861-5, and d. in service.
- 5 Sarah Louisa, b. Dec. 25, 1847.
- 6 Thomas W., b. Feb. 17, 1850; d. Sept. 12, 1852.
- 7 Charles F., b. May 30, 1852; d. July 21, 1854.
- 8 Frederic A., b. Aug. 25, 1855.  
 He is a shoe-cutter, Campello, Mass.; m. Mar. 1,  
 1877, Ida Wesgate, d. of Charles and Lucy Wesgate.

## CHILD.

i Augusta, b. Oct. 14, 1877.

## — 582 —

v SAMUEL DUNHAM, b. July 9, 1786.  
 He removed from Newport, R. I., to Poughkeepsie, N. Y.  
 He m. —.

## CHILDREN.

1687 i Eliza, b. —.  
 1688 ii Ann, b. —.

## —586—

v HANNAH BRIGGS, b. Jan. 4, 1783; d. Oct. 9, 1847.

She m. Oct. 29, 1809, BENJAMIN WEAVER, s. of Perry and Catharine (Goddard) Weaver, b. Mar. 4, 1781; d. May 11, 1863.

The following is taken from a Newport, R. I., paper:

“Under the appropriate head will be found the announcement of the death of Benjamin Weaver, Esq., who, in his day and generation, filled many offices of honor and trust. He joined the Artillery Company of this city in 1814. He was elected a member of the General Assembly from this city in April, 1819; in 1834 he was elected a delegate to represent Middletown in the convention which was held to form a constitution for the State. In 1837 he was elected a Representative to the General Assembly from Middletown; he continued to represent that town until 1843. In 1844 he was a Presidential Elector, and voted for Henry Clay. In 1845 and 1846 he was elected Senator from Middletown; he held other important positions, and for many years was one of the prominent and active politicians of this part of the State. In all the relations of life he discharged his duties faithfully and well, and now, at a ripe old age, he has passed away from earth honored and respected and much lamented by all who knew him.”

## CHILDREN.

1689 i Joseph Briggs, b. Nov. 7, 1810; d. Jan. 20, 1873.

See Appendix,—No. 1689. He m. June 9, 1833, Abby Marsh, d. of Benjamin and Fanny (Peterson) Marsh, b. July 27, 1811; d. May 16, 1878.

## CHILDREN.

1 Benjamin, b. Mar. 13, 1834; d. Apr. 29, 1834.

2 Catharine Goddard, b. Mar. 21, 1835.

She m. Sept. 1, 1857, Joseph T. Bailey, s. of Joseph T. and Mary (Potter) Bailey, b. Mar. 29, 1835.

He is a jeweler. Philadelphia.

## CHILDREN.

i Emily H., b. Nov. 29, 1858.

She m. Dec. 5, 1878, Henry A. Burroughs, s. of Nelson H. and Caroline (Mitchell) Burroughs, b.

- , 1856; d. Mar. 1, 1882. He lived in Philadelphia.
- ii Joseph T., b. June 15, 1860.  
He is a mining engineer, Idaho Springs, Colorado.
- iii Charles W., b. Oct. 30, 1861.  
He is a manufacturer, Philadelphia.
- iv Kate, b. May 31, 1872.
- 3 Benjamin M., b. Aug. 10, 1837.  
He is an architect, Newark, N. J.; m. Feb. 17, 1874,  
Mary M. Ward, d. of Aaron B. and Louisa (Roff)  
Ward, b. Dec. 27, 1839.
- 4 Charles Spooner, b. Mar. 24, 1840; d. Feb. 9, 1865.  
He was a volunteer in 1st. Rhode Island V. I., war  
of 1861-5.
- 5 Mary Briggs, b. Dec. 19, 1842; d. Aug. 26, 1847.
- 6 Ann L., b. Apr. 4, 1845.  
She m. Sept. 8, 1869, Philip S. Chase, s. of Philip B.  
and Sarah E. (Cook) Chase, b. Nov. 3, 1843.  
He is a clerk, Providence, R. I. He served during  
the Rebellion in Battery F., 1st. Rhode Island Light  
Artillery; was promoted to be 2d. Lieutenant; was with  
Burnside, Coast Division and in North Carolina until  
Oct., 1863, and was with the 18th. Army Corps, Army of  
the James, in Virginia, during the campaign of 1864.

## CHILDREN.

- i Abby Marsh, b. May 10, 1875.
- ii Annie, b. Feb. 21, 1877.
- iii Philip Stephen, b. May 17, 1881.
- 7 Clement, b. Mar. 26, 1848.  
He is a merchant, Philadelphia, Pa.; m. Nov. 5, 1874,  
Caroline Sloan, d. of Henry and Caroline (Warrell)  
Sloan, b. Jan. 21, 1851.

## CHILDREN.

- i Elizabeth Sloan, b. Dec. 30, 1876
- ii Joseph Briggs, b. June 19, 1880.
- 1690 ii John G., b. Nov. 25, 1813.  
He is a hatter by trade, which business he followed some  
years at Newport, R. I., subsequently he was proprietor of a  
hotel in that city, and, at a later period, was engaged in mercantile business.

He was a member of the Board of Aldermen of Newport fifteen years, and has represented that city in the General



Assembly. He m. Mar. 18, 1833, Susan Bliven, d. of Raymond and Susannah (James) Bliven, b. Feb. 2, 1814.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Benjamin, b. June 30, 1834; d. Nov. 27, 1863.
- 2 Joseph Briggs, b. May 6, 1836; d. Apr. 9, 1882.  
He was one of the proprietors of the Everett House, New York.
- 3 Marion James, b. Aug. 2, 1839; d. May, 1855.
- 4 John, b. Oct. 2, 1842.  
He is living in Newport, R. I.; m. May 23, 1865, Wealthy Townsend, d. of Edmund J. Townsend, b. Mar. 6, 1843.

## CHILD.

- i Benjamin, b. ———.
  - 5 Susan J., b. Mar. 6, 1846.
  - 6 Hannah B., b. Apr. 2, 1848.
- 1691 iii Mary, b. Oct. 8, 1814.
- 1692 iv Catharine Goddard, b. Oct. 28, 1816; d. Nov. 28, 1857.
- 1693 v Rebecca Goddard, b. Nov. 16, 1818; d. Nov. 28, 1857.  
She m. Dec. 2, 1840, Edward\* Almy, s. of Peleg and Hannah (Cory) Almy, b. Apr. 17, 1808.  
He is a farmer, Newport, R. I.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Mary Catharine, b. Sept. 7, 1841.  
She m. Dec. 25, 1864, Edmund W. Fales, s. of William B. and Sarah E. (Norton) Fales, b. Dec. 1, 1840.  
He is living in Brooklyn, N. Y.

## CHILD.

- i Rebecca Elizabeth, b. Sept. 7, 1865.
- 2 Edward, b. May 21, 1844.  
He is a farmer, Portsmouth, R. I.; m. Jan. 16, 1872, Fannie R. Coggeshall, d. of Noel and Sarah A. (Rogers) Coggeshall, b. Aug. 10, 1849.

## CHILD.

- i Annie Rebecca, b. Mar. 14, 1873.
- 3 George, b. Jan. 3, 1846.  
He lives in Meriden, Conn.; m. Sept. 22, 1869, Ellen Goulding, d. of George and Enma Goulding, b. Dec. 6, 1847.

---

\* His first wife was Maria A. Sullings. He m. 3d. Elizabeth A. Matthews.

## CHILD.

- i Maude, b. Sept. 20, 1873.  
 1694 vi George B., b. Nov. 25, 1820; d. Feb. 27, 1879.  
 He was a merchant, Newport, R. I.; m. Dec. 15, 1847,  
 Abby F. Peckham, d. of Richard M. and Elizabeth (Parker)  
 Peckham, b. June 15, 1819.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Hannah Briggs, b. Nov. 3, 1848.  
 She m. Nov. 25, 1873, William Thurston, s. of Wil-  
 liam H. and Laura (Castoff) Thurston, b. Nov. 27, 1851.  
 He is a farmer, Middletown, R. I.

## CHILD.

- i William, b. Feb. 20, 1875.  
 2 Elizabeth Peckham, b. Aug. 5, 1850.  
 3 Mary Briggs, b. Aug. 23, 1852.  
 4 George Alfred, b. Nov. 30, 1854.  
 He is a merchant, Newport, R. I.; m. Sept. 11, 1882,  
 Eliza B. Patterson, d. of Peter and Elizabeth M. Patter-  
 son, b. ———.  
 5 Rebecca Frances, b. Dec. 15, 1856.  
 She m. Dec. 25, 1880, William Howard Green, s. of  
 William O. and Sarah Green, b. ———.  
 He is a butcher, Newport, R. I.  
 6 Susan Chace, b. Oct. 24, 1858.  
 1695 vii Marion Jones, b. Sept. 25, 1825; d. young.

## —589—

- v JOHN W. SPOONER, b: June 10, 1770; d. Dec. 8, 1810.  
 He was a sail-maker, Newport, R. I.; m. Abby Boss, d.  
 of Joseph<sup>155</sup> and Elizabeth (Liscom) Boss, b. ———; d. ———,  
 1807.

## CHILDREN.

- 1696 i Mary, b. Nov. 29, 1794. +  
 1697 ii John Wing, b. Sept., 1796; d. Oct., 1873. +  
 1698 iii William Boss, b. Feb. 16, 1799; d. Nov. 11, 1877. +  
 1699 iv Charles, b. May 19, 1801; d. Oct. 29, 1859. +  
 1700 v Abby, b. ———, 1803; d. Sept. 24, 1815.  
 1701 vi Walter, b. ———; d. young.

<sup>155</sup> He lived in Newport, R. I.; was b. Jan. 30, 1722; d. Aug. 14, 1807. His wife was  
 b. June, 1725; d. Sept. 24, 1807. He was s. of Edward and Letty (Carr) Boss.

## — 591 —

v WING SPOONER, b. Aug. 14, 1774; d. ———.

He lived in Newport, R. I.; m. Abby Talbee, b. ———; d. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- 1702 i Eliza, b. ———. +  
1703 ii Wing, b. ———. +

## — 594 —

v ELIZABETH SPOONER, b. July 16, 1779; d. Oct. 16, 1855.

She m. July 29, 1802, Charles Cozzens, s. of Joseph and Mary J. Cozzens, b. ———; d. July 14, 1852.

He was a merchant, Newport, R. I.

## CHILDREN.

- 1704 i Joseph, b. May 28, 1804; d. Oct. 7, 1842.  
He was married and lived in Boston; was a master-mariner; d. at sea.
- 1705 ii Charles Spooner, b. Mar. 24, 1807.  
He was married at Newport, R. I.; removed from that place and has not been heard of in many years.
- 1705 iii Robert, b. May 24, 1809; d. Nov. 9, 1856.  
He lived in Pensacola, Fla.
- 1707 iv Elizabeth Spooner, b. July 4, 1812.
- 1708 v William, b. ———; d. in infancy.
- 1709 vi Frances, b. ———; d. in infancy.
- 1710 vii Walter L., b. Dec. 23, 1814. +
- 1711 viii Mary B., b. Apr. 17, 1819.
- 1712 ix Frances B., b. Nov. 9, 1821. +

## — 595 —

v SARAH SPOONER, b. Aug. 19, 1782; d. Mar. 31, 1855.

She m. SAMUEL GREEN, s. of Flint S. and Elizabeth (Clark) Green, b. ———; d. ———.

He was a master-mariner, Providence, R. I.

## CHILDREN.

- 1713 i Wing, b. Feb. 19, 1804; d. Feb. 23, 1843. +  
1714 ii Sarah, b. Jan., 1806.

- 1715   iii   Nathaniel, b. Mar. 26, 1810. +  
 1716   iv   Ruth, b. Nov. 24, 1812.

—597—

v   DEBORAH SPOONER, b. Jan. 27, 1787.

She m. Sept. 3, 1815, THOMAS WEAVER, s. of Perry and Catharine (Goddard) Weaver, b. —, 1786; d. Mar., 1841.

He lived in Newport, R. I.

CHILD.

- 1717   i   Frances Catharine, b. Dec. 20, 1823. +

—600—

v   WILLIAM B. SPOONER, b. Nov. 16, 1792; d. —, 1856.

He lived in Newport, R. I.; m. Susan Dunham, b. —; d. —.

CHILDREN.

- 1718   i   William B., b. —; d. —, 1831.

He was a comedian of some note. It is said that he was married and had two children.

- 1719   ii   Susan Dunham, b. —; d. —.

She m. — Browning; lived in Providence. It is said that there were several children in this family.

—601—

v   BENJAMIN SPOONER, b. Mar. 13, 1748; d. Jan. 9, 1845.

Benjamin Spooner was born at Middleboro', Mass. His father removed to Providence about 1760, where Benjamin continued to live until about 1790, when he located on a tract of land near Springfield, Windsor Co., Vt., where he afterward lived as a farmer.

He was a soldier in the Continental army during the Revolutionary war; was in almost constant service, and was engaged in many of the battles of that eventful period. He had a full recognition of his services, by being placed on the pension roll at an early date.

He m. Jan. 12, 1790, Maria Langsford d. of William and Mary (Jackson) Langsford, b. Apr. 8, 1768; d. Sept. 20, 1850.

## CHILDREN.

- 1720 i Abigail, b. July 18, 1792; d. —, 1823. +  
 1721 ii Joshua, b. Aug. 12, 1794. +  
 1722 iii Maria, b. May 11, 1796.  
 She m. Rev. James King.  
 1723 iv Susan, b. Mar. 13, 1797; d. May 1, 1870. +  
 1724 v Hannah, b. Feb. 14, 1800. +  
 1725 vi Adeline, b. Dec. 18, 1801. +  
 1726 vii Clarissa, b. Mar. 13, 1805. +  
 1727 viii Sarah J., b. July 11, 1808; d. Dec., 1863. +  
 1728 ix William L., b. Nov. 12, 1810; d. young.  
 1729 x Benjamin, b. Nov. 12, 1814; d. young.

## —602—

v SAMUEL SPOONER, b. —; d. —.

He was a mariner, Providence, R. I. His widow and children lived with her parents at Douglass, Mass., until 1791, when the Parker family and Mrs. Spooner, with her children, joined the Shaker Society at Enfield. Samuel S., the eldest son, soon withdrew from the Society.

He m. Elizabeth Parker, d. of Joseph and Elizabeth Parker, b. —; d. —.

## CHILDREN.

- 1730 i Samuel, b. —, 1766; d. Nov. 19, 1834. +  
 1731 ii Nathan, b. July, 1768; d. Jan. 2, 1809.

Mr. Russell Haskell, a member of the Enfield Society, wrote some years since:

“The death of Nathan Spooner was much lamented. He was of an amiable disposition and very obliging. He was an ingenious blacksmith, and very faithful in his business.”

## —603—

v THOMAS SPOONER, b. —, 1757; d. Nov. 5, 1803.

Thomas Spooner was born at Providence, R. I., to which place his father, Joshua, had removed, from Middleboro', Mass. He learned the trade of painter, which he followed, after the close of his adventurous career, during the Revolutionary war.

Soon after the outbreak of the Revolution, Thomas, then

in his minority, entered the privateer service, in his country's cause. Soon the ship on which he sailed was captured by the enemy. The officers and crew were taken into New York as prisoners of war. Thomas, with others of the crew, were forced into the English service and retained on a man-of-war. From this ship Mr. Spooner escaped, and was for a period hidden in New York by friends. No way presenting itself for him to leave the city, he was forced to remain closely within-doors,—wearying of this seclusion, he, at times, ventured out, usually in female garb. Tiring of this deceptive dress, he boldly appeared, at night, in his own proper costume. The result was that he was seized by a *Press-gang* and taken to the same ship that he had escaped from. Having been on his parole of honor, owing to his semi-liberty on the ship's deck when he escaped, he was now answerable for the breaking of that parole. To avoid the penalty, and believing that he would not be recognized when returned, he gave his name as Westcott, his mother's family name. This answered him for a time, but soon, one of the officers recognized him; but instead of dragging him to punishment, said to him: "Spooner, I know you, do your duty, I will not expose you." The officer kept his word, and Spooner, finding no opportunity to again escape, went forward with the best heart he could, and performed the routine of ships-duty, under English colors, during the remainder of the war, retaining the name of Westcott on the ship's rolls.

Soon after the declaration of peace, Mr. Spooner was released from his forced service, and returned to Providence, R. I., where he afterward lived a useful and honored life. He m., 1784, Sarah Rogers, d. of Thomas and Sarah (Langsford) Rogers, b. Oct. 3, 1761; d. Apr. 21, 1842.

## CHILDREN.

- 1732 i Thomas Collier, b. Apr. 12, 1786; d. ———.  
           He was a mariner. The last known of him, he was on the Island of Pata, one of the group of the Eastern or Malay Archipelago.
- 1733 ii Sarah Langsford, }  
 1734 iii Daniel Collier, } b. Sept. 17, 1788; d. Sept. 28, 1789.
- 1735 iv Sarah Langsford, b. Feb. 10, 1790; d. Sept. 7, 1792.

- 1736 v Joshua, b. Nov. 5, 1791; d. in infancy.  
 1737 vi Joshua, b. Sept. 18, 1793; d. Dec. 16, 1880. +  
 1738 vii Daniel, b. Mar. 2, 1795; d. Apr. 22, 1798.  
 1739 viii William, }  
 1740 ix Maria } b. Mar. 13, 1796; —d. Apr., 1796.  
 —d. May 30, 1849.  
 1741 x Adeline, b. May 11, 1800.  
 1742 xi Theodore, b. Jan. 27, 1802; d. Apr. 27, 1802.

## —604—

v SARAH\* SPOONER, b. ———; d. ———.

She m. NATHAN SEAMANS, b. ———; d. ———. He was a distiller, Providence, R. I.

## CHILDREN

- 1743 i James, b. ———; d. ———.  
 1744 ii Sarah Julia, b. Aug. 6, 1791; d. Feb. 5, 1820. +

## —606—

v LAURANA SPOONER, b. Apr. 8, 1765; d. Jan., 1823.

She m. ABNER PEIRCE, s. of Benjamin<sup>156</sup> and Priscilla (Reed) Peirce, b. Jan. 23, 1769; d. about 1830.

Mr. Peirce was born at Freetown, Mass. He was a blacksmith; married and lived for a time in New Bedford, and finally removed to Penn Yan, N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

- 1745 i Abner, b. ———.  
 He was a blacksmith, Penn Yan, N. Y.  
 1746 ii Mary, b. Oct. 10, 1791; d. Sept. 29, 1850.  
 She m. Ira Paul. It is said that descendants of this family are living near Monterey, N. Y.  
 1747 iii Priscilla, b. ———.  
 She m. Ebenezer Sprague.  
 1748 iv Frederick, b. ———.

\* She m. 2d. Henry Hudson.

<sup>156</sup> iii Elisha Peirce, d. —, 1779. He was s. of Isaac and Alice Peirce. See note, No. 42. He m. Nov. 10, 1738, Margaret, d. of John and Rebecca (Davis) Paine. One of their children was:

iv Abraham Peirce. He m. Aug. 6, 1761, Priscilla Reed. She d. Oct. 25, 1780. He m. 2d. June 5, 1783, Mary Russell. One of his children by his first wife was:

v Abner Peirce, b. Jan. 23, 1769; d. about 1830. He m. Laurana Spooner, No. 606.

- He lived at Benton Center, N. Y.; m. Maria Sabin.  
Some of this family were recently living in Benton, N. Y.
- 1749 v Hope, b. ———.  
She m. James Chadwick.
- 1750 vi Anna, b. ———.  
She m. ——— Darling.
- 1751 vii Hiram, b. ———.  
He m. Charlotte Hayes. The last known of this family  
they were living at Lyons, N. Y.
- 1752 viii Elisha, b. ———.  
He m. Polly Wilson. In this family there were two sons,  
—Spooner and Thornton. It is said that Spooner Peirce, m.  
and removed to Ohio.

## —607—

v WILLIAM SPOONER, b. Sept. 23, 1766; d. Aug. 12, 1829.  
William was born in Middleboro', Mass. In early life he  
was a mariner, sailed with Capt. Hathway. He was married  
at New Bedford, and soon after went to the new country in the  
State of New York, going from New Bedford to the city of  
New York by water, thence up the Hudson River, and located  
in Dutchess county, where he purchased "a claim" On this  
claim, his four older children were born. He sold his interest  
in the claim for \$100, "in silver," and removed to Cairo, Green  
county, N. Y., where he purchased a "life lease" in 100 acres  
of land, and here three other of his children were born. In  
1809, he disposed of the "life lease" and removed to Yates  
county, N. Y., where he purchased land and afterward lived.  
At Milo he connected himself with the "Society of Friends,"  
and passed his remaining years, happily, as a farmer, in the  
enjoyment of the high regard of his neighbors.

He m. Aug. 21, 1789, Abigail\* Bennett, d. of Jeremiah  
and Abigail (Taber) Bennett, b. June 2, 1770; d. Feb. 16,  
1840.

## CHILDREN.

- 1753 i Elizabeth, b. Dec. 6, 1791. +  
1754 ii Polly S., b. Jan. 8, 1794; d. Feb. 18, 1863. +  
1755 iii William W., b. Mar. 6, 1797; d. July 6, 1860. +

---

\* See No. 98, p. 40.



- 1756 iv Bennett, b. Oct. 21, 1799; d. May, 1882. +  
 1757 v Alanson C., b. July 16, 1802. +  
 1758 vi Priscilla, b. Apr. 8, 1804; d. Jan., 1812.  
 1759 vii Cynthia, b. Mar. 6, 1807; d. Dec. 6, 1855. +  
 1760 viii Martin, b. May 11, 1810; d. June 28, 1812.

## —609—

v FREDERICK SPOONER, b. July 23, 1769; d. May 31, 1845.

Frederick left his father's home in Middleboro', Mass., when in his minority, and for three years was a sailor. He then, still in his minority, bade home-land adieu and emigrated to the West. The West, to the New Englander, was then, western New York. He located first at Jerusalem, Yates county, where he was married. In 1800, he removed to Milo, in the same county, where he located on a farm (Lot 19), which has since been owned by Joshua Titus. After a few years, he removed to near Keuk Lake, same county, and located on Lot 30, since owned by George Sherman; and, finally he removed to Point Commerce, Ind., where he purchased land and passed his remaining years. He lived a life of industry and in the enjoyment of the confidence and friendship of all who knew him.

He m. Mar. 16, 1789, Martha Burlin, d. of John and Ann (Finley) Burlin, b. Nov. 25, 1766; d. Feb. 11, 1844.

## CHILDREN.

- 1761 i Thornton Fleming, b. Aug. 22, 1793; d. Feb. 26, 1796.  
 1762 ii Calvin Finley, b. Oct. 13, 1795; d. Aug. 17, 1849. +  
 1763 iii Anna, b. May 24, 1800; d. Oct. 13, 1879. +  
 1764 iv Benjamin, b. Apr. 16, 1802; d. Feb. 3, 1874. +  
 1765 v James B., b. Mar. 28, 1804; d. Nov. 29, 1858. +

## —610—

v ZERVIAH SPOONER, b. Aug. 20, 1771; d. Mar. 12, 1850.

She m. BENJAMIN W. GREEN, s. of William and Sarah (Avery) Green, b. —, 1764; d. Aug. 20, 1857.

Mr. Green was a farmer, and soon after marriage located at Milo, N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

- 1766 i Betsey, b. Feb. 10, 1799. +  
 1767 ii Mary, b. ———; d. Feb. 9, 1832.  
 1768 iii Sarah, b. Feb. 1, 1803. +  
 1769 iv John T., b. Apr. 7, 1804. +  
 1770 v Benjamin, b. Oct., 1805. +  
 1771 vi Clarissa, b. Mar. 6, 1808, +  
 1772 vii Laurana, b. ———; d. June 11, 1850. +

—611—

v LUTHER SPOONER, b. Mar. 20, 1774; d. Aug. 10, 1861.

Luther Spooner left the "old home" when quite a young man, and went to Dutchess county, N. Y.; after having accumulated, by his labor, a little sum of money, he returned to Massachusetts, where he lived for a time, and married in New Bedford. Soon after marriage, he went to Lanesborough, Mass., where his first child was born, thence he went to Williamstown, Mass., and remained there a few months. Having once breathed western air, he was not content in the older country, and again he changed his location, this time settling in Milo, N. Y., on a tract of land since owned by Victor Owen, and his final home, in the same town, was in the "Hunt and Hollowell" neighborhood. L

Mr. Spooner's life was one of persevering industry and usefulness to the community where he so long dwelt. He died beloved by all who had known him.

He m. Hannah Allen, d. of Peleg and Frelove Allen, b. July 10, 1781; d. Mar. 6, 1848.

## CHILDREN.

- 1773 i Luther, b. Apr. 22, 1800; d. Jan., 1862. +  
 1774 ii Frelove, b. Aug. 15, 1801. +  
 1775 iii Allen P., b. Mar. 17, 1803; d. Dec. 8, 1860. +  
 1776 iv Benjamin B., b. Nov. 8, 1808.

He is a farmer; has held town offices, Milo, N. Y. He is a commissioned officer in the State Militia; m. Nov. 3, 1829, Lucy Chase, d. of Rev. Abner and Pamelia (Joslin) Chase, b. Sept. 10, 1809.

- 1777 v Leonard T., b. Nov. 27, 1819. +  
 1778 vi James C., b. Dec. 26, 1823. +

## — 612 —

v MARY SPOONER, b. Mar. 29, 1776; d. ———.

She m. Oct. 12, 1795, ELEAZER PEIRCE, s. of David<sup>157</sup> and Abigail (Hathaway) Peirce, b. Nov. 12, 1774; d. ———.

Mr. Peirce was a house-carpenter. Soon after marrying he removed from New Bedford to Yates Co., N. Y., and after a few years he moved to Paoli, Orange Co., Ind.

## CHILDREN.

1779 i Louisa, b. July 6, 1796. †

1780 ii Eleazer, b. Feb. 28, 1798; d. about 1828.

1781 iii Luther, b. ———.

When quite a young man he left home and has not been heard of in many years.

1782 iv Isaac, b. ———.

He m. Maria Luckey.

1783 v George, b. ———.

He m. Mahala Shivley.

1784 vi Perry, b. ———.

1785 vii Elizabeth, b. ———.

She m. Benjamin Taylor.

1786 viii Mary, b. ———.

She m. ——— Mullice.

1787 ix Delilah, b. ———.

1788 x Sophia, b. ———.

She m. Alexander Molder.

## — 613 —

v BETSEY SPOONER, b. Jan. 2, 1778; d. ———, 1820.

She m. LEVI MACOMBER, b. ———; d. Nov., 1852.

This family removed from New Bedford, and finally located at Paoli, Ind.

## CHILD.

1789 i Mary, b. Aug. 5, 1814. †

<sup>157</sup> iii Isaac Peirce, d. ———, 1757. He was s. of Isaac and Alice Peirce. See note, No. 42. He m. Judith, d. of John Booth; m. 2d. Abigail Chase. One of his children by his first wife was:

iv David Peirce, b. Mar. 20, 1741. He m. July, 1764, Abigail, d. of Silas and Deborah (Carlisle) Hathaway. One of their children was:

v Eleazer Peirce, b. Nov. 12, 1774; d. ———. He m. Mary Spooner, No. 612.

## —616—

- v KEZIAH SPOONER, b. Nov. 30, 1784; d. June 12, 1876.  
 She m. Nov. 13, 1808, PHILIP WILCOX, s. of Thomas and  
 Keziah Wilcox, b. —, 1783; d. Sept. 15, 1859.  
 Mr. Wilcox was a ship-builder, New Bedford.

## CHILDREN.

- 1790 i Maria, b. —; d. in her fourth year.  
 1791 ii Charles F., b. —. +  
 1792 iii Rodolphus, b. —; d. —.  
 He lived in New Bedford; m. Sarah Moors.  
 1793 iv Philip L., b. —; d. —.  
 1794 v Ezra S., b. —; d. —.  
 1795 vi Calvin S., b. —; d. —.  
 1796 vii Marcus M., b. —.

## —617—

- v TRYPHENIA M. SPOONER, b. Sept. 21, 1786; d. —.  
 She m. Mar. 18, 1807, JOHN PERRY, s. of Lemuel and  
 Lydia (Babcock) Perry, b. May 1, 1785; d. —.  
 He was a farmer, Long Plain, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- 1797 i Silas, b. Dec. 25, 1807.  
 1798 ii Edwin Augustus, b. July 12, 1809.  
 1799 iii Angeline, b. Apr. 27, 1811.  
 1800 iv John Henry, b. Apr. 17, 1813.  
 1801 v Melinda Ann, b. Sept. 10, 1816.  
 1802 vi Walter Spooner, b. Dec. 29, 1818.  
 1803 vii Son, b. Mar. 29, 1821; d. Apr. 6, 1821.  
 1804 viii Lucy Sophia Diadema, b. July 13, 1823.

## —619—

- v SARAH SPOONER, b. May 22, 1789; d. —.  
 She m. Mar. 28, 1814, JOHN WILCOX, b. —; d. —.  
 Mr. Wilcox removed from New Bedford to Danville, Ky.  
 His widow returned to New Bedford.

## CHILDREN.

- 1805 i Maria, b. —.

She m. John Paul; m. 2d. Edwin Terry, New Bedford.

1806 ii Rodolphus, b. ———.

He married and lived at Danville, Ky.

1807 iii Sarah Spooner, b. ———.

—621—

v SOPHIA SPOONER, b. Jan. 27, 1794; d. Sept. 22, 1860.

She m. —, 1822, JOHN W. SHAW, s. of Asa and Sarah (Welch) Shaw, b. —, 1801; d. Mar. 13, 1826.

Mr. Shaw was a blacksmith; removed from New Bedford to Danville, Ky. On Mr. Shaw's death, his widow and children returned to New Bedford.

CHILDREN.

1808 i Harriett, b. Aug. 29, 1824. +

1809 ii Sarah A., b. ———. +

—624—

v ELHANAN<sup>5</sup>SPOONER, b. Sept. 26, 1801; d. Sept. 13, 1859.

Mr. Spooner's residence was in Woodbury, Conn. He was a master-mariner. He m. Mar. 11, 1820, Mary Clock, d. of Joseph and Lydia (Hoyt) Clock, b. Apr. 15, 1802; d. Jan. 12, 1838.

CHILDREN.

1810 i Joseph Benjamin, b. Oct. 9, 1821; d. Jan. 11, 1822.

1811 ii Lydia Ann, b. May 11, 1823; d. Jan. 24, 1832.

1812 iii Lemira Sophia, b. Jan. 25, 1825; d. Feb. 20, 1839.

1813 iv Sarah Malinda, b. Aug. 1, 1827; d. Apr. 22, 1834.

1814 v Mary Abigail, b. Oct. 12, 1830.

She m. Jan. 25, 1853, Thomas Field, s. of Thomas and Mary Field, b. May 10, 1826; d. May 11, 1867.

He was a carriage maker, South Adams, Mass.

1814 v Mrs. Mary (Spooners) Field.

She m. 2d. July 21, 1870, William B.\* Dunbar, s. of Ruel and Eleanor (Rogers) Dunbar, b. Jan. 25, 1824.

He is an engineer, Meadville, Pa.

1815 vi William Elhanan, b. Apr. 19, 1833. +

---

\* His first wife was Sarah A. Vose.

- 1816 vii Frances Maria, b. Oct. 29, 1635; d. Oct. 29, 1845.  
 1817 viii Sarah Helen, b. Aug. 13, 1837; d. Nov. 1, 1871. +

Mr. Spooner m. 2d. Jan. 29, 1838, Mrs. Lucia P., widow of Russell Stone, d. of John and Sally (Kilbourn) Palmer, b. —, 1804; d. Sept. 22, 1842.

## CHILDREN.

- 1818 ix Calvin Wilcox, b. July 2, 1839. +  
 1819 x Charles Edwin, b. Aug. 23, 1842; d. Oct. 11, 1842.

Mr. Spooner, m. 3d. Dec. 4, 1842, Emily Palmer, sister of his 2d. wife, b. —; d. Sept. 13, 1854.

## CHILDREN.

- 1820 xi Emma Elizabeth, b. Sept. 29, 1843. +  
 1821 xii Ezra Orestes, b. Sept. 30, 1846; d. Aug. 13, 1864.  
 He enlisted, July 21, 1862 in 27th. Massachusetts V. I.; re-enlisted Dec. 31, 1863, as a veteran, in the same regiment, war of 1861-5; was taken prisoner by the Confederates, and died in Andersonville prison.  
 1822 xiii Florence Louisa, b. Nov. 26, 1848; d. Aug. 26, 1851.  
 1823 xiv Frank Edwin, b. Aug. 21, 1851.  
 1824 xv Charles Benjamin, b. July 22, 1854; d. Aug. 31, 1855.

Mr Spooner m. 4th. Margaret Warren.

## — 628 —

- v JAMES SPOONER, b. July 27, 1774; d. Oct. 9, 1822.

Mr. Spooner was a farmer. He married and lived in Dighton, Mass.

His grand-son, Hon. Henry J. Spooner, son of Joshua, — No. 1827, — is a Representative in Congress, from Providence, R. I.

He m. Nov. 2, 1797, Sally Luther, d. of. Capt. Benjamin and Rebecca Luther, b. May 3, 1775; d. Oct. 7, 1851.

## CHILDREN.

- 1825 + i Jonathan, b. Aug. 20, 1798.  
 He was a mariner; has not been heard from since Oct., 1819.  
 1826 + ii Joseph Talbot, b. June 21, 1801; d. Aug. 21, 1809.  
 1827 + iii Joshua, b. Nov. 8, 1803; d. Oct. 20, 1869. +  
 1828 iv Sally, b. Dec. 10, 1805; d. Sept. 18, 1808. )

- 1829 † v Maria, b. July 5, 1808; d. Aug. 31, 1811.  
 1830 † vi Sally Maria, b. Oct. 29, 1811. †  
 1831 † vii Charles, b. Apr. 25, 1813; d. Oct. 13, 1828.  
 1832 † viii Abby, b. Oct. 3, 1815. †  
 1833 ix Eliza, b. Nov. 24, 1819; d. Dec. 8, 1843.

## --646--

v ELIZABETH SPOONER. b. June 14, 1764; d. June 26, 1831.

She m. Nov. 9, 1786, BENJAMIN BRIGGS, s. of Nathan and Sarah (Perry) Briggs, b. Mar. 3, 1755; d. June 19, 1826.

Mr. Briggs was a master-mariner. The story of his early life is quite romantic. After the evacuation of Boston by the British troops, Benjamin, with his brother Jesse, went to that city with a view to enlisting in the American service. Benjamin enlisted as a seaman on board an American privateer. His ship followed the British fleet out of the bay, in the hope of falling in with and capturing some supply ships of the enemy which were expected from England. Pressing too close, however, they were themselves captured and taken to New York. Here Mr. Briggs, together with others of the ship's crew, was confined in the famous Jersey Prison Ship, and there exposed to the ravages of disease. Finally, at the instance of his uncle, Mr. Perry (a Loyalist), he was released, and permitted to live unconfined in New York, on condition that he would observe the laws of war and not leave the city.

If the accounts which we have of Mr. Briggs are true, he did not observe to the letter the conditions which his parole imposed. Thinking that the patriotic end justified the dishonorable means, he became involved in the conspiracy of Col. Ogden to abduct the young Prince William Henry (afterward William IV,) who, with Admiral Digby and other naval officers, was then living in the city mansion of Gerardus Beekman, on the north-west corner of Sloat Lane and Hanover Square. The scheme was unsuccessful, and Briggs, in order to avoid apprehension, was obliged to forfeit his bond and escape from New York. He made the best of his way to Massachusetts and returned to his father's home, where he lived until the close of the war. He was afterward a master-mariner.

## CHILDREN.

- 1834 i Stetson, b. July 24, 1788; d. July 23, 1811.  
He was a mariner; d. at sea.
- 1835 ii Weston Spooner, b. Nov. 10, 1792; d. May, 1854. +
- 1836 iii Thomas, b. Feb. 28, 1794; d. —, 1813.
- 1837 iv Elizabeth, b. Aug. 3, 1797; d. Nov. 23, 1873.  
She m. Mar. 31, 1843, Charles Scott, b. Nov. 16, 1791; d.  
Dec. 4, 1851.  
He was a cabinet-maker, Taunton, Mass.
- 1838 v Nathan, b. Feb. 24, 1799; d. June 28, 1870. +
- 1839 vi Sarah, b. —; d. young.
- 1840 vii Cornelius, b. —; d. young.

## — 649 —

- v ELEANOR SPOONER, b. Nov. 6, 1773; d. Sept. 28, 1846.  
She m. —, 1810. JOSIAH SWIFT, s. of Jesse and Elizabeth (Ellis) Swift, b. July 20, 1769; d. Jan. 28, 1847.  
Mr. Swift was born in Wareham, Mass.; was a farmer, first in Woburn, Mass., afterward near Farmington, Me.

## CHILDREN.

- 1841 i Josiah Stetson, b. Feb. 28, 1813. +
- 1842 ii Stetson Briggs, b. Dec 24, 1814; d. Mar. 9, 1869. +

## — 653 —

- v PETER MERRIHEW, b. Jan. 2, 1768; d. Feb., 1853.  
He was a farmer, Acushnet, Mass.: m. Sarah Andrews, d. of Edmund and Elsie Andrews, b. —; d. —.

## CHILDREN.

- 1843 i Edmund, b. Sept. 25, 1791; d. Nov. 5, 1882.  
He was a farmer, New Bedford; m. June 3, 1814, Eliza Taber, d. of Elnathan and Bathsheba (Skiff) Taber, b. —, 1796; d. Aug. 28, 1836.

## CHILDREN.

- i James, b. Mar. 30, 1815; d. Sept., 1863.  
He was a master-mariner, Fairhaven, Mass. He was in the U. S. service, in command of the schooner "Sarah Brun," at the time of his death; m. —, 1841. Jane W. Sherman, d. of Daniel and Ruth (Reed) Sherman, b. May 18, 1817.



- 2 Stephen, b. May 18, 1817.  
He is a master-mariner. New Bedford; m. June 23, 1839, Asenath P. Hinchman, d. of Solomon and Eunice P. (Blackenship) Hinchman, b. Mar. 15, 1819.
- 3 John, b. May 10, 1822; d. Oct., 1860.  
He was a seaman, Acushnet, Mass.: was lost at sea, from ship "Montezuma;" m. Dec., 1847, Nancy S. Gifford, d. of Ansel and Experience (Holmes) Gifford, b. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- i Stephen, b. June 6, 1848.  
He is a teamster, Middleboro', Mass.; m. May 2, 1871, Mary W. Braley.
- ii Lucy Ellen, b. May 30, 1850.
- iii Nancy G., b. Apr. 29, 1852.  
She m. July, 1871, Edwin Southworth.  
He lives in Middleboro', Mass.
- iv John D., b. Dec. 25, 1854.
- 4 Ellen Taylor, b. Apr. 26, 1824.  
She m. Sept. 24, 1843, Benjamin C. Randall, s. of Ebenezer and Nancy (Cook) Randall, b. ———.  
He is a seaman, Mattapoissett, Mass.
- 5 Peter, b. Oct. 7, 1826.  
He is a mariner; has not been heard from in many years.
- 6 Edmund, b. Oct. 12, 1828.  
He is a cooper, Mattapoissett; m. Nov. 13, 1848, Mrs. Eunice P., widow of Stillman Dexter, d. of Solomon and Eunice P. (Blackenship) Hinchman, b. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- i Albert H., b. Oct. 5, 1849.
- ii Eliza T., b. July 7, 1854.
- iii Ruth D., b. Mar. 8, 1866.
- 7 Lucinda E., b. Dec. 19, 1835; d. May, 1868.  
She m. William H. Gammons, s. of Martin and Bethany (Avery) Gammons, b. ———.  
He is living in Acushnet, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i Rose D., b. —, 1854.
- ii William H., b. —, 1856.
- 1844 ii Elizabeth, b. Sept., 1793; d. July 9, 1878.  
She m. Feb., 1819, Edmund Reynolds, s. of Isaac and Tamar (Howland) Reynolds, b. —, 1790; d. —, 1859.  
He was a shoe-maker, New Bedford.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Susan H., b. June, 1822.  
 She m. Dec. 6, 1848, Samuel O. Fisher, s. of Aaron  
 and Ann (Holley) Fisher, b. Feb. 7, 1826.  
 He is a house-carpenter, Lynn, Mass.

## CHILD.

- i Emma F., b. Jan. 3, 1852.  
 She m. Feb. 8, 1873, Emerson Nichols, s. of  
 William and Sarah Nichols, b. Mar. 9, 1840.  
 He is a shoe-maker, Lynn, Mass.
- 2 Lucy, b. Oct., 1824.  
 She m. Nov. 9, 1848, Daniel P. Cunningham, s of  
 James and Deborah (Hartson) Cunningham, b. July 15,  
 1826. He is a soap-maker, New Bedford.

## CHILDREN.

- i Wallace E., b. June 25, 1852.  
 ii Lizzie H., b. Nov. 29, 1855.  
 iii Edmund J., b. Nov. 3, 1858.
- 3 Caroline H., b. Oct. 24, 1829.  
 She m. Feb. 21, 1847, Joseph S. Kelley, s. of Joseph  
 V. and Eliza Kelley, b. Aug. 21, 1824.  
 He resides in Edgarton, Mass.
- 4 Harriet Spooner, b. Aug. 31, 1831.  
 She m. Joseph S. Spooner, s. of Nathaniel and  
 Hannah (Spooner) Spooner, b. ———. See Vol. ii. †
- 1845 iii Ruby, b. Oct. 15, 1795.  
 She m. Darius Bosworth. He lived in New Bedford.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Jonathan, b. Dec., 1821; d. ———.
- 2 Darius, b. Oct. 31, 1823.  
 He is a merchant, New Bedford; m. Apr. 13, 1848,  
 Lydia Jennings, d. of Perry and Florina (Perry) Jennings,  
 b. Aug. 24, 1823.
- 3 William, b. Mar. 17, 1826.  
 He lives in New Bedford; m. Almira Chadwick.
- 4 Betsey, b. Feb. 6, 1828.
- 5 Sarah, b. ———; d. young.
- 1846 iv Amos, b. Nov. 6, 1797; d. Dec. 24, 1860.  
 He was a house-carpenter, New Bedford.  
 He m. Nov., 1824, Dorcas Chase, d. of Gamaliel and  
 Jerusha (Eldred) Chase, b. —, 1803; d. —, 1840.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Sarah, b. and d. 1825.
- 2 Amos, b. May, 1827; d. Oct., 1827.
- 3 Mercy H., b. Nov., 1829; d. —, 1856.
- 4 Benjamin, b. Feb., 1831.  
He is a mute; is a coasting-mariner, Harwich, Mass.;  
m. Nov. 26, 1868, Eunice A. Eldredge, d. of James and  
Eunice Eldredge, b. —, 1838.
- 5 Rosa, b. —, 1833.  
She m. —, 1866, Ferdinand Chase.  
He is a mariner, Dennis Port, Mass.
- 6 Lucy, b. —, 1835; d. —, 1841.

- 1847 v Sarah, b. Aug. 5, 1800.  
She m. Dec. 19, 1822, James Hammett, s. of Shubael  
and Phebe (Bennett) Hammett, b. Feb. 25, 1800.  
He is a farmer; has held town offices, Long Plain, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Jeremiah B., b. Dec. 23, 1823.  
He is a farmer, Long Plain, Mass.; m. May 3, 1846,  
Esther Macomber, d. of Cornelius and Mahala (Fisher)  
Macomber, b. —.
- 2 William, b. June 27, 1825.  
He is a machinist, Taunton, Mass.; m. May 15, 1857,  
Mary J. Cahoon, d. of David and Mary S. (Ellis) Cahoon,  
b. Sept. 11, 1833.

## CHILDREN.

- i Franklin, b. May 7, 1852.  
He is a R. R. Clerk, Taunton, Mass.; m. Nov.  
24, 1875, Isabella W. Macomber, d. of George B. and  
Sarah Macomber, b. Aug. 25, 1853.
- ii Emma K., b. June 28, 1858  
She m. Apr. 24, 1877, Augustine F. Childs.  
He is a dealer in fish, New Bedford, Mass.
- iii William A., b. Apr. 5, 1860.  
He is an expressman, Taunton, Mass.; m. Nov.  
24, 1881, Minnie L. Wilbur, d. of John and Lydia  
Wilbur, b. Apr. 27, 1861.
- iv Edward M., b. Sept. 12, 1866.
- v Charles W., b. Oct. 1, 1868.
- 3 Emily W., b. Feb. 15, 1827.  
She m. June 1, 1848, John C. Hayward, s. of Ziba  
and Sarah (Bosworth) Hayward, b. Mar. 23, 1815.  
He is a house-carpenter, Bridgewater, Mass.

- 4 John, b. June 6, 1829.  
 He is a pork-packer, Fall River, Mass.; m. May 28, 1856, Maria L. Ellis, d. of Ebenezer and Angeline (Perry) Ellis, b. Feb. 11, 1836.

## CHILD.

- i John F., b. Mar. 30, 1857.  
 He lives in New Bedford, Mass.; m. May 30, 1880, Alice C. Robinson, d. of Benjamin and Phebe (Fenney) Robinson, b. Aug., 1857.
- 5 Sarah M., b. Sept. 1, 1833.  
 She m. May 15, 1851, Charles Macomber, s. of Cornelius and Mahala (Fisher) Macomber, b. Oct. 21, 1833; d. ———.  
 He was a machinist, Taunton, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i Georgiana Mahala, b. July 8, 1852; d. Dec. 13, 1857.  
 ii Florence May, b. May 23, 1857.
- 5 Mrs. Sarah M. (Hammett) Macomber, b. Sept. 1, 1833.  
 She m. 2nd. Sept. 29, 1861, Charles E. Lambert, s. of Edward H. and Abby (Witherell) Lambert, b. Dec. 23, 1832.  
 He is a manufacturer of shoes, Brockton, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i Florence Wilde, b. Aug. 2, 1863.  
 ii Ernst Clifton, b. Aug. 23, 1867.  
 iii Edward Howe, b. Feb. 7, 1869.
- 6 Hannah B., b. Apr. 11, 1838.  
 She m. June 1, 1864, Latham T. Jennings, s. of Isaac and Abby W. (Wanton) Jennings, b. ———.  
 He is a farmer, Long Plain, Mass.
- 7 James W., b. Sept. 17, 1842.  
 He is a machinist, Taunton, Mass.; m. May 30, 1869, Cordelia E. Davis, d. of John and Cornelia (Macomber) Davis, b. ———.
- 1848 vi Calista, b. Dec. 15, 1802.  
 She m. Sept. 20, 1823, David Peirce, s. of Ezra C. and Cynthia (Terry) Peirce, b. June 20, 1801; d. Aug., 1876.  
 He was a blacksmith, Acushnet, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Sarah Ann, b. Dec. 29, 1824.  
 She m. Aug., 1847, Ansel Gifford.  
 He was a mariner; d. at sea.

- 1 Mrs. Sarah A., (Peirce) Gifford, b. Dec. 29, 1824.  
She m. 2d. Apr. 12, 1867, Albert G. Braley.  
He is a farmer, Brockton, Mass.
- 2 Maria A., b. Feb. 29, 1828.
- 3 Charles H., b. Feb. 24, 1830; d. Oct. 1, 1876.  
He was a mariner, Acushnet, Mass.; m. Mar. 23, 1859,  
Eliza B. Tobey, d. of Thomas and Rebecca (Brayton)  
Tobey, b. Sept. 4, 1836.

## CHILDREN.

- i Henry C., b. Mar. 20, 1860.  
He is a farmer, Fairhaven, Mass.; m. May 3,  
1881, Lillian M. Tripp, d. of William A. and Eliza-  
beth H. (Slocum) Tripp, b. Feb. 23, 1861.
  - ii William T., b. Dec. 3, 1865.
  - 4 Alexander O., b. June 17, 1836.  
He is a painter, Brockton, Mass.; m. Sept. 8, 1862,  
Emeline Ellis, d. of Ansel and Diana (Pittsley) Ellis, b.  
Mar. 24, 1842.
  - 5 George W., b. June 27, 1838.
  - 6 Elizabeth J., b. Jan. 14, 1840.
  - 7 John W., b. Aug. 14, 1843.
  - 8 Cynthia S., b. Mar. 12, 1848; d. Feb. 23, 1877.  
She m. Aug. 24, 1871, George A. Chase.  
He lives in Acushnet, Mass.
- 1849 vii Elsie, b. Feb. 5, 1805.

She m. Aug. 18, 1832, Daniel Smith, s. of Daniel and  
Abigail C. (Coffin) Smith, b. Apr. 28, 1803; d. Mar. 3, 1881.

Mr. Smith was born on the Island of Martha's Vineyard,  
where his ancestors had lived for several generations, chiefly  
as farmers. He chose the occupation of a seaman, but subse-  
quently adopted farming and gardening as his employment.  
He visited California in 1849, at the time of the gold discov-  
ery, but poor health prevented him from remaining there any  
length of time. His residence was at Edgarton, Mass., until  
1871, when he sold his property and removed to East Abing-  
ton, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Grafton G., b. June 6, 1833; d. Aug., 1833.
- 2 Daniel N., b. June 5, 1834.  
He is a painter, Acushnet, Mass.; m. Dec., 1856,  
Martha Gammons, d. of Martin and Bethany (Avery)  
Gammons, b. ———.
- 3 Abigail C., b. June 5, 1834.
- 4 William H., b. Nov. 10, 1835.

He followed the sea from 1852 to 1861, in the whale fishery, five or six years of that time as an officer; later he entered the merchant service, but after the death of his wife, he took up the trade of house-carpenter, and continues to follow it at Acushnet. He m. Lucy Gammons, d. of Martin and Bethany (Avery) Gammons. She d. Aug., 1867.

## CHILDREN.

- i Lucy, d. in infancy.
- ii Alice, d. in infancy.

William H. Smith m. 2d. Oct. 8, 1874, Emma Wilson, d. of Hiram and Rachel (Thayer) Smith, b. Dec. 17, 1848.

- 5 Adeline C., b. May 8, 1838.
- 6 Joshua S., b. Nov. 14, 1841; d. Mar., 1842.
- 7 Susan T., b. Feb. 15, 1843.
- 8 Joshua S., b. Dec. 20, 1845.

He served three years learning the trade of printer, at Edgarton, Mass., then went to Groton, Mass., where he worked at his trade one year. In 1867 he removed to East Abington, Mass., where he was employed on the "Abington Standard," which paper he purchased in 1868, and up to the present time, has continued to edit. Under his management it has been successful, and attained in circulation and influence to as high a rank as any of the papers in Plymouth county. In 1871 he was appointed Postmaster at East Abington, a town of 5,000 inhabitants, which office he still holds.

He m. Nov. 22, 1870, Elizabeth H. Bigelow, d. of James F. and Hannah S. (Shaw) Bigelow, b. May 14, 1847.

## CHILDREN.

- i Harriet Bigelow, b. Feb. 8, 1872.
- ii Perry Merrihew, b. Nov. 20, 1873.
- iii Carrol Coffin, b. June 16, 1877; d. Sept. 3, 1878.
- iv Alice Gertrude, b. July 30, 1881.

1850 viii Peter, b. ———.

Peter and his sister Ruth are unmarried; are living at the old homestead in Acushnet, Mass.

1851 ix Ruth, b. ———.

## -656-

v LUCY SPOONER, b. —; d. —.

She m. Oct. 4, 1764, JOB ALDEN, s. of David<sup>158</sup> and Judith (Paddleford) Alden, b. Sept. 24, 1737; d. —.

Mr. Alden was a farmer; Middleboro', Mass.

He was an active, enterprising and highly respected man.

## CHILDREN.

- 1852 i Lucy, b. Dec. 17, 1765; d. Oct. 29, 1822. +  
 1853 ii Phebe, b. May 31, 1767; d. Jan. 13, 1829. +  
 1854 iii Job, b. Nov. 29, 1768; d. —. +  
 1855 iv Spooner, b. Sept. 2, 1770; d. in infancy.  
 1856 v Peter Oliver, b. Aug. 20, 1772; d. Feb. 14, 1843.  
     See Appendix, No. 1856.  
 1857 vi Ebenezer, b. Sept. 20, 1774; d. Aug. 10, 1862. +  
 1858 vii Spooner, b. Sept. 13, 1779; d. June 15, 1848. +  
 1859 viii Augustus, b. June 6, 1781; d. Jan. 9, 1860.  
     See Appendix, No. 1859.

## -657-

v PHEBE SPOONER, b. May 12, 1748; d. —, 1832.

She m. Feb. 23, 1769, ANDREW OLIVER, s. of Peter<sup>159</sup> and Mary (Clarke) Oliver, b. Sept. 15, 1746; d. Jan., 1772.

<sup>158</sup> ii Joseph Alden, b. —, 1624; d. Feb. 8, 1697. He was s. of John and Priscilla (Mullens) Alden. See note, No. 56. He m. Mary, d. of Moses Simmons. One of their children was:

iii John Alden, b. —, 1674; d. Sept. 29, 1830. He was a farmer, Middleboro', Mass. He m. Hannah, d. of Capt. Ebenezer White, b. May 12, 1681; d. Oct. 5, 1732. One of their children was:

iv David Alden, b. May 18, 1702; d. Aug. 24, 1763. He m. Judith Paddleford, b. —, 1708; d. —, 1802. One of their children was:

v Job Alden, b. Sept. 24, 1737; d. —. He m. Lucy Spooner, No. 656.

<sup>159</sup> i Thomas Oliver, b. —, 1568; d. June 1, 1658. He came in the "William and Frances," 1632; m. Ann —. She d. May, 1635; m. 2d. Ann —. She d. Dec. 20, 1862. One of his children by his first wife was:

ii Peter Oliver, d. Apr. 11, 1670. He was a merchant, Boston; m. Sarah, d. of John Newdigate. She d. Oct., 1692. One of their children was:

iii Daniel Oliver, b. Feb. 28, 1664; d. July 23, 1732. He was a member of the Colonial Council; m. Apr., 1696, Elizabeth, d. of Andrew Belcher, b. —, 1677; d. May 21, 1795. One of their children was:

iv Peter Oliver, b. Mar. 17, 1713; d. Oct. 31, 1791. He graduated at Harvard. In 1756, he was appointed Chief Justice of Massachusetts. He was a violent Tory; was proscribed and banished, and his estate was confiscated. In addition to his judicial station, he was a Mandamus Councillor. He went to Halifax at the evacuation of Boston

The Olivers were among the wealthiest and most prominent families in New England. They owned a large estate at Middleboro', where they were near neighbors of the Spooners. The families seem to have been drawn to each other more by sympathy and fellow-feeling than interest. Judge Oliver and Ebenezer Spooner were both enthusiastic Tories and Loyalists, and were both persecuted for their opinions; and it was, probably, this more than any other worldly consideration which brought the young people together.

Phebe Spooner's marriage to Andrew Oliver appears to have been a strangely unfortunate one. In less than three years after their union, Mr. Oliver died, and his young wife was left with three small children to rear and provide for. Misfortunes never come singly, and soon afterward, by the confiscation of the Oliver estate and possessions, she was thrown from affluence to a state of comparative dependence. She took up her residence in the home of Mr. Morton, a relative and neighbor; part of the house and property belonged to her by right of inheritance.\* She lived in the Morton house during the rest of her life. A writer in a Boston newspaper, speaking of the old Morton house and its historical associations, says of Mrs. Oliver:

"She lived far into the present century, and many pleasant stories are told of this old lady, who was born and bred in all the aristocratic notions which prevailed when George the Third was King." \* \* \* \* She, following the good old Saxon custom, which has come down from the reign of King Alfred, of dining before noon, and taking her tea at four, had a long evening for friendly visiting. When she went abroad in the winter, she always wore a bright red cloak, trimmed with fur, a picturesque relic of a fashion now so ancient that none remember it.

---

in 1776. Subsequently he embarked for England. "He died in Birmingham. He was a writer of some talent, and contributed to a Tory paper, called the 'Censor.' He was an enthusiastic antiquary, carrying away with him records and papers which he had collected concerning the early settlement of Plymouth Colony." He m. Mary, d. of William and Hannah (Appleton) Clarke. One of their children was:

v Andrew Oliver, b. Sept. 15, 1746; d. Jan., 1772. He m. Phebe Spooner, No. 657.

\* From her grand-father, Ebenezer Morton, father of Mrs. Mary (Morton) Spooner, No. 259.



“The old house saw grand visitors in her day. She was an honored guest in the families of Governors Winthrop and Bowdoin, and of Lady Temple. She met Lafayette in the old Hancock house on Beacon Hill, and ever afterward his name was a household word on her lips. Her daughter married Dr. Waterhouse, a pillar of Harvard College, and the chief introducer of vaccination into this country. Sometimes Governor Bowdoin came to dine with the old lady. \* \* \*

Ah, then was the time when one man was as good as another, and better, too. \* \* \* Mrs. Oliver died in 1832, aged 84, one of the last of the ladies of the old school who grew up with Washington and Jefferson in the childhood of the Republic.”

## CHILDREN.

1860 i Elizabeth, b. July 31, 1769; d. Nov. 21, 1815. +

1861 ii Daniel, b. Jan. 13, 1771; d. ———.

He was a ship-master. Tradition claims that he married and settled in the Indias, where he was a prosperous merchant.

1862 iii Mary, b. ———; d. young.

## — 660 —

v BETHIAH SPOONER, b. Oct. 17, 1763; d. Feb. 12, 1837.

She m. June 13, 1784, JOHN WINSLOW, s. of William<sup>160</sup> and Elizabeth (Merrick) Winslow, b. Sept. 12, 1755; d. Sept. 14, 1829.

He was a cordwainer, Freetown, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

1863 i Ebenezer Spooner, b. Oct. 5, 1785; d. May 9, 1822. +

1864 ii Mary Merrick, b. May. 5, 1787; d. Oct. 14, 1871. +

1865 iii Seth, b. Jan. 27, 1789; d. Dec. 20, 1863. +

1866 iv Pelham, b. Nov. 9, 1790; d. ———.

160 iii Richard Winslow, b. Mar. 6, 1680; d. ———, 1728. He was s. of Job and Ruth Winslow. See note, No. 58. He was a physician, Freetown, Mass.; m. Hannah ———. One of their children was:

iv William Winslow, b. Sept. 24, 1718. He lived in Freetown; m. July 7, 1743, Elizabeth Merrick. One of their children was:

v John Winslow, b. Sept. 12, 1755; d. Sept. 14, 1829. He m. Bethiah Spooner, No. 660.

He was a mariner; was lost at sea.

1867 v John, b. Oct. 17, 1792; d. Aug. 26, 1879. +

1868 vi Mercy, b. Oct. 22, 1794; d. Nov. 1, 1878.

She m. John Wrightington. He d. about 1835; lived at Fall River, Mass.

1869 vii Daniel, b. Feb. 24, 1797. +

1870 viii Bethiah, b. Jan. 18, 1799; d. Nov. 17, 1880.

1871 ix Frederick, b. Mar. 19, 1801; d. Sept. 14, 1880. +

1872 x Betsey, b. Apr. 3, 1803.

— 661 —

v PATIENCE HOWLAND, b. —, 1750; d. June 18, 1791.

She m. Aug. 27, 1775; MAJ. BENJAMIN RIDER, s. of Joseph<sup>161</sup> and Abigail\* (Warren) Rider, b. —, 1733; d. Oct. 12, 1824.

Maj. Rider was an officer in the Revolutionary army. He was a man of intelligence and of large influence in Plymouth.

CHILDREN.

1873 i Patience, b. Feb. 16, 1777; d. Oct. 18, 1834.

She m. Mar. 24, 1796, George Sampson, s. of George<sup>162</sup> and Mary (Kempton) Sampson, b. Jan. 10, 1776; d. Oct. 18, 1835.

He was a mason by trade, Plymouth, Mass.

\* She was a grand-daughter of Richard Warren, who came in the "Mayflower," and d. 1628.

161 i Samuel Rider. He m. —, 1656, Sarah, d. of Robert and Mary (Warren) Bartlett. One of their children was:

ii Samuel Rider, b. —, 1657. He m. —, 1680, Lydia, d. of Joseph Tilden. One of their children was:

iii Joseph Rider, b. —, 1691. He m. —, 1722, Abigail, d. of Benjamin and Hannah (Morton) Warren. One of their children was:

iv Benjamin Rider, b. —, 1733; d. Oct. 12, 1824. He m. Patience Howland, No. 661.

162 i Henry Sampson. He d. Dec. 24, 1684. He came in the "Mayflower." He m. Feb. 6, 1636, Ann Plummer. One of their children was:

ii Caleb Sampson. He m. Mercy, d. of Alexander and Sarah (Alden) Standish. One of their children was:

iii David Sampson, b. —, 1685; d. —, 1772. He m. June 5, 1712, Mary Chaffin. One of their children was:

iv Ebenezer Sampson, bap. Aug. 4, 1717. He m. —, 1739, Hannah, d. of Ephraim and Mercy (Rider) Harlow, b. Jan. 4, 1720. One of their children was:

v George Sampson, b. —, 1748. He m. Mary Kempton. One of their children was:

vi George Sampson, b. Jan. 10, 1776; d. Oct. 18, 1835. He m. Patience Rider, No. 1873.

v Mary Sampson, another child of Ebenezer, iv, m. Lemuel Bradford, No. 669.

## CHILDREN.

## 1 Harriet, b. Feb. 11, 1797.

She m. June 20, 1819, Daniel Gale,\* s. of Noah<sup>163</sup> and Rebecca (Dunham) Gale, b. July 16, 1790; d. Feb. 8, 1853.

He was a merchant tailor; lived in Plymouth; removed to Warrenville, Ill.

## CHILDREN.

## i Daniel W., b. Dec. 24, 1822.

He lives in Chicago; m. Aug. 11, 1857, Eliza Powers, d. of Charles and Betsey (Small) Powers, b. May 27, 1840.

## ii Stephen, b. July 20, 1831.

The last known of him, he was living at Los Angeles, Cal.

## 2. Patience Howland, b. Oct. 27, 1799.

She m. Aug. 4, 1819, Joseph White, s. of Joseph and Rebecca (Thomas) White, b. June 17, 1795; d. May 1, 1874.

He was a farmer, Waukegan, Ill.

## CHILDREN.

## i Mary Otis, b. Nov. 22, 1820.

She m. Dec. 24, 1838, Ansel H. Harlow, s. of Ichabod and Patience (Holmes) Harlow, b. Dec. 1, 1804.

He is living in Hopedale, Mass.

## ii Harriet Allen, b. Nov. 20, 1822.

She m. Mar. 18, 1861, Abram Buell, s. of Asahel and Abigail (Ames) Buell, b. —, 1813.

He is living in Waukegan, Ill.

## iii George, b. Sept. 27, 1827.

He is a merchant, Des Moines, Iowa; m. Mar. 10, 1853, Frances E. Sprague, d. of Joseph and Lydia (Baker) Sprague, b. May 4, 1853.

## iv Rebecca Thomas, b. Jan. 7, 1830; d. Oct. 18, 1855.

## v John Howland, b. Nov. 12, 1833.

He was a volunteer in 4th. Iowa V. I., war of 1861-5. He is a merchant, Chicago, Ill.; m. Sept. 16, 1871, Lucy A. Hager, b. —.

## vi Albert Sampson, b. Mar. 10, 1836; d. Sept. 20, 1840.

\* His first wife was Elizabeth Winslow.

<sup>163</sup> vi Noah Gale, b. July 20, 1747. He lived in Plymouth. He was s. of Daniel and Sarah (Lawson) Gale. See note, No. 129. He was a mariner; m. Mrs. Rebecca Chase *nee* Dunham. One of their children was:

vii Daniel Gale, b. July 16, 1790; d. Feb. 8, 1853. He m. Harriet Sampson, No. 1873-1.

3 George, b. Feb. 9, 1802; d. Sept. 15, 1803.

4 Mary, b. Aug. 7, 1805; d. May 18, 1851.

She m. Dec. 9, 1827, Ichabod Shaw, s. of Capt. Southworth<sup>164</sup> and Maria (Churchill) Shaw, b. Dec. 16, 1803.

He resides in Plymouth, Mass.

#### CHILDREN.

i Mary Elizabeth, b. Oct. 1, 1831; d. June 23, 1858.

ii Rebecca Bartlett, b. Oct. 11, 1833; d. Apr. 16, 1859.

iii Catharine Bradford, b. Jan. 12, 1838; d. Mar. 1, 1862.

She m. Mar. 18, 1855, Leander Covington, s. of Jacob Covington.

iv Lucinda Russell, b. Feb. 16, 1840.

1874 ii Abigail Warren, b. June 2, 1779; d. Mar. 3, 1833.

She m. Jacob Josselyn, s. of Charles<sup>165</sup> and Rebecca (Keen) Josselyn, b. Aug. 28, 1775; d. Nov. 21, 1837.

He was an anchor-smith, Hanson, Mass.

#### CHILDREN.

i William, b. Aug. 19, 1796; d. Oct. 15, 1852.

He had the rank of Captain, Hanover, Mass.; m. Oct.

164 i John Shaw. He came, 1627. He m. Alice ——. One of their children was:

ii Jonathan Shaw. He m. Phebe, d. of George and Phebe (Hicks) Watson. One of their children was:

iii Jonathan Shaw, b. —, 1663. He m. Mehitabel Pratt. One of their children was:

iv Samuel Shaw. He m. Desire, d. of Ichabod Southworth. One of their children was:

v Ichabod Shaw, b. —, 1734. He m. —, 1757, Priscilla, d. of John and Experience (Pierce) Atwood. One of their children was:

vi Southworth Shaw, b. —, 1772. He m. —, 1798, Maria, d. of Stephen and Lucy (Burbank) Churchill. One of their children was:

vii Ichabod Shaw, b. Dec. 16, 1803. He m. Mary Rider, No. 1873-4.

165 i Thomas Josselyn. He came in the "Increase," 1635; lived at Hingham, Mass.; m. Rebecca ——. One of their children was:

ii Abraham Josselyn, d. prior to 1670. He removed from Hingham to Lancaster, Mass.; m. Beatrice ——. One of their children was:

iii Henry Josselyn, d. Oct. 30, 1730. He was a blacksmith, Scituate, Mass. He m. Nov. 4, 1670, Abigail, d. of Charles Stockbridge, b. Feb. 24, 1662; d. July 15, 1743. One of their children was:

iv Henry Josselyn, b. Mar., 1697. He lived in Pembroke, Mass.; m. Hannah Oldham. One of their children was:

v Charles Josselyn, b. May 7, 1739; d. Nov. 21, 1812; m. July 10, 1760, Rebecca Keen. One of their children was:

vi Jacob Josselyn, b. Aug. 28, 1775; d. Nov. 21, 1837. He m. Abigail W. Rider, No. 1874.

20. 1820, Ruth Rose, d. of Timothy<sup>166</sup> and Mercy (Josselyn) Rose, b. Mar. 17, 1800; d. Feb., 1883.

## CHILDREN.

- i Abigail W., b. June 30, 1821; d. Sept. 22, 1848.  
She m. Mar. 21, 1846, Ambrose Josselyn, s. of Francis and Deborah (House) Josselyn, b. —, 1823; d. —, 1849.  
He was a tack-maker, Hanover, Mass.
- ii William E., b. Sept. 22, 1823.  
He is a fruit-raiser on an island on the coast of Florida.; m. Oct. 8, 1846, Lucy S. Littlefield, d. of Henry and Susan (Sawyer) Littlefield, b. —.
- iii Eugene M., b. Sept. 2, 1826.  
He is a house-carpenter, Hanson, Mass.; m. Jane V. S. Scott.
- iv Mercy W., b. Dec. 31, 1831.
- v Priscilla F., b. July 10, 1834.  
She m. Apr. 29, 1860, Edwin W. Studley, s. of John and Elvira (Herrick) Studley, b. Aug. 24, 1830.  
He lives in Woburn, Mass.
- vi Helen M., b. May 29, 1841.  
She m. Apr. 29, 1860, Francis A. Billings, s. of Adam and Polly (Nickerson) Billings, b. Apr. 10, 1833.  
He is an anchor-smith, Springfield, Mass.
- 2 Harriet, b. Feb. 13, 1798; d. Jan. 28, 1828.  
She m. Jan. 3, 1819, Eli Stetson, s. of Thomas<sup>167</sup> and Olive (Mann) Stetson, b. Oct. 13, 1794; d. Aug., 1866.  
He was a millwright, Hanover, Mass.

<sup>166</sup> i Thomas Rose. He lived in Scituate, Mass. His 2d. wife was Alice —.

One of his children was:

ii Jeremiah Rose. He m. —, 1698, Elizabeth, d. of Capt. Anthony Collomore.

One of their children was:

iii Thomas Rose, bap. June 27, 1708. He was Selectman and Deacon, Hanover, Mass.; m. Aug. 19, 1731, Faith Sylvester. One of their children was:

iv Timothy Rose, b. Nov. 17, 1743; d. Oct. 22, 1819. He was Selectman, Hanover; was an officer in Revolutionary army; m. Jan. 23, 1766, Lydia Soper. She d. Jan. 4, 1812.

One of their children was:

v Timothy Rose, b. Dec. 24, 1766. He lived in Hanover; m. June 9, 1795, Mercy Josselyn. One of their children was:

vi Ruth Rose, b. Mar. 17, 1800. She m. William Josselyn, No. 1874-1.

<sup>167</sup> i Robert Stetson, b. —, 1613; d. Feb. 1, 1703. He came, 1633; was Cornet of the first body of Horse in Plymouth Colony; was Representative and Commissioner for settling bounds of Plymouth and Massachusetts Colonies. His 2d. wife was Mary —.  
One of his children was:

ii Samuel Stetson, b. June, 1846. He m. Lydia —. One of their children was:

## CHILDREN.

- i Diana, b. Dec. 9, 1824; d. Nov. 11, 1842.
- ii Harriet, b. June 15, 1826.  
She m. Dec. 22, 1846, Jacob Gurney, s. of Jacob  
✓ II. and Mehitabel (Harden) Gurney, b. Mar. 5, 1822.  
He lives in Abington, Mass.
- 3 Benjamin, b. May 10, 1800; d. May 3, 1870.  
He was an anchor-smith, Hanover, Mass.; m. Aug.  
3, 1828, Rusha P. Eells, d. of Samuel<sup>168</sup> and Rusha  
(Tower) Eells, b. July 19, 1806.

## CHILDREN.

- i Elizabeth E., b. June 13, 1829; d. Feb. 9, 1830.
- ii M. Josephine, b. May 18, 1830.  
She m. Nov. 20, 1861, Capt. Gustavus Percival,  
s. of Sylvanus and Sarah (Ewer) Percival, b. Aug.  
30, 1827.  
He is a manufacturer of brackets, Boston.
- iii Abba Rider, b. Apr. 5, 1833; d. Dec. 16, 1850.
- 4 Elbridge, b. May 15, 1802; d. Jan. 4, 1874.  
He was owner of Merrimack Iron Foundry, Law-  
rence, Mass.; m. Sept. 27, 1826, Sally Keith, d. of Eleazer  
and Sally (Gay) Keith, b. Oct. 17, 1808; d. —, 1870.

## CHILDREN.

- i Harriet M. W., b. Feb. 3, 1828.
- ii Elbridge V. B., b. Dec. 28, 1829.
- iii H. Augusta, b. Feb. 17, 1835.
- iv William H., b. June 20, 1841.
- 5 Elijah, b. Apr. 2, 1804; d. Jan. 2, 1854.  
He was a salesman, Boston; m. Edna D. Pike.

## CHILD.

- i Frederic, b. —, 1841.  
He lives in Corry, Pa.
- 6 Leavitt R., b. Oct. 1, 1867; d. Jan. 4, 1874.

iii Seth Stetson, b. June, 1698; m. Apr. 19, 1728, Elizabeth Rose, b. —, 1704; d. Sept. 4, 1787. One of their children was:

iv Thomas Stetson, b. July 23, 1741; d. Dec. 24, 1821. He m. June 18, 1772, Olive Mann. She d. July 20, 1819. One of their children was:

v Eli Stetson, b. Oct. 13, 1794; d. Aug., 1866. He m. Harriet Josselyn, No. 1874-2; m. 2d. Mrs. Lucy Thomas.

168 i John Eells. He was among the early settlers of Dorchester; soon went to Hingham; m. —. One of his children was:

ii Samuel Eells, bap. May 3, 1640; d. —, 1709. He commanded Dartmouth garrison, King Phillip's war; m. Anna, d. of Rev. Robert Lenthall; m. 2d. Mrs. Sarah North *nee* Peck. One of his children by his first wife was:

He is a farmer, Chelmsford, Mass.; m. Oct. 25, 1832, Hannah E. Hildreth, d. of Capt. James and Susan (Richardson) Hildreth, b. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- i Georgiana A., b. Aug. 1, 1833.  
She m. Tyler Lovell.  
He lives in Chelmsford, Mass.
- ii Cassandra A., b. Apr. 21, 1836.
- iii Fitzallen O., b. Oct. 19, 1829.  
He is a machinist, Aurora, Ill.; m. Sept. 11, 1872, Alice E. Wilson, d. of George U. and Sarah (Russ) Wilson, b. Feb. 22, 1854.
- 7 Algernon, b. Dec. 22, 1809; d. Nov. 29, 1862.  
He was a farmer, Hanover, Mass.; m. Oct. 9, 1833, Mary White, d. of Cyrus<sup>169</sup> and Ruth S. (Keen) White, b. Aug. 24, 1810.

## CHILDREN.

- i Mary E., b. July 19, 1834; d. Dec. 28, 1860.
- ii Maria E., b. May 15, 1836.  
She m. Oct. 30, 1865, Calvin T. Phillips, s. of

iii Nathaniel Eells, b. —, 1678. He was a graduate of Harvard; was pastor of Second Church, Scituate, Mass. He m. Oct. 12, 1704, Hannah North, sister of Frederick Lord North. She d. May 1, 1754. One of their children was:

iv Samuel Eells, b. Feb. 23, 1706. He was a blacksmith, Hanover, Mass.; m. Dec. 18, 1729, Hannah Witherell. One of their children was:

v Robert L. Eells, b. Feb., 1732; d. June 19, 1800. He was Selectman and Representative, Hanover, Mass. He m. Dec. 1, 1757, Ruth Copeland, b. —, 1738; d. May 21, 1831. One of their children was:

vi Samuel Eells, b. Mar. 13, 1783. He was Selectman, Hanover; m. Rusha Tower. One of their children was:

vii Rusha P. Eells, b. July 19, 1806. She m. Benjamin Josselyn, No. 1874-3.

169 i William White. Mr. Davis says that he was probably s. of Bishop John White, of England. He came in the "Mayflower." He m. Anna Fuller. One of their children was:

ii Peregrine White, b. Nov., 1620; d. July 20, 1704. He lived in Plymouth; was Lieutenant and Representative. He m. —, 1648, Sarah, d. of William and Margaret (Oldham) Bassett. One of their children was:

iii Daniel White, b. —, 1654; d. —, 1724. He m. Aug. 19, 1674, Hannah Hunt. One of their children was:

iv Cornelius White, b. —, 1682. He m. Hannah Randall. One of their children was:

v Benjamin White, b. —, 1721; d. Feb. 10, 1786. He m. Hannah Decraw. One of their children was:

vi Benjamin White, b. Sept. 7, 1754; d. July 12, 1839. He m. —, 1784, Mary Chamberlain, b. —, 1755; d. Mar. 27, 1841. One of their children was:

vii Cyrus White, bap. Aug. 7, 1785. He m. Aug. 10, 1806, Ruth S. Keen. One of their children was:

viii Mary White, b. Aug. 24, 1810. She m. Algernon Josselyn, No. 1874-7.

Ezra and Catherine H. (Tilden) Phillips, b. Mar. 3, 1836.

He is a manufacturer, South Hanover, Mass.; has been a member of the State General Court.

iii Ellen F., b. July 12, 1837.

She m. Apr. 19, 1857, Naham C. Thomas, s. of Naham C. and Rubey (Chandler) Thomas. b. Dec. 1, 1835; d. Jan. 19, 1859.

He was a clerk, Plymouth.

iv Rusha A., b. Jan. 16, 1839; d. Aug. 21, 1882.

She m. Apr. 13, 1859, Hira W. Bates, s. of Hira and Lucy (Josselyn) Bates, b. Apr. 16, 1830.

He is a shoemaker; is Justice of the Peace, South Hanover, Mass.

v Edgar A., b. Aug. 13, 1846.

He is master-mechanic of the Hanover, Mass., Railroad. He is an artist of some repute.

8 Edward, b. Aug. 20, 1812; d. Jan., 1859.

9 Maria E., b. Apr. 17, 1815.

She m. Jan. 24, 1836, Caleb White, s. of Capt. Caleb and Betsey (Perry) White. b. ———.

He is a shoemaker, North Hanson, Mass.

#### CHILD.

i Eveline C., b. Nov. 8, 1837.

10 Elizabeth C., b. Mar. 14, 1818.

She m. Nov. 15, 1840, Hezekiah Reed, s. of Calvin<sup>170</sup> and Hannah (Landon) Reed, b. July 1, 1812.

He resides in Abington, Mass.

#### CHILD.

i Hubert E., b. Dec. 19, 1845.

—666—

v NATHANIEL SPOONER, b. Oct. 24, 1758; d. Feb., 1826.

Nathaniel was the eldest son of Thomas Spooner of Plymouth. He was apprenticed to learn the trade of cabinet-maker, but before the term of his apprenticeship expired, he enlisted as a private in a company (commanded by Capt. C. Rider,) "raised in the County of Plymouth for the purpose of filling up and completing the fifteen battalions of Continen-

<sup>170</sup> He was s. of Hezekiah and Deborah (Tirrel) Reed. See note, No. 197.



tal troops directed to be raised in Massachusetts, for the term of nine months from their arrival at Fishkill, agreeably to a resolution passed Apr. 20, 1778."

Nathaniel's service in the army was not of long duration. He became a sailor, was rapidly promoted, and in a wonderfully short time was placed in command of a vessel. On April 4, 1781, the ship "Luzen," commanded by Capt. N. Spooner, was captured by the enemy, and its officers and crew, twenty-two in number, were confined in "Old Mill Prison." Capt. Spooner, after having made several fruitless attempts to escape, was exchanged. He left an account of his capture and imprisonment, which is in possession of the family. Returning to Plymouth, he again sought his fortunes at sea, became a ship-master, and led a sea-faring life for some years. He was a man of considerable wealth, being at one time one of the largest ship-owners of Plymouth. Upon retiring from ocean-life, he engaged in mercantile business at Plymouth; was one of the most highly respected and honored citizens of that town; served his townsmen in many of their municipal offices, and represented them in the General Court of the State.

He m. Dec. 12, 1784, Mary Holmes, d. of Ichabod\* and Rebeckah (Ellis) Holmes, b. Oct. 25, 1763; d. Mar. 25, 1844.

## CHILDREN.

1875	i	Nathaniel, b. Sept 25, 1785; d. Mar. 12, 1817. +
1876	ii	Mary, b. July 22, 1787; d. Dec. 27, 1795.
1877	iii	Bourne, b. Feb. 2, 1790; d. July 21, 1870. +
1878	iv	William, b. May 26, 1792; d. Nov. 17, 1831. +
1879	v	Deborah, b. Mar. 8, 1795; d. Feb. 6, 1871. +
1880	vi	John Adams, b. Mar. 10, 1797; d. Nov. 13, 1823.
1881	vii	Charles Walter, b. Aug. 17, 1799; d. Oct. 3, 1819.
1882	vii	Thomas, b. Jan. 30, 1802. +
1883	viii	Mary Elizabeth, b. July 14, 1804; d. Aug. 7, 1869. She m. Ephraim Spooner, No. 1911. +
1884	ix	Horatio Nelson, } b. Dec. 25, 1806. — +
1885	x	Esther Shaw, } — +

\* See note, No. 171.

-668-

v NATHANIEL BRADFORD, b. July 25, 1748; d. Nov. 24, 1837.

Mr. Bradford had the rank of Captain in the State Militia. He was a shoemaker, diligent in business, trusty in his dealings, and enjoyed the high respect of his townsmen of Plymouth, Mass.

He m. —, 1774, Rebeckah Holmes, d. of Ichabod<sup>171</sup> and Rebeckah (Ellis) Holmes, b. —, 1753; d. June 15, 1838.

## CHILDREN.

1886 i Nathaniel, b. Nov. 26, 1775; d. June 11, 1830.

He removed from Plymouth to Philadelphia, and from that city to New York.

He m. Dec. 12, 1799, Mrs. Deborah, widow of Benjamin Wright; d. of George<sup>172</sup> and Mary (Kempton) Sampson, b. May 29, 1776; d. Feb. 23, 1861.

## CHILDREN.

1 Nathaniel, b. May 7, 1801; d. Mar. 22, 1802.

2 Deborah, b. Aug. 25, 1802.

3 Nathaniel Gouverneur, b. Aug. 31, 1804.

He resides in New York; m. Dec. 2, 1830, Rachael Miller, b. Sept. 4, 1805.

## CHILDREN.

i Nathaniel Gouverneur, b. May 31, 1831.

He resides in New York; m. Oct. 20, 1853, Mary A. Sackett, b. Jan. 7, 1831; d. May 1, 1857.

ii Rachael Louisa, b. Oct. 1, 1836.

iii Benjamin Wright, b. July 28, 1839.

171 i John Holmes. He was in Plymouth, 1632. One of his children was:

ii Nathaniel Holmes. He m. —, 1667, Mercy, d. of John and Patience (Morton) Faunce. One of their children was:

iii Eleazer Holmes, b. —, 1688. He m. —, 1711, Hannah, d. of Joseph and Hannah (Bartlett) Sylvester. One of their children was:

iv Ichabod Holmes, b. —, 1726. He m. Rebecca, d. of Samuel Ellis. Two of their children were:

v Rebeckah Holmes, b. —, 1753; d. June 15, 1838. She m. Nathaniel Bradford, No. 668.

v Mary F., b. Oct. 25, 1763; d. Mar. 25, 1844. She m. Nathaniel Spooner, No. 666.

172 iv Ebenezer Sampson. He was s. of David and Mary (Chaffin) Sampson. See note, No. 159. He m. —, 1739, Hannah, d. of William and Mercy (Rider) Harlow. One of their children was:

v George Sampson, b. —, 1748. He m. Mary Kempton. One of their children was:

vi Deborah Sampson, b. May 29, 1776; d. Feb. 23, 1801. She m. 1st. Benjamin Wright. She m. 2d. Nathaniel Bradford, No. 1886.

- 4 Benjamin Wright, b. Feb. 13, 1806.  
He is living in New York; m. Sept. 29, 1831, Catharine Allen, d. of Alexander and Mary (Wilson) Allen, b. May 22, 1810.
- 5 Elizabeth Holmes, b. Mar. 6, 1811.  
She m. July 19, 1838, Martin Willard; b. July 19, 1811.  
He lives in New York.

## CHILDREN.

- i Josephine, b. Apr. 26, 1839; d. Apr. 15, 1840.  
ii Mary, b. Nov. 25, 1841.  
iii Bradford, b. May 29, 1844.  
iv Eliza L., b. Dec. 21, 1847; d. July 25, 1849.  
v Gates, b. Sept. 22, 1851.
- 6 Rebeckah, b. Nov. 16, 1812.
- 1887 ii Joseph, b. Mar. 18, 1778; d. Apr. 17, 1853.  
He lived in Plymouth, Mass.; m. Mary Barnes, d. of Joseph<sup>173</sup> and Hannah (Rider) Barnes, b. Feb. 19, 1781; d. June 22, 1844.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Joseph, b. Mar. 24, 1801; d. Oct. 20, 1802.  
2 Nathaniel Barnes, b. May 6, 1803; d. Sept., 1818.  
3 Joseph, b. Aug. 10, 1805; d. June 11, 1839.  
He was a house-carpenter, Plymouth; m. Joanna Barnes, d. of Corban<sup>174</sup> and Phebe (Holmes) Barnes; b. Sept. 2, 1808.

---

<sup>173</sup> i John Barnes. He was in Plymouth, 1631. He m. Mary Plummer. One of their children was:

ii Jonathan Barnes, b. —, 1643. He m. —, 1666, Elizabeth, d. of William Hedge. One of their children was:

iii John Barnes, b. —, 1669. He m. —, 1693, Mary Bartlett. One of their children was:

iv Seth Barnes, b. —, 1699. He m. —, 1722, Sarah Wooden. One of their children was:

v Joseph Barnes, b. —, 1737. He m. —, 1760, Hannah Rider. One of their children was:

vi Mary Barnes, b. Feb. 19, 1781; d. June 22, 1844. She m. Joseph Bradford, No. 1887.

<sup>174</sup> iv John Barnes, b. —, 1694. He was s. of John and Mary (Bartlett) Barnes. See note, No. 173. He m. —, 1725, Doreas Corban. One of their children was:

v Lemuel Barnes, b. —, 1729. He m. —, 1751, Sarah, d. of Francis and Sarah (Bartlett) Le Baron. One of their children was:

vi Corban Barnes, b. —, 1761. He m. Phebe Holmes. One of their children was:

vii Joanna Barnes, b. Sept. 2, 1808. She m. Joseph Bradford, No. 1887-3. She m. d. William Nickerson.

## CHILDREN.

- i Nancy Barnes, b. May 26, 1830.  
She m. June 6, 1854, Josiah C. Fuller, s. of Calvin and Eliza (Carver) Fuller, b. June 23, 1828.  
He is a druggist, Plymouth.
- ii Sarah Ellis, b. Mar. 30, 1834.
- iii Joseph, b. Apr. 17, 1836; d. Nov. 11, 1841.
- 4 Edward Winslow, b. Aug. 4, 1807; d. Dec. 27, 1864.  
He was an expressman, Plymouth; m. Jan., 1829, Mary Dillard, d. of Benjamin and Mary (Holmes) Dillard, b. Dec. 25, 1808; d. Mar. 28, 1870.

## CHILDREN.

- i Nathaniel Barnes, b. Feb. 28, 1830; d. July 31, 1831.
- ii Mary Winslow, b. Jan. 3, 1832.  
She m. July 27, 1861, William A. Diman, s. of Ezra and Mary (Cobb) Diman, b. May 15, 1837; d. Nov. 12, 1876.  
He was a trader, McClintockville, Pa.  
His widow returned to Plymouth, Mass.
- iii Catharine E., b. May 13, 1834.  
She m. Mar. 16, 1858, Charles H. Thomas, s. of Stephen and Sarah (Everson) Thomas, b. Nov. 27, 1830.  
He is a machinist, South Boston.
- iv Nathaniel Barnes, b. Feb. 7, 1837.  
He is a merchant, Plymouth; m. Feb. 7, 1864, Sarah E. Barnes, d. of Samuel and Sarah Barnes, b. Dec. 9, 1840.
- v Josephine, b. Mar. 5, 1839.
- vi Ann Elizabeth, b. Mar. 1, 1841.  
She m. Apr. 8, 1863, Ichabod C. Fuller, s. of Calvin and Elizabeth (Carver) Fuller, b. Feb. 15, 1840.  
He is a shoemaker, Plymouth.
- vii Hannah Barnes, b. Sept. 28, 1843.  
She m. Dec. 29, 1865, George H. Haskins, s. of Nathan H. and Keziah D. (Wade) Haskins, b. Aug. 24, 1831.  
He is living in Plymouth.
- viii Emma Frances, b. Aug. 23, 1846.
- ix Alice Mary, b. Oct. 30, 1848.
- x Edward Winslow, b. Nov. 13, 1850.
- 5 James Madison, b. Feb. 10, 1810.  
When last heard from he was living in Cloverdale,

Cal.; m. Betsey M. Holmes, d. of Capt. Samuel<sup>175</sup> and Betsey (Johnson) Holmes, b. ———.

## CHILDREN.

- i , Elizabeth Mason, b. ———, 1833.
- ii - James Madison, b. ———, 1835.
- iii - Branch Johnson, b. ———, 1838.
- iv - William Briggs, b. ———.
- v - Joseph, b. ———.
- vi - Frances Maria, b. ———.
- vii - Samuel Doten, b. ———.

1888 iii John Howland, b. July 14, 1780; d. Dec. 7, 1863.

He was "long and widely known as the landlord of the tavern in Leyden street, Plymouth, that bore his name, and which was for many years the only public house in the town. He took the old tavern stand in 1807, a few years after it was first opened as a house of public entertainment, and continued to keep it as such, uninterruptedly, until 1859. During this long period of service to the public, he so lived that no man can be found to say a harsh or unkind word against him."

1889 iv Sarah, b. Jan. 8, 1783; d. Apr. 19, 1882.

1890 v Ephraim, b. June 23, 1785; d. Dec. 5, 1869.

He was a cordage-maker, Duxbury, Mass.; m. Mar. 6, 1805, Hannah Morton, d. of Ezekiel<sup>176</sup> and Faith (Churchill) Morton, b. June 2, 1784; d. Apr. 27, 1817.

175 ii John Holmes. He was s. of John Holmes, who was in Plymouth, 1632. He m. ———, 1651, Patience, d. of John and Patience (Morton) Faunce. One of their children was:

iii Richard Holmes. He m. ———, 1711, Hester Wormell. One of their children was:

iv Gershom Holmes, b. ———, 1714. He m. ———, 1736, Lydia, d. of Isaac and Thankful (Barrows) King. One of their children was:

v Richard Holmes, b. ———, 1743. He m. ———, 1764, Mercy Barnes. One of their children was:

vi William Holmes, b. ———, 1768. He m. ———, 1787, Hannah Doten. One of their children was:

vii Samuel D. Holmes, b. ———, 1792. He m. ———, 1812, Betsey, d. of Joseph and Betsey (Blackmer) Johnson. One of their children was:

175 i Betsey M. Holmes, b. ———. She m. James M. Bradford, No. 1837-5.

175 i George Morton. He came in the "Ann," 1623. He m. ———, 1612, Juliana, d. of Alexander Carpenter. One of their children was:

ii Ephraim Morton, b. ———, 1623. He m. ———, 1644, Ann Cooper. One of their children was:

iii Ephraim Morton, b. ———, 1648. He m. Hannah ———. One of their children was:

iv Joseph Morton, b. ———, 1653. He m. ———, 1709, Mary Chittenden. One of their children was:

v Ezekiel Morton, b. ———, 1718. He m. ———, 1745, Abigail Morton. One of their children was:

vi Ezekiel Morton, b. ———, 1749. He m. ———, 1776, Faith Churchill. One of their children was:

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Eleanor, b. ———; d. in infancy.  
 ✓ 2 Ephraim, b. Nov. 27, 1807.  
 He is a house-carpenter, South Weymouth, Mass.;  
 m. Feb. 22, 1833, Lucy Keen, d. of Solomon and Lucy  
 (Randall) Keen, b. July 28, 1814; d. Mar. 23, 1880.

## CHILDREN.

- i Hannah Morton, b. June 11, 1837; d. Apr. 16, 1859.  
 She m. Mar. 29, 1857, William Nash, s. of Wil-  
 liam G. and Dorothy B. (Torrey) Nash, b. Apr. 6,  
 1835.  
 He is a grocer, Weymouth, Mass.  
 Mr. Nash m. 2d. Nov. 27, 1862, his first wife's  
 sister,  
 ii Lucia Ann, b. Aug. 10, 1841.  
 iii Edna S., b. July 19, 1846.  
 ✓ 3 Sarah, b. Oct. 7, 1810.  
 She m. Dec. 28, 1833, Briggs B. Delano, s. of Nathan  
 and Mercy (Holmes) Delano, b. Oct. 30, 1808.  
 He is a ship-carpenter, Duxbury, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i Briggs Bradford, b. Nov. 11, 1835.  
 ii Herbert, b. Apr. 27, 1838.  
 iii Sarah Bradford, b. Apr. 7, 1853.  
 4 Hannah, b. ———; d. in infancy.  
 5 Morton, b. ———; d. in infancy.  
 ✓ 6 Morton, b. Apr. 2, 1817.  
 He is a ship-carpenter, East Boston; m. Nov. 5, 1843,  
 Catharine E. Burt, d. of Laban and Hannah (Holmes)  
 Burt, b. Dec. 25, 1824.

## CHILDREN.

- i Catharine Morton, b. Aug. 16, 1844.  
 ii Edward Everett, b. July, 1848.  
 Ephraim Bradford—No. 1890—m. 2d. Feb. 9, 1823,  
 Lucy Peterson, d. of Reuben<sup>177</sup> and Abigail (Soule) Peterson,  
 b. May 1, 1799; d. Aug. 25, 1875.

vii Hannah Morton, b. June 29, 1784; d. Apr. 27, 1817. She m. Ephraim Bradford,  
 No. 1890.

<sup>177</sup> i Joseph Peterson. He lived in Duxbury, Mass.; m. ———. One of his chil-  
 dren was:

ii Jonathan Peterson. He m. Lydia, d. of Rodolphus and Ruth (Partridge) Thach-  
 er, b. Jan. 24, 1679; d. May 26, 1756. One of their children was:

## CHILDREN.

- 7 John, b. Nov. 27, 1823.

He is a master-mariner, Winchester, Mass.; m. Dec., 1849, Jane W. McLauthlin, d. of Lewis and Mary (Hathaway) McLauthlin, b. June 25, 1825; d.——.

## CHILD.

- i Ellen, b. May 24, 1851.

She m. Oct. 12, 1881, Solomon B. Stebling, s. of Eben and Emeline (Beebe) Stebling, b. Jan. 18, 1830, He is a merchant, Boston, Mass.

- 8 Lucy, b. Oct. 19, 1825; d. July 21, 1827.

- 9 George, b. June 3, 1828; d. Feb. 17, 1859.

He was a graduate of Harvard, and of Cambridge Divinity school; was pastor of First Unitarian Church, Watertown, Mass.; m. Feb. 28, 1857, Ruth A. Ford, d. of James T. and Anna (Waterman) Ford, b. Sept. 30, 1832.

- 10 Lucy, b. Feb. 7, 1831; d. May 27, 1879.

She m. July 28, 1850, George F. Nickerson, s. of Joseph and Sarah (Clark) Nickerson, b. Feb. 8, 1824.

He is a master-mariner, Duxbury, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i Lizzie, b. Mar. 21, 1853.

- ii George, b. Nov. 15, 1855.

- iii Henry, b. Aug. 2, 1857.

- iv Lucy Bradford, b. Apr. 4, 1860.

- 11 Ellen, b. May 9, 1837; d. Oct. 3, 1841.

- 1891 vi Rebeckah, b. Feb. 4, 1788; d. Dec. 15, 1869.

She m. Jan. 7, 1807, Samuel Doten, s. of Samuel and Eunice (Robbins) Doten, b. June 11, 1783; d. Sept. 8, 1861.

He was a master-mariner, Plymouth.

## CHILDREN.

- i Samuel Holmes, b. June 5, 1812.

He is a master-mariner, Plymouth. He was Captain of Company E, Massachusetts Battalion of Infantry, stationed at Fortress Monroe, 1861, war of 1861-5. He m. Sept. 28, 1836, Abby D. Virgin, d. of John and Abigail (Davie) Virgin, b. Sept. 9, 1818; d. Dec. 29, 1844.

iii Reuben Peterson, b. Apr. 8, 1710. He m. July 6, 1732, Rebecca Simmons. She d. Jan. 25, 1764. One of their children was:

iv Reuben Peterson. He m. Abigail Soule. She d. Jan. 13, 1842. One of their children was:

v Lucy Peterson, b. May 1, 1799. She m. Ephraim Bradford, No. 1890-6.

## CHILDREN.

- i Priscilla Virgin, b. May 28, 1839; d. Aug. 18, 1842.
- ii Elizabeth Ann, b. Aug. 29, 1841; d. Aug. 18, 1842.
- iii Samuel Holmes, b. Aug. 9, 1843; d. Oct. 7, 1843.  
Samuel H. Doten, m. 2d. Mar. 12, 1844, Laura M. Lane, d. of Gorham and Lephy (Cheesman) Lane, b. Jan. 7, 1818.
- 2 Rebeckah Holmes, b. Feb. 26, 1814.  
She m. Nov. 28, 1833, Nathaniel B. Faunce, s. of Caleb<sup>178</sup> and Rebecca (Brown) Faunce, b. May 21, 1812; d. Dec. 13, 1838.  
He was a painter, Plymouth.

## CHILDREN.

- i Rebecca, b. Mar. 31, 1835; d. July 4, 1858.
- ii Martha Ellen, b. Dec. 17, 1836; d. Dec. 13, 1854.
- iii Nathaniel Brown, b. Dec. 13, 1838; d. Mar. 24, 1863.
- 2 Mrs. Rebeckah H. (Doten) Faunce, b. Feb. 26, 1814.  
She m. 2d. Aug. 24, 1858, Samuel\* Talbot, s. of George and Mary (Pierce) Talbot, b. July 14, 1795.  
He has represented Plymouth in the General Court of Massachusetts.
- 3 Laura Ann, b. Mar. 7, 1816.  
She m. Sept. 20, 1835, Eleazer S. Turner, s. of Lothrop<sup>179</sup> and Susan (Stevens) Turner, b. Feb. 21, 1805; d. Aug. 28, 1854.

\* His first wife was Jerusha Davie; 2d. wife was Jerusha Harlow.

178 i John Faunce. He came in the "Ann." 1623. He m. —, 1634, Patience, d. of George and Juliana (Carpenter) Morton. One of their children was:

ii Thomas Faunce, b. —, 1647. He m. —, 1672, Jean, d. of William and Martha (Ford) Nelson. One of their children was:

iii Thomas Faunce, b. —, 1657. He m. —, 1711, Sarah Ford. He m. 2d. —, 1718, Lydia, d. of Stephen and Ruth (Morton) Barnaby. One of his children by his second wife was:

iv Thomas Faunce, b. —, 1721. He m. —, 1743, Sarah, d. of John and Sarah (Cobb) Bartlett. One of their children was:

v Thaddeus Faunce. He m. —, 1772, Elizabeth Sylvester. One of their children was:

vi Caleb Faunce. He m. Rebecca Brown. One of their children was:

vii Nathaniel B. Faunce, b. Dec. 21, 1812; d. Dec. 13, 1838. He m. Rebecca H. Doten, No. 1891-2.

vi Solomon Faunce, another son of Thaddeus, v, b. —, 1784; d. Dec., 1817; m. Eleanor Bradford, No. 1898.

179 i Humphrey Turner. He came, 1628. He m. Lydia Gamen. One of their children was:

ii John Turner. He m. —, 1645, Ann James. One of their children was:

iii David Turner, b. —, 1670. He m. Elizabeth, d. of Charles Stockbridge. One of their children was:



He was a master-mariner, Plymouth. He was an officer in the U. S. Navy, war of 1861-5; was in command of U. S. storeship "Relief," bound for Macao, China, which put into Rio de Janeiro, on account of his sickness, where he died in Miseriordia Hospital.

## CHILDREN.

- i Susan S., b. Feb. 17, 1837; d. Feb. 2, 1842.
- ii Frank Wilbert, b. July 31, 1839; d. Aug. 28, 1877.  
He was a merchant, Buffalo, N. Y.; m. Maria L. Seavey, d. of David Seavey.
- iii Laura Stevens, b. Nov. 12, 1844; d. Jan. 13, 1847.
- iv Stevens, b. June 10, 1849.

He is agent of Union News Co., Buffalo, N. Y.; m. Caroline Chamont, d. of Louis and Sylvia Chamont, b. ———.

- 6. Euphelia Frances, b. May 21, 1820; d. Aug. 4, 1850.

She m. Dec. 6, 1842, Theodore Drew, s. of William<sup>180</sup> and Priscilla (Washburn) Drew, b. Apr. 22, 1820.

He is a builder; has been Justice of the Peace and Coroner, Yarmouth, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i Abby Virgin, b. Sept. 23, 1843.  
She m. Feb. 15, 1865, William G. Davis, s. of Frank E. Davis.  
He is a trader, Barnstable, Mass.
- ii Theodore Francis, b. Dec. 2, 1845.  
He is a house-carpenter, West Yarmouth, Mass.; m. June 9, 1870, Mary F. Snow, d. of Ansel and Catherine L. (Burgess) Snow, b. May 24, 1849.

iv David Turner. He m. —, 1719, Ruth, d. of Nathaniel and Ruth (Jenney) Jackson. One of their children was:

v David Turner. He m. —, 1753, Deborah, d. of James Lothrop. One of their children was:

vi Lothrop Turner, b. —, 1762. He m. —, 1784, Elizabeth Morton. He m. 2d. —, 1790, Susan, d. of Eleazer and Susanna (Cobb) Stephens. One of his children by his second wife was:

vii Eleazer S. Turner, b. Feb. 21, 1805; d. Aug. 28, 1864. He m. Laura A. Doten, No. 1891-3.

180 i John Drew. He was in Plymouth, 1660. He m. about 1673, Hannah, d. of John Churchill. One of their children was:

ii Lemuel Drew, b. —, 1684. He m. Hannah Barnes. One of their children was:

iii Seth Drew, b. —, 1718. He m. Margaret James. One of their children was:

iv Lemuel Drew. He m. —, 1768, Elizabeth Rider. One of their children was:

v William Drew, b. —, 1779. He m. Priscilla Washburn. One of their children was:

vi Theodore Drew, b. Apr. 22, 1820. He m. Euphelia F. Doten, No. 1891-6.

- iii Laura Stevens, b. Feb. 11, 1848; d. Apr. 13, 1855.  
 7 Cornelia, b. July 20, 1822.  
 She m. Jan. 1, 1852, Stevens M. Burbank, s. of  
 Stevens M.<sup>181</sup> and Hannah (Bradford) Burbank, b. May  
 11, 1824.  
 He is a merchant, Plymouth.

## CHILDREN.

- i Hannah Bradford, b. Nov. 10, 1852.  
 She is a milliner, Plymouth.  
 ii Alfred Stevens, b. May 15, 1856.  
 He is a telegrapher, Plymouth.  
 iii Cornelia Doten, b. Sept. 13, 1860.  
 She is a teacher, Plymouth.  
 iv Stevens Mason, b. Oct. 9, 1863; d. Dec. 30, 1879.  
 8 Eunice, b. Sept. 2, 1824.  
 She m. Sept 12, 1849, Seth Morton, s. of Seth<sup>182</sup> and  
 Catharine B. (Brown) Morton, b. Nov. 21, 1825.  
 He is a farmer, Santa Clara, Cal.

## CHILDREN.

- i Frank Bradford, b. Apr. 19, 1861.  
 ii Herbert, b. Mar. 19, 1863.  
 9 Elizabeth, b. Apr. 1, 1827.  
 10 Alfred, b. July 21, 1829.

He went to California in 1849; was for a number of  
 years interested in mining. He has been editorially con-  
 nected with several newspapers on the Pacific Slope. He  
 lived at one time at Virginia City, Nevada, where he was  
 City Clerk and editor of the "Daily Territorial Enterprise."

- 
- 181 i Timothy Burbank, b. —, 1703. He removed from Boston to Plymouth.  
 He m. —, 1728, Mercy Kempton. One of their children was:  
 ii Ezra Burbank, b. —, 1738. He m. —, 1766, Priscilla, d. of Thomas and Pris-  
 cilla (Paddack) Savery. One of their children was:  
 iii John Burbank, b. —, 1768. He m. —, 1794, Lydia Mason. One of their  
 children was:  
 iv Stevens M. Burbank, b. —, 1798. He m. —, 1823, Hannah, d. of Samuel and  
 Lucy (Churchill) Bradford. One of their children was:  
 v Stevens M. Burbank, b. May 11, 1824. He m. Cornelia Doten, No. 1891-7.  
 182 iii John Morton, b. —, 1680. He was s. of Ephraim and Ann Morton  
 See note, No. 176. He m. Reliance —. One of their children was:  
 iv Josiah Morton, b. —, 1710. He m. Meletiah Finney. One of their children was:  
 v Seth Morton, b. —, 1735. He m. Mercy Sampson. One of their children was:  
 vi Seth Morton. He m. —, 1797, Mercy Savery. One of their children was:  
 vii Seth Morton, b. —, 1797. He m. —, 1825, Catharine, d. of Lemuel and Sarah  
 (Palmer) Brown. One of their children was:  
 viii Seth Morton, b. Nov. 21, 1825. He m. Eunice Doten, No. 1891-S.

Latterly, he has published and edited the Reese River Reveille.

- 11 Charles Carroll, b. Apr. 9, 1833.

He is a civil-engineer, Plymouth. He is editor of the "Old Colony Memorial," a newspaper published at Plymouth, Mass. He was Captain in 3d. and in 38th. Massachusetts V. I., war of 1861-5. He has filled many town offices, and has been Representative to the General Court.

He m. June 19, 1860, Mary A. Bartlett, d. of Thomas B.<sup>183</sup> and Bethiah (Churchill) Bartlett, b. May 10, 1836.

## CHILDREN.

- i Charles Munroe, b. Oct. 27, 1861.

He is an electrician, Newton, Mass.

- ii Mary Carroll, b. and d. Aug. 6, 1864.

- iii Mary, b. Feb. 9, 1866; d. Aug. 8, 1868.

- iv Lizzie Frances, b. July 14, 1868.

- v Mabel Willard, b. Feb. 28, 1873.

- vi Alfred Russell, b. Apr. 12, 1875.

- 1892 vii Benjamin Willis, b. Jan. 5, 1791; d. Aug. 26, 1846.

He was a cabinet-maker, Salem, Mass.; m. Hannah Cloutman, b. Jan. 18, 1786.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 / Benjamin Willis, b. Aug. 8, 1826; d. Aug. 26, 1829.

- 2 / Annah Elizabeth, b. Nov. 22, 1831.

- 1893 viii Elizabeth Holmes, b. Dec. 25, 1794; d. —, 1800.

183 i Robert Bartlett. He came in the "Ann," 1623. He m. —, 1628, Mary, d. of Richard and Elizabeth (Jouatt) (Marsh) Warren. One of their children was:

ii Joseph Bartlett, b. —, 1639. He m. Hannah, d. of Gabriel Fallowell. One of their children was:

iii Benjamin Bartlett. He m. —, 1702, Sarah, d. of Jonathan and Elizabeth (Hedge) Barnes. One of their children was:

iv Joseph Bartlett, b. —, 1709. He m. —, 1735, Jean Swift. One of their children was:

v Benjamin Bartlett, b. —, 1736. He m. Sarah, d. of Nathaniel Ellis. One of their children was:

vi Ansel Bartlett. He m. —, 1801, Polly Lanman. One of their children was:

vii Thomas B. Bartlett, b. —, 1805. He m. Bethiah, d. of John and Sarah (Cole) Churchill. One of their children was:

viii Mary A. Bartlett, b. May 10, 1836. She m. Charles C. Doten, No. 1891-11.

—669—

v LEMUEL BRADFORD, b. Feb. 20, 1751; d. May 22, 1828.

He was a master-mariner, Plymouth, Mass.; m. Mar. 24, 1775, Mary Sampson, d. of Ebenezer\* and Hannah (Harlow) Sampson, b. June 4, 1755; d. Dec. 21, 1790.

## CHILDREN.

1894 i Lemuel, b. Dec. 1, 1775; d. Sept. 17, 1814.

He was a house-carpenter, Plymouth. He was captain in the army, war of 1812-15; was killed in battle at Lake Champlain.

He m., 1799, Hetty Hinckley, d. of Ebenezer and Esther (Mayo) Hinckley, b. —, 1780; d. Feb. 9, 1809.

## CHILDREN.

i Abigail, b. Feb. 10, 1801.

She m. Jan. 5, 1824, Isaac J. Bicknell, b. Sept. 10, 1801; d. Feb., 1855.

He was a merchant, Brooklyn, N. Y.

## CHILDREN.

i William Jackson, b. Aug. 23, 1827.

ii Julia Ellen, b. Oct. 18, 1840.

iii Lucy Amelia, b. Jan. 3, 1845.

27 Hetty Amelia, b. Apr. 11, 1803; d. Aug. 30, 1880.

She m. Dec. 4, 1821, Dr. Andrew Mackie, s. of Dr. Andrew and Charity (Fearing) Mackie, b. Jan. 24, 1794; d. May 2, 1871.

See Appendix, No. 1894-2.

## CHILDREN.

i Andrew, b. Feb. 21, 1823; d. Apr. 23, 1878.

See Appendix, No. 1894-2-i.

ii John Howell, b. Aug. 24, 1826.

See Appendix, No. 1894-2-ii.

iii George Frederick, b. Dec. 25, 1830; d. Sept. 28, 1853.

He was Captain in the merchant marine.

iv Elizabeth Crocker, b. Dec. 18, 1833.

She m. June 25, 1868, George Hastings, s. of Samuel and Lucy (Andrews) Hastings, b. Aug. 29, 1809.

\* See note, No. 172.

He is a retired merchant, New Bedford; was at one time one of the largest manufacturers of oil and spermaceti in New Bedford.

v Amelia Bradford, b. Mar. 18. 1840; d. Apr. 9. 1845.

3 George Frederick, b. Apr., 1805; d. —, 1832.

4 Charles Augustus, b. May 24, 1808; d. Oct. 26. 1866.

He was a merchant, Randolph, Mass; m. Sept. 6, 1843, Abigail C. Beal, d. of Eleazer and Joan (Withington), Beal, b. Feb. 8, 1810.

## CHILDREN.

i Charles Frederick, b. June 6. 1844.

He is a banker, Boston.

ii William Hinckley, b. Mar. 28, 1847.

He is a physician, Randolph, Mass.

iii Withington, b. Jan. 24, 1852.

1895 ii Thomas, b. Feb. 25, 1778; d. Mar. 23, 1839.

He removed from Plymouth, Mass., to Chillicothe, Ohio, about 1820, and in 1838 he removed to a farm 13 miles east of that city. He was a house-carpenter, lived an honest and industrious life.

He m. Apr. 27, 1799, Mary Holmes, d. of Richard<sup>184</sup> and Abigail (Daman) Holmes, b. Nov. 29, 1780; d. about 1820.

## CHILDREN.

i Mary Sampson, b. Aug. 25. 1800; d. Mar. 20, 1883.

She m. Jan. 8, 1826, John Campbell, s. of Enoch and Jane Campbell.

He is a farmer, Shane's Crossing, Ohio.

## CHILDREN.

i Mary Jane, b. Mar. 4, 1828.

She m. Oct. 28, 1858, David Exline, s. of David and Rachael Exline, b. Apr. 19, 1830.

He is a blacksmith, Shane's Crossing, Ohio.

ii Thomas L. B., b. Aug. 4, 1830.

He lives in Kenosha, Wisconsin; m. Jan., 1852, Delilah Hill, d. of Stephen and Anna (Anderson) Hill, b. June 14, 1833.

iii Elizabeth A., b. June 5, 1832.

184 iii George Holmes. He was s. of John and Patience (Faunce) Holmes. See note, No. 175. He m. Lydia Wood. One of their children was:

iv George Holmes, b. —, 1721. He m. —, 1741, Lydia, d. of George West. One of their children was:

v Richard Holmes, b. —, 1745. He m. —, 1771, Abigail Daman. One of their children was:

vi Mary Holmes, b. Nov. 29, 1780; d. about 1820. She m. Thomas Bradford, No. 1895.

- She m. June 6, 1854, Dr. A. Tolan.  
He lives in Carroll county, Ohio.
- iv Sarah S., b. Mar. 7, 1834.  
She m. Dec. 24, 1858, John Exline.  
He is a farmer, Shane's Crossing, Ohio.
- v George W., b. Oct. 5, 1835; d. Aug. 15, 1863.  
He was a volunteer in an Ohio regiment, war of 1861-5; d. in service.
- vi Harriet F., b. Aug. 2, 1837.  
She m. Feb. 28, 1864, William Sutton, s. of Lewis and Elizabeth Sutton, b. ——.   
He is a farmer, Shane's Crossing, Ohio.
- vii Rebecca E., b. May 22, 1846.
- viii Jonathan W., b. July 31, 1842.
- 2 Thomas. b. Feb. 21, 1803; d. Jan. 6, 1804.
- 3 Abigail H., b. Sept. 21, 1804; d. Sept. 11, 1823.
- 4 Thomas Lewis, b. Oct. 21, 1806; d. Mar., 1833.  
He was a harness-maker. He removed from Chillicothe to Bellefontaine; Ohio; m. —, 1830, Mercy\* Steevey, d. of Michael and Elizabeth (Thomas) Steevey, b. June 2, 1811; d. July 23, 1874.

## CHILDREN.

- i Albert, b. Feb. 22, 1831.  
He was a volunteer in an Ohio regiment, war of 1861-5; served with honor three years; was engaged in twelve battles.  
He was a farmer, near Chillicothe, Ohio; removed to Missouri; m. Josina Blessing, d. of Jacob Blessing.
- ii Elizabeth, b. June 13, 1833.  
She m. Nov. 17, 1850, John E. Rinehart, s. of Enos and Susanna (Meigheu) Rinehart, b. Apr. 7, 1831.  
He is a farmer, Denver, Ross county, Ohio.
- 5 Amos Sturtevant, b. June 22, 1808; d. —, 1872.  
He was a farmer, Clark Centre, Ill.; m. Aug. 20, 1829, Elizabeth Clark, d. of Joseph and Sarah (Tucker) Clark, b. Feb. 14, 1810; d. —, 1866.

## CHILDREN.

- i Mary Holmes, b. May 21, 1830; d. May 6, 1867.  
She m. Argus Miller.
- ii Joseph, b. May 26, 1831; d. July, 1832.
- iii David A., b. Aug. 22, 1832; d. Sept., 1833.

\* She m. 2d. Henry Haines.

- iv Sarah Ann, b. Aug. 16, 1834.  
She m. Mar. 3, 1853, Thomas W. Pierce.  
He is a farmer, Paris, Ill.
- v William H., b. Mar. 1, 1836; d. Nov., 1840.
- vi Amos, b. Oct. 15, 1837; d. June, 1877.  
He was a farmer. He was a volunteer in 123d.  
Ill. V. I., war of 1861-5; m. Catharine McPherson.
- vii Phebe, b. Sept. 4, 1841; d. ———.
- viii Minerva Jane, b. Sept., 1843; d. Aug. 10, 1844.
- ix Martha, b. Sept. 20, 1845.
- x }  
xi } Twins, b. and d. —, 1848.
- 6 Sarah Spooner, b. Dec. 5, 1810.
- 7 David A., b. Aug. 19, 1813; d. Dec. 7, 1866.  
He was a farmer; was Justice of the Peace, Golconda,  
Ill.; m. Nov. 23, 1848, Mary Burke, d. of Thomas and  
Mary (Coffee) Burke, b. Oct. 1, 1826; d. July 7, 1864.

## CHILDREN.

- i Thomas A., b. July 30, 1850; d. —, 1876.  
He lived in Golconda, Ill.; m. Mar. 14, 1871,  
Rhoda Clare, d. of Gabriel and Melinda M. (Har-  
ford) Clare, b. Mar. 12, 1857.
- ii David, b. Sept. 27, 1857.
- iii Mary Bell, b. Nov. 21, 1860; d. Oct. 7, 1861.
- 8 Lewis, b. Jan. 20, 1816; d. Sept. 19, 1823.  
Thomas Bradford—No. 1895—m. 2d. 1822, Mrs. Sophia,\*  
widow of James Russell, d. of Artemus and Lucy Parmenter,  
b. Oct. 9, 1793; d. Dec. 9, 1845.

## CHILDREN.

- 9 James Russell, b. Mar. 12, 1824.  
James R. Bradford passed his boy-hood days in Ross  
county, Ohio, where he received a common school educa-  
tion in the schools of Chillicothe, and where he married. He  
removed to Nodaway county, Mo., 1863, where he pur-  
chased a farm of Noah Lee, in what was then termed  
"The Ohio Settlement," now known as Burlington Junc-  
tion, which he sold, in 1865, to Col. W. A. Jones. In the  
same year he removed to Whig Valley, Mo., and pur-  
chased land in Clay township.  
In Nov., 1881, Mr. B. was elected County Judge on  
the Republican ticket, and prior to that time, he was

\* James Russell was her 2d. husband. She m. 1st, Abisha Rogers.

School Director and Township Trustee; latterly he has removed from Whig Valley to Maitland, Mo.

He m. Jan. 16, 1845, Ceryilla F. Oldaker, d. of John and Mary (Francis) Oldaker, b. Nov. 3, 1818.

## CHILDREN.

- i Sophia Francis, b. Oct. 17, 1845.  
She m. Jan. 19, 1865, James W. Morgan, s. of John B. and Elizabeth (McDonald) Morgan, b. Mar. 12, 1834.  
He is a physician and druggist, Graham, Mo.
- ii Mary, b. Feb. 23, 1847.  
She m. Mar. 12, 1874, William Cowley, s. of Thomas and Anna (Kneale) Cowley, b. Apr. 30, 1842.  
He is a clergyman, Methodist Episcopal Church, Milton, Mo.
- iii Sarah Elizabeth, b. Oct. 22, 1849.
- iv Julia Ann, b. Aug. 26, 1853.  
She m. July 19, 1872, J. Mortimer Evans, s. of Asahel and Frances (Silcott) Evans, b. May 3, 1837.  
He is a farmer, Eaton, Ind.
- v John Edwin, b. Aug. 26, 1853.  
He is a farmer, Maitland, Mo.
- vi James Bartlett, b. May 26, 1857.  
He is a farmer, Maitland, Mo.; m. Mar. 2, 1882, Mary M. Johnston, d. of James H. and Mary M. (Linzey) Johnston, b. ———.
- 10 Lydia, b. Nov. 8, 1826.  
She m. Dec. 24, 1845, William Cassel, s. of Michael and Mary (Fleenor) Cassel, b. Oct. 4, 1822; d. July 7, 1864.  
He was a farmer, Charleston, Ill. He was a volunteer in 5th. Illinois V. Cavalry, war of 1861-5; was killed in battle at Jackson, Miss.

## CHILDREN.

- i Mary Sophia, b. Sept. 20, 1846.  
She m. Dec. 19, 1866, Charles Wesley, s. of Charles and Mary (Calhoun) Wesley, b. July 3, 1840.  
He is an iron moulder, Charleston, Ill.
- ii Ira C., b. May 26, 1849.  
He is an engineer, I. and St. L. R. R., Litchfield, Ill.; m. Jan. 3, 1871, Jennie Andrews, d. of Philip and Mary Andrews, b. Mar. 12, 1852.



iii Michael A., b. Nov. 29, 1851.

He is a farmer, Charleston, Ill.; m. Mar. 10, 1878.

Amanda Laird, d. of Isaac and Melissa (Stiles) Laird, b. ———.

iv David A., b. Oct. 31, 1855; d. Feb. 26, 1864.

v James, b. Oct. 3, 1858; d. Oct. 11, 1858.

vi Hamlin A., b. Nov. 13, 1860.

He is an engineer, Charleston, Ill.

11 Maria, b. Nov. 19, 1829.

She m. Jan. 19, 1856, John H. Drolinger, s. of Henry and Elizabeth Drolinger, b. Aug. 9, 1818; d. Nov. 25, 1857.

He was a farmer, Bloomfield, Ill.

#### CHILD.

i James Madison, b. Apr. 26, 1857; d. Aug. 20, 1857.

11 Mrs. Maria (Bradford) Drolinger, b. Nov. 19, 1829.

She m. 2d. Sept. 25, 1858, Thomas A. Parks, b. June 8, 1819; d. Nov. 26, 1862.

He was a farmer, Edgar county, Ill.

#### CHILDREN.

i Mary Alice, b. Aug. 11, 1859.

She m. ———, 1878, H. T. Roberts.

He is a farmer, Coal Hill, Ark.

ii Sarah Catharine, b. Jan. 20, 1860; d. Oct. 20, 1860.

iii Sophia Rosetta, b. Feb. 11, 1861.

11 Mrs. Maria (Bradford) (Drolinger) Parks, b. Nov. 19, 1829.

She m. 3d. Apr. 24, 1867, John Deitrick, s. of John and Maria (Dott) Deitrick, b. Feb. 1, 1837.

He is a farmer, Charleston, Ill.

#### CHILD,

i Albert D., b. June 13, 1870.

12 Thomas, b. June 7, 1833.

He was a volunteer in the Union Army, war of 1861-5; removed to California, 1857; m. Catharine A. Drolinger.

13 Elizabeth, b. Dec. 29, 1837.

She m. Perry Teift, s. of George and Harmony Teift, b. Jan. 29, 1823; d. Jan. 19, 1861.

He was a farmer, Charleston, Ill.

## CHILDREN.

- i George Thomas, b. Mar. 4, 1859.  
He is a boiler-maker, Denver, Col.
- ii Benjamin Douglass, b. Sept. 25, 1860; d. Jan. 12, 1861.
- 13 Mrs. Elizabeth (Bradford) Teift, b. Dec. 29, 1837.  
She m. 2d. Oct. 9, 1862, James A. Cassel, s. of John and Ann M. Cassel, b. ———.  
He is a farmer, Charleston, Ill.

## CHILD.

- i Anna Bell, b. Nov. 30, 1863.  
She m. ——— Johnson.
- 1896 iii ✓ Mary, b. Dec. 29, 1780; d. ———, 1856.  
She m. Mar. 30, 1800, Ephraim Holmes, s. of Ephraim<sup>185</sup> and Lucy (Barnes) Holmes, b. Oct. 30, 1776; d. Aug. 4, 1811.  
He was a master-mariner, Plymouth.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 ✓ Ephraim, b. Oct. 29, 1801; d. ———, 1803.
- 2 Joanna, b. Jan. 23, 1803; d. Jan. 2, 1879.  
She m. Nov. 7, 1824, Jacob Jackson, s. of Jacob<sup>186</sup> and Joanna (Holmes) Jackson, b. Jan. 9, 1794; d. Oct. 22, 1857.  
He was a merchant; was Inspector of U. S. Customs-duty, Plymouth.

## CHILDREN.

- i Gustavus, b. Apr. 24, 1826.  
He is a retired merchant, Dorchester, Mass.; m. Mrs. Caroline, widow of Samuel J. Capen; d. of William and Elizabeth (Arnold) Baxter, b. Oct. 18, 1824.
- ii Joanna, b. Mar. 4, 1829.  
She m. Apr. 29, 1850, Lewis G. Lowe, s. of

185 ii Nathaniel Holmes. He was s. of John Holmes, who was in Plymouth, 1632. He m. ———, 1667, Mercy, d. of John and Patience Faunce. One of their children was:

iii Nathaniel Holmes, b. ———, 1676. He m. ———, 1698, Joanna Clark. One of their children was:

iv Ephraim Holmes, b. ———, 1719. He m. ———, 1742, Sarah, d. of John and Sarah (Bartlett) Finney. One of their children was:

v Ephraim Holmes, b. ———, 1745. He m. ———, 1767, Lucy, d. of Seth and Sarah (Wooden) Barnes. One of their children was:

vi Ephraim Holmes, b. Oct. 30, 1776; d. Aug. 4, 1811. He m. Mary Bradford, No. 1890.

186 vi Jacob Jackson, b. ———, 1794. He was s. of Daniel and Rebecca (Morton) Jackson. See note, No. 112. He m. ———, 1824, Joanna Holmes. One of their children was:

vii Jacob Jackson, b. Jan. 9, 1794; d. Oct. 22, 1857. He m. Joanna Holmes, No. 1896 2.

Abraham T. and Emma (Burr) Lowe, b. Aug. 17, 1828.

He is a physician, retired from practice. Bridgewater, Mass.

iii Levantha, b. June 14, 1831; d. Sept. 23, 1831.

iv Sophia, b. Mar. 15, 1833; d. Sept. 20, 1845.

v Mary Ann, b. Mar. 11, 1835.

vi Lydia E., b. Feb. 26, 1837.

vii Andrew, b. Mar. 7, 1839; d. July 9, 1845.

viii Maria, b. Dec. 15, 1840; d. Aug. 2, 1845.

ix Maria E., b. Aug. 6, 1845; d. Jan. 20, 1873.

She m. Oct. 26, 1871, Samuel P. Gates, s. of Pearly and Mary (Burr) Gates, b. June 8, 1837.

He is Treasurer of Bridgewater, Mass., Savings Bank.

3 Ephraim, b. Aug. 29, 1805; d. Jan. 23, 1877.

He was a marble-cutter; was Coronor, and had the rank of Major, Plymouth; m. Dec. 26, 1830, Mary A. Atwood, d. of John<sup>187</sup> and Nancy (Churchill) Atwood, b. Sept. 18, 1807; d. Oct. 6, 1870.

#### CHILDREN.

i William W., b. Mar. 17, 1832; d. Feb. 2, 1834.

ii Ann Maria, b. Nov. 30, 1834.

She m. May 7, 1836, Frank Lewis, s. of Samuel and Mercy (Sears) Lewis, b. Oct. 14, 1835.

He is a carpenter, Plymouth.

iii William W., b. Apr. 13, 1837; d. Sept. 19, 1837.

iv Mary Bradford, b. July 22, 1841.

She m. Dec. 25, 1864, Charles W. Lanman, s. of Nathaniel C. and Beulah G. (Simmons) Lanman, b. Dec. 10, 1845.

He is a shoe-cutter, East Boston, Mass.

187 i John Atwood. He was in Plymouth, 1643. He m. Sarah, d. of Richard Masterson. One of their children was:

ii Nathaniel Atwood, b. —, 1652. He m. Mary —. One of their children was:

iii John Atwood, b. —, 1684. He m. —, 1709, Sarah, d. of Josiah Leavitt. One of their children was:

iv John Atwood, b. —, 1713. He m. —, 1735, Hannah Drew. One of their children was:

v John Atwood, b. —, 1739. He m. —, 1771, Deborah Doten. One of their children was:

vi John Atwood, b. —, 1778. He m. —, 1799, Nancy Churchill. One of their children was:

vii Mary A. Atwood, b. Sept. 18, 1807; d. Oct. 6, 1870. She m. Ephraim Holmes, No. 1896-3.

- v Ephraim, b. Aug. 7, 1845.  
He is a machinist, East Boston, Mass.  
He m. Nov. 27, 1874, Sarah M. Wiggin, d. of  
Jacob and Caroline Wiggin, b. Nov. 6, 1852.
- + Mary A., b. Aug. 6, 1808.  
She m. May 7, 1836, Corban Barnes, s. of Corban<sup>188</sup>  
and Phebe (Holmes) Barnes, b. Mar. 3, 1805.  
He is a merchant, Plymouth.

## CHILDREN.

- i Albert Corban, b. Mar. 3, 1838; d. June 23, 1848.  
ii Corban, b. Dec. 11, 1839; d. Sept. 21, 1841.  
iii Lemuel, b. July 10, 1841; d. June 16, 1842.  
iv Mary Ann, b. Feb. 4, 1843; d. Oct. 8, 1844.  
v Mary Chilton, b. Oct. 9, 1844.  
She m. Jan. 1, 1866, Amos H. Locke, s. of Theo-  
dore P. and Amy (Heald) Locke, b. Aug. 29, 1837;  
d. Feb. 5, 1883.  
He was a photographer, Plymouth, Mass.
- vi Frances Sophia, b. Oct. 11, 1846.  
She m. Aug. 15, 1878, Daniel F. Critcherson.  
He is a photographer, Hudson, Mass.
- vii Albert Corban, b. Aug. 31, 1848.  
He is a cooper, Plymouth, Mass.
- viii George Bradford, b. July 11, 1851.  
ix Corban, b. July 14, 1853.  
He is a bricklayer, Plymouth, Mass.
- 1896 iii Mrs. Mary (Bradford) Holmes, b. Dec. 29, 1780; d. —, 1856.  
She m. 2d. May 27, 1816, John Tribble, s. of Joseph<sup>189</sup>  
and Sarah (Dunham) Tribble, b. Nov. 23, 1782; d. June 2,  
1862.  
He was a painter, Plymouth.

- 188 iv John Barnes, b. —, 1694. He was s. of John and Mary (Bartlett) Barnes.  
See note, No. 173. He m. —, 1725, Dorcas Corban. One of their children was:  
v Lemuel Barnes, b. —, 1720. He m. —, 1751, Sarah, d. of Francis and Sarah  
(Bartlett) Le Baron. One of their children was:  
vi Corban Barnes, b. —, 1761. He m. —, 1783, Phebe, d. of Lemuel Holmes.  
One of their children was:  
vii Corban Barnes, b. Mar. 3, 1805. He m. Susan, d. of Hamblin Tilson. He m.  
2d. Mary A. Holmes, No. 1896-4.
- 189 i Joseph Tribble. He m. —, 1729, Mrs. Ann Jones, d. of Nathaniel and Ruth  
(Jenney) Jackson. One of their children was:  
ii Joseph Tribble. He m. Sarah, d. of James and Sarah (Billington) Howard. One  
of their children was:  
iii Joseph Tribble, b. —, 1752. He m. —, 1772, Sarah Dunham. One of their  
children was:  
iv John Tribble, b. Nov. 23, 1782; d. June 2, 1862. He m. Mrs. Mary (Bradford)  
Holmes, No. 1896.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Maria, b. Sept. 9, 1817.
- 2 Albert, b. Sept. 21, 1819; d. Oct. 14, 1841.
- 3 Levantha, b. May 31, 1821; d. May 9, 1824.

1897 iv George, b. Sept. 19, 1783; d. Aug. 4, 1849.

He was a master-mariner, Plymouth; m. —, 1807,  
Harriet Churchill, b. —, 1786; d. May 26, 1820.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 George, b. Aug. 24, 1808; d. Apr. 21, 1883.

He was a printer, Charlestown, Mass.; m. Apr. 30,  
1833, Sarah P. Brown, d. of Bartholomew and Rhoda  
(Condrey) Brown, b. Aug. 3, 1808; d. May 20, 1877.

## CHILDREN.

- i George H., b. Nov. 20, 1835.

He is a merchant, Boston; m. Aug. 9, 1865,  
Mary T. Bennett, d. of Oliver and Mary S. (Garritt)  
Bennett, b. Aug. 23, 1841.

- ii Joseph Moses, b. Feb. 25, 1838; d. July 31, 1857.

- iii Mary E., b. May 12, 1841.

- iv Sarah Prince, b. May 10, 1845.

She m. Sept. 26, 1871, Edward E. Harwood, s.  
of Daniel and Sophia (Wardwell) Harwood, b. Dec.  
9, 1848.

He is a merchant, Boston, Mass.

- v Edward Davis, b. Feb. 9, 1848.

He is a manufacturer of umbrellas, New York.

- vi William, b. Nov. 7, 1849.

He is a merchant, Boston.

- 2 Edmund, b. June 7, 1810.

He is a printer, Charlestown, Mass.; m. —, 1834,  
Mary Hall, d. of Edward and Elizabeth (Condrey) Hall,  
b. Dec. 1, 1815.

## CHILDREN.

- i Mary Harriet, b. Nov. 9, 1834.

- ii Edmund C., b. Jan. 8, 1837.

He is a printer, Charlestown, Mass.; m. July 14,  
1855, Lucy M. Whittaker. She d. Aug. 1, 1855. He  
m. 2d. Nov. 23, 1864, Emily C. Roberts.

- iii Henry Clay, b. Sept. 15, 1839.

He is a printer, Charlestown, Mass.; m. Apr. 17,  
1866, Hortense Prince.

- iv Selina Hall, b. Feb. 20, 1842; d. Feb. 6, 1844.

- v Silas Stone, b. Aug. 3, 1844.
- vi Oscar Hall, b. May 14, 1851.
- 3 Lemuel, b. Mar. 10, 1813.  
He is proprietor of a sail-loft, Bangor, Me.; m. May 5, 1836, Lucy A. Damon, d. of Mason and Dolly (Ellingwood) Damon, b. July 1, 1812; d. Aug. 12, 1874.

## CHILDREN.

- i Frederick E., b. Apr. 5, 1837; d. Jan. 13, 1861.
- ii Matilda Ann, b. Mar. 26, 1839.  
She m. Apr. 3, 1865, Edward L. Appleton, s. of Moses L. and Jane S. (Hill) Appleton. He d. Oct. 2, 1869.  
He was Captain in U. S. Army.
- iii Lucy Ellen, b. Dec. 16, 1840; d. Mar. 26, 1848.
- iv William Henry, b. Dec. 14, 1843.  
He is an insurance agent, Bangor, Me.; m. Sept. 22, 1865, Mary E. Wilson, d. of Edwin A. and Sarah (Sabine) Wilson, b. Jan. 7, 1845.
- v Harriet, b. Dec. 14, 1843; d. Aug. 6, 1846.
- vi George, b. Aug. 26, 1850; d. Sept. 3, 1851.
- 4 Henry Churchill, b. May 31, 1816; d. Jan. 12, 1840.  
He was lost by the burning of the steamship "Lexington" on Long Island Sound.
- 5 Harriet, b. Aug. 19, 1819; d. Apr. 14, 1847.
- 1898 v Eleanor, b. Aug. 25, 1785; d. Sept. 14, 1868.  
She m. Nov., 1806, Solomon Faunce, s. of Thaddeus\* and Elizabeth (Sylvester) Faunce, b. —, 1784; d. Dec. —, 1817.  
He was a mariner, Plymouth.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Solomon, b. Oct. 27, 1809; d. Oct. 20, 1879.  
He was a nailor, Plymouth; m. July 4, 1836, Mary O. Harlow, d. of Nathaniel<sup>190</sup> and Sarah (Holmes) Harlow, b. Sept. 16, 1811.

\* See note, No. 189.

<sup>190</sup> i William Harlow. He was in Lynn, 1637, and finally settled in Plymouth. He m. —, 1649, Rebecca, d. of Robert and Mary (Warren) Bartlett. He m. 2d. Mary, d. of John and Patience (Morton) Faunce. She d. Oct. 4, 1664. He m. 3d. —, 1665, Mary, d. of Robert Shelley. One of his children by his first wife was:

ii Samuel Harlow, b. Jan. 27, 1652; d. Mar. 22, 1734. He m. Priscilla —. He m. 2d. Hannah —. One of his children by his second wife was:

iii William Harlow, b. July 26, 1692; d. Apr. 11, 1751. He m. Mercy, d. of John and Hannah Rider, b. Nov. 14, 1606; d. Jan. 21, 1772. One of their children was:

iv Seth Harlow, b. Sept. 10, 1730; d. June 30, 1802. He m. —, 1763, Sarah, d. of Nathaniel and Sarah (Morton) Warren. She d. Feb. 28, 1823. One of their children was:

## CHILDREN.

- i Solomon, b. Apr. 14, 1838; d. Apr. 18, 1838.
- ii Solomon Elmer, b. Sept. 28, 1841.  
He is a clerk in the Treasury Department, Washington, D. C.; m. Apr. 24, 1867, Roxanna C. Winsor, d. of William D. and Hannah (Howard) Winsor, b. Apr. 6, 1848.
- 2 Lemuel Bradford, b. Aug. 18, 1811.  
He is a machinist, Plymouth; m. Nov. 4, 1832, Lydia V. Wood, d. of Eliab and Persis (Ricard) Wood. b. Sept. 9, 1814; d. Feb. 15, 1845.

## CHILDREN.

- i Lemuel Bradford, b. Sept. 22, 1834; d. Apr. 23, 1865.  
He was a volunteer in a Massachusetts regiment. war of 1861-5; d. in the army.
- ii George F., b. Mar. 15, 1837; d. Feb. 17, 1844.
- iii Caleb Winslow, b. Oct. 27, 1841; d. Mar. 11, 1842.
- iv Lydia E., b. Nov. 10, 1844; d. Apr. 17, 1876.  
She m. Dec. 12, 1861, James W. Tinkham, s. of James H. and Jane C. (Swift) Tinkham, b. Aug. 2, 1840.  
He is an engineer and boiler inspector, Mattapoisett, Mass.  
Lemuel B. Faunce, No. 1898-2, m. 2d. Mar. 24, 1846. Elizabeth A. Morton, d. of Dea. Ephraim and Sarah A. (Maynard) Morton, b. Feb. 15, 1830.

## CHILDREN.

- v Cassandra M., b. Dec. 30, 1849; d. June 19, 1877.  
She m. Sept. 28, 1870, George Lewis, s. of Oliver and Lydia R. (Clapp) Lewis, b. Nov. 9, 1847.  
He is living in Lynn, Mass.
- vi Joshua Bradford, b. Oct. 17, 1852.  
He is a nailor, Plymouth, Mass.; m. Eldora Drew.
- vii Elizabeth Ann Evelyn, b. Mar. 29, 1857; d. May 17, 1879.  
She m. Silas W. Deane.  
He lives in Middleboro, Mass.

---

v Nathaniel Harlow. He m. —, 1796, Sarah, d. of Elnathan and Bathsheba (Holmes) Holmes. He m. 2d. Mrs. Elizabeth, widow of his brother, Benjamin Harlow, *nee* Vaughan. One of his children by his first wife was:

vi Mary O. Harlow, b. Sept. 16, 1811. She m. Solomon Faunce, No. 1898-1.

viii George Winslow, b. Sept. 12, 1859; d. Nov. 4, 1882.  
He was a printer.

ix Mary E., b. Aug. 23, 1863; d. June 7, 1865.

x Nellie B., b. Apr. 16, 1866; d. Apr. 22, 1868.

xi Ella C., b. Mar. 19, 1869.

xii Jennie, b. July 22, 1872.

3 William, b. July, 1813.

He was ordained to the ministry by the Christian Church, 1840; had pastoral charge of church at Plymouth twenty years, at Rochester, Mass., two years, at North Dartmouth and North Westport, Mass., seven years, and the past few years he has been located at Mattapoisett, Mass.

He m. July 7, 1833, Matilda Bradford, d. of Josiah and Polly (Robbins) Bradford, b. Sept. 27, 1814.

#### CHILDREN.

i Matilda Bradford, b. ———.

She m. Weston Vaughn.

ii William Thomas, b. ———.

He m. Hannah Peirce.

iii Ellen, b. ———.

iv Mary Sampson, b. ———.

v David Brainard, b. ———.

Lemuel Bradford—No 669—m. 2d. Aug. 28, 1791, Lydia Holmes, d. of Cornelius and Lydia (Drew) Holmes, b. ———, 1752; d. June 6, 1838.

#### CHILDREN.

1899 vi Cornelius Holmes, b. Mar. 28, 1793; d. Aug. 16, 1824.

He was living at New Orleans at the time of his death.

1900 vii Lydia, b. Jan. 25, 1795; d. Apr. 14, 1863.

1901 viii David, b. Apr. 28, 1796; d. July 22, 1860.

He was a machinist, Plymouth. He had the rank of Captain; held various town offices, and was Representative to the General Court.

He m. Oct. 30, 1819, Betsey Briggs, d. of John and Rachael Briggs, b. Aug. 20, 1797; d. Nov. 26, 1843.

#### CHILDREN.

1 David Lewis, b. Apr. 11, 1821; d. Aug. 31, 1838.

2 Betsey, b. Aug. 10, 1822.

She m. Apr. 20, 1848, William Briggs, s. of John and Rachael Briggs, b. Jan. 15, 1822; d. Mar. 21, 1854.



He was a grocer. Fall River, Mass.

## CHILD.

- i Betsey B., b. June 18, 1849.
  - 2 Mrs. Betsey (Bradford) Briggs, b. Aug. 10, 1822.  
She m. 2d. Aug. 20, 1857, William B. Corey, s. of  
Barnum and Ann Corey, b. Aug. 26, 1824; d. ———.
- He was a painter, Bristol, R. I.

## CHILDREN.

- i Martha Ann, b. Nov. 11, 1858.
  - ii David Bradford, b. Feb. 11, 1860; d. Aug. 11, 1860.
  - iii David Bradford, b. Mar. 4, 1861.
  - 3 Desire Harlow, b. Dec. 22, 1823; d. July 28, 1825.
  - 4 Cornelius, b. Mar. 22, 1825.
- He is a machinist, Plymouth; was a volunteer in  
29th. Massachusetts V. I., war of 1861-5; m. Feb., 1849,  
Hannah J. Ripley, d. of Alexander and Hannah (Flem-  
mons) Ripley, b. Feb., 1825; d. May, 1857.

## CHILDREN.

- i David Lewis, b. Dec. 19, 1849.  
He is a house-carpenter. Fall River, Mass.: m.  
Nov. 27, 1872, Sarah E. Grey, d. of David I. and  
Sarah A. (Pierce) Grey, b. Oct. 7, 1851.
- ii Abby Lincoln, b. Feb. 22, 1857.  
She m. Nov. 24, 1875, Edward G. Brown, s. of  
Charles H. and Eunice B. (Weston) Brown. b. June  
21, 1850.  
He is a nailor, Kingston, Mass.  
Cornelius Bradford—No. 1901-4—m. 2d. Jan., 1860,  
Mary P. Delano, d. of Charles and Bethiah (Prior)  
Delano, b. Feb. 17, 1825.
- 5 Desire Harlow, b. Aug. 9, 1826.  
She m. May 29, 1859, Frederic\* Leland, s. of Daniel  
and Elizabeth (Hurd) Leland, b. Aug. 30, 1813.  
He is a farmer and merchant; has been Selectman,  
Shrewsbury, Mass.; is living on a farm that has been in  
the family more than two hundred years.
- 6 Lemuel, b. Aug. 4, 1828.  
He was a Collector of U. S. Customs-duties at  
Plymouth, Mass., during the administration of President  
Pierce, and has been Representative to the General Court.

\* His first wife was Mary A. Battele.

He m. Aug., 1848, Elizabeth B. Whiting, d. of Ephraim<sup>191</sup> and Patience (Everson) Whiting, b. Dec. 6, 1827.

## CHILDREN.

- i Eugene Russell, b. —, 1849; d. Sept., 1850.
- ii Eugene Russell, b. Dec. 13, 1850; d. Feb. 7, 1859.
- iii Lemuel Allen, b. Apr. 10, 1855.

He is a tack-maker, Plymouth, Mass.; m. Ida S. Stran, d. of Peter and Sophia L. Stran, b. —.

- iv Lizzie Everson, b. Feb. 7, 1857; d. Jan. 2, 1860.
- v Eugene, b. May 27, 1861.

He is a tack-maker, Plymouth, Mass.; m. Lucy Thompson, d. of James H. and Nancy J. Thompson.

- vi Hubert Everson, b. June 3, 1862.

He is a tack-maker, Plymouth, Mass.; m. Lizzie A. Caswell, d. of Augustus and Lizzie Caswell, b. —.

- 7 Nathaniel, b. Apr. 27, 1830.

He is a master-mariner, Indian River, Me.; m. Oct. 27, 1859, Susanna Leighton, d. of Enoch and Susanna (Emerson) Leighton, b. June 1, 1841.

## CHILDREN.

- i Mary Eva, b. Apr. 3, 1862.

She m. Sept. 16, 1879, Orlando L. Crowley, s. of Capt. William and Frances (Yeaghton) Crowley, b. Nov. 23, 1863. He lives at Indian River, Me.

- ii Fred. L., b. Jan. 16, 1861.

- iii Frank A., b. Mar. 30, 1867.

- 8 Andrew Jackson, b. Jan., 1832; d. June 10, 1833.

- 9 Lydia Holmes, b. Dec. 5, 1833; d. Aug. 9, 1834.

- 10 Lydia Holmes, b. Jan. 26, 1835; d. Sept. 27, 1837.

- 11 Allen, b. Aug. 27, 1837.

He is a tack-maker, Dighton, Mass.; m. Jan. 3, 1872.

191 i James Whiting. He was in Hingham, 1647. He m. —, 1647, Mary, d. of John Beal. One of their children was:

ii James Whiting, b. —, 1651. He m. Abigail —. One of their children was:

iii James Whiting, b. —, 1680. He m. Mercy, d. of Matthew Whiting. One of their children was:

iv Elisha Whiting. He m. —, 1728, Joanna, d. of John Dunham. One of their children was:

v Elisha Whiting, b. —, 1729. He m. Betsey Holmes. One of their children was:

vi Ephraim Whiting. He m. Elizabeth, d. of Ephraim and Mercy (Churchill) Bartlett. One of their children was:

vii Ephraim Whiting. He m. Patience Everson. One of their children was:

viii Elizabeth B. Whiting, b. Dec. 6, 1827. She m. Lemuel Bradford, No. 1901-6.

Lydia G. Nye, d. of Capt. Gorham H. and Lydia R. (Drew) Nye, b. Jan. 30, 1842.

## CHILD.

- i Allen N., b. Apr. 3, 1873.  
 12 ✓ Harriet, b. Jan. 12, 1841.  
 13 ✓ Mary Briggs, b. Apr. 14, 1842.  
 She m. July 22, 1872, Dr. William W. Waterman, s. of Asa and Hannah C. (Atwood) Waterman, b. Dec. 4, 1831.

He is a graduate of Brown University; is a physician; has been Superintendent of Taunton, Mass., schools.

## CHILD.

- i Mary Watson, b. Mar. 12, 1875.

David Bradford,—No. 1901,—m. 2d. July 10, 1845, Mrs. Louisa F., widow of William Bassett, d. of Thomas and Mercy Perkins, b. Jan. 25, 1800.

- 1902 ✓ ix William Holmes, b. Feb. 12, 1798; d. Oct. 17, 1873.

He was a machinist; represented Plymouth in the General Court; m. June 2, 1827, Mary Holmes, d. of David<sup>192</sup> and Polly (Holmes) Holmes, b. Aug. 6, 1803; d. May 25, 1852.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 ✓ Mary Holmes, b. Aug. 28, 1828.

She m. Dec. 28, 1851, Samuel Harlow, s. of George and Lydia (Ellis) Harlow, b. July 24, 1827.

He is a merchant, Plymouth.

## CHILDREN.

- i Frank, b. Sept. 23, 1852.

He lives in Plymouth, Mass.

- ii Mary Elizabeth, b. May 25, 1854.

- 2 ✓ William Holmes, b. July 8, 1830; d. Mar. 4, 1843.

- 3 George Frederick, b. Aug. 6, 1832; d. Sept. 27, 1841.

- 4 Lydia Aurelia, b. Oct. 5, 1834; d. Jan. 5, 1837.

- 5 Lydia, b. Jan. 28, 1838.

She lives in Franklin, Mass.

192 iii Elisha Holmes, b. —, 1670. He was s. of Nathaniel and Mercy (Faunce) Holmes. See note, No. 185. He m. —, 1695, Sarah, d. of Joseph and Hannah (Fallowell) Bartlett. One of their children was:

iv Jabez Holmes, b. —, 1704. He m. —, 1730, Rebecca, d. of William Harlow. He m. 2d. —, 1734, Sarah Clark. One of his children by his second wife was:

v David Holmes. He m. —, 1772, Rebecca Morton. One of their children was:

vi David Holmes. He m. —, 1798, Polly Holmes. One of their children was:

vii Mary Holmes, b. Aug. 6, 1803; d. May 25, 1852. She m. William H. Bradford, No. 1902.

6 George Frederic, b. Jan. 4, 1842.

He is a tinner, Plymouth. He was a volunteer in a Massachusetts regiment, war of 1861-5; m. Jan. 17, 1865, Arabella F. Barnes, d. of Eleazer and Deborah (Kimball) Barnes, b. Jan. 18, 1847.

CHILD.

i Annie L., b. June 18, 1867.

7 William Holmes, b. June 26, 1845.

He is a silver-smith, Dorchester, Mass.; m. May 1, 1871, Maria L. McFarland, d. of Elijah and Betsey (Dearbon) McFarland, b. Apr. 18, 1846.

CHILDREN.

i Grace H., b. Apr. 18, 1872; d. July 11, 1873.

ii William Earle, b. Jan. 14, 1877.

1903 x Lewis, b. Apr. 1, 1801; d. Apr. 13, 1802.

—671—

v BENJAMIN WILLIS, b. Jan. 6, 1765; d. Mar. 8, 1809

Mr. Willis was a farmer, Bridgewater, Mass. He had the rank of Lieutenant in the Militia; m. —, 1801, Sarah Carver,\* d. of Eleazer and Sarah (Keith) Carver, b. Apr. 3, 1777; d. —.

CHILD.

1904 i Benjamin, b. Oct. 15, 1803, d. June 16, 1835.

He was a graduate of Brown University; read law with Hon. Theophilus Parsons, of Taunton; and, soon after completing his preparation, he went to Quincy, Ill., where he entered upon the practice of law, but soon after his career was closed in death.

—672—

v SARAH WILLIS, b. June 24, 1768; d. Jan. 22, 1847.

She m. —, 1791, SIMEON PRATT, s. of Seth<sup>193</sup> and Hannah (Washburn) Pratt, b. Sept. 16, 1759; d. Sept. 25, 1848. Capt. Pratt was a man of usefulness and deservedly popu-

\* She m. 2d. —, 1812, Seth, s. of Abraham and Rebecca (Leonard) Washburn.

193 i Matthew Pratt, He was in Weymouth, 1636; m. —. One of his children was:

lar in the community where he lived. Among the various offices he held, were those of Deputy Sheriff of the county and Captain of Militia. He lived in Bridgewater; was a farmer, which, it is said: "In those days consisted in having a good horse, a pair of oxen, as many cows as could be kept, two or more swine, and a flock of sheep, and living on bean porridge and brown bread.

## CHILDREN.

1905 i Simeon, b. Apr. 27, 1792; d. Feb. 25, 1876.

He was raised a farmer; received a good education in home schools. In 1811 he left home and went to Halifax, Mass., where he accepted a clerkship in a furnace company; in 1813, a cotton mill was added to this concern; here he continued until 1818, when he went to Freetown, where he clerked for a furnace company. He pursued the same business in Providence R. I., from 1820 to 1829. In this latter year he returned to Halifax, where he again clerked for the furnace company until 1840. In 1840 he returned home and assisted on his father's farm until 1844, when he removed to Boston, where he was book-keeper for Nathaniel Waterman until 1856. In 1856 he returned to Halifax, where he afterward lived, excepting an interval of a few years, which were passed in Bridgewater.

He m. Nov. 16, 1815, Alice W. Waterman, d. of Nathaniel<sup>194</sup> and Alice (Vinal) Waterman, b. May 19, 1798; d. July 16, 1855.

---

ii Joseph Pratt. He lived in Weymouth and Bridgewater. He m. May 7, 1662, Sarah Jenkins; m. 2d. Mrs. Ann Richards. One of his children was:

iii Nathaniel Pratt, d. —, 1749. He m. Sarah, d. of Benjamin and Sarah (Allen) Snow. She d. —, 1743. He m. 2d. —, 1745, Hannah, d. of Lot Conant. One of his children by his first wife was:

iv Seth Pratt, b. June 21, 1729; d. Dec. 30, 1795. He was a farmer, Selectman and Lieutenant, Bridgewater. He m. —, 1752, Hannah, d. of Capt. Joseph and Hannah (Washburn) Washburn, b. Sept. 17, 1733; d. Aug. 26, 1824. One of their children was:

v Simeon Pratt, b. Sept. 16, 1759; d. Sept. 25, 1848. He m. Sarah Willis, No. 672.

194 i Robert Waterman. He d. —, 1665. He was in Salem, 1636; removed to Plymouth. He m. Dec. 9, 1638, Elizabeth, d. of Thomas Bourne. One of their children was:

ii Thomas Waterman, b. —, 1644. He m. Meriam, d. of Thomas and Tryphosa Tracy. One of their children was:

iii Thomas Waterman. He lived in Scituate. One of his children was:

iv Nathaniel Waterman. He was one of the Committee of Correspondence of Scituate during the Revolutionary war. He m. Mercy, d. of Capt. Joseph Otis. One of their children was:

v Nathaniel Waterman. He d. Jan. 10, 1838. He m. May 14, 1797, Alice, d. of

## CHILDREN.

- 1 William, b. Sept. 10, 1816.

When last heard from, he was living in Baltimore; m. Sept. 27, 1843, Ann E. Eddy, d. of Capt. Nathaniel and Abby (Andros) Eddy, b. Apr. 6, 1817.

## CHILDREN.

- i Ann Elizabeth, b. Nov. 4, 1845; d. Mar. 1, 1862.
  - ii Alice M., b. July 25, 1849.
  - iii Nathaniel Waterman, b. Jan. 31, 1852.
- 2 Aroline Peabody, b. Feb. 26, 1820.  
She m. June 23, 1842, John M. Soule, s. of Jabez and Susan (Richmond) Soule, b. Sept. 16, 1819.  
He is a farmer, Halifax, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i Susan Richmond, b. May 12, 1843; d. Sept. 6, 1843.
  - ii Charles Waterman, b. Nov. 27, 1844; d. Dec. 2, 1862.  
He was a volunteer in 3d. Massachusetts V. I. war of 1861-5; d. at Camp Richmond, Newbern, N. C.
  - iii Susan Richmond, b. Nov. 15, 1846.  
She m. Oct. 17, 1867, William M. Perkins, s. of Capt. Martin and Susan (Richmond) Perkins, b. Oct. 6, 1841.  
He is a shoemaker, Abington, Mass.
  - iv Alice Waterman, b. Oct. 13, 1848.
  - v Mary Allerton, b. Dec. 26, 1858.
- 3 Ellen, b. Nov. 27, 1823.  
She m. Oct. 15, 1863, John A. Carr, s. of Thomas W. and Caroline C. (Conner) Carr, b. May 30, 1825.  
He is a grocer, Elmwood, Mass.
- 1906 ii Charles, b. May 17, 1794; d. Dec. 27, 1853.  
He was overseer of the print-mills, Phœnix, R. I.; had the rank of Captain in the Militia; m. Dec. 16, 1821, Lavinia Pope, d. of Freeman and Hannah (Thayer) Pope, b. Aug. 5, 1798; d. June 30, 1875.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Charles Freeman, b. Aug. 26, 1822; d. Oct. 26, 1823.
- 2 George, b. Oct. 24, 1823; d. Dec. 11, 1826.

---

David and Deborah (Otis) Vinal, b. Dec. 7, 1774; d. Feb. 11, 1806. One of their children was:

- vi Alice Waterman, b. May 19, 1798; d. July 16, 1855. She m. Simeon Pratt, No. 1905.

## 3 Francis, b. Mar. 21, 1825.

He is a manufacturer of cotton goods. Pawtucket, R. I.; m. June 11, 1849, Frances Tillinghast, d. of Amos<sup>195</sup> and Mary U. (Jerrould) Tillinghast, b. May 15, 1828; d. Apr. 3, 1853.

## CHILDREN.

i Emily, b. Feb. 26, 1850.

ii Charles T., b. Oct. 17, 1851.

iii Mary, b. Mar. 3, 1853; d. July 30, 1882.

She m. Aug. 25, 1879, Francis J. Garrison, s. of Hon. William L. and Helen E. (Benson) Garrison, b. Oct. 29, 1848. He lives in Boston, Mass.

Francis Pratt—No. 1906-3—m. 2d. June 6, 1860, Mary E. Smith, d. of Gideon C. and Mary (Whittier) Smith, b. Sept. 23, 1828.

## CHILD.

iv Francis Whittier, b. Feb. 6, 1861; d. Sept. 13, 1861.

4 Leonice Freeman, b. Feb. 22, 1827; d. Feb. 27, 1827.

5 Maria, b. Jan. '28, 1829.

She m. Sept. 6, 1866, Christopher R. Greene, s. of Simon H. and Caroline C. (Aborn) Greene, b. ———.

He is a calico-printer and bleacher, Riverpoint, R. I.

6 Sarah, b. July 6, 1831.

She m. Feb. 3, 1853, Smith W. Clapp, s. of Bela P.<sup>196</sup> and Cynthia (Carr) Clapp, b. Feb. 28, 1824.

He is a merchant. Williamsburgh, Mass.

<sup>195</sup> i Pardon Tillinghast, b. about 1622; d. Jan. 29, 1718. He was a Clergyman; lived at Providence; m. 2d. Lydia, probably d. of Philip Taber. One of his children was:

ii Joseph Tillinghast, b. ———, 1677; lived in Providence; m. Lydia ———. One of their children was:

iii Nicholas Tillinghast, b. May 26, 1726; d. Feb. 26, 1797. He was a merchant, Town Clerk and Judge, Providence; removed to Taunton, Mass., where he was Post-master; m. Susan Dyer; m. 2d Sept. 26, 1754, Joanna Isacks. She d. Mar. 30, 1757; m. 3d. Feb. 11, 1762. Mrs. Ruth Edwards, d. of Jonathan and Hepzibah (Parker) Phillips, b. ———, 1735; d. Nov. 19, 1809. One of his children by his third wife was:

iv Nicholas Tillinghast, b. Jan. 24, 1767. He was a graduate of Brown University and of Harvard; was a lawyer, and represented Taunton in the General Court. He m. Mar. 19, 1789, Betsey, d. of Amos and Betty Atwell, b. Oct. 18, 1770; d. Mar. 18, 1830. One of their children was:

v Amos A. Tillinghast, b. May 13, 1792. He was Cashier of Pawtucket, R. I., Bank. He m. Sept. 24, 1824, Mary U. Jerrould. One of their children was:

vi Frances Tillinghast, b. May 15, 1828. She m. Francis Pratt, No. 1906-3.

<sup>196</sup> i Roger Clapp, b. Apr. 6, 1609; d. Feb. 2, 1691. He came in the "Mary and John," 1630, and settled at Dorchester; was Selectman, Deputy to the General Court and Captain of the Castle, now Fort Independence, Boston Harbor, 21 years. He m. Nov. 6, 1638, Joanna, d. of Thomas Ford, b. Jan. 8, 1617; d. June 29, 1695. One of their children was:

## CHILDREN.

- i Maria, b. June 30, 1854; d. July 4, 1855.
- ii Charles, b. Aug. 3, 1856.
- 7 Edgar, b. Feb. 18, 1839.  
He is a gunsmith, Providence. R. I.; m. Jan. 23, 1867, Laura J. Titus, d. of Charles H. and Martha Titus, b. ———.
- 8 Lois, b. Oct. 30, 1841; d. Mar. 1, 1842.
- 1907 iii Henry Willis, b. June 6, 1797; d. Feb. 15, 1849.  
He was engaged most of his life in building or operating saw, shingle, lath and grist mills. Jan. 12, 1830, his right hand was taken off by a shingle-saw, in the mill at Halifax, Mass., leaving only the thumb and one joint of the fore-finger, with which, however, (after six months) he performed the same labor as before. In 1839, he removed to Tremont, Ill., where he was employed some years in running saw and shingle mills, on Dillon Creek; removed to Chicago 1840, thence to St. Charles, Ill., where he died.  
He m. Dec., 1821, Clarinda Leonard, d. of David<sup>197</sup> and Mary (Leonard) Leonard, b. Oct. 23, 1799; d. May 3, 1845.
- 
- ii Preserved Clapp, b. Nov. 23, 1643; d. Sept. 20, 1720. He removed from Dorchester to Northampton; was Captain, Ruling Elder and Representative. He m. June 4, 1668, Sarah, d. of Benjamin Newbury. She d. Oct. 3, 1716. One of their children was:
- iii Samuel Clapp, b. —, 1677; d. —, 1761. He lived in Northampton; was Lieutenant. He m. —, 1697, Sarah Bartlett. She d. Aug. 7, 1703; m. 2d. Sept. 15, 1704, Thankful King. She d. Sept. 18, 1705; m. 3d. Mar. 17, 1708, Mary, d. of John and Hannah Sheldon. One of his children by his third wife was:
- iv Ebenezer Clapp, b. Oct. 13, 1726; d. Sept. 12, 1797. He was a soldier in the French and Indian war. He m. Catharine Catlin. She d. Apr. 21, 1798. One of their children was:
- v Sylvanus Clapp, b. —, 1764; d. Apr. 4, 1847. He was a Representative from Westhampton, Mass. He m. July 6, 1792, Charity Pierce. One of their children was:
- vi Bela P. Clapp, b. Nov. 6, 1792; d. Sept. 4, 1856. He was a Representative from Westhampton, Mass., several terms; at one time he was chosen by an unanimous vote; removed to Chesterfield, and represented that town in the General Court; removed to Williamsburg, where he was again elected Representative, but declined to serve. He m. Mar. 2, 1815, Catharine Carr. One of their children is:
- vii Smith W. Clapp, b. Feb. 28, 1824. He m. Sarah Pratt, No. 1906-6.
- 197 i Solomon Leonard. He d. —, 1686. He came from Leyden, and was in Duxbury, 1637. He was one of the original proprietors of Bridgewater. He m. Mary ——. One of their children was:
- ii Jacob Leonard. He was Selectman of Bridgewater. His second wife was Susanna ——. One of their children was:
- iii Joseph Leonard. He m. Martha, d. of William and Martha Orcutt. One of their children was:
- iv Joseph Leonard, b. —, 1696; d. Apr. 28, 1786. He m. —, 1721, Mary, d. of Nathaniel Packard, b. —, 1695; d. —, 1770. One of their children was:
- v David Leonard, b. July 29, 1734; d. Nov. 24, 1813. He was with Gen. Winslow, in seizing the neutral French of Nova Scotia, 1755; was at the taking of Ticonderoga,



## CHILDREN.

- 1 William Henry, b. Sept. 6, 1822.

He is a house-carpenter by trade, and pursued that business and the running of saw and shingle mills, and manufacture of washing machines, at Halifax, Mass., Tremont, Ill., and St. Charles, Ill., until 1853, when he opened a school for instruction in penmanship and book-keeping at Peoria, Ill. In 1857 he located at Davenport, Iowa, where he has, since then, successfully conducted Pratt's Commercial College.

He m. Feb. 3, 1849, Elizabeth M. Christian, d of John S. and Matilda (Rainsford) Christian, b. Apr. 3, 1829.

## CHILDREN.

- i Ella Louisa, b. Dec. 29, 1849.

She m. Sept. 14, 1871, George W. Jenkins, s. of Richard and Mary (Blackman) Jenkins, b. Sept. 16, 1849.

He is a lawyer, Davenport, Iowa.

- ii Lucy Matilda, b. May 3, 1851.

- iii Mary Elmira, b. July 20, 1853; d. Sept. 4, 1862.

- iv Franklin L., b. May 6, 1856.

- v Chester L., b. Oct. 17, 1858.

He is a member of the editorial corps "Daily Gazette," Davenport, Iowa; m. July 27, 1882, Jennie Chandler, adopted d. of Hugh Garrett, b. Sept. 30, 1864.

- 2 Harrison, b. Oct. 11, 1824; d. Oct. 9, 1825.

- 3 Lucius, b. Apr. 11, 1829; d. Apr. 13, 1830.

- 4 Edwin, } b. Feb. 11, 1831; — d. Sept. 9, 1834.  
5 Elmira, }

She m. Sept. 18, 1850, Isaac Wilson, s. of Isaac and Elizabeth (McConnell) Wilson, b. Sept. 10, 1829.

He is a wagon-maker. Green Haven, Wis.

## CHILDREN.

- i William Henry, b. Oct. 15, 1852.

He is a farmer, Earl Park, Ind.

1759. He m. May 24, 1770, Mary, d. of Dea. Joseph and Mary (Andrews) Hall, b. Aug. 21, 1750; d. Dec. 4, 1839. One of their children was:

vi Mary Leonard, b. Sept. 2, 1774; d. Feb. 9, 1856. She m. Mar. 13, 1791, Capt. Daniel, s. of Benjamin and Hannah (Pratt) Leonard b. July 21, 1771; d. June 11, 1861. One of their children was:

vii Clarinda Leonard, b. Oct. 23, 1799; d. May 3, 1845. She m. Henry W. Pratt, No. 1907.

- ii Eva, b. Feb. 13, 1856.
  - iii Clara, b. May 6, 1859; d. May 7, 1859.
  - iv Alonzo, }  
v Melissa, } b. Jan. 1, 1861.
- 1908 iv Benjamin Willis, b. Apr. 9, 1803; d. May 5, 1871.  
He was an accountant; was an Elder of Danville, Pa.,  
Presbyterian Church.  
He m. May 24, 1832, Joanna T. Lucas, d. of Isaiah and  
Joanna (Waterman) Lucas, b. Apr. 17, 1809.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Benjamin Horatio, b. Aug. 11, 1834.  
He is a graduate of Lafayette College, Easton, Pa.;  
is a dealer in books and stationary, Syracuse, N. Y.; m.  
May, 1866, Fanny Taylor, d. of Nicholas T. and Catha-  
rine (Heilfor) Taylor, b. Apr. 4, 1843.
  - 2 Henry Marshall, b. Dec. 20, 1836; d. Aug. 11, 1838.
  - 3 Joanna, b. May 17, 1842; d. Dec. 11, 1843.
  - 4 Augusta, b. Mar. 25, 1844.  
She m. Nov. 15, 1866, Robert A. Hall, s. of John and  
Harriet (Read) Hall, b. Sept. 12, 1839.  
He is a merchant, Elmira, N. Y.
  - 5 Adelaide, b. Mar. 25, 1844.
  - 6 George Cox, b. Feb. 28, 1846; d. Sept., 1847.
  - 7 William Magill, b. Aug. 25, 1852.
- 1909 v Sarah Spooner, b. Apr. 9, 1803; d. Dec. 16, 1846.  
She m. —, 1829, Jabez\* Harden, s. of Samuel and  
✓ Silence (Fuller) Harden, b. Mar. 20, 1797; d. Sept. 11, 1879.  
He was a house-carpenter and farmer, Bridgewater, Mass.  
He held all the town offices which by law he could be  
required to fill, and was Captain of Militia.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 George Pratt, b. July 19, 1830.  
He is a peddler of dry-goods, Bridgewater; m. Oct.  
31, 1854, Lucia Benson, d. of Jonathan and Jane (Benson)  
Benson, b. Nov. 19, 1829.

## CHILDREN.

- i Sarah Jane, b. July 2, 1856; d. Sept. 30, 1856.
- ii Lucia Keith, b. Mar. 2, 1858.  
She m. Sept. 14, 1881, Ellis V. Barney, s. of  
Mark F. and Sarah K. Barney, b. May 5, 1859.

---

\* He m. 2d. —, 1850, Almira, d. of Elisha and Lydia (Dwelly) Josselyn, b. Feb.  
13, 1814.

He is a brakeman, Bridgewater, Mass.

- 2 Benjamin, b. Mar. 23, 1833.

He is a farmer, Bridgewater; m. Jan. 28, 1863, Susan L. Andrews, d. of Perez F. and Betsey W. (Pratt) Andrews, b. May 20, 1839.

## CHILD.

- i Alice Viola, b. Jan. 3, 1864.

- 3 Alice, b. Jan 17, 1835.

She m. Apr 24, 1855, Albion K. Washburn, s. of Cephas and Mercy (Parris) Washburn, b. Sept. 4, 1832.

He is a merchant, Bridgewater.

- 4 Albert, b. Feb. 23, 1842.

He is a merchant, Bridgewater; m. Nov. 1, 1867, Elizabeth S. Jordan, d. of Charles and Pernelia (Gardner) Jordan, b. Jan. 17, 1847.

## CHILD.

- i Annie E., b. Sept. 13, 1872.

—680—

- v JAMES SPOONER, b. Feb. 5, 1777; d. Mar. 5, 1838.

He was a son of Deacon Ephraim Spooner of Plymouth. In May, 1792, he was apprenticed to Stephen Williams, of Roxbury, Mass., to learn the tanner's trade, and remained with him for six years. Afterwards, he was associated with Simeon Pratt, in the currying business. He returned to Plymouth in 1800, engaged in mercantile business and acquired a competence. He held the offices of Selectman and Overseer of the Poor. He was a very industrious and energetic man, honest and faithful in all his relations. In person, he is described as tall, erect and strikingly handsome; in manner, dignified but extremely courteous.

He m. Oct. 28, 1800, Margaret Symmes, d. of Isaac<sup>198</sup> and Hannah (Cobb) Symmes, b. Nov. 15, 1777; d. July 6, 1861.

---

<sup>198</sup> iii Zachariah Symmes, b. Apr. 5, 1599; d. Feb. 4, 1671. He was s. of Rev. William Symmes and grand-son of William Symmes. He was a graduate of Emanuel College, University of Cambridge, England; was a sufferer by the persecutions of the Ecclesiastical Courts of England, and forced to flee his country. He came in the "Griffin," 1634, and became pastor of the Church at Charlestown. He was an informant against Mrs. Hutchinson, "on what he heard her say during the passage;" was an oppon-

## CHILDREN.

1910 i James, b. July 30, 1802.

He resides in Plymouth. He has followed the various occupations of merchant, farmer, lay-preacher and lecturer. He is the author of several religious works, among them, "The Puritan or Lay-Essayest," and "The Belle of Zion."

1911 ii Ephraim, b. Apr. 26, 1804. +

1912 iii Margaret, b. July 7, 1808; d. Feb. 11, 1883.

There appears to have been a very close intimacy, and a remarkable degree of friendship existing between the Plymouth Spooners and the New Bedford branch of the family, represented by Hon. Walter S., No. 179, from the very earliest date, and which has continued to the present time.

Hon. Walter S., and Hon. Ephraim S., (No. 266) were life long friends; and, since, from generation to generation, the families have sustained the most intimate relation by friendly visits and social correspondence.

And, on the death of Miss Margaret S., No. 1912, she, by her will, bequeathed to Miss Martha Spooner, (of New Bedford,) d. of Hon. Nathaniel S. Spooner, No. 1495, a silver pitcher, an *heir-loom*, for which Miss Martha expressed her gratification, and which she placed in custody of James Walter S., nephew of Miss Margaret, and executor of her estate.

ent of the "Quaker heresy," and was an active prosecutor of Anabaptists. He m. Sarah ——. She d. ——. 1676. One of their children was:

iv Zachariah Symmes, b. Jan. 9, 1638; d. Mar. 22, 1708. He was a graduate of Harvard; was pastor of churches at Rehobeth and Bradford. He m. Nov. 18, 1669, Susannah, d. of Thomas Graves, b. July 8, 1643; d. July 23, 1681. He m. 2d. Nov. 26, 1683, Mrs. Mehitabel, widow of Hon. Samuel Dalton, d. of Henry Palmer. One of his children by his first wife was:

v Thomas Symmes, b. Feb. 1, 1678; d. Oct. 6, 1725. He was a graduate of Harvard; was pastor of churches at Boxford and Bradford. He m. Elizabeth, d. of Pyam and Elizabeth (Belcher) Blowers, b. July 19, 1675; d. Apr. 6, 1714. He m. 2d. Mar. 28, 1715, Hannah, d. of Rev. John and Sarah (Moody) Pike. She d. Feb. 1, 1719. He m. 3d. Jan. 19, 1721, Mrs. Eleanor, widow of Eleazer Moody, d. of Benjamin Thompson, b. Mar. 9, 1679. One of his children by his first wife was:

vi Zachariah Symmes, b. Jan. 15, 1712, d. July 12, 1772. He lived in Charlestown and Plymouth. He m. July 10, 1735, Grace, d. of Isaac and Grace (Hall) Parker, b. June 21, 1716; d. Mar. 9, 1747. He m. 2d. June 16, 1748, Elizabeth, d. of Francis and Elizabeth (Winship) Locke, b. June 17, 1716; d. Mar., 1803. One of his children by his first wife was:

vii Isaac Symmes, b. Apr. 10, 1743; d. Aug. 27, 1791. He was a baker, Plymouth, Mass. He m. Mar. 20, 1765, Hannah Davis, b. Feb. 27, 1743; d. Oct. 1, 1773. He m. 2d. Dec. 15, 1774, Hannah Cobb, b. Feb. 5, 1749; d. Dec. 13, 1783. He m. 3d. Oct. 24, 1784, Joanna ———, b. Aug. 30, 1754; d. ———. One of his children by his second wife was:

viii Margaret Symmes, b. Nov. 15, 1777; d. July 6, 1861. She m. James Spooner, No. 680.

to keep in trust *for her* during her life, and on her death as his own.

1913 iv George Washington, b. Mar. 28, 1811; d. Mar. 15, 1844. +

—684—

v EPHRAIM S. JENKINS, b. July 4, 1778; d. Nov. 25, 1865.

Mr. Jenkins was born in Abington, Mass., where he was brought up and lived. He was a farmer; a man of most excellent habits and character; genial and companionable; industrious and thrifty. He united with the 2d. Congregational Church of that town in 1831, and was leader of the choir twenty years.

He m. Jan. 6, 1803, Elizabeth Gurney, d. of John<sup>199</sup> and Sarah (Norton) Gurney, b. Feb. 21, 1780; d. Aug. 18, 1873.

CHILDREN.

1914 i Eliza, b. Nov. 12, 1803; d. Aug. 30, 1866.

1915 ii Clarissa, b. Dec. 29, 1805.

She m. June 19, 1834, Enoch Powers, s. of Joseph and Esther (Spaulding) Powers, b. Feb. 13, 1811.

He is a stone-cutter; has held town offices. Abington, Mass.

CHILDREN.

i Henry Webster, b. Sept. 8, 1837.

He is an accountant, Abington, Mass. He enlisted Aug. 2, 1862, in Company C., 38th. Massachusetts V. I., war of 1861-5; served with the rank of Sergeant until the close of the war, when, with his regiment, he was "mustered out" June 30, 1865. He was engaged in five pitched battles, viz: Mansura Plain and Cone River, Louisiana, under Gen. Banks; and Opequan, Fisher's Hill and Cedar Creek, Virginia, under Gen. Sheridan. He was wounded at Cedar Creek. Since the war, he has been Captain of Company C., 3d. Massachusetts Militia. He m. Aug. 30, 1865, Mary J. Alden, d. of Alexander<sup>200</sup> and Marcia B. (Conant) Alden, b. Aug. 30, 1839.

199 i John Gurney. He lived in Abington; m. ——. One of his children was:

ii Nathan Gurney; m. ——. One of his children was:

iii John Gurney, b. May, 1751; m. Sarah Norton. Two of their children were:

iv Elizabeth Gurney, b. Feb. 21, 1780; d. Aug. 18, 1873. She m. Ephraim S. Jenkins, No. 684.

iv Martha Gurney, b. Aug. 21, 1793; d. Oct. 7, 1850. She m. Joseph Jenkins, No. 687.

200 iii Joseph Alden, b. ——. 1667; d. Dec. 22, 1747. He was s. of Joseph and Mary (Simmons) Alden. See note, No. 158. He was Deacon of Bridgewater Church. He m.

## CHILDREN.

- i Frederick Brewster, b. Jan. 5, 1867.
- ii George Edward, b. Nov. 28, 1868.
- iii Harry Alden, b. Mar. 12, 1871.
- 2 George W., b. June 11, 1841; d. Mar. 4, 1850.
- 1916 iii Zenas, b. July 7, 1807; d. Sept. 29, 1854.  
He was a farmer, Abington. He m. June 23, 1831, Lydia Jenkins, d. of Merritt<sup>201</sup> and Lydia (Brown) Jenkins, b. Dec. 28, 1811; d. Nov. 8, 1850.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Edwin Wallace, b. Mar. 12, 1833.  
He is a shoemaker, Campello, Mass.; m. Nov. 18, 1855, Susan C. Barker, d. of Ira and Deborah (Sylvester) Barker, b. Aug. 28, 1833.

## CHILD.

- i Ada Wallace, b. July 28, 1859; d. Mar. 14, 1878.
- 2 Lydia Elizabeth, b. Dec. 5, 1838.  
Zenas Jenkins,—No. 1916—m. 2d. May 5, 1853, Eliza Barker, d. of Daniel and Betsey (Brown) Barker, b. Apr. 30, 1821.

## CHILD.

- 3 Zenas Augustine, b. Dec. 28, 1854.  
He is a farmer, East Bridgewater, Mass.; m. May 25, 1881, Ada F. Keith, d. of George M. and Julia (Howard) Keith, b. Oct. 7, 1856.

—, 1690, Hannah, d. of Daniel Dunham, b. —, 1670; d. Jan. 13, 1748. One of their children was:

iv Seth Alden, b. Jan. 6, 1710; d. Sept. 6, 1784. He lived in South Bridgewater; m. —, 1741, Mehitabel, d. of Eleazer Carver. She d. Feb. 14, 1757. One of their children was:

v Joseph Alden, b. —, 1747; d. Apr. 8, 1843. He m. —, 1774, Bethiah, d. of Eleazer and Hepzibah (Perkins) Carver, b. —, 1754; d. —, 1821. One of their children was:

vi Joseph Alden, b. May 24, 1777; d. Dec. 20, 1852. He m. —, 1800, Polly, d. of Amos and Mercy (Ripley) Hayward, b. —, 1773; d. July 31, 1842. One of their children was:

vii Alexander Alden, b. Sept. 4, 1814. He m. Nov. 25, 1837, Maria B., d. of Peter and Lucy (Brewster) Conant, b. —, 1820; d. —, 1848. He m. 2d. June 9, 1850, Louisa, d. of Zebulon and Christiana (Josselyn) Cook. One of his children by his first wife is:

viii Maria J. Alden, b. Aug. 30, 1839. She m. Henry W. Powers, No. 1915-1.

201 v David Jenkins, d. Jan. 11, 1828. He was s. of David and Abigail (Merrick) Jenkins. See note. No. 49. He m. —, 1770, Huldah Gurney, b. Nov. 1, 1754; d. Jan. 17, 1829. One of their children was:

vi Merritt Jenkins, b. Sept. 28, 1766; d. —, 1861. He m. Lydia Brown. One of their children was:

vii Lydia Jenkins, b. Dec. 28, 1811; d. Nov. 8, 1850. She m. Zenas Jenkins, No. 1916.

- 1917 iii Ephraim Spooner, b. July 26, 1811; d. Nov. 23, 1812.  
 1918 iv Charles Spooner, b. Nov. 12, 1821.

He is a farmer, Abington; m. May 15, 1854, Lucy E. Dawes, d. of Ezra H. and Rebecca (Frank) Dawes, b. Sept. 4, 1827.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Carrie Almeda, b. Mar. 28, 1855.  
 She m. Oct. 29, 1879, Charles F. Torrey, s. of George O. and Martha (Stevens) Torrey, b. Apr. 8, 1855.  
 He is a house-carpenter, South Abington, Mass.  
 2 Delia Frances, b. Mar. 18, 1861.

—685—

- v REBECCA JENKINS, b. Feb. 15, 1781; d. Aug. 19, 1848.  
 She m. Mar. 3, 1803, JEREMIAH REED, s. of Hezekiah<sup>202</sup> and Deborah (Tirrell) Reed, b. Mar. 9, 1777; d. Feb. 2, 1854.  
 He was a farmer, and conducted a large business in ship-timber, Abington.

## CHILDREN.

- 1919 i Albert, b. Aug. 23, 1803; d. July 26, 1874.  
 He was a farmer, Abington; m. Aug. 23, 1832, Almira Drake, d. of Oliver and Ruth (Seaver) Drake, b. Apr. 2, 1806.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Albert Lauren, b. Sept. 5, 1834.  
 2 Sarah Spooner, b. Apr. 31, 1836.  
 3 Elmira Augusta, b. June 6, 1847; d. Dec. 29, 1849.  
 1920 ii Melvin, b. Mar. 30, 1816.  
 He is a farmer, Abington; m. Nov. 12, 1829, Emily Pool, d. of James and Sarah (Benson) Pool, b. Feb. 19, 1810.  
 1921 iii Nathaniel, b. Sept. 17, 1807; d. June 15, 1864.

<sup>202</sup> ii William Reed, b. Oct. 16, 1639; d. —, 1705. He was s. of William and Ivis Read. See note, No. 73. He was Selectman, and was Representative from Weymouth. He m. Esther, d. of John and Mary (Cook) Thompson. One of their children was:

iii William Reed, b. May 24, 1682; d. June 3, 1753. He was Selectman and Town Clerk, Abington. He m. —, 1703, Alice, d. of Lieut. Jacob Nash. She d. Dec. 5, 1751. One of their children was:

iv James Reed, b. Mar. 3, 1716; d. —, 1753. He lived in East Bridgewater. He m. Mrs. Ruth, widow of Joseph Pool, d. of Hezekiah and Ruth (Whitemarsh) Ford. One of their children was:

v Hezekiah Reed, b. Feb. 23, 1744; d. —, 1788; lived in East Bridgewater; m. Deborah Tirrell, b. —, 1747; d. —, 1820. One of their children was:

vi Jeremiah Reed, b. Mar. 9, 1777; d. Feb. 2, 1854. He m. Rebecca Jenkins, No. 685.

He was a manufacturer of shoes, Abington; m. Mar. 24, 1830, Betsey M. Bartlett, d. of Asiel and Sarah (Shaw) Bartlett, b. Mar. 28, 1810; d. Dec. 11, 1849.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Elizabeth M., b. July 1, 1831; d. Mar. 10, 1833.
- 2 Nathaniel L., b. June 14, 1834; d. June 18, 1864.

He was a volunteer in 57th. Massachusetts V. I., war of 1861-5; was killed in battle at the siege of Petersburg.

- 3 Edward, b. May 15, 1837; d. Dec. 13, 1849.
- 4 Marshall, b. Sept. 3, 1841.

He is foreman of a shoe-factory, Abington; m. Sept. 28, 1864. Helen M. Penniman, d. of George and Nancy A. B. (Dyer) Penniman, b. Feb. 15, 1841.

## CHILDREN.

- i Lizzie Maria, b. Oct. 29, 1866.
- ii George Everett, b. May 20, 1868; d. June 26, 1868.
- iii Everett Bartlett, b. Nov. 10, 1870.
- iv William Dyer, b. Oct. 1, 1872.
- 5 Elizabeth B., b. Dec. 23, 1843.

She m. Jan. 11, 1870, Edwin B. Cook, s. of Barker and Susan T. (Pratt) Cook, b. Jan. 24, 1839.

He is a tack maker, Abington.

- 1922 iv David, b. July 2, 1812; d. Nov. 20, 1870.

He was a tack maker, Haverhill, Mass.; m. Sept. 29, 1837, Nancy Smith, d. of Jacob and Nancy (Ripley) Smith. She d. Dec. 17, 1837. He m. 2nd. Oct. 9, 1839, Eliza Bates, d. of Daniel and Jane (Reed) Bates, b. June 6, 1822; d. Nov. 26, 1870.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Lucy Harrison, b. Dec. 23, 1840.  
She m. Feb. 14, 1866, John Davis, s. of Deacon James and Lydia (Moore) Davis, b. Dec. 5, 1837.  
He is a grocer, Haverhill, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i Harry Reed, b. May 22, 1871.
- ii William Worth, b. Aug. 21, 1877.
- iii Edith May, }  
iv James Edward, } b. Sept. 25, 1880; d. Sept. 3, 1881.
- 2 David, }  
3 Daniel, } b. and d. Mar. 17, 1843.
- 4 Nancy Smith, b. Feb. 8, 1846.



She resides in Haverhill, Mass.

5 Frank F., b. Sept. 8, 1855.

He resides in Exeter, N. H.

6 Eddie S., b. Jan. 30, 1858; d. Apr. 19, 1858.

1923 v Charles Spooner, b. Sept. 16, 1816.

He is a shoe-cutter, South Abington; m. Sept., 1840,  
Clarissa S. Gurney, d. of James H. and Delphia (Stetson)  
Gurney, b. Feb., 1824; d. May 3, 1849.

CHILDREN.

1 Rebecca Jenkins, b. Aug., 1841; d. June 20, 1849.

2 Mary Jane, b. Nov., 1843.

She m. Nov. 22, 1866, Charles R. Evans. s. of  
Samuel D. and Susan D. (Crockett) Evans, b. Jan. 19,  
1845.

He is a merchant, Bradford, Mass.

3 Clarissa Sophia, b. Nov., 1846; d. Mar. 15, 1849.

4 Charles Wallace, b. Nov., 1849; d. Nov. 23, 1849.

Charles S. Reed—No. 1923—m. 2nd. Nov. 15, 1855,  
Rebecca T. Stetson, d. of Zenas and Jane (Frank) Stetson,  
b. Nov. 2, 1827.

— 686 —

v NATHANIEL JENKINS, b. Feb. 19, 1784; d. Oct. 20, 1868.

He was a farmer, Abington; m. —, 1814, Eunice Whit-  
man, d. of Elijah<sup>203</sup> and Mercy (Randall) Whitman, b. Dec. 18,  
1786; d. Jan. 19, 1859.

CHILDREN.

1924 i John H., b. Mar. 5, 1816.

He is a farmer, South Abington.

1925 ii Mary W., b. Jan. 19, 1818.

203 i John Whitman, b. —, 1662; d. Nov. 13, 1692. He was Deacon of Weymouth  
Church; m. Mary —. One of their children was:

ii Thomas Whitman, b. —, 1629; d. —, 1712. He lived in Bridgewater; m. —,  
1656, Abigail, d. of Nicholas and Susanna (Shaw) Byram. One of their children was:

iii Nicholas Whitman, d. —, 1746. He m. Sarah Vining; m. 2d. —, 1715, Mary,  
d. of Francis and Hannah (Britt) Carey; m. 3d. 1719, Mary, d. of William and Mary  
(Trow) Conant. One of his children by his third wife was:

iv Nicholas Whitman. He m. —, 1759, Mary House. One of their children was:

v Elijah Whitman, h. —, 1762. He m. —, 1784, Mercy Randall. One of their  
children was:

vi Eunice Whitman, b. Dec. 18, 1786; d. Jan. 19, 1859. She m. Nathaniel Jenkins,  
No. 686.

She m. Jan. 26, 1842, Charles H. Dennison, s. of Samuel and Sophia (Haughton) Dennison, b. Sept. 27, 1812.

He removed from Wilmington, Vt. to Griswoldville, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

1 Lysander A., b. June 7, 1845; d. Feb. 9, 1865.

He was a commissioned officer in 11th. V. L., afterward 11th. Vermont Artillery, war of 1861-5; d. in the service.

2 Emma G., b. May 8, 1847; d. July 6, 1858.

3 Adelbert E., b. Aug. 29, 1849.

He is a manufacturer, Griswoldville, Mass.

4 Alice M., b. May 13, 1852; d. May 3, 1873.

She m. Jan. 10, 1872, Oscar E. Call, s. of Charles and Mary (Johnson) Call, b. ———.

He is a farmer, Shattuckville, Mass.

## CHILD.

i Charles Edwin, b. May 3, 1873.

5 Mary A., b. June 13, 1855.

She m. Aug. 30, 1871, William Norton, s. of Elijah and Ruth (Brace) Norton, b. Dec. 11, 1849.

He lives in Griswoldville, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

i Mary Lillian, b. Nov. 17, 1873.

ii Charles Earl, b. Jan. 8, 1876.

iii Susie Angenett, b. July 30, 1879.

iv Frank Eugene, b. Dec. 5, 1882.

6 Charles A., b. Dec. 27, 1857; d. Feb. 12, 1862.

7 Henry, b. Oct. 4, 1861.

He is a clerk, Griswoldville, Mass.

1926 iii Alden Spooner, b. Aug. 30, 1819; d. Aug. 19, 1863.

He was a farmer; lived on the homestead of his grandfather, Ephraim Spooner, No 61.

He m. June 2, 1851, Sarah S.\* Butler, d. of Patrick and Naomi (Phillips) Butler, b. Dec. 25, 1831.

## CHILD.

1 Myron, b. Sept. 2, 1851.

He is living in Marion, Mass.; m. July 12, 1881.

Hattie C. Dean, d. of Charles C. and Elizabeth (Griffith)

Dean, b. May 30, 1854.

\* She m. 2d. June 21, 1865, Ezekiel T., s. of Ezekiel and Nancy (Tamer) Turner. He is a shoemaker, West Hanover, Mass.

## CHILD.

- i Eldon W., b. Jan. 5, 1883.
- 1927 iv Mehitabel, b. Apr. 18, 1822.  
 She m. Sept. 14, 1843. Joseph Reed, s. of Joseph and  
 Charlotte (Stetson) Reed, b. Sept. 12, 1817.  
 He is a mechanic, East Bridgewater.
- 1928 v Nathaniel, b. Apr. 18, 1822.  
 He is living in Idaho Territory.
- 1929 vi Joseph, b. Jan. 3, 1827; d. July 31, 1877.  
 He lived in Braintree, Mass.; m. Maria Thayer.

## — 687 —

v JOSEPH JENKINS, b. Mar. 5, 1787; d. June 4, 1849.

He was a farmer; removed from Abington to East Madison, Me.; m. Martha Gurney, d. of Lieut. John\* and Sarah (Norton) Gurney, b. Aug. 21, 1793; d. Oct. 7, 1850.

## CHILDREN.

- 1930 i Charles, b. Feb. 10, 1818; d. Mar. 14, 1843.  
 He was a tack maker, Abington, Mass.
- 1931 ii Lucy, b. July 27, 1819.  
 She m. June 28, 1849. Eli W. Thompson, s. of Joseph and  
 Mary (Wilson) Thompson, b. Oct. 22, 1811; d. Sept., 1875.  
 He was a farmer; lived on the homestead of his wife's  
 parents. He was Town Clerk, Selectman and Justice of the  
 Peace, and represented East Madison, Me., in the State  
 Legislature.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Charles, b. July 5, 1850.  
 He is a farmer, East Madison, Me.
- 2 Joseph, b. Aug. 25, 1852.  
 He is a farmer, East Madison, Me.
- 3 Daughter, b. Feb. 22, 1856; d. Apr. 3, 1856.
- 1932 iii Martha, b. Jan. 1, 1828.  
 She m. Jan., 1855. Daniel F. Hobart, s. of Daniel and  
 Mary (Thurston) Hobart, b. Feb. 6, 1826.  
 He is a farmer and miller, Madison, Me.

## CHILD.

- 1 Delbert B., b. Apr. 25, 1857.  
 He is an artist, Skowhegan, Me.

\* See note, No. 199.

—688—

v DAVID JENKINS, b. Jan. 15, 1790; d. Jan. 7, 1881.

He was a farmer, Abington; m. —, 1817, Lucy Churchill, d. of Eleazer and Lucy (Otis) Churchill, b. May 21, 1798. d. Oct. 18, 1834.

## CHILDREN.

1933 i Spooner, b. Sept. 11, 1819.

His residence is in South Dartmouth, Mass., where he has held various town offices. He was a master-mariner many years; engaged in whale fishery. He m. Jan. 21, 1845, Sarah Cornell, d. of Abraham and Hannah (Howland) Cornell, b. Mar. 24, 1823; d. Jan. 28, 1869.

## CHILDREN.

1 Thomas H., b. Feb. 27, 1846.

He is a master-mariner, South Dartmouth, Mass.; m. Aug. 22, 1867, Mary Gray, d. of Horace and Parthena (Estabrook) Gray, b. July 15, 1848.

## CHILD.

i Horace, b. May 29, 1868.

2 Lucy Churchill, b. Feb. 5, 1850; d. July 8, 1868.

Capt. Spooner Jenkins—No. 1933—m. 2d. Oct., 1870, Lydia M. Pratt, d. of Philip and Lydia (Brown) Pratt, b. May 31, 1845; d. Nov. 13, 1873.

1934 ii David, b. June 5, 1822; d. June 12, 1848.

1935 iii Lucy Otis, b. July 22, 1829.

She m. June 30, 1853, Benjamin Whiting, s. of William and Mary (Bowker) Whiting, b. Mar. 22, 1815.

He removed from Abington, Mass., to Gridley, Ill.

## CHILDREN.

1 Lucy Spooner, b. Jan. 31, 1855.

She m. W. M. Turner.

2 Mary Bowker, b. Aug. 10, 1856.

3 Caroline, b. Apr. 6, 1859; d. Aug. 29, 1859.

4 Albert Davis, b. Oct. 15, 1860.

David Jenkins—No. 688—m. 2d. —, 1835, Susan Bourne, d. of Elijah and Ann (Ewer) Bourne, b. Mar. 17, 1798.

## CHILD.

1936 iv Susan B., b. Dec. 17, 1836; d. Nov. 20, 1864.

## — 689 —

v POLLY JENKINS, b. Mar. 28, 1793; d. May 5, 1881.

She m. Jan. 25, 1819, BENJAMIN BATES, s. of Benjamin and Susanna (Reed) Bates, b. June 16, 1789; d. July 25, 1825.  
He was a school-teacher, Abington.

## CHILDREN.

1937 i Harriet, b. June 20, 1819.

She m. Aug. 23, 1840, Joseph Wilkes, s. of Joseph and Polly (Dyer) Wilkes, b. Nov. 23, 1816.

He is a merchant; has been Selectman, Abington.

## CHILDREN.

1 Adelia Elizabeth, b. July 28, 1841; d. Sept. 5, 1871.

2 William Wallace, b. Mar. 7, 1842.

He is a shoemaker, Abington, Mass.; m. Feb. 12, 1882, Jennie H. Meserve, d. of Robert C. and Aravesta Meserve, b. Feb. 14, 1858.

3 Ellen Frances, b. Dec. 27, 1843.

She m. Jan. 24, 1868, Greenleaf Farrer, s. of John and Rebecca Farrer, b. Apr. 30, 1843; d. Apr. 17, 1876.

He was a shoemaker, Abington.

## CHILDREN.

i Minnie, b. Sept. 8, 1869.

ii Alma G., b. Jan. 5, 1871.

4 Joseph Waldow, b. Jan. 13, 1847.

He is a shoemaker, Abington; m. Sept. 13, 1873, Lizzie E. Morse, d. of Job L. and Mary N. Morse, b. May 9, 1856.

## CHILDREN.

i Joseph L., b. Nov. 30, 1873.

ii George L., b. Oct. 28, 1875.

5 Harriet Emma, b. July 4, 1849; d. Oct. 17, 1852.

6 Mary Alice, b. Aug. 23, 1852.

She m. May 1, 1875, Henry C. Meserve, s. of Robert C. and Aravesta Meserve, b. Aug. 3, 1854.

He lives in Abington, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

i Lena M., b. Jan. 18, 1876.

ii Fred. B., b. Jan. 18, 1878.

iii Alice L., b. July 27, 1880.

- iv Robert H., b. Oct. 18, 1882.  
 7 Emma Fremont, b. Dec. 4, 1854  
 She m. Dec. 17, 1874, Frank W. Nash, s. of Merritt  
 and Betsey Nash, b. Aug. 16, 1852.  
 He lives in Abington, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- i Frank M., b. Nov. 24, 1876.  
 ii Carlton E., b. Aug. 22, 1878.  
 8 Hattie Gertrude, b. Aug. 9, 1857; d. July 13, 1858.  
 9 Lillian Estelle, b. Oct. 31, 1859; d. Sept. 8, 1881.  
 10 Carrie Spooner, b. Apr. 17, 1862; d. Jan. 30, 1865.  
 1938 ii Mary Spooner, b. May 25, 1824.  
 She m. July 25, 1844, Calvin Reed, s. of Isaac<sup>204</sup> and  
 Sally (Stetson) Reed, b. Apr. 3, 1819. -  
 He is a manufacturer of shoes; has been Selectman,  
 Justice of the Peace and Representative to the General Court  
 from East Bridgewater.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Mary F., b. Apr. 22, 1845.  
 2 Benjamin C., b. Dec. 20, 1849.  
 He is a graduate of Harvard.

-690-

- v CYNTHIA JENKINS, b. Oct. 7, 1795; d. Feb. 8, 1826.  
 She m. Nov., 1819, CHARLES DYER, s. of Christopher<sup>205</sup>  
 and Deborah (Reed) Dyer, b. Jan. 12, 1796; d. Apr. 13, 1880.  
 He was a farmer; held town offices, and represented Han-  
 over in the General Court of Massachusetts.

<sup>204</sup> vi Isaac Reed, b. —, 1774. He was s. of Hezekiah and Deborah (Tirrell) Reed.  
 See note, No. 202. He m. —, 1843, Sally Stetson. One of their children is:

vii Calvin Reed, b. Apr. 3, 1819. He m. Mary S. Bates, No. 1938.

<sup>205</sup> i William Dyer. He removed from Weymouth to Abington. He m. —.  
 One of his children was:

ii Christopher Dyer. He m. Hannah Nash. One of their children was:

iii Christopher Dyer. He lived in South Abington; m. Betty —. One of their  
 children was:

iv Christopher Dyer, b. Dec. 23, 1764; d. May 10, 1853. He lived in South Abington;  
 m. Deborah, d. of Samuel and Mary (Young) Reed, b. July 25, 1768; d. Feb. 2, 1831. One  
 of their children was:

v Charles Dyer, b. Jan. 12, 1796. He m. Cynthia Jenkins, No. 690.

## CHILDREN.

- 1939 i Eliza, b. Sept. 27, 1820.  
 She m. —, 1845, George M. Josselyn, s. of Freeman<sup>206</sup>  
 and Priscilla L. (Oldham) Josselyn, b. Mar. 28, 1820.  
 He is a ship chandler; has been engaged in business at  
 Boston and San Francisco.

## CHILDREN.

- i Charles, b. May 23, 1847.  
 He is associated in business with his father at San  
 Francisco; m. Oct. 27, 1875, Mary Greenwood, d. of Wil-  
 liam and Mary A. (McGavock) Greenwood, b. Mar. 31,  
 1852.

## CHILDREN.

- i Florence Greenwood, b. July 28, 1876.  
 ii William Greenwood, b. Feb. 18, 1878; d. July 17,  
 1878.  
 iii Mary Greenwood, b. July 2, 1880.  
 iv Gertrude Greenwood, b. Apr. 28, 1882.  
 2 George M., b. Aug. 15, 1849; d. June 24, 1853.  
 3 Frank M., b. July 19, 1858; d. Mar. 11, 1859.  
 1940 ii Cynthia, b. July 12, 1823.  
 1941 iii Lucy Spooner, b. Jan. 12, 1826.  
 She m. —, 1848, Robert Hersey, s. of David and Jane  
 (Barstow) Hersey, b. Apr. 10, 1824.  
 He is a farmer, Hanover, Mass.

## CHILD.

- i Jennie B., b. May 23, 1849.

— 691 —

- v MEHITABEL JENKINS, b. Sept. 21, 1798; d. Nov. 2, 1882.  
 She m. May 17, 1821, MARCUS REED, s. of James<sup>207</sup> and  
 Ruth (Porter) Reed, b. Aug. 23, 1798.  
 Major Reed was a farmer, South Abington, Mass. He

<sup>206</sup> iv Joseph Josselyn, b. June 24, 1734. He was s. of Henry and Hannah (Oldham)  
 Josselyn. See note, No. 165. He was an anchor-smith, Pembroke, Mass. He m. Mercy  
 Waterman. One of their children was:

v Jonathan Josselyn, b. Mar. 30, 1761. He m. Sarah, d. of Lincoln and Sarah  
 (Coleman) Stetson; m. 2d. Jenny Chase. One of his children by his first wife was:

vi Freeman M. Josselyn, b. Aug. 3, 1798. He m. Dec. 11, 1820, Priscilla L. Oldham.  
 One of their children is:

vii George M. Josselyn, b. Mar. 28, 1820. He m. Eliza Dyer, No. 1939.

<sup>207</sup> iii William Reed, b. Nov. 6, 1691; d. —, 1766. He was s. of William and

was a man of superior natural ability, which had been given the right direction by an excellent parentage and by a good education in the schools of Abington. These abilities, his reliable honesty and faithfulness, were soon taken notice of by his townsmen, and he became one of the most favored and popular men of his town. He was called early to serve the town in its offices, often serving in two and three at the same time; among those held by him were Overseer of the Poor, Assessor, Selectman and Town Clerk. During the Rebellion, he was enrolling officer for Abington. This imposed upon him the duty of looking after the welfare of the families of those who had volunteered in their country's service, providing for the needy, counseling and aiding all, in every way and on all occasions, as best he could. He had the rank of Major, in the militia of his county.

## CHILDREN.

- 1942 i Marcus, b. Nov. 29, 1823; d. Apr. 22, 1881.

He was a manufacturer of shoes, Cleveland, Ohio; m. July 9, 1847, Jeanette L. Sproat, d. of Matthew and Jeanette (Logan) Sproat, b. Feb. 23, 1827.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Jeanette Augusta, b. Oct. 22, 1849.

She m. Sept. 25, 1878, William D. Taylor, s. of Samuel B. and Julia Taylor, b. May 22, 1849.

He is a merchant, Cleveland, Ohio.

## CHILDREN.

- i Florence Jane, b. Nov. 25, 1879.

ii Susan Winifred, b. July 27, 1881.

- 2 Susan Mehitabel, b. July 21, 1851.

She m. Sept. 10, 1874, Valentine G. Swain, s. of Valentine and Lucinda Swain, b. Oct., 1849.

His residence is in Denver, Colorado.

## CHILDREN.

- i Milicent Augusta, b. Sept., 1875.

Esther (Thompson) Reed. See note, No. 202. He m. Sarah Hersey; m. 2d, Mrs. Hannah Noyes. One of his children by his first wife was:

iv William Reed, b. Sept. 20, 1725; d. Dec. 4, 1807. He m. —, 1750, Silence, d. of James and Experience Nash, b. Apr. 19, 1739; d. Mar. 9, 1807. One of their children was:

v James Reed, b. Oct. 6, 1704; d. Oct. 30, 1855. He m. Ruth, d. of Samuel and Ruth (Reed) Porter. One of their children was:

vi Marcus Reed, b. Aug. 23, 1798. He m. Mehitabel Jenkins. No. 691.



ii Grace Darling, b. Oct., 1879.

3 Marcus Webster, b. Oct. 6, 1856.

4 Amelia Frances, b. Oct. 2, 1858.

1943 ii Timothy, b. Sept. 25, 1826.

He is a dealer in lumber, Abington. He was a volunteer in 4th. Massachusetts V. I., war of 1861-5. On the expiration of his term of enlistment, he re-enlisted in the 38th. Massachusetts V. I., for three years, and was commissioned Lieutenant, and was promoted to be Captain of Company D., and was honorably mustered out with his regiment at the close of the three years.

He m. Apr. 21, 1847, Lydia A. Bourne, d. of Francis W. and Jane (Thompson) Bourne, b. Feb. 27, 1825.

## CHILDREN.

1 Mary Eliza, b. Apr. 18, 1849; d. Mar. 31, 1851.

2 Ann Eliza, b. Sept., 1857.

She m. Dec. 10, 1873, Walter E. Tribon, s. of Charles and Elizabeth Tribon, b. ———.

He is a shoemaker, Brockton, Mass.

3 Hartie Frances, b. Dec. 8, 1859.

She m. Nov. 23, 1875, Charles D. Dyer, s. of Samuel and Sarah (Littlefield) Dyer, b. ———.

He lives at South Abington, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

i Sarah E., b. Jan. 20, 1879.

ii S. Burton, b. May 27, 1880.

1944 iii James, b. Feb. 26, 1831; d. —, 1879.

He was a shoe-cutter, South Abington; m. Aug. 31, 1851, Peddy W. Howland, d. of Lewis and Pamela T. Howland, b. Jan. 18, 1833.

## CHILDREN.

1 James L., b. Jan. 10, 1853.

2 Alice M., b. Sept. 23, 1854.

—692—

v LUCY ELLIS, b. Apr. 21; 1783; d. Oct. 6, 1846.

She m. Aug. 31, 1800, BARKER RAMSDELL, s. of Joseph<sup>208</sup> and Elizabeth (Barker) Ramsdell, b. Sept. 10, 1775; d. Aug. 26, 1828.

---

<sup>208</sup> i Joseph Ramsdell, b. —, 1701; d. Aug. 22, 1787. He lived at Hanover, Mass. He m. Apr. 23, 1730, Mary Horner. She d. June 1, 1754; m. 2d. Nov. 25, 1755, Mary Prior. She d. Jan. 20, 1776. One of his children by his first wife was:

He was a farmer; held town offices; had the rank of Captain, Hanover, Mass.

## CHILDREN.

- 1945 i Ruth Spooner, b. Dec. 14, 1801; d. Jan. 8, 1879.  
 She m. Oct. 25, 1818, Sylvanus Estes, s. of Zaccheus<sup>200</sup> and Elizabeth (Dillingham) Estes, b. May 16, 1794; d. May, 1873.  
 He was a farmer; removed from Hanover, Mass., to Pittsford, Mich.

## CHILDREN.

- i Lucy B., b. May 30, 1822.  
 She m. May 15, 1842, Enos Caniff, s. of John and Lydia (Morse) Caniff, b. Feb. 11, 1822.  
 He is a tobacconist, Hudson, Mich.

## CHILDREN.

- i Emma Philena, b. Aug. 11, 1849.  
 She m. Nov. 26, 1869, William W. Carter, s. of Anson and Zilpha (Rude) Carter, b. ———.  
 He is a blacksmith, Hudson, Mich.
- ii Ida Estella, b. Apr. 4, 1856.  
 She m. Oct. 13, 1880, Willis H. Tower.  
 He is a merchant, Union City, Mich.
- iii Alena Theresa, b. Apr. 29, 1859.  
 iv Rosalinda, b. Apr. 21, 1861.
- 2 George W., b. Mar. 20, 1827.  
 He is a farmer, Sanoma, Cal.; m. Nov. 26, 1865,

ii Joseph Ramsdell, b. July 3, 1743; d. Aug. 5, 1817. He m. Feb. 1, 1770, Elizabeth Barker. She d. June 19, 1786; m. 2d. May 17, 1787, Elizabeth, d. of Mordecai Ellis. She d. Oct. 24, 1811. One of his children by his first wife was:

iii Barker Ramsdell, b. Sept. 10, 1775; d. Aug. 26, 1828. He m. Lucy Ellis, No. 692.  
 209 i Matthew Estes, b. May 28, 1645; d. Aug. 9, 1723. He m. Jan. 14, 1576, Philadelphia, d. of Reignald and Ann Jenkins. She d. Dec. 25, 1721. One of their children was:

ii Matthew Estes, b. ———, 1669; d. May 11, 1774. He m. Alice ———. She d. Dec. 4, 1778. One of their children was:

iii Robert Estes, b. Jan. 12, 1736; d. Nov. 26, 1803. He m. Bulah Wing, b. ———, 1740; d. Sept. 20, 1803. One of their children was:

iv Zaccheus Estes, b. Dec. 20, 1760; d. Feb. 19, 1846. He m. Elizabeth Dillingham. She d. May 17, 1833. Three of their children were:

v Sylvanus Estes, b. Mar. 16, 1794; d. May, 1873. He m. Ruth S. Ramsdell, No. 1945.

v Reuben Estes, b. Mar. 27, 1796; d. Dec. 26, 1852. He m. Mary B. Ramsdell, No. 1946.

v William Estes, b. Feb. 15, 1802. He m. Lucy E. Ramsdell, No. 1947.

Mary T. Hennessey, d. of Daniel and Johannah (Fitzgerald) Hennessey, b. May 16, 1850.

## CHILDREN.

- i Albert Joseph, b. Sept. 18, 1866.
  - ii William Henry, b. Jan. 12, 1868.
  - iii George Walter, b. Apr. 12, 1869.
  - iv Daniel Francis, b. May 27, 1871.
  - v Mary Elizabeth, b. Aug. 11, 1873.
  - vi James Frederick, b. Mar. 17, 1875.
- 3 Albert S., b. July 10, 1821.  
He is a farmer, Pittsford, Mich.; m. Oct. 2, 1856,  
Catharine M. Fish, d. of Lyman and Elizabeth (Rush)  
Fish, b. May 12, 1836.

## CHILDREN.

- i Ella J., b. Aug. 24, 1857.
  - ii Lyman W., b. Jan. 24, 1860.
  - iii Milo, b. Jan. 30, 1862.
- 4 Elizabeth T., b. June 8, 1834.  
She m. Sept. 25, 1852, Cyrenius M. Cunningham, s.  
of Joel and Celinda (Dobkins) Cunningham, b. Aug. 6,  
1830.  
He is a farmer, Pent Water, Mich.

## CHILDREN.

- i Esther L., b. Sept. 8, 1854.
  - ii Ira D., b. Mar. 15, 1858.
  - iii Lo Dema, b. Feb. 19, 1866.
  - iv Estella N., b. May 4, 1870.
  - v Viola O., b. Oct. 20, 1874.
- 5 Francina O., b. Aug. 15, 1837.  
She m. Aug. 15, 1853, Parmenus Cunningham, s. of  
Joel and Celinda (Dobkins) Cunningham, b. Mar. 8, 1833.  
He is a farmer, Hudson, Mich.

## CHILDREN.

- i Allen B., b. July 10, 1854.
- ii Eva C., b. Aug. 8, 1856.
- iii Clara M., b. Mar. 23, 1858.
- iv Frederick S., b. Sept. 15, 1860.
- v Edward E., b. Dec. 25, 1861.
- vi Ella M., b. Nov. 25, 1870.
- vii Affa G., b. Mar. 21, 1873.
- viii George R., b. Dec. 23, 1876.

1946 ii Mary B.,\* b. Oct. 1, 1803.

She m. Mar. 18, 1819, Reuben Estes, s. of Zaccheus† and Elizabeth (Dillingham) Estes, b. Mar. 27, 1796; d. Dec. 26, 1852.

He removed from Hanover, Mass., to Batavia, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

1 Reuben B., b. May 26, 1820.

He is a farmer, Colon, Mich.

2 William B., b. Mar. 1, 1823.

He is a farmer, Colon, Mich.; m. Dec. 30, 1847, Patience P. Kinne, d. of Elias B. and Martha (Clark) Kinne, b. ———.

CHILDREN.

i Aura C., b. Nov. 17, 1863.

ii Mary H., b. Nov. 23, 1866.

3 Mary B., b. Jan. 26, 1825; d. Apr. 3, 1860.

She m. Feb. 22, 1844, Lansan Kendall,‡ s. of Samuel Kendall, b. Dec. 22, 1821.

He lives in Batavia, N. Y.

CHILD.

i Albert Delos, b. May 14, 1848.

4 Lucy E., b. Dec. 30, 1831; d. Sept. 1, 1832.

1947 iii Lucy E., b. Oct. 17, 1804; d. Jan. 24, 1830.

She m. Mar. 14, 1825, William Estes, s. of Zaccheus§ and Elizabeth (Dillingham) Estes, b. Feb., 1802; d. ———.

He was a farmer, Batavia, N. Y.

CHILDREN.

1 Mercia H., b. Nov. 1, 1826.

She m. Oct. 22, 1855, Linus F. Bennett, s. of John and Jane (Scott) Bennett, b. Feb. 6, 1818.

He is a farmer, Lime Ridge, Wis.

CHILDREN.

i Hattie A., b. Aug. 22, 1856.

ii Frederick J., b. July 16, 1857.

\* She m. 2d. Mar. 29, 1860, Justus L. Vaught,\* s. of Joseph C. Vaught, b. Sept. 21, 1795; d. Dec. 11, 1877. He was a farmer, Leonidas, Mich.

† See note, No. 209.

‡ He m. 2d. Emily Torrey.

§ See note, No. 209.

\* His first wife was Ann B. Thorn.

- 2 Jane W., b. ———.  
She m. Henry Johnson.
- 2 Mrs. Jane W. (Estes) Johnson.  
She m. 2d. Leister B. Markham.  
He lives in Grand Rapids, Mich.
- 3 Elizabeth, b. ———; d. young.
- 4 Sophia, b. June, 1829; d. Jan. 22, 1866.  
She m. Dec. 20, 1849, Charles Vaught, s. of Justus  
L. and Ann B. (Thorn) Vaught, b. Feb. 14, 1821.  
He is a farmer, Leonidas, Mich.

## CHILDREN.

- i Charles Homer, b. Oct., 1850; d. Mar., 1852.
- ii Charles Eugene, b. Oct. 27, 1852.
- iii Carrie E., b. Sept., 1858; d. July, 1866.
- iv Minnie F., b. Oct. 7, 1860.
- 1948 iv Homer, b. Apr. 12, 1807.  
He is a farmer; has been City Treasurer, Leonidas,  
Mich.; m. June 24, 1851, Gratia T. Holton, d. of Oree and  
Martha (Hardwick) Holton, b. May 26, 1821.

## CHILD.

- i Addie H., b. Nov. 3, 1854.
- 1949 v Tryphosa, b. Oct. 17, 1809.  
She m. Dec. 1, 1834, David R. Cooley, s. of David R.  
and Sarah (Chapman) Cooley, b. Feb. 23, 1809.  
He is a farmer; has been Selectman, Justice of the Peace,  
and Assessor of U. S. Internal Revenue, Union City, Mich.
- 1950 vi Josiah B., b. May 15, 1812; d. Sept. 2, 1856.  
He went to California, where he was engaged in mercan-  
tile business.
- 1951 vii Joseph, b. Dec. 18, 1815.  
When last heard from he was in Sacramento, Cal.  
He m. Drucilla Weygrant.

—694—

- v THOMAS ELLIS, b. Oct. 20, 1791.

He has been a manufacturer of boots and shoes, Bridgewater,  
Mass.; m. Mar. 28, 1813, Margaret Josselyn, d. of Jonathan<sup>210</sup>  
and Sally (Stetson) Josselyn, b. May 18, 1794.

<sup>210</sup> iv Jonathan Josselyn, b. Apr. 8, 1767. He was s. of Joseph and Mercy (Water-  
man) Josselyn. See note, No. 206. He lived in Pembroke, Mass.; m. Sarah, d. of Lin-

## CHILDREN.

- 1952 i Jonathan Waterman, b. Aug. 16, 1814.  
He is a clerk, New Bedford; m. Nov. 8, 1838, Meribah H. Tallman, d. of William and Elizabeth (Howland) Tallman, b. Jan. 17, 1817; d. ———. He m. 2nd. Mar. 8, 1857, Acisah B. Gibbs, d. of Nathan B. and Salome (Dillingham) Gibbs, b. June 25, 1816.
- 1953 ii Jane, b. Mar. 5, 1816.  
She m. Oct. 29, 1838, Joseph R. Tallman, s. of William and Elizabeth (Howland) Tallman, b. July 26, 1811; d. Aug. 22, 1859.  
He was a master-mariner, New Bedford; d. on the coast of Siberia.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 1 Ella W., b. Nov. 19, 1842.  
2 2 Joseph R., b. Feb. 9, 1845.
- 1954 iii Lucy, b. Oct. 31, 1818.
- 1955 iv William, b. Apr. 25, 1820; d. ———.
- 1956 v Eliza W., b. Jan. 1, 1823.  
She m. Dec. 23, 1851, Caleb Hobart, s. of Caleb and Mary (Lincoln) Hobart, b. Oct. 21, 1817.  
He is a merchant, Bridgewater.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 Edward Ellis, b. Nov. 1, 1852.  
2 Artemus Hale, b. Feb. 18, 1858.
- 1957 vi Thomas H., b. Apr., 1827.  
He is a merchant, Boston; resides in New Bedford; m. Nov. 30, 1854, Olivia Easton, d. of James C. and Eliza (Franklin) Easton,—No. 1599—b. Jan. 1, 1831.

## CHILDREN.

- 1 William Henry, b. Aug. 20, 1857.  
2 Lissie Easton, b. Nov. 22, 1860.
- 1958 vii Ruth Spooner, b. Oct. 28, 1829.  
She m. June 13, 1866, Alonzo Josselyn, s. of Charles and Lucy (Dwelly) Josselyn, b. Jan. 23, 1818.  
He lives in Boston Highlands, Mass.

---

coln and Sarah (Coleman) Stetson, b. —, 1770; d. —, 1798; m. 2d. Jenny Chase. One of his children by his first wife was:

- v Margaret Josselyn, b. May 18, 1794. She m. Thomas Ellis, No. 694.

## APPENDIX.

—173—

iv RUGGLES SPOONER, b. Mar. 24, 1737; d. —, 1831.

Ruggles Spooner was a farmer, and lived in Petersham and Dana, Mass.

He was on "scouting duty," 1757, between the Connecticut and Merrimack rivers, in the company of Captain Zadock Stone. Subsequently, during the same war, (the French and Indian) he served in the company of Captain Timothy Houghton.

In April, 1775, Ruggles joined the "Minute Men" and enlisted in the company of Captain John Wheeler (Colonel Ephraim Doolittle commanding.) Afterward, he was a volunteer in the company of Captain James Elliott, (Colonel Luke Drury) and finally, (Jan. 28, 1777) he joined the company of Captain Woodbury, (Colonel Cushing) which was sent to reinforce General Stark. He was involved, to some extent, in Shay's Rebellion, but, for this offense, he was not brought to trial.

It is said that Ruggles Spooner was of a very stubborn and contentious disposition; that he was constantly in trouble, and but seldom free from a law-suit; "a notable instance of which was his suit against Sarah Peckham for breach of promise of marriage, tried at Worcester, and a verdict rendered for the defendant, Oct. 16, 1782. His old age was dark and dreary; he became entirely blind, lost all his property, and would not acknowledge any expectation of a future existence. He retained his mental faculties, which were naturally strong and active, until extreme old age, and until near the close of life often walked from Dana to Hardwick."

He m. Mehitabel Nye, d. of Joshua and Lydia (Jenkins) Nye, b. —, 1760; d. Sept. 1, 1855.

## —211—

iv DAVID WING, b. Oct. 8, 1729; d. ———.

Mr. Wing removed, about 1790, from Rochester, Mass., to Montpelier, Vermont, and located on a tract of land adjoining what is known as the old Clark Stevens place, in the eastern part of the town. The first tavern in Montpelier, and in the county of Washington, was located on the east bank of the Branch, was built, 1793, by Col. Davis, and was kept several of the first years by Mr. Wing, who, on retiring from this business, returned to his farm.

When living in Rochester, Mr. Wing was an active and influential man in town affairs, and during the Revolutionary struggle, was a zealous patriot. At a town meeting, Dec. 28, 1772, a committee of seven was appointed, "to consider of the approaching struggle and report at an adjourned meeting." Mr. Wing was a member of this committee, whereof Deacon Seth Dexter was Chairman, and made report Jan. 11, 1773 in part as follows:

"RESOLVED, that we are entitled to all the Rights of natural-born subjects of Great Britain, and have not forfeited said Rights.

"That the Acts of Parliament raising a revenue in America, with the extended powers of the Board of Commissioners and Court of Admiralty; and the stationing a part of the many troops here, are in variance of our Rights, established by charter."

"The town," on the same date, "further voted that if our Representative, or any other person in this town, either has, or shall basely desert the cause of Liberty for the sake of being promoted to a post of honor or profit, or for any other mean view to self-interest, he shall be looked upon as an enemy to his country and be treated with that neglect and contempt that he justly deserves."

## —211-3—

v DAVID WING, b. June 24, 1766; d. Sept. 13, 1806.

The following is taken from Thompson's History of Montpelier, Vermont:

"David Wing had doubtless received a rather superior common-school education, though the educational accomplishments, which he almost at once exhibited after coming into the settlement, were probably mainly the



fruits of his native tastes of scholarship, which is strikingly conspicuous in all the memorials, social or civil, that he has left behind him. He taught the second school of the town, which was opened, it is believed, in the same year in which he became one of its inhabitants. Within about two years after his arrival, he was elected Town Clerk. And during the next dozen years, the offices of Town Agent, Town Representative, Judge of the County Court and Secretary of State, seem to have been crowded upon him in regular and rapid succession. As an evidence of his great popularity among his townsmen, the fact may be cited that while he was holding the office of side Judge, and chief Judge of the County Court—ten-fold the best office held by any other inhabitant of the town—he was elected the Town Representative four years previous to his election as Secretary of State; and not content with that, for the several years during that time, they threw their entire vote for him as State Treasurer.

“He was elected Secretary of State in the fall of 1802, and while still holding the office, and in the midst of his usefulness and high promise, was suddenly swept away by a malignant fever. And rarely, indeed, has ever a death occurred in this section of the State which produced so profound a sensation in community. His death was mourned as a great loss, not only to the town but to the whole State; and the remark was then everywhere made that, had he lived, no man within its limits was more sure than he of soon being promoted to the highest offices within the gift of the people.

—280—

V WALTER SPOONER, b. ———; d. ———.

Walter Spooner was a mariner, and lived in Newport, R. I. Very soon after the outbreak of the Revolutionary war, he enlisted in the marine service of his country, and had the honor of serving under Commodore John Paul Jones, and, as is seen below, had the recognition of that distinguished officer, as a man of reliability and an officer of merit.

It is learned, in Force's "American Archives," that the "Alfred," commanded by Paul Jones, sailed Nov. 2, 1776. On this ship Walter Spooner sailed, with the rank of Lieutenant. The cruise was a successful one. When a very few days out, the "Alfred" captured the brigantine, "Active," whereupon the following order was issued:

ALFRED, 12 November, 1776, }  
OFF THE COAST OF CAPE BRETON. }

"SIR:—You are hereby appointed commander of our prize, the brigantine 'Active,' from Liverpool to Halifax. You are directed to proceed

with all possible dispatch for the State of North Carolina, and deliver your charge (the brigantine 'Active,' with my letters) unto Richard Smith, the agent at Edenton. I request you to be very careful to keep a good look out to prevent your being surprised or retaken; and must by no means break bulk, or destroy any part of the cargo or stores, except what may be absolutely necessary for your subsistence during the passage. If you find it impossible to reach and get into North Carolina, you are at liberty to go into any other of the U. S. of N. A. I wish you a safe and speedy passage, and am, Sir, your most obedient and humble servant,

JOHN PAUL JONES.

"To MR. WALTER SPOONER, Lieut. of the ship of war, the 'Alfred,' and commander of the 'Alfred's' prize, the brigantine 'Active.'

"N. B.—When off the bar of Oekicock, you are to hoist the jack or ensign under port of your jib boom, as a signal for a pilot, and hoist your ensign Union down."

The prize was taken into an "Eastern port." Lieutenant Spooner arrived in Newport, Nov. 25, and reported that "the prize had on board a cargo of stores, cloths, etc., to the amount of £6,000 sterling, at prime cost, mounting six carriage guns."

What was the further life of Lieut. Spooner is not known. As no more is learned of him, it is supposed that he soon after sickened and died.

—630-3-i—

vii DEODATUS DUTTON, b. Dec. 22, 1808; d. Dec. 16, 1832.

He was educated at Brown University and Washington College, Hartford, Conn., and studied for the ministry in New York City. And, after having prepared for his chosen calling and written his first sermon, he was suddenly stricken with sickness which quickly terminated fatally, and on the day that his first discourse was to have been delivered, Dec. 22, 1832, his funeral sermon was preached and he was borne to his grave.

He was a young man of scholarly attainments, of an amiable and loving character. He was finely cultivated in music, and had been, for some time, the organist of Dr. Matthews church, Hartford, Conn.

He was one of the authors of the "American Psalmody," a

collection of church music, and he was the author of the melody called "Woodstock," which was set to the hymn:

"I love to steal, a while, away  
From every cumbering care,  
And spend the hours of setting day  
In humble, grateful prayer."

This hymn was written by Mrs. Phebe Browne, a near neighbor of the Duttons at Monson, Mass.

A sister of Mr. Dutton writes:

"Wherever I have roamed, that sweet melody has fallen on my ears. Unbidden tears and the sweet recollections of childhood's home; of the dear departed ones, have cheered and sweetened the pathway of the wanderer, bidding her look through the 'Gates Ajar,' to that blessed world, where earth's pilgrims will find sweet home at last.

"Yes, music was in his heart, and fast entwined, and closely knotted with its infant strings, were the rich chords of melody."

Mrs. Lydia H. Sigourney, on the death of Mr. Dutton, wrote:

#### DEATH OF A YOUNG MUSICIAN.

Music was in thy heart, and fast entwin'd,  
And closely knotted with its infant strings,  
Were the rich chords of melody. When youth  
And science led thee to their classic bower,  
A pale and patient student, the lone lamp  
Of midnight vigil found thee pouring out  
Thy soul in dulcet sound. In memory's cell  
Still live those thrilling tones, as erst they broke,  
Beguiling with sweet choral symphonies  
The festal hour.

But, lo! while thou didst wake  
The solemn organ to entrancing power,  
Tracing the secret spells of harmony,  
On through deep rapture's labyrinthine maze  
Devotion came, and breath'd upon thy brow,  
And made her temple in thy tuneful breast.  
So, music led thee to thy Savior's feet,  
Serene and true disciple, and their harps  
Who fondly hold untiring guardianship  
O'er frail man's pilgrim path, were tremulous  
With joy for thee.

Nor vainly to thy soul  
 Came heaven's high message wrapp'd in minstrelsy,  
 For to its service with unshrinking zeal,  
 The blossom of thy life was dedicate.  
 Thy hand was on God's altar, when a touch,  
 Sudden and strange and icy cold, unloos'd  
 Its fervent grasp. Thy gentle heart was glad  
 With the soft promise of a hallow'd love,  
 But stern death dash'd it out. Now there are tears  
 In tenderest eyes for thee.

Yet we who know  
 That earth hath many discords for a soul  
 Fine-ton'd and seraph-strung, and that the feet  
 Which fain would follow Christ are sometimes held  
 In the dark meshes of a downward course,  
 Till strong repentance urge them back with tears,  
 Do feel thy gain.

'Tis well thou art at home,  
 Spirit of melody and peace and love.

—791—

vi URIEL SPOONER, b. Apr. 11, 1784; d. June 8, 1864.

Uriel Spooner was born in Hardwick, Mass., and, in common with his brothers and sisters, had the advantage of a good education. For some years, he was employed during the winter months in teaching, and at other seasons in land surveying. He finally settled as a farmer in Brookfield, Mass., and in this occupation most of his life was passed.

Mr. Spooner, writing to the compiler of these records, Aug. 23, 1860, said: "It has been my privilege to be united with a Congregational Church since I was 27 years of age, and I trust that I have a good hope, through grace, when I shall be called to leave this world, of an entrance into the rest which remaineth for the people of God."

"My natural inclination has been for retirement rather than publicity; although I have sometimes been drawn out of the shell, yet I have always been glad to return."

He was a volunteer in a Massachusetts regiment, in the war of 1812-15.

Having no children of his own, he adopted his nephew,

Thomas Spooner,—s. of his brother Thomas, No. 793,—and to him willed his estate.

He m. June 13, 1816, Rowena Ross, d. of Dea. John and Martha (Cutler) Ross, b. Mar. 15, 1794; d. Sept. 12, 1841. He m. 2d. May 17, 1843, Hannah Fish, d. of Dea. Henry and Elizabeth (Holmes) Fish, b. June 16, 1792; d. Nov. 10, 1857.

—841—

vi OWEN C. SPOONER, b. July 29, 1805.

The subject of this sketch was born near New Bedford, Mass., at what was termed "The-Head-of-the-(Acushnet) River." His father, Jeremiah Spooner, who was a farmer by occupation, died when Owen was in his seventh year, leaving his mother, with four children, in quite destitute circumstances. She removed to Nantucket shortly after, where, with the assistance of friends, she supported herself and children until the latter were able to care for themselves.

At the age of fifteen years, Owen was apprenticed to a boat-builder, but failing to develop an aptitude for the trade, he relinquished it after about a year and shortly after shipped on board a whaler, working his way up step by step until he attained the position of second mate of the ship *Atlantic*, from Nantucket.

It was during this voyage that he made an important discovery, which proved a valuable acquisition to the science of navigation. To convey to the ordinary reader, not possessing a knowledge of navigation, an idea of the importance of this discovery, it will be necessary to briefly describe the various methods of obtaining the longitude of a vessel at sea. About the middle of the forenoon or afternoon, the position of the sun is ascertained with the aid of an instrument called a quadrant, which designates the exact angle of its relative position to the earth's parallel. At the same instant the time by the chronometer (designating Greenwich, Eng., time.) is noted, and knowing what the angle of the sun's position is at Greenwich at the time denoted by the chronometer, the vessel's position, (after making allowances for the elevation of the ship's deck above

the water level, the refraction of sun's rays, etc.) is ascertained by calculation. Longitude is also obtained by noting the hour on the chronometer (set to Greenwich time) at which the sun crosses the meridian, and deriving the solution by certain rules. Still another method of ascertaining the longitude is by lunar observation, or computing the moon's distance from certain fixed stars at night or from the sun by day, noting the local time and comparing with the Greenwich time, at which, according to the nautical almanac, the same astronomical conditions exist. The latter method necessitated a vast amount of figuring.

The circumstances of Mr. Spooner's discovery of what is now known as "sunset longitude," are thus described by the *Nantucket Journal* of December 1, 1881:

"On the voyage previous to that of the discovery, the 2d. mate, Mr. Charles Clark of Maine, remarked, in presence of the mate, Mr. Hoeg, and Mr. Spooner, that he believed *sunset* longitude could be obtained. On the following voyage, in the ship *Atlantic*, December 16th, 1840, when in latitude 4:18:S. just before sunset, Mr. Hoeg, then captain, said to Mr. Spooner, note the time by the chronometer and let us see about this sunset longitude. The captain, mate, and Mr. Spooner worked upon the knotty problem until dark, when the two former gave it up. Not so Mr. S. He persevered three hours longer and finally *obtained the longitude*, 116 W., which corresponded with that of the afternoon. That night he forgot to write up his journal. The next morning they got a sunrise longitude, which agreed with the forenoons, and so they continued to test it, thus proving its correctness beyond a doubt. They informed every ship they spoke of the discovery and it soon became very generally known and used."

"The *Atlantic* touched at Tahiti after the discovery, and among the vessels at that port was the ship *Columbus*, of Nantucket, Capt. William B. Gardner, which had three men sick on board. As there was no doctor at Tahiti, the *Columbus* proceeded to Callao, where an American frigate was stationed, that the sick men might have the benefit of medical treatment from the physician attached to the frigate. Commander Maury, to whom the credit for this discovery has been generally ascribed, was a Lieutenant on this man-of-war, and then and there for the first time heard of the discovery of sunset longitude from the first officer of the *Columbus*, now Capt. Henry F. Coffin, Brooklyn, N. Y., who had learned it from Mr. Spooner. Lieut. Maury saw through the whole thing in a moment, and expressed great surprise that it had never been discovered before. He also said he would use his best endeavors to obtain for Mr. Spooner some substantial recognition from government of the service he had rendered navigation, but Mr. S. never heard anything more from him."

The advantages of "sunset longitude" are numerous. No quadrant is used, and it does away with a vast amount of the work which the other methods require, for there are no vertical angles to be computed, since the sun is on a level with the plane of the observer. The longitude can be very quickly found by the formula devised by Mr. Spooner, which has been in practical use for over forty years. It may be stated, in this connection, that whatever is said of sunset longitude is equally applicable to sunrise. One great advantage of this discovery lies in the fact that it often happens that thick or stormy weather prevails for several days, rendering it impossible to get an observation, but just at sunset the clouds are rifted and a glimpse is obtained of the sinking sun.

Having no influential friends to interest themselves in his behalf, Mr. Spooner never received from government any recognition of the service he has rendered the maritime world. Too busy in the days of his prime in providing for those dependent upon him, and too modest to make any effort in his own behalf, the opportunity from which many would have reaped a golden harvest, has been allowed to slip away unheeded, and instead of receiving honor and emolument for his achievement, others have appropriated the credit due him, the world has reaped the benefit, and his declining years are spent in poverty and comparative obscurity.

His residence is on the Island of Nantucket, and though now nearly eighty years old, he lives alone and contributes what he can by his own labor towards a scanty support. His has been an exemplary life. Many years ago he united with the Methodist Episcopal Church, in which he has been a class leader, and the vicissitudes through which he has passed have never caused his faith to waver.

He m. Nov. 27, 1831, Eliza Hart, d. of Noah and Susan (Barden) Hart, b. Jan. 14, 1791; d. Sept. 30, 1865.

— 1020 —

vi PHILIP WING, b. July 6, 1789; d. Feb. 15, 1852.

It was said of Mr. Wing, by a Worcester, Mass., paper, of Feb. 18, 1852:

“The sudden removal, by death, of one so much esteemed and beloved, has thrown a sadness over the community. Few men leave their scenes of activity more deeply mourned than he. For many years he filled offices of trust and honor in the town, and in all of them his duties were discharged with unerring faithfulness and integrity. The church of which he was a member has lost one of the brightest ornaments of the Christian profession. In the little family circle where he was so tenderly loved, where his presence was ever a source of happiness, and where his example was always one to be followed and emulated, his loss will, indeed, be a sad one.”

— 1020-2 —

vii HENRY F. WING, b. Sept. 16. 1825.

The following is taken from The Wing Family Genealogy:

“Henry F. Wing was educated at Leicester and Worcester Academies, and resided with his father, in Grafton, Mass., to whose estate he succeeded, and on which he resides. From Sept., 1862 to 1870, he was assistant United States Internal Revenue Assessor. In 1864 he became cashier of the National Bank of Grafton, and in 1869 the treasurer of the Grafton Savings Bank, both of which positions he now holds. He has held many town offices, has been a Representative in the General Court, and is one of the most public-spirited citizens of the town.”

— 1097-9 —

vii LOWELL SMITH, b. Nov. 27, 1802.

On Oct. 2, 1882, Dr. and Mrs. Smith celebrated the fiftieth anniversary of their wedding, at the residence of their son-in-law, Mr. Benjamin F. Dillingham, in Honolulu, capital of the Sandwich Islands. The occasion was one of great pleasure to all concerned. Congratulatory letters were received from relatives and friends in America, and numerous testimonies to the value and faithfulness of their labors in the Sandwich Islands, expressed in appropriate terms, were received by the aged couple from their co-laborers on the Islands.

On that occasion, Dr. Smith said:

“Just fifty years ago to-day, my wife and I were married in Brandon, Vermont. And on the 23d. of November we embarked on board the whale-ship *Mentor*, Captain John Rice, from New London, Connecticut, as missionaries of the A. B. C. F. M., for the Sandwich Islands. We had a long and tedious passage of 159 days around Cape Horn, arriving here on the first day of May, 1833.



“ Among our fellow passengers were Rev. Mr. and Mrs. B. W. Parker, who resided many years as missionaries at Kaneohe; Rev. Mr. and Mrs. John Diell, the first Seaman's Chaplain for Honolulu; Mr. Charles Burnham, who came to erect the Seamen's Chapel, and John Toohane, a native of these islands.

“ Leaving a good cool climate in New England, for a residence in the tropics, I, for one, expected to wilt down and pass away in the course of ten years. But having had a three-fold conviction on the subject of my duty to go and preach the gospel to the heathen, we took our lives in our hands, and came to live, labor and die at the Sandwich Islands.

“ The first year we were located by the mission on Molokai, with Rev. Mr. and Mrs. Hitchcock. The second year we were removed to Ewa, a new station, where we labored two years, teaching, preaching, building a dwelling house and school house, and commenced the work of building a large adobe meeting house.

“ In 1836 we were removed to Kawaiahao, to superintend the schools of that station. In the spring of 1837, the large reinforcement of school teachers arrived, and during the general meeting in June, Mr. and Mrs. Cooke were appointed to take charge of the schools at Kawaiahao, and we were requested to commence a second church and congregation at Kaunakapili. There we labored during the years of the great revival, from '37 to '40, and gathered many souls into the church of Christ; yea, and for more than 30 years, during the prime of our lives, we rose up early and sat up late, teaching, preaching, and trying to do the people good in both soul and body, as we had opportunity. And I am happy to say that our success in discipling the people, and winning souls to Christ was far greater than we had ever anticipated. And we wish now to honor our Lord and Master by saying that He has abundantly fulfilled His promise, to be with and bless us even unto the present time.

“ You are all aware that Mrs. Smith has devoted most of her missionary life to teaching children and youth in our parish and neighborhood. For many years she taught none but Hawaiians; some adults, but principally children and youth. And she has the satisfaction of knowing that most of her pupils have turned out well. Some of them have died in the faith of the gospel; some of them are now good, honest mechanics; some of them are good, efficient school teachers; and one or more is now an officer of Government. Hon. Mr. Kapena, our present Postmaster-General, is one of her scholars.

“ But revolutions of some kind have always been the order of the day in Honolulu. So, during the period of Rev. Mr. Armstrong's superintending the government schools, it was thought wise to remove all the small native schools in Honolulu to Kekahuna, and place them under one principal teacher, to be supplemented by several assistant teachers. Mrs. Smith was requested to become one of said teachers. This, of course, she declined, for being mistress of a family, she could not go away from home

to teach school. She then opened the doors of her school-room for the children of some of our foreign neighbors residing in Nuuanu; and for many years had quite a large school. Numbers of her pupils have graduated from time to time into Punahon College, to receive the superior advantages of that institution."

Rev. Dr. Smith, wrote the compiler of these records, Feb. 25, 1868:

"We have disciplined, baptized and gathered into this Second Native Protestant Church, in Honolulu, on profession of faith in Christ, 2,782, and have received by letters from other churches, 1,132, in all, 3,914. Of this number 1,734 have died, 749 have been dismissed to other churches; only 780 are now in regular standing, and many of these are on the other islands, or have gone to California, or have shipped as sailors."

— 1100 —

vi EBENEZER CHILDS, b. July 2, 1787, d. Sept. 1, 1874.

Capt. Childs wrote from Farmington, Me., some years since:

"In the Spring of 1806, I came to Thomaston, Me., was employed in a store and teaching school 'till the attack on the 'Chesapeak,' June 22, 1807, by the English ship 'Leopard,' the autumn after which I enlisted in the army; was employed until March, 1812, when I marched with a company of my recruits from Sackett's Harbor. I was in the 9th. U. S. Infantry, campaign of 1814, Scott's Brigade; was slightly wounded near Fort George; was wounded in the head during the siege of Fort Erie; and in the sortie, was wounded in the thigh with a bayonet; I was laid for dead on the field, but a kind Providence sent help just in time to save my life.

I was retained Captain on the Peace establishment; had a furlough of eighteen months, when, seeing no prospect of ever being able to do duty again, I resigned. I have since then resided in this town and have been a pensioner of the Government."

— 1100-2 —

vii JAMES U. CHILDS, b. Oct. 19, 1840.

He was a volunteer in the 16th. Maine V. I., war of 1861-5. He was commissioned second lieutenant, and was soon promoted to be first lieutenant. He was taken prisoner at Gettysburg, and was successively confined in seven Southern prisons; on his fourth attempt, (after having been re-captured three times,)

he succeeded in escaping from the enemy; he traveled (mostly by night,) 450 miles in forty-four days, through the enemy's country, and rejoined his regiment before Petersburg; from that on, he was engaged in all the subsequent battles in which his regiment took part, until the surrender of Lee.

— 1151 —

vi LEMUEL SPOONER, b. Sept. 15, 1788; d. May 5, 1855.

Lemuel learned the trades of painter and chair-maker, but soon after attaining his majority, on the solicitation of his uncle, Thomas Spooner, he gave up work at his trades and returned to the old home of his grandfather, where he afterwards lived, as a farmer, looking to the comfort and happiness of his uncle and aunts, who lived out their days, unmarried, on the old homestead. This property, Lemuel inherited on the death of his uncle, and retained possession of it until early in 1855, when he sold it to a Mr. Dillingham. The sale was made with the expectation of purchasing a village home in Fairhaven, Mass., and the hope of passing a tranquil old age with his wife, in the enjoyment of his inheritance and what had been gathered by a life of frugality and industry. But, a few weeks after the sale of his farm, and before he had taken a permanent place of residence, he was accidentally drowned, by falling from the Fairhaven dock.

He m. Apr. 4, 1838, Abigail Bradford, d. of Oliver and Sarah Bradford, b. —, 1781; d. Sept. 14, 1859.

— 1158 —

vi CHARLES C. SPOONER, b. Aug. 8, 1808.

Charles C. was born on his father's farm in New York State, and lived at home until his 17th. year, when he started into the world to build for himself a home and a character. He worked as a farm hand for some years, and then learned the trade of wagon-maker, which he followed until 1844, in Munroe Co., N. Y., when he lost, by fire, his whole property, the gatherings of twenty years of toil. Soon after this loss he emigrated to Ohio, and there located in Lorain county. By

industry and prudence he soon accumulated enough to enable him to purchase a farm; from this time on he was a farmer. By good investments of the product of his labor, he became comfortably independent. His habits have been industrious and studious. Although he had few early educational advantages, by close application, observation, and proper use of his good sense, he has become a well informed, intelligent and useful man.

In New York, Mr. Spooner, besides town positions, held the rank of Captain in the State Militia. In Ohio, he often served his townsmen as School Trustee and in other trusts, and was an influential man in politics; as an old Whig and as a Republican, he was frequently a delegate to county conventions.

In 1865, Mr. Spooner removed to Adrian, Mich., where he is yet living in a green old age, and in the enjoyment of the gatherings of a life of industry and frugality.

He m. Oct. 1, 1835, Harriet S. Fish, d. of Josiah and Polly (Pierce) Fish, b. Nov. 14, 1812.

— 1202 —

vi PAUL RUGGLES, b. Dec. 14, 1772; d. May 11, 1820.

Mr. Ruggles was born in Hardwick, Mass., and lived there until the Spring of 1798, when, in company with his brother Abel and his family, he moved to Maine and settled in Township No. 2, in the second range north of the Waldo patent, now Carmel, but then an unbroken wilderness. With his brother, he erected the same year a saw-mill and made other improvements. He was in service for a time, in the war of 1812-15, as captain of a Maine company.

We are indebted to the "Memorial Paper" of Rev. C. G. Porter, of Bangor, Me., read at the Semi-Centennial meeting of the Maine Baptist Missionary Convention, held at East Winthrop, Me., June, 1874, for the following sketch of the Ministerial life of Mr. Ruggles:

"Elder Paul Ruggles was one of our early pioneer preachers. He was one of the constituent members of the church in Etna, organized in 1807, and its deacon till 1811, when he was ordained to the work of the ministry at his own house in Carmel. Revs. Daniel Merrill, Otis Briggs, and John

Chadborn assisting in the services. He at once entered upon his great work with the ardor of an apostle, which was unabated till closed by his death.

"I have his journal here with me to-day, in which is found a record of all the places in which he preached, and the texts used from the time of his ordination till a few weeks before his death. I find, upon examination, that in a little more than nine years he preached more than 1,200 sermons, principally in the Penobscot region, varied with visits as far east as the State line, and west to what is now Somerset county, and that he was chiefly instrumental in gathering five churches, viz: at Newport, Stetson, Exeter, Hermon (now Second Hampden,) and Charlestown. In January, 1815, he made a preaching tour as far east as Eastport (then Moose Island,) preaching in all the towns on the way, and officiating a number of times on the Island, at the house of Deacon Aaron Hayden. Returning, on his arrival at Lubec, February 15, he received the joyful news of the proclamation of peace with Great Britain, and immediately calling the people together at the house of Capt. Norton, he preached from Luke 2:14, 'Glory to God in the highest, on earth peace, good will to men.'

"Mr. Ruggles was very popular as a preacher, as much so as our most popular ministers of the present day. The old men and women who remember him speak of him as having been very smart, and very able, and very ingenious! He was a great favorite, particularly in Bangor and Hampden, and was sometimes pressed into service at very short notice. He preached the first sermon preached by a Baptist in what is now the city of Bangor, on the evening of the 2d. of November, 1817, and this was his text: Matt. 21:10, 'And when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was moved, saying, who is this?' Mr. Case followed him in December, and baptized two persons. Mr. Ruggles had preached some years before, within the town limits, at the house of a Mr. Hosey, about four miles out on the Pushaw road, but this was the first Baptist sermon in what is now the city proper. It is told of him, that being in Hampden one day with his ox-team, he was besought to remain and preach to the people in the evening, and consented, taking for his text the story of that Shamgor, who slew so many of the Philistines with an ox-goad. He was regarded, in that very straight day, as a very close preacher, and, as they used to say, 'hewed by the line, let the chips fly where they might.' A young man, old, however, when he told me the story, heard him preach a sermon in Frankfort, in 1815, on 'Christian character,' in which he made it so exalted, that the young man said 'it tore him all to pieces' and left him without any foundation to stand on.' He said he feared to do it, but felt so alarmed that he did not dare to let Mr. Ruggles go without asking him 'if it was not possible for one to be a Christian without being just so exalted a character as he had set forth in his discourse?' 'O, bless you, my dear young man,' was the Elder's reply, 'we ministers have to preach what people *ought* to be, not what they *are*. Christ is the standard, and there must be a striving to be

like Him, but the best of saints will come infinitely short.' His journal shows that Mr. Ruggles, like many of our earlier ministers, was fond of preaching from prophecy, and figurative and quaint passages, such as are found in the prophetic books and in the songs of Solomon. Such as these: 'And the river was divided into four heads'; 'And the cherubim spread forth their wings'; 'And I saw three unclean spirits, like frogs, come out of the mouth of the Dragon'; 'A lump of figs'; 'A garden enclosed is my sister, my spouse'; 'And as a lily among thorns, so is my love among the daughters.' In running over the records, I was a little puzzled with what at first I thought was a text, it reads thus: '1818, Sept. 27, preached at the upper school house, in Carmel, from Luke 3:8, 'And the devil came from No. 4.' As I said, I thought, at first, it was a text, and I knew the devil came from a great many places, but I didn't remember about No. 4; but I found, upon examination, that it was simply a record of the fact that a wicked man came down from No. 4 (now Etna,) and disturbed the meeting. Mr. Ruggles died at the early age of thirty-eight, much lamented. His last sermon was preached at Newport, but a little time before his death, from one of those texts he loved so well to handle, Songs 3:6, 'Who is this that cometh out of the wilderness, like pillars of smoke, perfumed with myrrh, frankincense and all powders of the merchant'? I thought how fitting it was that the spirit of that gifted man should exhale in the aroma of such a text as that. His widow, who was loved and honored as a mother in Israel, survived him for the long period of fifty years, deceasing at the residence of her son Hiram, at Carmel, June 8, 1870, at the great age of ninety-three years."

—1202-9—

vii HIRAM RUGGLES, b. Oct. 14, 1813.

The following sketch of Hon. Hiram Ruggles is taken from the "County History of Penobscot County, Maine," published 1882:

"This venerable gentleman, now a retired farmer and lumberman, in comfortable circumstances, at Carmel Village, is of an old Massachusetts family, his parents and their ancestors residing the last century in Hardwick, Worcester county, in that State. The Rev Paul Ruggles, his father, a Baptist minister, was born there in 1772, and in 1796 was married to Miss Mercy Dexter, of the same place. They came to Maine two years afterward, an ox sled bearing to the wilderness their stock of furniture. They came to Hampden, in this county, but shortly pushed up into Hermon, where they stayed some time with a family named Garland. About the first of May, 1798, finding no road cut into the tract called Carmel, Mr. Ruggles made a dug-out and, with his family and effects, paddled up the Sowadubscook, to a point near the mouth of the beautiful stream, called

from him, Ruggles' brook. They were the first white settlers in the town. Here, in the wilderness, they built their rude cabin, in the locality now known far and wide as the Ruggles place.

"Hiram was born in Carmel. The sixth son and ninth child of Paul and Mercy (Dexter) Ruggles. His early education was received altogether in the schools of his native town, where his formal training began and ended in the plain, simple "College of the People." He has always had an ambition for learning, however, and, by diligent reading and study, has so improved his later opportunities as to become a well informed and thoroughly intelligent man. At an early age the family came to depend, in some measure, upon him, and he was called to much hard labor upon the farm in his boyhood and youth. He remained steadily at home with his widowed mother, being the main business manager of the household after he was seventeen, and making no change in his relations with it when he became of age. He never abandoned the hope of further education in the schools, until he was about twenty-five years old, when he married and finally settled down upon the old place as its proprietor, his mother residing with him then and to the day of her death. He remained a farmer here, except as he was summoned from time to time into more public life, until 1853, when he decided to remove to the village. He disposed of his farm, and engaged as a lumber operator, cutting and manufacturing, with a general store at the village in connection with his business. He became quite largely employed thus, finally coming to own an interest, entire or partial, in almost every mill in town. He pursued his various operations very successfully, winning by industry and integrity a moderate fortune, upon which he retired in 1877.

"The abilities and popularity of Mr Ruggles, early prompted his fellow citizens to call upon him for public service. He was not much more than of age when he became an official participant in the affairs of his native town. He was Chairman of the Carmel Board of Selectmen when but twenty-three years of age, and has ever since been in the town business. In 1839, when he was but twenty-six years old, he was appointed by Governor Fairfield, a Justice of the Peace and of the Quorum for a term of seven years, and in 1860, he was made a Trial Justice for three years; 1850-53 inclusive, he served as one of the County Commissioners of Penobscot county. In 1846, he was elected a member of the State Legislature, as a Representative from Carmel and Hampden, and served seven years; thereafter, in 1853, he was chosen State Senator, from the Ninth District, which returned him in 1854 to the same body; in 1863, he was elected by the Legislature a member of the Executive Council, and enjoyed the unprecedented, and since not repeated, honor of four successive re-elections to that distinguished post.

"On Oct. 10, 1865, he received the unsolicited appointment of postmaster at Carmel Village, and served three years. In 1867, he was appointed a member of the very important commission, on the assumption,

by the State, of the municipal war debts. Upon the organization, in 1862, of the fourth U. S. Internal Revenue District, which included Penobscot county, he was appointed Deputy Assessor for the district, this office he resigned upon his election to the State Executive Council; but in 1869, April 7, he was recalled to more responsible duties in the same office, by an appointment as Assessor. On March 25, 1873, he was appointed Collector of U. S. Internal Revenue, in the same district. Upon the consolidation of his district with another, he was made Collector of the consolidated district, with his office, in each instance, in the government buildings at Bangor. Upon a subsequent further consolidation of districts, he was legislated out of office, and upon his retirement, the 'Bangor Whig and Courier,' of July 3, 1877, said: 'It is safe to say, that the Government of the United States retains in its service no officer who stands higher in personal character, integrity, and public respect, than the gentleman whose official relations were terminated on Saturday last.'

"This closed Major Ruggles' official life of nearly forty years. Besides the positions named, he had often been nominated by his fellow-partisans to similar or other public places. He was a Democrat down to the administration of President Peirce; but was among the earliest in Maine to break with his party on the slavery question, and he aided to organize the Republican party in the State, with which he has since steadily and consistently acted. His return to the Senate, in 1854, was upon an independent ticket, as a pronounced anti-slavery man, and he then carried out his principles, casting the one decisive vote which finally made the Hon. W. P. Fessenden United States Senator.

"It may here be mentioned that Maj. Ruggles' military title is due to his faithful service with the *old time* militia, in which he was Ensign, 1837, subsequently Adjutant, Captain in 1841, and Major, 1843.

"Major Ruggles has been a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church since 1838; has since then been in its official boards almost the whole time. And, when the system of Lay representation was introduced, he was made a delegate to the Baltimore Quadrennial Conference in 1876. He has taken a very cordial interest in denominational education, and is a trustee and treasurer of the East Maine Conference Seminary at Bucksport, to which he has been a liberal benefactor. He also gave a large sum in one amount to the Wesleyan University, at Middletown, Connecticut, and has otherwise and in many ways been generous in his benevolence. He is, also, a Free and Accepted Mason, a member of the Lodge at Carmel, and of the Chapter in Bangor."

— 1202-9-i —

vii GARDNER H. RUGGLES, b. Dec. 5, 1840; d. June 18, 1864.

The following is taken from the report of the Adjutant General of Maine, 1864-5:



" Gardner Ruggles enlisted as a private, Aug. 21, 1862, in Company F., 18th. Regiment, (afterward 1st. Maine Heavy Artillery) and was appointed sergeant. His promotion to a lieutenancy soon followed. He was about 23 years of age, when, on the 18th. of June, 1864, while nobly cheering his men in the charge upon the fortifications of Petersburg, he fell at the head of his company, pierced by an enemy's bullet.

" Lieut. Ruggles was a young man of unusual promise. Having graduated with honor at the East Maine Conference Seminary, he became a teacher, and remained in that occupation for more than a year, until impelled by patriotism he entered upon military service. He rose rapidly from the ranks, through the several subordinate positions, until he won, without solicitation, his commission as a Lieutenant.

" During all the weary months that his regiment was stationed in the fortifications around Washington, his activity for the welfare of his men knew no abatement, and when the order was issued for the command to advance to the front, he, with his comrades, most gladly responded, that they might thus enter upon active service.

" At Spottsylvania, on the 19th. of May, in a sharp rencountre, he was slightly wounded. From this time, however, until his death, he was frequently engaged with the enemy. The boldness and determination of the attack in which Lieut. Ruggles fell, may be readily inferred from the fact that of the large and well appointed Company F., after the assault of the 18th., but 13 men were left able to perform duty.

" Lieut. Ruggles was a good scholar, a true gentleman and a brave soldier. Gallant, cool and reliable, he enjoyed the confidence of his superior officers, and the love of his men. Although buried in an unknown grave, his deeds and character are embalmed in the memories of mourning relatives and a grateful people."

— 1204 —

vi ABEL RUGGLES, b. Mar. 26, 1776; d. June 18, 1860.

A Carmel, Me., paper of July, 1859, said:

"On the 26th. June, last, there was a social and interesting gathering at the house of Abel Ruggles, Esq., in this town, consisting of his children, grand-children, great-grand-children and a few neighbors. This meeting was sixty years and twenty days after the marriage of Mr. Ruggles and his present wife. Mr. and Mrs. Ruggles were born in Hardwick, Massachusetts, and five days after their marriage they started for Carmel, and settled on No. 3, R. 2, north of Waldo patent, where they now live. He, with his brother, Rev. Paul Ruggles, and their wives, were the first settlers of Carmel. They both built a saw-mill the first year they came here, in 1799. He and his wife soon after made a profession of religion, and united with

the Methodist Episcopal Church. In this church Mr. Ruggles was a class leader over thirty years, and the recording steward about ten years. After the town was incorporated, he was one of the selectmen and assessors for ten years in succession; and, after two years, he was elected first selectman and assessor for several years. He was a delegate to the Constitutional Convention in Portland to form the State Constitution, and was once a member of the State Legislature. Very frequently he has been a referee to settle vexing questions of disagreement between neighbors, and acquired a wide reputation for intelligence and for his strict sense of justice between man and man. He is upright in all his dealings, and has not been behind the foremost in all public enterprises, and to promote the settlement and welfare of this town."

— 1205-3 —

v ELIHU H. THOMAS, b. Oct. 30, 1802; d. Feb. 8, 1876.

Mr. Thomas wrote the compiler of these records, from Chinese Camp, California, May 15, 1867:

"I was reared as a carpenter and machinist. About 1828 I invented the first power printing press known in our country, except perhaps one made by professor Treadwell of Boston, who had a press in operation about the same time, carefully concealed from outsiders by high walls and locks.

"My press was successfully used for book work for about five years by many large publishing houses, when it was surpassed by Adams and others, who adopted many combinations of mine and produced a more perfect press.

"My next invention was one of the most valuable. It removed the great obstacle to the successful making of paper by machinery. Thomas Blanchard, a man known to fame, as an inventor of gun stocks and other machinery, was, in 1820 and '30, engaged in making machinery for the manufacture of paper, he despaired of success, because of knots in the paper-pulp; these knots are made by the seamstress and are never ground by the engine, and consequently appear on the sheet, and in passing the rollers are crushed, making an ugly blotch, besides ruining the roller as well as the felt cloths, thus producing much waste and a defective paper. To remove these knots was long deemed an impossibility. I conceived it possible to make a strainer that would do the work and not clog. I got a quantity of paper-pulp and diluted it thin with water, and held a glass up to the sunlight and saw that the length of the fibres were less than one-fourth of an inch long; so I constructed a metallic screen of brass so wide as to prevent any fibre straddling; the interstices were fine enough to keep back all knots and let all the pulp flow through when diluted properly with water. This invention was a perfect success and completely revolutionized the paper manufacture, and is absolutely indispensable to the successful use of ma-

chinery for the manufacture of paper. I sold an undivided one-half interest at once for a large sum to Naham Woodcock, and the patent was issued to Thomas & Woodcock; we supplied all the mills then in the country and realized a profit of about \$30,000. I went to Europe to secure patents there, and found that one Ibbotson, of England, had recorded a Caveat for an improvement in the manufacture of paper and was experimenting. It was the same principle as mine, and his Caveat was dated fourteen days after the date of our patent, and as this was before the days of crossing the ocean by steam, the invention was doubtless original with him as well as with me. Simultaneous inventions have occurred before by parties residing widely distant.

"This led to the establishing of extensive works for the manufacture of paper machinery, where were made the first iron-drying machines in the United States and now generally used. These works are at Brattleboro. Vermont, and now owned and carried on by F. Tyler & Son.

"I made many other inventions, some of which were quite lucrative. I was largely engaged in paper manufacture; and, also, in the manufacture of boxwood rules. My partner in this last was Spencer M. Clark, since Superintendent of the Printing Bureau at Washington, D. C., where all the bank notes, U. S. bonds, etc., are printed.

"I employed a large number of people, built numerous mills and houses, some of them first-class, opened up an addition to the village, which is dignified by the name of Thomasville. But I failed to get rich myself, whilst I enriched many others, and now, after twenty years absence from that place, on a recent visit, I was nearly unknown and forgotten, except by a few contemporaries and old friends.

—1210—1—

vii LEMUEL HALL, b. Aug. 17, 1794; d. Apr. 9, 1864.

The following is taken from the *Racine* (Wisconsin) *Democrat*:

"It seems fitting that the death of so good a man should be noticed by special words of remembrance and affection. On the 9th of April, there passed from our presence and fellowship, the spirit of a holy man, whose gentleness of manner, nobility of character, and modest worth endeared him to us all beyond the power of common men.

"Mr. Hall was born in Sutton, Mass. He graduated at Brown University in 1820, and at Andover Theological Seminary in 1824. He was licensed to preach by the Haverhill (Mass.) Association, Aug. 10th, 1824. Ordained as a Home Missionary by the Association of St. Lawrence, N. Y.

"Mr. Hall was never installed as Pastor of a church, but ministered faithfully and successfully to the following churches, and at the times named, as *Stated Supply*:

"Presbyterian Church, DeKalb. N. Y., 1826-28; Arminsville, N. Y., 1828-29; Holland, N. Y., 1828-30; Hamburg, N. Y., 1830-32; Bethany, N. Y., 1832-33; Sparta, N. Y., 1833-34; Mount Morris, N. Y., 1834-35; Centerville, N. Y., 1836-38; Geneva, Wis., 1838-39; Virginia Settlement, Ill., 1839-46.

"It was sometimes his privilege, as at Geneva, Wis., to organize these little churches to which he afterwards ministered, and which have since become strong and self-sustaining.

"We have often thought that the crown which awaits in Heaven, our self-denying and faithful Home Missionaries, who were willing to labor on in darkness and trial, in faith of a coming harvest, when, from those small beginnings, should grow large and influential churches, must be bright above the lot of others, and to the possession of such a crown has this pure and good man gone.

"For twenty-two years before his death, he was unable, from a difficulty of the throat, to continue the work to which he was so sincerely attached.

"The three years of his residence in Racine have been a fitting close to his devoted life. He has walked among us, a man of God, in whose spirit there was no guile, and upon whose character there was no stain or shadow. To those who knew him best, he appeared as one who, while faithful to the duties of the present, has ever wistfully been looking for the dawn of Heaven and the summons that should call his waiting spirit home. The event of death was so fearfully sudden in its nature, that to one less prepared than he, it would have been a painful surprise, but it found him ready, without a regretful look at the past, or a distrustful look into the future, he entered upon the glorious realization of the better and immortal life."

—1212—

vii ALFRED HELM, b. July 7, 1817.

Mr. Helm wrote from Carson City, Nevada, May, 1867, as follows:

"I came to this coast in 1853; settled in Sierra county, California, at Gibsonville, then a prosperous mining town of some 1,200 inhabitants, and in the Spring of 1854 commenced the publication of the "Mountain Messenger," a weekly independent paper, as editor and proprietor.

"In the Fall of 1854 I sold out my paper, which has ever since been continued, and is now published at Downieville, Cal., and went into the employ of Adams & Co., at La Porte, Sierra Co., Cal., and was, at the same time, a partner in a provision and general supply house.

"In 1855 I was elected Clerk of the County of Sierra, which office then comprised the *ex-officio* offices of Clerk of the District Court, County

Recorder and County Auditor, and was worth some \$10,000. per year. This position I held from June, 1856, until October, 1858.

" In March, 1860, I came to this State, then Territory of Utah. I first held the office of Treasurer of Carson county.

" When the Territory of Nevada was organized, in 1861, I received the appointment of Clerk of the United States District Court, and, in 1863, was appointed to the additional office of Clerk of the Supreme Court of the Territory.

" When the State was organized and admitted into the Union, in 1864, I was elected, by the largest majority given for any candidate, Clerk of the Supreme Court. In 1866 I was re-elected Clerk of the Supreme Court of the State. In February of last year, our Legislature made me Reporter of our Supreme Court."

— 1214 —

vi SPOONER RUGGLES, b. Aug. 4, 1795; d. Mar. 7, 1874.

In September, 1809, young Spooner Ruggles went from Hardwick, Mass., to live with his sister, Mrs. Timothy Wells, who was then living in Washington county, N. Y. Subsequently he took up his residence in Schoharie, N. Y.

He served in a New York drafted regiment of infantry in the war against England, 1812-15. In March, 1817, he was commissioned a Lieutenant in the New York State Militia. The following September he removed to Richland county, O., where he located on a tract of land, and where he lived for nineteen years, a life of toil. Whilst living in Ohio—April, 1821—he was elected a Justice of the Peace, which office he held twelve years. In October, 1824, he was elected County Commissioner for Richland county, notwithstanding his politics were the opposite of those of a majority of the voters in the county, and he was continued in that office four years.

In 1836, Mr. Ruggles removed to Ogle county, Illinois, where he purchased a large tract of land and erected a home-  
stead; on this farm he lived thirty-one years. In August, 1840, he was elected County Commissioner for Ogle county, which office he resigned in 1842, and was, the same year, elected, by the district composed of Ogle and Winnebago counties, a member of the Illinois State Senate, and was continued, by re-election, a member of that body four years. In 1849 he was elected County Judge of Ogle county and declined a re-election

on the close of his term of four years service. In 1851, he served as Supervisor of Pine Creek township, in which he lived; and, from that time, afterward, he declined all offices, except the one of School Treasurer of his township, which office, by annual elections, he continued to hold until his removal to Rockford, Ill., in 1867.

In the discharge of the duties of the many and varied offices and public trusts, both in Ohio and Illinois, Judge Ruggles was never charged with any deficiency in the old Jeffersonian standard of qualification,—honesty, capacity and faithfulness to the Constitution and laws of his country.

In politics, Judge Ruggles was in opposition to the Democratic party. In religion, he was a liberal conservative—he was for a long time attached to the Free Will Baptists, but afterwards worshiped with the Congregationalists.

In the beautiful Forest City of Rockford, Ill., Judge Ruggles chose a fitting home for his declining years—retired from busy toil and strife. He died in peace and faith in his seventy-ninth year.

—1214-2—

vii JAMES M. RUGGLES, b. Mar. 7, 1818.

James M., the second son of Hon. Spooner and Lydia (Drown) Ruggles, was born two miles north of Mansfield, Ohio. At that time Mansfield had but few inhabitants, and most of them occupied rude block houses erected during the last war with Great Britain. In 1819, his father settled in Plymouth, in the north end of Richland county, where James spent that portion of his life extending to the age of sixteen, working on the farm and going to school, sometimes at home and sometimes in distant neighborhoods, where educational facilities were better. During the last winter of his schooling, he was in the habit of getting up at two to three o'clock in the morning and going into the forest to chop cord-wood by moonlight, in order to pay his way at the academy he was attending in Peru, Huron county, and so well did he appreciate this, his last opportunity for schooling, that his progress in the studies he was pursuing was very rapid.

In the Spring of 1834, having for some time contemplated and admired the character of the printer-philosopher, Franklin, James determined to learn the art of printing, which he believed would furnish opportunities for further improving the mind and storing up useful knowledge for future use, and he went, like Franklin, with his little bundle under his arm, to the town of Norwalk, Ohio, and agreed with the editor of the "Huron Reflector" to remain three years, to learn "the art preservative of all arts" and for his services he was to receive his boarding expenses and \$30. for the first, \$35. for the second, and \$40. for the third year. So well did this apprentice practice the lessons of economy and thrift taught by his great ideal, that clothing himself tastefully and comfortably, and going in the best society of the town during his apprenticeship, he found himself in possession of the sum of \$42. of his hard earnings at the end of the three years.

In the autumn, before the expiration of his apprenticeship, James' father sold his farm in Richland county and made arrangements for moving to Ogle county, Illinois.

In the month of May, 1837, having served out his time, and wishing to join the family in Illinois, a horse was offered him on credit with which to make the journey, and accepted, and, with what effects could be packed into a pair of saddle-bags, James mounted his steed and bade farewell to the town in which he had formed many ties that have never been severed. At the place of his birth he made a short stop, and then bidding a final adieu to all, he left his native state to seek his fortune in that of his adoption.

During the summer he visited Chicago, (then a town of near 4,000 inhabitants,) Galena, and other places in search of employment, but finding none, went to St. Louis in October, 1837, and got a situation in the office of the "Missouri Republican," where he was employed at the time of the death of Lovejoy, the martyr. This bloody murder of a man for the expression of honest and truthful convictions, and the terrible condition of the public sentiment, that would not allow the indignant soul to cry against

"The deep damnation of his taking off,"

Was too much for the liberty-loving spirit of the young printer, and he determined to go where he could speak his mind on political questions, without endangering life, and soon departed for Naples, Illinois, to take charge of a paper which had a brief existence there. From that, our printer went to Jacksonville, and soon had charge of the "Illinoian," an influential paper of that day, filling the place of foreman and furnishing most of the editorials, which were "set up" without writing, until the winter of 1840, when he went to Springfield to spend the winter where were congregated the great men of the state. In the spring he returned, and went to Winchester, Illinois, and entered upon the study of the law, but soon got hold of a small printing office and added to his studies, type setting and editorial writing, (in the same room occupied by Senator Douglass six years before,) until May, 1844, when he was admitted to the bar after passing an examination before Judges Lockwood and Treat, since U. S. District Judge of Northern Illinois.

In 1846, Mr. Ruggles sold his printing office and law library and removed to Bath, Illinois, where he went extensively into mercantile and other pursuits, which were continued until the breaking out of the war in 1861. The vicissitudes of trade, at this period, somewhat impaired the fortune which he had amassed in fifteen years of successful business, but still leaves him a large landed estate.

In politics, Mr. Ruggles took a deep interest, from the date of the presidential election in 1836, down to that of 1864, always laboring in opposition to the Democratic party. In the days of the old Whig party, he was a great admirer of Webster and Clay, and from 1838 to 1864, was a co-worker with Abraham Lincoln, often meeting as delegates in convention. In 1843 both were delegates to the Congressional convention that nominated the lamented Gen. Hardin, and, at his instance, was made secretary of the convention. At this convention the contest between Gen. Hardin and Col. Baker (the personal friend of both delegates,) was so close that the vote of Mr. Ruggles decided the contest, but he at once offered a resolution recommending Col. Baker for the next term, which was supported by Mr. Lincoln and carried; and at the next conven-



tion, in 1844, both again met as delegates, and Mr. Ruggles again acting as secretary, when Col. Baker was nominated by acclamation. In 1846, Mr. Ruggles was a delegate to the convention that nominated Mr. Lincoln as a candidate for Congress. Whilst publishing his little paper in Winchester, the Whig vote of the Illinois Legislature was at one session cast for Mr. Ruggles for state printer, as a compliment to his abilities. Mr. Ruggles and Col. Baker, above alluded to, remained fast friends during all his eventful political career, to the time of his tragic death at Ball's Bluff, early in the war of the Rebellion.

In 1852, at the expiration of the term of Hon. John J. Stuart in the State Senate, Mr. Lincoln, and other prominent men in Springfield, united in a call upon Mr. Ruggles to be the Senatorial candidate of the district composed of the counties of Sangamon, Menard and Mason, and without a convention, or without leaving his home, he was triumphantly elected and served until 1856. Mr. Ruggles' father also served four years in the State Senate, preceding him just ten years.

In 1854, Mr. Lincoln was elected a member of the Lower House of the Legislature, but, concluding to become a candidate for U. S. Senator, he resigned. When the contest came on, Senator Ruggles was lying low with a fever which had kept him down all the winter, but he insisted on being carried to the State House, where he balloted for his old friend, Mr. Lincoln, until it became manifest that he could not be elected, and then, at Mr. Lincoln's own request, the vote was cast for Mr. Trumbull, who was elected by a single vote.

At a meeting of the members of the legislature and others opposed to the Democratic party, Mr. Ruggles, Mr. Lincoln and Mr. Peck were appointed a committee to draft resolutions for adoption as a platform of principles, and Mr. Lincoln and Mr. Peck being engaged in Supreme Court, the duty devolved on Mr. Ruggles to draft the resolutions, which was done in so satisfactory a way, that in submitting them to Mr. Lincoln, he suggested but the single alteration of a word. These resolutions embodied the principles which soon after formed the basis of the great Republican party, since then become the most powerful political organization that has ever existed on this continent.

In 1856 Mr. Lincoln and Mr. Ruggles again met as delegates in the Bloomington convention—the first delegate Republican convention ever held in the United States. At this convention Mr. Ruggles was the choice of the convention for Lieutenant-Governor, but gave way to a German candidate, to conciliate the German element and carry the state election.

In 1858, during the great contest between Lincoln and Douglass, Mr. Ruggles accompanied Mr. Lincoln a part of the time during the campaign, and at his solicitation came to Bath (a town that Mr. Lincoln laid out as surveyor in 1836,) and made a characteristic speech on the premises of Mr. Ruggles, and was his guest whilst in town.

In 1860, both again met in the State convention at Decatur, and from thence Mr. Ruggles went to Chicago to labor as a delegate for the nomination of Mr. Lincoln, which resulted in his first election to the presidency.

In April, 1861, Mr. Ruggles went, at the request of his friend, Governor Yates, as the bearer of important dispatches to Mr. Lincoln, at the time of the troubles at Baltimore, when it was not known how any northern man could get to Washington—all means of communication being closed. Without anything but the apparel he wore and his dispatches, he started, and going to Philadelphia, went from there to Perryville, and from there by steamer, with a gun-boat escort, to Annapolis, and thence through to Washington by the first train on this route, where he arrived late in the evening and was at once escorted to the White House, where Mr. Lincoln was overjoyed to meet his old friend, and to again hear from his old home and friends. Mr. Ruggles was introduced to the members of the Cabinet then present, and Mr. Lincoln read aloud, with deep interest, the dispatches, which contained information of the capture of Camp Jackson, the removal of the public arms from St. Louis Arsenal to Springfield, and other important news of the day. Before leaving Washington, Mr. Lincoln tendered to Mr. Ruggles a very desirable appointment, but he had made up his mind to go into the military service, and so informed Mr. Lincoln. This was the last earthly interview of these old-time friends—the last time they met,

until the martyred corse of the immortal Lincoln was sent to his beloved Illinois for a final resting-place.

Returning to Illinois, Mr. Ruggles was, on the 17th. of July, 1861, commissioned as Lieutenant and Quartermaster of the Illinois cavalry volunteers, and immediately went to the front, in Missouri, where he spent the first Sunday in the service in the company of Gen. (then Colonel) Grant, at the house of a mutual Illinois friend, in Mexico, Mo. He soon discovered that this branch of the service did not suit him, and, applying to Gen. Grant, then in command at Jefferson City, Mo., obtained leave to return to Illinois to be transferred to some position that would bring him more nearly in contact with the enemy, and was kindly furnished transportation by the General back to Illinois. Lieutenant Ruggles was tendered the command of an infantry regiment, but preferring the cavalry service, was promoted Major, and transferred to the 3d. Illinois cavalry volunteers, on the 11th. of Sept., 1861, and soon departed to Missouri with his regiment, and marched under Fremont from Jefferson City to Springfield, Missouri, and, after his removal, back to Rolla, and thence again, in February, back to Springfield, where Major Ruggles, at his own request, was sent forward to drive in the enemy's outposts. Here was the first engagement any part of the regiment got into. The conflict was a sharp one, a battalion of cavalry contending with a full regiment of the enemy for nearly an hour, when they beat a hurried retreat, and Major Ruggles was highly complimented by the Colonel of the regiment and General Curtis, (who came upon the ground after the conflict was over) for his gallantry on the occasion.

At the battle of Pea Ridge, Major Ruggles was actively engaged during the three days on which the battle was fought. On the 6th. of March he was sent with his command to the support of General Siegel, who was retreating from Bentonville, and fighting his way through a largely superior force. On the approach of the reinforcements the enemy fell back and marched round during the night to the rear of our forces to cut them off from retreat. Major Ruggles was complimented by being selected on this day as "officer of the day," and during the entire night was on the alert, posting pickets and videttes,

and repeatedly visiting them, and saving the camp from a night attack, which was attempted and thwarted by the vigilance of the officer of the day. On the morning of the 7th. he led his command, at the rising of the sun, to the attack of the main body of the enemy in the rear of our position, and all day long was in range of the enemy's guns, supporting the infantry and protecting the left flank of the center division. Twice during the day he was sent to the crown of the high hill to the left of Elk Horn Tavern, to draw the fire of the enemy from the center, which was driving our forces back into camp, and, on the second time, he received a galling fire from a large force of Indians and sharpshooters in ambush, behind the brow of the hill, which sent the cavalry back in confusion, causing them to leap over the steep declivities, which were from three to thirty feet perpendicular, and in doing which, many men and horses were bruised and wounded. For his services on this occasion, Major Ruggles was promoted to Lieutenant-Colonel of the regiment, his commission bearing date March 7th.

After this engagement, the Colonel marched with his command, under General Curtis, to Batesville, and from thence to Helena, Arkansas, where the command arrived on the 14th. of July, 1862, after having been cut off from all communications for over a month. Remaining here until the 20th. of December, suffering most of the time from most painful disease, and also annoyed by the intrigues of ambitious and unprincipled officers who tried to get him out of the service on complaint of physical disability and other false and malicious charges, which were repelled and resulted in driving several officers out of the service, the Colonel got permission to take his regiment on board of transports and to go forward with the army to make the attack on Haines' Bluff, near Vicksburg, under General Sherman. Of all the cavalry at Helena, this was the only regiment permitted to go forward into active service at that time.

After the repulse at Haines' Bluff, the regiment went to Arkansas Post and there participated in the reduction of the Post and the capture of five thousand prisoners. A company of the regiment, consisting of 40 men, captured 60 prisoners

(the first brought into our lines,) on the night before the surrender of the Post.

Returning to the siege of Vicksburg, and remaining there until the first of February, Col Ruggles was, by order of Gen. Grant, sent up to Memphis with a part of the regiment, and there, and in that vicinity, he remained on duty, a part of the time in the field and a portion of the time on a Military Commission and on Court-Martial, until the last of August, when the non-veterans of the regiment returned to Illinois to be mustered out of the service. Col. Ruggles returned also to the State he had not seen for three years, and, worn down with disease and hard service, he was mustered out with other officers of the regiment, and a portion of the enlisted men, on the 5th. of September, 1864. On the 20th. of March, 1866, Col. Ruggles was brevetted a Brig.-General for "faithful and meritorious services," to date from the 13th. day of March, 1865, and thus terminates the military record of the subject of this brief biography, in the war for the suppression of the great American Rebellion.

In religion Gen. Ruggles, naturally sustaining liberal views, was never strictly orthodox. With his ideas of the God-head, it seemed unreasonable that the Deity should exist in three characters, or persons, unless it be in the three characters of *Love*, *Justice* and *Wisdom*, and as he believed in the Unity of God, and at the age of 24 years joined the Christian (or Campbellite,) Church, as the nearest approaching his views at that time of life., Since his removal to Bath he has not united with any religious congregation, though feeling a lively interest in all that pertains to the well being of society here, and the happiness of all God's creatures in the hereafter. He believes that the idea of a veritable devil, or a veritable hell, is inconsistent with both the justice and goodness of the laws by which God governs the universe, but thinks there may be a spirit of evil, and that there may be a punishment growing out of that spirit, both here and in the hereafter. But, above all, he has an abiding faith in the wisdom, goodness and justice of God, and that in accordance with His economy, all men, women and children of the earth belong to God's family, and that they will eternally exist in a self-conscious, personal identified state, eternally progressing toward a higher state of existence.

## -1214-5-

vii EDWARD RUGGLES, b. Apr. 15, 1823; d. July 30, 1854.

The following was published at the time of Mr. Ruggles' death:

"He entered upon the work of the ministry some three months before his death, in the Congregational Churches of Nettle Creek and Big Grove, Illinois, and had just removed with his family to his new field of labor, where he heard a voice from God, saying unto him, 'come up higher.'

"Mr. Ruggles entered Illinois College in September, 1852. He succeeded his beloved brother, Spooner Ruggles, in a tutorship, in which he continued for one year, greatly beloved and respected both by his pupils and fellow-instructors. His Master's oration, delivered at commencement in 1853, is still remembered by many as a rare specimen of vigorous thought and classic elegance of diction.

"His character was distinguished for unpretending, even shrinking, blushing modesty, clearness and vigor of thought, a rare felicity in the use of language, and the choice of imagery, great purity of moral taste and emotion, and unusual strength and elevation of Christian principles. Though on ordinary occasions his modesty gave him the appearance of timidity, where his religious convictions were concerned, his moral courage never failed him. Such was the *dignity and consistency*, the *deep humility* of his religious character, that he was not more loved by the good than revered by the wicked."

## -1214-8-

vii SPOONER RUGGLES, b. Sept. 18, 1828; d. Oct. 17, 1852.

He was a graduate of Illinois College, and held a tutorship in that institution at the time of his death. It was said of him at that time:

"Several years before his death, he is known to have devoted his life to the Christian Ministry, and was directing all his energies to secure the speediest and most complete preparation for the duties of that responsible office. When he was invited to accept a tutorship, a place which his distinguished scholarship and his excellent social and religious character pointed him out as peculiarly qualified to fill with usefulness an honor, he was very reluctant to accept it, because it would delay his preparation for the ministry. He, however, finally accepted it, from a sense of duty to his Alma Mater and the cause of learning."]

## -1217-

vi JAMES BELL, b. Dec. 4, 1776; d. Apr. 17, 1852.

Mr. Bell settled at Walden, Vermont, in 1804. In 1815, and 1818 to 1828, he represented his town in the Legislature of Vermont. He was a member of the State Council of Censors, 1848. Prior to locating in Walden, Mr. Bell lived in Hardwick, Vermont, where he was Deputy Sheriff. While holding this office, he became entangled with a lawyer for whom he had official business; there being some official error on the part of the Deputy Sheriff, he was sued on his official bond. The litigation likely to prove ruinous to him, through the lack of a right understanding of the case by his attorneys, he became his own counsel and managed his own case, and by his natural wit, eloquence and perseverance, he finally triumphed, protected his reputation and saved himself from a financial reverse. He then entered upon a course of reading, and soon after was licensed to practice law in the courts of Vermont, and afterward devoted himself to the legal profession, and was ranked with those of the most prominent and successful lawyers of the State.

## -1217-2--

vii TAYLOR G. WORCESTER, b. Apr. 6, 1799; d. Sept. 7, 1879.

Mr. Worcester was a graduate of Harvard University and of Andover Theological Seminary. Owing to a change in his religious views during the last year of his theological course, he then becoming a "receiver" of the doctrines of Swedenborg, and consequently out of place in the "Old Church." His life for a number of years was devoted to teaching the doctrines of his new faith, and to the translation of Swedenborg's works. These callings he was forced to give up by reason of impaired health, and he soon afterward retired from active business life and settled down as a farmer upon his paternal homestead, at Hollis, N. H., which had been in the family for more than a century, where he lived for about forty years.

-1217-2-i-

viii CURTIS H. BILL, b. Jan. 2, 1835.

The following is taken from the Bill Family Genealogy:

"In 1854, he commenced the study of medicine under Dr. Charles B. Chandler, of Montpelier, Vermont. After this he attended two courses of medical lectures at Dartmouth College, one at the University of New York, at the last of which he received the degree of M. D., in the Spring of 1859. At his final examination in anatomy and surgery, he was highly commended by the Faculty. He soon settled in Tennessee, and entered upon the practice of his profession, which he continued up to the time of the breaking out of the late civil war in 1861. The condition of public sentiment in Tennessee was at that time more or less chaotic, and it being well known that he was by birth a northern man, he felt it to be the course of prudence to withdraw for a time from public duties. He was, however, soon offered a commission in the Rebel army, this he *very respectfully* declined, and the result of this declination was, that he found himself obliged to leave that section of the country. He proceeded northward by way of Louisville, Ky. While here, he met and was introduced to Gen. W. T. Sherman, who had command of that department, and through his influence he obtained a commission as Surgeon in the United States Army. He was assigned to the 15th. regiment U. S. Infantry, and continued in the service of this regiment during 1861-62 and '63, and received, during all this period, the respect and confidence of both officers and men.

"The General under whom he served paid him the high compliment: 'Dr. Bill could always be found on the field, and conducted himself the most bravely of any surgeon in my command.' The regiment presented him with a beautiful and expensive case of surgical instruments, in token of their appreciation of his valuable services rendered to them. He was in the battles of Shiloh, Murfreesboro, Nashville, and many other minor engagements, doing active duty in those fields.

"He was, at his own request, relieved from active duties and assigned to the Department Head-quarters, as examining surgeon for discharges, forming one of a board of three surgeons. This medical board, we are informed, passed upon more than 7,000 applicants for discharge in the space of three months.

"He was afterward detailed as Surgeon-in-chief of 'Howard Hospital,' at Nashville, which post he held for nearly one year, having, during this time, the care of many wounded and disabled soldiers; he here performed many capital operations in surgery with marked success. His health failing him, he was compelled to resign, but after a brief respite among his relatives he returned to Nashville, and at the solicitation of Andrew Johnson, then Military Governor of Tennessee, he accepted an appointment as Surgeon of the Fifth regiment of Tennessee Cavalry, and he continued to



act in that capacity till the close of the war in 1865, being mustered out of service in August of that year.

"Subsequent to the close of the war, Dr. Bill lived some years at Fayetteville, Tenn., engaged in the practice of his profession and in cultivating a cotton plantation. The past few years he has been living at Bridgeport, Conn."

—1218-5—

vii GEORGE A. MERRILL, b. ———.

Mr. Merrill was born in Plymouth, N. H., where he lived seventeen years; subsequently, for eight years, he was a clerk in a dry-goods jobbing-house in Boston, Mass., two years a merchant at Franklin, N. H. From 1849 to 1854, he was master of transportation, and from 1855 to 1860, he was Superintendent of the Connecticut and Passumpsic Rivers Railway Company. During this time he lived two years at Wells River, Vermont, and from that date, until within a few years, his residence was in St. Johnsbury, Vermont.

His has been an active life, and one of great usefulness. He was early called to fill most important official trusts under the State and National Governments. Among those he has held, were those of *Aide-de-camp* to the Governor of Vermont, 1852; Representative to the State Legislature, 1857 and '58; Secretary of Civil and Military affairs of Vermont, under Governor Fairbanks, 1860 and '61; Postmaster of St. Johnsbury, Vermont, and Collector of U. S. Internal Revenue for that district during the Presidency of Abraham Lincoln.

He was a member of the Board of Commissioners, appointed by the Governor, to settle the war claims of Vermont against the United States. And he was a member of the State Senate of Vermont 1869 and '70. He removed, some few years since, from St. Johnsbury to Rutland, Vermont.

—1227—

vi GARDNER RUGGLES, b. Feb. 16, 1782; d. Aug. 5, 1853.

Mr. Ruggles was born in Hardwick, Mass., and removed from that town to Barre, Mass., (where all his children were born.) He was a successful farmer, a Justice of the Peace, and represented that town in the General Court of the State a number of years.

Politically he was a Democrat. In every relation of life he was active, influential and much respected, as well for his ability as for his integrity.

He was for many years a prominent member of the Masonic fraternity, and devoted much of his time, during his maturer years, to the duties and interests, and as a lecturer of that Order.

For military life, Mr. Ruggles possessed decided talents and marked enthusiasm, and for many years he commanded the Barre Artillery Company and a fine Battalion of Artillery to which it belonged. It was never his fortune, much to his disappointment, to be called into active service.\*

He was a ready writer, but most of his writings have perished—some of the most important (which were in the keeping of his son, General Daniel R.,) having been destroyed in the sacking of Fredericksburg, Va., during the war of 1861-5.

His was a positive existence. Few men have possessed a more self-reliant, energetic and effective manhood; few have exercised a more beneficial influence on those in whose midst their fortunes have been cast.

He wrote his own epitaph, as follows:

“ With enough of life’s joy and sorrow,  
Contented I die,  
And wish for no stone on the morrow,  
To tell where I lie.”

—1227-4—

vii DANIEL RUGGLES, b. Jan. 31, 1810.

Daniel was born at Barre, Mass. He was the second son of Major Gardner Ruggles.

In March, 1829, on the nomination of Hon. John Davis, M. C., (of the Worcester, Mass., District) the President, John Quincy Adams, appointed young Ruggles a cadet at the U. S. Military Academy, at West Point, where he entered with his class in the following June. Brevet Lieutenant-Colonel S.

---

\* The Governor of Massachusetts refused to send troops for the war against Great Britain, 1812-15, beyond the jurisdiction of the State; and this decision was sustained by the judges of the Supreme Court of the State. See *Kent’s Commentaries*, v. i, and *Massachusetts Reports*, v. viii.

Thayer, a distinguished officer of Engineers, and virtual founder of the Military Academy, was then Superintendent; and Captain Ethan A. Hitchcock, (1st. Infantry) was the able instructor of tactics and commandant of the corps of cadets.

Cadet Ruggles passed through his arduous academic course with credit, and in June, 1833, graduated No. 34, in a class of 46 members; many of whom have since been the victims of disease, or fighting bravely have fallen on the battlefield; others have acquired scientific and literary fame, while, yet others have won ever-verdant laurels of military renown.

On the 1st. of July he was commissioned by General Andrew Jackson, then President, a Brevet Second Lieutenant of the 5th. regiment of infantry, U. S. Army. This regiment was then stationed on and near the great north-western lakes, and about the end of October, Lieutenant Ruggles reported to Brevet Brigadier-General George M. Brooke, its then distinguished commander, at Fort Howard, Green Bay, Michigan Territory, who assigned him to company "C," at Fort Winnebago. On temporary duty with a detachment of recruits commanded by Brevet Major Owen Ransom, he ascended the Fox river, and on the 11th. of November reported to Lieutenant-Colonel Enos Cutler, then commanding Fort Winnebago. During the night of the 13th.-14th., the memorable "star-shower" illuminated the heavens with its magnificent beauty. Fort Winnebago was in the midst of the Winnebago Nation, which was reputed as one of the most warlike on the north-western border. The warriors were tall, of strong physical development, and enterprising, and participated with Black Hawk's "Sacs and Foxes," in the then recent defeat by troops commanded by Brevet Brigadier-General H. Atkinson, at the battle of Badaxe, August 2, 1832.

In 1834, Lieutenant Ruggles proposed uniting the waters of the Mississippi and the lakes by a canal at the "portage" of the Fox and Wisconsin rivers, and published an estimate and geological outline in the *American Journal of Science*. In 1835, he built, with troops, a substantial causeway across the portage—a deep morass—for the transit of heavy river boats. In 1837, he proposed, for the navigation of these rivers, light freight barges, or boats, towed by light draught steam-tow-boats.

This plan did not, as has been claimed, originate in Europe. In September, 1835, Lieutenant Ruggles obtained a leave of absence for the benefit of his health.

In November—then in New York—he received orders, in accordance with his wishes, to conduct a detachment of recruits to Florida, having in view to avail himself of the benefit of that genial winter climate. His first orders were for Tampa Bay to join Major Dade's command, then under orders for Fort King, Florida. From unexpected delays, his destination was changed to the St. John's river. On the 22d. of December, with fifty recruits he sailed on the schooner, "Davenport," Ensign Baker, Master, and after having been tossed by squalls, driven by storms, and wrapped by fogs off Cape Hatteras, some ten days, through the special interposition of Providence, he landed at Jacksonville, on the 8th. of January, 1836. The schooner was reported lost on her return voyage. Finding that the Seminole war had broken out, he armed his recruits, and on the 16th. marched ninety miles through the enemy's country to Camp Drane, and on the 19th. reported to Brevet Brigadier-General D. L. Clinch, commanding the troops in the field, who expressed surprise at Lieutenant Ruggles's unexpected arrival. On the 22d. of January. General Clinch received from the Governor of Florida, notice that Major Dade and his whole command had been massacred by the Seminole Indians, which fell like a thunderbolt from a clear sky.

On the 18th. of February, 1836, Brevet Second Lieutenant Ruggles was promoted to the rank of Second Lieutenant, in the 5th. regiment of infantry, company "H," stationed at Fort Howard, Green Bay, and he reported for duty to General G. M. Brooke, commanding, on the 16th. of July, 1836. At Green Bay, Lieutenant Ruggles had a series of critical observations taken of the *ebb* and *flow* of the waters of the great northern lakes, and by reducing these into form as a diagram, determined a degree of regularity strongly sustaining the belief in the existence of regular tides. See American Journal of Science and Arts, 1843. In September and October, 1837, Lieutenant Ruggles conducted a large detachment of recruits down the Ohio and Mississippi to New Orleans and Fort Pike, and then had charge of the recruiting service at New Orleans, until the

1st. of June, 1838, when he rejoined his regiment, first at Fort Winnebago, and then at Fort Sulling, by promotion, as First Lieutenant, dated May 24, 1838, where he reported the last of September following. In December he was assigned to duty in charge of regimental recruiting service in St. Louis, and prosecuted it until December, 1839. From January until June, 1840, First Lieutenant Ruggles served as Assistant Adjutant General in Middle Florida, in the campaigns against the Seminole Indians, under the command of Brigadier-General Taylor. *A thankless service of endurance and privation devoid of military honors.*

On the 23d. of June, 1840, he rejoined his regiment at Fort Crawford, Prairie du Chien, Wisconsin, and on the 30th. of July, was ordered as Assistant Inspector-General to muster and inspect the Iowa militia called out in 1839 to defend the southern border against invasion from Missouri. In April, 1841, he aided, with his company, in the concentration of the Winnebago Nation, at Lacrosse, and then in their removal west of the Mississippi river under treaty stipulations. In September, the 5th. regiment of infantry received orders for service in Florida, and on arriving at Jefferson Barracks, Mo., its destination was changed, on account of critical relations with Canada, to the Michigan border. At Detroit, First Lieutenant Ruggles sent to the "National Institute," of which he was a member, a plan of organization for the "Smithsonian Institute," which was published.

In May, 1844, First Lieutenant Ruggles was ordered to Copper Harbor, Lake Superior, where he aided in building Fort Wilkins, and was Assistant Commissary at that station. He discovered a mine of black oxide of copper near that station, the first conclusive evidence that the mines had not been destroyed by igneous action, and the metallic copper precipitated into the abyss below. He also located, for his brother and himself, under the rules for the mines, eighteen square miles on the north bank of the Portage Lake, on which the Secretary of War, Mr. Marcy, subsequently refused to grant leases. He was thus robbed of several of the most valuable mines on Lake Superior, which have been since sold for several

"millions." He published, in the American Journal of Science and Arts, for May and June, 1845, a carefully drawn outline of the mine of black oxide of copper, in connection with a condensed view of the mining characteristics of that region.

In September, 1845, the 5th. regiment of infantry was concentrated at Detroit, and proceeded by water to Corpus Christi, and landed on the 11th. of October, 1845, and encamped with Gen. Taylor's army. The concentration of U. S. troops at Corpus Christi was an important incident pending the negotiation for the annexation of Texas. These troops were carefully instructed in tactics, military duties, and kept under rigid discipline, and about the 8th. of March commenced their march for the Rio Grande. On the 20th. of March, *Brevet Brig. Gen. W. F. Worth led the advance in crossing the Colorado in the face of a Mexican force under General Canales, and his ponderous pronunciamiento.* General Taylor's army reached a point opposite Matamoras on the 28th. of March, and built Fort Brown and garrisoned it; and on the 3d. of May, the enemy's batteries opened on it. On the 5th. of May the battle of "Palo Alto" was fought, 1st. Lieut. Ruggles in command of company "A," *also commanded the first front of the 5th. Infantry square, which received the charge of, and aided in the repulse of the Mexican Cavalry.\** He also participated, with his company, in the battle of "Resaca De La Palma," on the 9th. of May. *At dawn on the 18th. he crossed the Rio Grande with the advance, which received the surrender of Matamoras.*

On the 18th. of May, 1846, First Lieutenant Ruggles was promoted to the rank of Captain of Co. "A," 5th. regiment of infantry, and in December conducted a detachment of 250 recruits from New York to Saltello, where he arrived on the 1st. of January, 1847. On the 9th. of January, in command of company "E," † 5th. infantry, with the regiment as a part of Gen. Worth's division, he proceeded to the mouth of the Rio Grande, and embarked with his regiment on board the transport ship "Huron," about the middle of February, for the island of "Lobos."

\* See Col. McIntashe's Reports, Ex. Doc. No. 60, 1848, pp. 1102, 3, 4, 5 and 6.

† "A" company not then re-organized.

Capt. Ruggles, *with his Co. "E,"* landed with the first line at Vera Cruz, Mexico, near the island of Sacrificios, on the 9th. of March, 1847, and served with Worth's division through the siege until the surrender on the 26th., having been eighteen days and nights under the fire of the enemy's guns.\* He marched with his regiment on Tlacotalpam, to obtain animals for the transportation to the interior. He proceeds with the advance from Jalapa to Perote, and thence to Puebla, participating in "the affair at Aurazogue," occupied the "Loretto Castle" at Puebla, and in bad health, on the 9th. of August marched for the valley of Mexico, and entered it with the advance division, passing from Chaleo to San Augustine under the scattering fire from the enemy's skirmishers. On the 18th. of August, Gen. Scott's army was concentrated near that village. Early on the morning of the 20th. the victory at Contreras was won; Worth's division having marched to make a diversion. Immediately Col. Clark's brigade, of Worth's division, the 5th. regiment of infantry leading, right in front, Captain Ruggles' company "A" (which had been reorganized with 100 recruits before marching from Puebla,) in advance, turned the enemy's fortified position at San Antonia, led by him in person, under a scattering fire from concealed skirmishers, and having gained a position on the flank of the enemy's retreating column, ordered the opening fire, and then led in person the charge on the enemy's column, cutting it in two and dispersing great numbers in the adjoining fields. Without delaying to secure prisoners, Captain Ruggles pursued the enemy in his retreat, captured one 18 pounder iron gun,—*"El nata de los Yankees"*—and a considerable amount of ammunition at the village of Cherubusco, and with companies "A" and "F," 5th. infantry, and the regimental colors, gained possession of the stone bridge and drew the first fire from the defences at Cherubusco; and then, in conjunction with the 6th. infantry, charged the enemy's works and participated in the final capture of these entrenchments.† President James K. Polk conferred on Captain Ruggles the rank of Major by Brevet, to rank from the 20th of August, 1847, "for

\* See Report of the Siege.

† See Ex. Doc. No. 1, 1847, p. 59; also App. pp. 53, 4, 5, 6, 7 and 8.

gallant and meritorious conduct in the battles of Contreras and Cherubusco."

At the battle of "Molino del Rey," Captain Ruggles commanding Cos. "A" and "F" and the regimental band, (armed with muskets,) held position on the right of Clark's brigade (commanded by Brevet Col. McIntosh,) in close action at the "Casae Mata," a strong stone citadel with bastions and ditches, where McIntosh's brigade charged the enemy, who behind walls and parapets poured upon the charging column a continuous and deadly fire. Here one-half of the officers of the 5th. regiment, including Colonels McIntosh and Scott, fell, killed or wounded, and about one-third of the rank and file, and the survivors, repulsed and bleeding, unsupported, finally fell back, and while still under the enemy's fire, the 5th. regiment was rallied by Captain Ruggles,—on its colors—whose clothes were riddled and torn by the storm of shot, and who had received a contused wound on the right hip, from a random grape shot, early in the action. *This battle disclosed judicial murder resulting from unskillful generalship.*

On the 13th. of September, 1847, as a field officer and second in command of McKenzie's battalion of "stormers," Captain Ruggles was among the first to pass among the mines, which failed to explode, and to scale the walls of the castle of Chapultepec; and raised the U. S. flag over its summit, carried by Sergeant John Henry, 5th. infantry, by his orders. General Worth detailed this storming party of regular troops from his division. It stormed and captured the castle. General Pillow ostentaciously groaning under "a greivous wound," depreciated their services. Captain Ruggles, with the storming party, then participated in driving the enemy from the English cemetery, the small church, and the *San Cosme Garito* (gate), just at twilight, and at that point, directed, in person, two captured guns turned by prisoners taken near them, against the retreating enemy, and then took position in a house some five hundred yards within the city gates, where General Worth received the city authorities, about 11 o'clock P. M., and referred them to General Scott, then outside of the city walls, to negotiate the surrender of the city of Mexico. *How General Scott could have falsified the history of that event, by assuming that*



*General Quitman's division first entered the city by the "Belen Garita," on the morning of the 14th. of September, remains a mystery among military men.* On the morning of the 14th., Captain Ruggles, with his surviving stormers, rejoined their regiment. His associate, Second Lieutenant J. P. Smith, Adjutant of the stormers, had fallen at his side, in the midst of the unexploded mines, near the castle walls, and five of the nine officers of the party, and many gallant men, had been either killed or wounded.

Worth's division awaited, at the Alameda, the arrival of Quitman's division from the garita Belen, and then marched toward the National Palace, driving the enemy's skirmishers before them. The 5th. regiment routed the skirmishers from the summit of the Convent of San Francisco, silenced a sharp fire from the surrounding houses in that section of the city, and were then stationed within the Convent walls.

Captain Ruggles was promoted by President Polk, to the rank of Lieutenant-Colonel, by brevet, in the U. S. Army, "for gallant and meritorious conduct in the battle of Chapultepec on the 13th. day of September, 1847."

On one occasion at the regular division drill, after the troops arrived on the field in the vicinity of the city, the Assistant Adjutant General, reported to Captain Ruggles, as the senior officer on the ground, who assumed the command and drilled the division in the various evolutions of the line. During January and February, 1848, Captain Ruggles, in command of a strong battalion of troops, escorted an army train from Mexico to Vera Cruz, and, in returning, to the city of Mexico:

In the evacuation of the city of Mexico, in June, Captain Ruggles, in command of the rear guard at the city gate, on retiring directed his field music to regale the assembled Mexicans with "Yankee-doodle."

In January, 1849, Lieutenant-Colonel Ruggles assumed command at Fort Washita, Choctaw Nation, in the midst of the Chickasaw section.

On the 14th. of May, 1852, he arrived at Fort Belknap, and in 1853 served with his company as mounted infantry among the Indians of the Texan border. In September, 1853, he marched with his regiment to Fort McIntosh, on the Rio

Grande, and participated in building an earth-work, and also in scouting after Indian and Mexican raiders.

In March, 1856, being in command of the troops at the station, he sends a courier to Monterey, Mexico, with a letter to Governor of Vedarurrie Neuvo Leon, asking his co-operation in restraining the Sippam Nation, and other Indians, and outlaws, and preventing them, while on Mexican soil, from committing further depredations on the settlements on the Texan border. The Governor complied immediately with this request, and directed his military commanders to remove these Indians, without delay, to the remote missions in the interior. These commanders seized the different bands of Sippams simultaneously; a small body of only about one hundred escaping across the Rio Grande into Texas, who were pursued by a squadron of mounted riflemen, vigorously, so that several were captured, and the remainder dispersed among the chaparral thickets along the head-waters of the Nueces river. The Mexican commanders employed the Kickapoo and Mescalero Indians, in conjunction with their troops, who killed most of the Sippam warriors. The Sippam Nation ceased to exist, and peace and safety reigned once again along the Rio Grande border, where for several years the settlers had been harrassed and driven from their ranches, many slain, their stock carried away or scattered, and their homes destroyed and desolated.

In January, 1858, Lieutenant-Colonel Ruggles was in command of Jefferson Barracks and superintendent of the recruiting service in the Mississippi valley, and in May proceeded with a detachment of recruits and joined his regiment in Utah. There he commanded detachments, and for several months the fifth regiment of infantry of Brigadier-General A. S. Johnston's Utah forces.

In 1861, Colonel Ruggles, finding war inevitable, adhered to the Constitution and advocated *a call on all patriotic citizens of the respective States, and the army and navy, to unite in defending the flag.* The call of President Lincoln, for seventy-five thousand State troops to coerce the Southern States, soon caused Virginia to make common cause with the Southern States. *The issue was thus squarely made.* Colonel Ruggles had, in 1859, established his fire-side at Fredericksburg, Vir-

ginia, and when that State withdrew from the Union, *he gave in his adhesion and assumed citizenship, determined to defend the doctrines of government inherited from his ancestors.* In the defense of *these rights common to all the States*, he promptly resigned his commission in the army of the United States, on the 18th. day of April, 1861.

On the 22d. of April, 1861, Colonel Ruggles was commissioned by the Governor and confirmed by the convention, a Brigadier-General of volunteers in the army of Virginia; and was the first officer commissioned by the State who resigned from the army of the United States. Governor Letcher assigned him to the command of the department of Fredericksburg with instructions to "*do whatever is necessary to be done.*"

General Ruggles organized the volunteer forces throughout his department, and established batteries to defend the Potomac border, and on the 28th. and 29th. of May, and June 1st., 1861, defeated the Federal gun-boat fleet in its attack at Acquia Creek, and routed it disastrously, and caused him to turn his attention to Bull Run. By way of diversion, the Federal flotilla again made an attack and landed a force at Matthias Point, on the 27th. of June, and were again repulsed by newly enrolled troops under the direction of General Ruggles in person.

On the 9th of August, 1861, he was commissioned a Brigadier-General in the Army of the Confederate States, and ordered to Pensacola, where he joined, about the 25th. of August, and commanded the first brigade of the army of Brigadier-General Bragg, and disciplined it for the field. He participated in the organization of the attack on the Federal Colonel Wilson's Zouaves, under the walls of Fort Pickens, on Santa Rosa Island.

About the 18th of October, in compliance with orders from the C. S. War Department, General Ruggles reached New Orleans to report to General D. E. Twiggs, and was seized with illness from typhoid fever before his arrival, and remained extremely ill until the end of November, when he entered upon the duty of organizing and disciplining the volunteer forces of the State of Louisiana, established Camp Benjamin, and com-

manded the interior line of intrenchments for the defence of New Orleans. He organized a brigade comprising the 16th., 17th., 18th., 19th. and 20th. regiments of Louisiana Volunteers and Semmes' and Gibson's light batteries of field artillery, and disciplined and prepared them for the field.

Early in February, 1862, General A. S. Johnston called on the Governor of Louisiana for reinforcements to resist the enemy at Bowling Green, Ky., and on consultation, General Ruggles suggested the expediency of sending his brigade as a reinforcement, which was promptly directed by the then secretary of war, and on, or about, the 16th. of February, General Ruggles advanced with his brigade to Grand Junction, Miss., and having learned that General Johnston was retreating, and that Fort Donaldson had fallen, he recommended Corinth as a strategic point, on which to concentrate the Confederate defence against impending invasion, which was adopted. He organized the army as the troops rapidly concentrated at that point, employing the term "corps" instead of "grand division," and brought these under a rigid system of instruction and discipline. He caused his engineers to reconnoitre and sketch the district adjacent, embracing the Tennessee river from below Pittsburgh; and early in March sent a force—the 20th. Louisiana Volunteers and a light battery of guns, under Colonel A. Mouton—to Pittsburgh, to attack and impede the enemy's gun-boats, then ascending that river to commit aggressions; which service Colonel Mouton's force gallantly executed. Soon afterward he sent a strong force on the railway between Corinth and Jackson, mounting a light battery of field guns on freight cars, for the defence of that line of communication and resist the enemy then reported advancing on Purdy; but which proved only a reconnoitering party, and soon retired toward Pittsburgh landing. Soon after the completion of the organization, General A. S. Johnston assumed the command of the army, and General Ruggles was assigned to the command of "Ruggles' Division, 2d. Corps," which was a part of Major-General B. Bragg's command.

The enemy having concentrated a large force at Pittsburgh, supported by his gun-boats, the Confederate army ad-

vanced at dawn of day, on the 6th. of April, 1862, and attacked the enemy's advanced positions. The conflict at Shiloh was one of the most memorable of the war, and among the great battles of the world.

At about 2 o'clock, p. m., on the 6th. of April, in the midst of the conflict, the available strength of the Federal army was apparently concentrated against the Confederate right, then directed by General Johnston, the commander-in-chief, in person.

The Confederates were then hotly pressed, and had lost ground. when the General led an impetuous charge, turned the tide of battle and repulsed the enemy. In this conflict General Johnston fell mortally wounded. Governor Harris, of Tennessee, who received the dying General in his arms when falling from his horse, notified General Ruggles immediately of this sad event.

The Confederate forces were soon again fiercely assailed by the enemy, who had recovered from the stunning blow which had just been dealt him, and apparently gained ground vigorously contested.

From a central point overlooking the Tennessee, General Ruggles had obtained an extended view of the battle-field. The enemy had been swept from the left and center front, along the line of his greatest resistance, in a series of sharp conflicts in which the Confederate troops displayed undaunted bravery.

Impressed with the conviction that his troops then held an important strategic position, General Ruggles, aided by his staff, concentrated battery after battery from various parts of the field, where the conflict had ceased, (comprising more than fifty guns belonging to eleven batteries) which opened fire in rapid succession under his direction—poured a storm of shot and shell—enfiladed from the right the enemy's left wing, commanded by General Prentiss, which withered under this tremendous fire, silenced his batteries, and forced a precipitate retreat from that portion of the field. About 2,400 surrendered with General Prentiss, to Colonel Marshall J. Smith, at the head of the Crescent regiment of Ruggles' Louisiana Division. The

prisoners were immediately dispatched to the rear under the General's orders.

The field was won. The Confederate troops were then concentrated on their colors along a grand crescent-line-of-battle, encircling the approaches to Pittsburgh.

Under the authority of General Bragg, the chief of staff, General Ruggles, then collected his division, somewhat separated, with promptitude across the main road, to strike the final blow.

The sun "stood still" an hour above the horizon.

At this crisis, Colonel Augustine asked General Ruggles for General Bragg, and stated *privately* that he was the bearer of orders from General Beauregard, then in chief command, to that General, to draw off the troops for the night; and asked for a staff officer to guide him, but as all were absent directing the concentration of troops, he accepted the services of an intelligent "courier," who had been with General Ruggles, when, a moment before, he had met General Bragg.

Under the then existing circumstances, General Ruggles felt constrained to believe that General Bragg would fail to appreciate the wisdom of such an order, and redoubled his efforts to advance. To his surprise, a brief moment afterward, the Confederate colors on his right and on his left were borne backward on that victorious field. The moment to strike the final blow was forever lost. Subsequently, it appeared, that orders had been sent simultaneously to the corps commanders to suspend the conflict. This movement, so precipitately made, forced Ruggles' Division to fall back, soon afterward, under a brisk fire from the enemy's gun-boats and some batteries then just planted upon the river's bank.

In the closing scenes of the battle on the 7th. of April, General Ruggles commanded the Confederate rear in withdrawing from the field, and after that movement of about a mile and half was accomplished, was succeeded by General Breckenridge's Reserves, who established his line of defence for the night, about two miles distant from the field of conflict.\*

---

\* In the report of General L. Polk, of the 4th. of February, 1863, of the services of his, the First Corps of the Confederate Army, at the battle of Shiloh on the 5th., 6th. and 7th. of April, 1862, *he erroneously* attributed to General Ruggles an error which he

On the 9th. of May, 1862, General Ruggles, in chief command, and with his division supported on the right by General Van Dorn's division, and on the left by the division of General Trapier, attacked the advance of General John Pope's Federal corps, at Farmington, Miss., defeated and routed it with disaster.

About the 20th. of May, under *the malicious and vindictive action of* Jefferson Davis, then provisional President, General Ruggles was assigned to the command of a special department, comprising Mississippi, Alabama; a part of Tennessee and east Louisiana, *thus depriving him of his troops, organized by him and proved, by trial, irresistible on the battle-field.* General Ruggles *then declared himself as one of the proprietors of the Confederate cause, and that he should continue to fight for it wherever found.* He directed the improvement of the defences of Vicksburg; organized troops and met the enemy's demonstration at assailable points. About the end of June he gave attention to the regulation of intercourse with the enemy under General B. F. Butler at New Orleans. Then he recommended that batteries should be established at Port Hudson to obstruct the ascent of the Federal gun-boats, and to maintain the unobstructed navigation of the Mississippi between that point and Vicksburg, as well as that of the Red river as a channel of communication between the East and the West. In the organization of partisan rangers, he came in conflict with

---

himself committed, in the march on the 5th. of April, 1862, in the concentration of troops on the line of battle preparatory to the commencement on the following day.

The *misrepresentation* derived significance from the assumpti on that an unexpected delay in the march prevented the commencement of the action on the 5th., and thus precluded, for the want of time, a completed victory before night closed upon the conflict on the 6th., during which, General Johnston fell on the field. (See notices on concentration of the army of the Mississippi on the 5th. of April, 1862, preliminary to the battle of Shiloh, life of General A. S. Johnston, and exposition of the subject in the Southern Hist. papers for 1880, 1881, Richmond, Va.)

General Bragg, in his report of April 30th., 1862, says, that "*as promptly as my troops could be brought up in a narrow road, much encumbered with artillery and baggage wagons, they were formed according to order of battle.*" See "Battles" pub. Confed. Doc., 1862, p. 196. General Bragg, at p. 200, also states that: "*Brigadier-General D. Ruggles, commanding second division, was conspicuous throughout both days for the gallantry with which he led his troops.*"

The posthumous report, dated at Richmond, ten months after battle, in violation of a stringent military rule requiring that it should be submitted to the commanding general on the field, deprived General Polk's slanderous allegation of official or individual credence.

General Butler, who attempted to treat them as outlaws, and he induced him to abandon that policy.

In the movement against Baton Rouge, subsequently made by the orders of General Van Dorn, the ironclad ram, Arkansas, was sent, at the instance of General Ruggles, to cooperate in the attack. In the battle of Baton Rouge, on the 5th. of August, 1862, General Breckenridge commanded the forces, and General Ruggles commanded the second division, on whom the brunt of the battle fell, and who drove the enemy under the shelter of his gun-boats. Soon afterward an explosion of the "Ram Arkansas" was heard above the town; having become unmanageable through treason of an engineer. Thus treason modified the victory at Baton Rouge, and probably prevented the recapture of New Orleans. General Ruggles immediately established batteries at Port Hudson and checked the enemy's ascending gun-boats. General Van Dorn, having previously defeated the enemy at Vicksburg, concentrated his army in the field and marched against Corinth.

About the 1st. of September, General Ruggles succeeded General Van Dorn in the command of the department of Mississippi and Louisiana, with headquarters at Jackson, and directed the improvement at Vicksburg and Port Hudson, and was constantly occupied with important interests of an active administration. On his recommendation, the State of Mississippi enacted a law holding ten thousand slaves subject to the requisition of the President of the Confederacy for the various labors incident to the military administration. He also recommended to the Secretary of War, a similar employment of slaves, and by selection, their gradual incorporation in the armies for service in the field.

On the 11th. of September, 1862, General Ruggles transmitted to Adjutant General Cooper, an "outline plan of a proposed expedition for the recapture of New Orleans," and on the 30th. of September, he received in reply, under the instructions of the Secretary of War, and as was subsequently stated, by direction of the President, Jefferson Davis, a barefaced and insulting reprimand, in which it was declared that "Major-General Taylor has already been assigned by the President to the very responsible duties referred to therein."



This referred to Major-General Taylor, the brother-in-law of Mr. Davis, to whom he had assigned the command of the Trans-Mississippi Department. New Orleans was under General Ruggles' exclusive jurisdiction, and he was planning to recover that city, which through *river-raft strategy and military incapacity* Major-General Lovell had lost. In repelling the allegation, he replied, that "*these plain facts ought to have protected him from the reproach conveyed in the Secretary's letter, and he now submits that his sense of justice should induce its prompt recall.*"

Soon afterwards, General Ruggles was relieved from the command of that department by the assignment of Lieutenant-General Pemberton, who was reputed to have been withdrawn from Charleston, on his declaration that it was indefensible; whose army, at Baker's Creek, Miss., was defeated in detachments; who surrendered Vicksburgh, *as the enemy had predicted, on the 4th. of July (!)*, and who brought discredit and disaster upon the Confederate arms.

The Secretary of War stated to General Ruggles, subsequently, on his demanding in person a retraction of the offensive letter, that an ample apology had been sent him in Mississippi, though it was not received until subsequently.

About the 23d. of January, by assignment, he assumed command of the Eastern District of Mississippi, headquarters at Columbus, and defended its exposed northern border by organizing and disciplining volunteer and conscript troops. He might have enjoyed military exile, imposed by a *vindictive Confederate Executive*, but for the distant clash of resounding arms, as his fortunes were then cast in the midst of a refined and generous people. He protected the settlements and the Mobile and Ohio railroad against Colonel Grierson's noted raid, so far as it was made within his jurisdiction; and notably the Noxubee river bridge near Macon, *by an improvised railroad field gun battery, dispatched in time to meet the crisis.*

In the midst of alarms of constantly recurring enemy's raids, many of which had no substantial foundation, there were several which required prompt strategy to meet and repel them. "The battle of the Cane-brake," at Muddy Creek, ("Atch-chubby-pahah,") near the Tallahatchie river, on the

20th. of September, 1863, was not only among the most notable, but one of the most decisive. Colonel Phillips, with about two thousand cavalry, artillery and mounted infantry was there beaten and disastrously routed by about one thousand Confederate troops commanded by General Ruggles in person. This was one of two columns of invasion, and it having been routed, the other column recoiled without risking an action.

In 1864, at Macon, Georgia, General Ruggles co-operated with General Cobb in the capture of General Iverson, and his raiding Federal force; and at Augusta, Georgia, he served as Inspector-General with General Bragg, in defending it against General Sherman's raiding march.

On the 25th. of March, 1865, General John C. Breckenridge, the Secretary of War, assigned General Ruggles as Commissary-General of prisoners of war, entitling him, under the then existing laws, to rank as Major-General in the Confederate army. He entered upon the important duties of this office with great reluctance on account of its generally reputed maladministration, and immediately instituted the most liberal interpretation of the customs of war, and inaugurated a thorough reorganization of the military department, and designated Augusta, Georgia, a central point, as his headquarters. On account of ill health he was detained at Richmond, until abandoned, on the night of the 2d. of April, by the President and other public functionaries. At Charlotte, N. C., he witnessed the *dispersion* of President Jefferson Davis and most of his cabinet, which proved virtually the dissolution of the government of the Confederacy; and it is a *veritable fact that each and all had the sagacity to escape pursuit with the exception of the Executive.*

On arriving at Augusta, in the midst of embarrassment, he learned that the convention between Generals Johnston and Sherman had *provisionally terminated the war, and then accompanied by his staff officers accepted the prescribed terms.* General Ruggles then returned by sea to his home at Fredericksburg, Virginia, *a home desolated by war.*

## -1227-4-i i-

viii EDWARD S. RUGGLES, b. July 10, 1843.

He was born at Detroit, Michigan; was raised in the army; studied at Georgetown College, D. C., and at Hollowell's, Alexandria, Va.

He was appointed to the U. S. Naval Academy, Annapolis, Maryland, in 1858, and resigned from the U. S. Navy March 12, 1861, to enter the Southern service.

He went to Montgomery, Alabama, in March, 1861, with a recommendation for appointment in the Confederate service, and was selected by President Davis for special service, and ordered to proceed with dispatches to General Albert Sidney Johnston, at Los Angeles, California. On his return, by way of New York city, he was arrested as a spy, by detectives, on a state warrant from Secretary of State, William H. Seward, and was turned over to the military authorities, and sent first to Governor's Island, and from there to Fort Lafayette. He was the first prisoner in Fort Lafayette. In May, 1862, he was sent South and exchanged. Soon afterward he was appointed Assistant Commissary, with the rank of Major, and ordered to New Orleans, where he was placed on the staff of his father, General Daniel Ruggles, and with the army corps, which General Ruggles commanded, he was engaged in the battle of Shiloh, April 6, 1862, where he was wounded. He was engaged in the battle of Baton Rouge. Subsequently, he was a commissioned officer in the Confederate Navy, and in command of the steamer Morgan at Mobile. This position he resigned, and was detailed to the signal service, when on this service, near Bayou Sara, Louisiana, he was captured by the U. S. troops and sent to Fort Warren, where he was held as a prisoner until the close of the war.

Since the war, Major Ruggles has been engaged in farming in King George county, Virginia.

## —1227-4-iii—

viii MORTIMORE B. RUGGLES, b. Dec. 1, 1844.

He was born in the U. S. Army, at Fort Wilkins, Copper harbor, Lake Superior. He was raised from infancy by a maiden aunt, Miss George A. S. Hooe, in King George county, Virginia, and instructed by private tutors until the age of 15 years, when he was appointed a cadet at the U. S. Naval Academy. At the commencement of the war, however, he entered the Confederate navy as an acting midshipman, and, in June, 1861, he was appointed by Captain Lynch, C. S. Navy, as his Aide-de-camp, while serving on the Potomac border.

In October, 1861, he was appointed an Aide-de-camp with the rank of First Lieutenant of cavalry, on the staff of his father, General Daniel Ruggles, when commanding the interior lines of Confederate defence at New Orleans, and organizing the volunteer troops of Louisiana. He served in that capacity in the battles of Shiloh, Farmington, Baton Rouge, Muddy Creek, and until the close of the war, with the exception of a brief period, when he served as a midshipman, at Mobile Bay, under Admiral Buchanan.

He has recently, for some years, been engaged in business in New York city.

## —1227-5—

vi MOSES PAIGE, b. Feb. 6, 1800; d. Mar. 6, 1872.

Mr. Paige was born in Hardwick, Mass. He was engaged a number of years in teaching schools in the State of New York, and for a time was a trader at Troy, N. Y. In 1844 he permanently located at Bennington, Vermont, where he has served his townsmen as Overseer of the Poor, Town Agent and Selectman. His calling has been that of a farmer.

In 1861, Mr. Paige wrote the compiler of these records:

“I have not been sick a day since my remembrance. The first money I made was chopping wood at \$8 per month. I never bought a bill of goods on credit. I never borrowed a dollar to buy goods with. I never paid a cent of interest. I never paid a lawyer a dollar for advice. I have been successful in all my undertakings. I have never been out of money

since my first earnings; never seen the time that I could not give a person in need a *quarter*, or food and lodging for the night."

—1228—

vi ANSON RUGGLES, b. Dec. 17, 1793; d. Nov. 5, 1881.

Mr. Ruggles was a farmer, Hardwick, Mass. The fiftieth anniversary of his marriage was described as follows by a friend:

"It was an exceedingly pleasant and interesting occasion; the company embracing nearly two hundred persons—assembled from far and near—of various ages, from the gray-headed old gentleman of eighty winters down to the smiling grand-child just beginning to walk, and over whose head only one summer had passed; and all, both old and young, entering with a hearty good zest into the enjoyments of the occasion. It is a remarkable fact that two brothers and one sister in this family have already lived an average of over fifty years each in an uninterrupted marriage state. These three couples all reside in Hardwick, their native town. In this connection we may add that Daniel Ruggles, father of Anson, lived with his *wife fifty-nine years*, and Constant, brother of Daniel, some *fifty-three years* of uninterrupted married life! The family are remarkable for their generous hospitality and fondness for social intercourse with their friends, and no doubt their indulgence of this propensity has had much to do with keeping alive and in active operation with them those social qualities which are the best safeguards against the approach of the infirmities of age. In the early part of the evening, while the convivialities of the occasion were at their height, they were suddenly, and very agreeably, interrupted by the stirring strains of music in front of the house, from the Barre Cornet Band, who had voluntarily come over to pay their respects to the host and hostess of the occasion. They performed several fine airs in a manner which reflected great credit upon the musicians, and drew from the party many complimentary remarks. After a very appropriate and fervent prayer by Rev. Mr. Sawyer, and remarks by other gentlemen, at a reasonable hour the company separated, with the expression of many kind wishes for the long life and future happiness of their respected friends, whose golden anniversary they had met to commemorate."

—1228-2—

vii WILLIAM MIXTER, b. Apr. 5, 1809.

The following is taken from Paige's History of Hardwick:

"William entered Harvard College in the famous class of 1829, but, by the failure of his health, was prevented from completing the prescribed course; he received the customary degree, however, from his Alma Mater

in 1876, and his name was assigned to its proper place in his class. He was a merchant for several years, in the store formerly occupied by his father, from which he retired with a plentiful estate. He purchased a residence in Beacon street, Boston, where he spends his winters, but retains his homestead and his legal residence in Hardwick. He was a member of the School Committee, 1831 and 1832; Selectman, 1841 to 1843; Town Clerk, 1849 to 1857; Town Treasurer, 1846 to 1862, except in 1850; Representative to the General Court, 1854, 1856, 1858; and State Senator, 1857. He has been a Justice of the Peace since 1845; and in 1866 was appointed to the office of Harbor Commissioner."

—1229—

vi FRANKLIN RUGGLES, b. Mar. 21, 1786; d. Aug. 16, 1865.

Franklin Ruggles was a farmer, Hardwick, Mass. He was often called to serve the town in its various offices, and represented it in the General Court of the State.

On the occasion of his death, the "Boston Post" said:

"In the death of Mr. Franklin Ruggles, of Hardwick, the community has lost one of its most intelligent and upright citizens. As a member of the State Legislature he was highly respected for his wisdom and correct action, and in all the various offices he was called upon to sustain during a long life, he acquitted himself in a manner that commanded the confidence and esteem of his fellow citizens. He was a close observer of passing history; as a true patriot and devoted friend of his country, he was diligent in the acquisition of knowledge, and in a thorough understanding of the great events of his day; this always rendered his judgment valuable and worthy of deference. His memory will be cherished with respect by all who knew his worth."

The golden wedding day of Mr. and Mrs. Ruggles was honored by the presence at their residence of a large company of relations and friends.

—1229-8—

vii HENRY RUGGLES, b. July 12, 1829.

His father, Franklin Ruggles, was a New England farmer, who brought up his boys to work in the field, though, like those of his class who have "leavened the lump" from the

---

The sketch of Hon. Henry Ruggles was furnished us for publication by Hon. W. T. Adams of Boston, better known as "Oliver Optic," who, for many years has been a personal friend of Mr. Ruggles, and many years ago made the tour of Spain in his company.

Atlantic to the Pacific, he had a proper appreciation of the value of an education. Henry was the youngest son, and like most farmers' sons, worked on the farm in the summer, and went to the village school in the winter. Early in his childhood, and during his school course, he developed a taste for reading, and a strong inclination for study. When it appeared that the boy desired to obtain a thorough education, his father sent him away from home to attend school.

Before town high schools became as general as they are to-day, the incorporated academy, fostered by the state, was an important agency in the education of young men and women who desired to advance beyond the sphere of the common school. Before he had reached the age of seventeen, young Ruggles had made a good record as a scholar at the academies in Southbridge and New Salem, Mass., and at Chester, Vermont. At the latter he fitted for college, but impaired health compelled him to abandon his cherished purpose to devote the next four years to the higher branches of learning, though he has never ceased to be a student.

Instead of going from Chester to the university, as he intended, his physical condition obliged him to seek a more active life in business pursuits, and for two years he served as a clerk in Providence, R. I., learning the detail of trade and laying the foundation of a successful commercial career. In 1848, he established himself in business in Norwich, Conn., where his sound judgment, well-trained mind, and close and careful attention to his own affairs, realized their legitimate results. After a successful business career of twenty years in Norwich, he retired with a competency.

Having laid down the cares of business, and being in condition to gratify his artistic and literary taste, as well as to realize the benefits of foreign travel, in 1868 he went abroad, spending several months in making the usual round of the American tourist.

In April, 1870, President Grant appointed him United States consul at Barcelona, Spain, one of the best consulates in Europe. In June, following, he proceeded to his new field of labor, taking his family with him. He settled down in his new home, prepared to represent his country faithfully, while he

improved his opportunity to study the history and literature, as well as the commercial character and resources of an interesting country and people. He acquired the Spanish language and became familiar with the manners and customs of the country. He remained in Barcelona nearly five years, and discharged the duties of his office to the entire satisfaction of the United States and the Spanish governments.

On sending his resignation to the President through the Legation at Madrid, General Sickles, who was then Minister to Spain, forwarded the following dispatch to the State Department, bearing evidence of his faithful services while in charge of the consulate.

UNITED STATES LEGATION IN SPAIN, }  
MADRID. }

“SIR:—I have the honor to forward, herewith enclosed, a dispatch dated 20th inst., addressed to the President by Hon. Henry Ruggles, who therein tenders his resignation of the office of United States Consul at Barcelona. It is to be regretted that the consular service thus loses an accomplished officer, to whose ability and fidelity during the time he has filled his present post, I take much pleasure in bearing witness.

I am, sir, very respectfully,

Your most obedient servant,

D. E. SICKLES,

*Envoy Extraordinary and Minister Plenipotentiary.*

THE HON. HAMILTON FISH,

*Secretary of State, Washington.*

During his term of service, Spain was “making history” quite as rapidly as in the days of Charles VI and Philip II. Mr. Ruggles heard the peals of artillery that announced the election of Amadeus as king of Spain, and saw him, after his resignation, sail for his home in sunny Italy. He witnessed the arrival of Alfonso the present king, at Barcelona. During his residence in Spain, the country was frequently disturbed by civil discords, Carlist wars, and by incipient revolutions fomented by the various factions, each struggling to grasp the reins of government. Within the space of two years of his official term, he saw the government changed from a monarchy to a republic—the latter having four presidents in this brief period—and finally go back to a monarchy again.

While holding his official position, Mr. Ruggles traveled



quite extensively in Spain, visiting all the principal points of interest, extending his tour at one time to Gibraltar, and from there visiting Morocco, in Africa.

Though in office "few die and none resign," the latter was Mr. Ruggles' method of retiring from the position he had held with honor to his country and himself. He returned to his native land, and again resided in Norwich. But in 1878, President Hayes appointed him United States Consul at Malta, in the Mediterranean. He held this position for four years, and then resigned it.

With his wife and daughter, he then went to Germany, residing for a considerable length of time each in Stuttgart, Dresden and Heidelberg, in order to afford Miss Ruggles the opportunity to study art and the German language. Even as a boy, Mr. Ruggles developed a taste and talent for composition, which he cultivated by writing for the press. Before he was seventeen he became a regular contributor to several New York and Boston papers, and afterward to two or three magazines. During his residence abroad, he was the foreign correspondent of several American papers, among which were the "Springfield Republican" and the "Boston Herald."

Mr. Ruggles' letters from Germany to the "Republican" were exceedingly popular with the people, and were extensively copied by the press throughout this country and in Europe. Messrs. Lee & Shepard, of Boston, have just published a book written by him, entitled "Germany Seen Without Spectacles," which was largely compiled from the author's letters to the press from Germany.

In person, Mr. Ruggles is of full height, and a little inclined to grow stout as his locks grow grey with increasing years. He is what all would call a very pleasant and agreeable gentleman. At present he resides in Norwich, Conn.

— 1231 —

vi STEPHEN W. PAIGE, b. May 3, 1785; d. Feb. 24, 1871.

Mr. Paige was an inn-keeper for a few years at Hardwick, Princeton, Shutesbury and Greenwich, Mass., but for much the larger part of his life he pursued the quiet vocation of a

farmer in Hardwick. He was a Representative to the General Court of the State, 1843 and '44, and was commissioned a Justice of the Peace, 1843. In early manhood he commanded a company of cavalry.

The fiftieth anniversary of the marriage of Mr. and Mrs. Paige was celebrated at their residence. Rev. Mr. Whittemore, of Cambridge, being present, "was requested to offer such remarks as he deemed appropriate, and invoke the Divine blessing." He said: "That he felt that thankfulness to God must fill the hearts of the happy couple, and therefore considered it unnecessary and unwise even to go through the ceremony of marriage, for the parties did not meet to be married again. Fifty years ago that night they had entered into the indissoluble bonds of the marriage covenant, yet an occasion so rare should be suitably noticed. The hand of a kind parent had led the aged pair through all these years, been the source of their joys and their strength in the hours of sorrow. After alluding to the uncertainty of any that were present, personally experiencing a like occasion, he fervently invoked the blessing of God to rest upon the aged couple."

—1232-1—

vii GINERY TWICHELL, b. Aug. 26, 1811; d. July 23, 1883.

Mr. Twichell had a career of great usefulness and activity, and more than common distinction. We gather the following facts of his life from the "Biographical Records of Congress," the "Boston Evening Transcript," and private sources.

Mr. Twichell was born in Massachusetts. His educational advantages must have been very limited, for he began active life when a lad.

His first occupation was the carrying of mails and transportation of passengers by stage, between Worcester, Fitchburg and Greenfield, Mass., and Brattleborough, Vt. He established the earliest stage line between Boston and Brattleborough, and seems to have been one of the most energetic and successful men in his part of the country engaged in the important business of ministering to the welfare of the traveling public. He made important mail contracts with the government, and,

in these contracts was, at one time, connected with Hon. Chester W. Chapin.

Mr. Twichell and his express were celebrated in the days of anti-Jackson agitation. Those were the days before railroads and telegraphs, when the lumbering coaches were the only dependence of the traveler, and brought to the rural multitudes the only intelligence from the outside world. In 1840, following the close of the bitter contest between Van Buren and Harrison for the Presidency, Mr. Twichell signaled himself by a novel enterprise. He established horse expresses to bring election returns from various points in Massachusetts to Boston. For the promptitude with which the returns were received, as well as the news of the result spread throughout the State, great praise and thanks were given to Mr. Twichell.

Mr. Twichell followed the path of civilization. Very soon after the first application of steam to locomotion, he left the staging and mail-carrying business and went into the new and more active field. In 1847, on the completion of the Boston and Worcester railroad, he accepted a position as station agent at Worcester, and from this time on his life was a most energetic and prominent one, devoted entirely to the railroading business.

The high intelligence and great enterprise of Mr. Twichell made his services so valuable to the company that, one year after the opening of the road, he was promoted to be Assistant Superintendent. Two years after this (1850) he became, upon the resignation of William Parker, Superintendent, and finally, in the course of two or three years more, he was elected President, which position he held through life.

Mr. Twichell's administration of the Boston and Worcester road was characterized by a very high order of business ability, as evidenced by the partiality shown toward it by the traveling public and its most excellent financial condition. During his presidency the road was consolidated with the Western Railroad—the result of a controversy, memorable in the railroad history of Massachusetts, with reference to pro-rating of freights.

Mr. Twichell's public career was brief, but highly honorable. By the unanimous wish of the Republicans of the

Massachusetts Third Congregational District, he, in 1866, accepted the nomination for Congress. He was returned by a very large majority, and was twice re-elected, thus serving terms in the Fortieth, Forty-first and Forty-second Congress. Mr. Twichell's six years in Congress were characterized by prudence and entire devotion to the interests with which he was entrusted as a representative of the people and as a servant of the government. He served, during his first term, on the committees of National Affairs, and Expenditures in the Interior Department, and during his second and third terms, on various other committees more or less important.

At the close of his public life, Mr. Twichell returned to railroading and business, though he was now rapidly declining in years. Upon the solicitation of a number of Boston capitalists and merchants, he consented to become a party to the establishment of the Atchison, Topeka & Santa Fe Railroad; he was elected President of the company, and under his energetic management, 360 miles were completed in the space of nine months—an unprecedented achievement. Mr. Twichell soon, however, resigned the presidency of the road, and lived the last years of his life in retirement.

The character of Mr. Twichell was marked by positive traits. His activity was without limit; his judgment and prudence were at the same time sound, or he could not have been a successful railroad superintendent and president, and the discreet Congressman. His name and life have a highly honorable place in the annals of Massachusetts. He lived in Brookline, near Boston. His death was from typhoid fever.

—1239—

vi JOHN BISBEE, b. May 12, 1794; d. Mar. 8, 1829.

The following is taken from "Ammedown's Historical Collections:"

"Mr. Bisbee was a graduate of Brown University. His father intended him for a Calvinist minister, but while in college he heard Rev. Richard Corrigue preach Universalism, which called his attention to the merits of that doctrine. He abandoned for a time the idea of being a minister of the Gospel, and commenced the study of the law at Taunton, in the office

of Hon. Marcus Morton. But this profession was not adapted to his taste and inclination. He abandoned the law and gave his attention to theology. His studies in this direction were mostly without a teacher; he was an apt scholar, and soon became learned in the Scriptures.

"He joined the Universalist denomination at their general convention held at Claremont, N. H., in the year 1818, and received ordination and license to preach according to that order.

"His first sermon was preached at Dana, and the next at Hardwick. He then preached for the Universalists at Western (now Warren), and at Brookfield, in the parish of Podunk. At both places he gained many hearers, and soon created such an interest with the people in his behalf and the cause of Universalism, that a meeting-house was erected for him at each of those places. These houses were dedicated to the worship of God, and he ordained as pastor over the two societies, on Nov. 14, 1821.

"During this period he established a high school at Podunk, which soon became of high repute.

"In 1824, he became pastor of the Universalist Society at Hartford, Conn., where he remained until 1827, when he accepted a pastoral charge in Portland, Me., and in this place he continued until his death.

"His advance as a preacher, and the brilliancy of his powers of elocution, caused his death to be greatly lamented throughout this denomination, and felt that a great hope had been disappointed.

"He was remarkable for the purity and beauty of his diction, and so familiar was he with the meaning of words, and so choice in their use, that a critic once said of him:— That he never used a word when there was a better one in the English language to express his meaning."

—1239—

vi MRS. MERCY (RUGGLES) (BISBEE) JACKSON, b. Sept. 17, 1802; d. Dec. 13, 1877.

Mercy Ruggles, daughter of Constant and Sarah Ruggles, was born in Hardwick, Mass.

Her father was a farmer, a man of more than ordinary education as compared with his townspeople. He was well known as a man of good judgment, clear and logical in argument, and as he was one of the early converts to Universalism, he was also known as a controversialist of more than common ability.

He was remarkable for his temperance principles in the days when that subject had scarcely begun to excite attention. He never drank any kind of spirituous liquor, nor even tea or

coffee, and often spoke of his power of endurance of cold or fatigue as a proof that people were much better off without stimulants. He was widely known for his skill in judging of people's character by their faces, and was often appealed to by his townsmen for his opinion of strangers.

Her mother was a religious woman, and early united herself with an orthodox church, and was an active christian; but after her marriage to Constant Ruggles, she was led by him to read and study the Universalist doctrines, and became an ardent believer in the final salvation of all men. She was a devoted christian woman, ready on all occasions to lend her help in sickness in the neighborhood where she lived, a tender, judicious nurse, a cheerful helper and comforter in sorrow, and a most industrious wife and mother, laboring early and late for the comfort of her family, giving much to others, and requiring little for herself. She lived to the great age of eighty-six years and six months beloved by all who knew her, and in full possession of all her faculties except that of hearing, which had been somewhat impaired for many years. She was sick only twenty-two hours, thus receiving a complete fulfillment of her most earnest desire, that she might not outlive her usefulness.

Born of such parents, it was not strange that their daughter should early have received a sincere faith in the Divine goodness and wisdom, and that this faith should have given direction to all the labors and aspirations of her youth, and have been the comfort and support of her age.

From childhood she had a great love for books, and eagerly improved all the opportunities for acquiring knowledge within her reach.

She was a zealous scholar at the public school in her neighborhood, also receiving valuable help from her father. Subsequently a private teacher was employed in the family, whose instruction she made the most of, and later she was sent to a private school kept by the Rev. John Bisbee, whom she afterward married. This school was of great service to her, the instruction being far better than any before enjoyed, and stimulating her to greater acquirements than any yet made.

In 1819 she taught a public school in Plainfield, Mass., and

in 1820, in Greenwich, Mass., and during that year became engaged to the Rev. John Bisbee, a promising young minister of the Universalist faith. They were married on the ninth of June, 1823. Mr. Bisbee was a fine scholar, a terse and beautiful writer, an eloquent preacher and a devout Christian; and talents like his were not to remain in the obscurity of a country village.

In 1824 he was invited to become pastor of the First Universalist Society of Hartford, Conn. He accepted the invitation and remained there for three years, when he received calls from three societies, one in New York, one in Philadelphia, and the third in Portland, Me.

He accepted the last, and removed with his family, consisting of wife and one child, in July, 1827. He remained in Portland until his death, which occurred in Mar., 1829.

The disease which terminated his useful life was pneumonia, which lasted only eight days.

Thus suddenly bereft of the loved companion of her youth, with two little girls, the youngest only nine months old, looking to her for support; the income of the family cut off, far away from her family friends, with only \$1,600 left, the stern realities of life for the first time presented themselves before her, and the necessity became urgent for some plans by which support for herself and her children could be provided. Her father wrote, that if she would go home, he would do what he could for her; but she knew his means were limited and that such an addition to his family would be burdensome, and the thought of dependence on him was not to be cherished while she had health and strength.

She wrote to her father that his offer was gratefully received, and if sickness should overtake her, she would gladly accept it; but that, while a good Providence continued her health and faculties, she would earn her own and her children's living without depending on any one. She had had some experience in teaching before her marriage, and a school for young ladies presented itself to her mind as the best method for her to adopt to earn her living.

She immediately set about finding a less expensive house than the one she occupied, and yet one which should be large

enough to accommodate her school. The city must be canvassed to secure pupils, her sister engaged to take charge of the children while their mother was in school, and all these arrangements were completed, and the school opened two months after her husband's death, on the first Monday in May, 1829. The duties of the school, the care of the family, the making of their clothes, the work of the household, (except the washing), was all done by the two sisters.

The school prospered, and was carried on for two or three years, when Mrs. Bisbee found her health failing under her constant and great labors, and a change of occupation seemed imperative. She, therefore, after much deliberation, decided to engage in the millinery and fancy goods business. A store was rented, a stock of goods purchased, and the business begun some time in 1832. It promised well, but was brought to a sudden termination by her marriage on April 8, 1833, to Capt. Daniel Jackson, of Plymouth, Mass. Mrs. Bisbee was, at this time, in her thirty-first year with one child, the youngest having died about a year before. Capt. Jackson was fifteen years her senior, a widower with six children, the youngest of whom was a year older than her remaining child. During her second marriage she bore eight children, having at one time twin daughters, at another twin sons.

During the years of her life with her second husband, it is easy to see that her labors must have been great. Mr. Jackson's eldest daughter was married soon after her father's marriage, but there was always a large family at home, and the management of table, wardrobe and house, at the same time that the duties of maternity were occupying so much of her time and strength, made her labors arduous for many years.

She, however, gave herself to them with zeal, and was known among all her friends as a notable housekeeper and as a woman having uncommon skill in all branches of woman's work. In 1840 she first heard of the Homœopathic system of medicine, and finding that it answered what seemed to her the necessary requirements for a perfect system of medicine, she became greatly interested in it, and procured books and remedies, and began to treat her own family and friends and neigh-



bors. She gave both medicines and services for three years, and at that time her patients came from all the adjoining towns, within a distance of fifteen miles, and often numbered as many as fifty. She then felt obliged either to give up practice or charge a fee for her services. She was so deeply interested in her practice that she could not think of giving it up, and so began to charge the same prices as the other physicians in the town.

She continued practicing in this way for eighteen years, greatly desiring a regular medical education, but no opportunity presented itself for her to acquire one. In the fall of 1858, her husband having died several years before, (in 1852) and her children having all married or gone into business, except the two younger ones, who were fourteen and seventeen years, respectively; she closed her house for two winters, boarded the children in Plymouth and went to Boston to pursue her medical studies in the New England Female Medical College. She was at this time 56 years of age. She spent two winters at the college, (the length of course then required) returning to her home each spring. In 1861, she graduated and removed to Boston.

Her practice there soon became large and remunerative. She continued in practice there for seventeen years, winning hosts of friends who regarded her with the greatest esteem and confidence, both as a woman and as a physician. She gave up her practice only six months before her death, which occurred December 13, 1877. She had thus practiced thirty-seven years, twenty in Plymouth and seventeen in Boston. For four years previous to her death, she had been professor of diseases of children in the school of medicine of The Boston University. She was the first woman admitted to membership in the American Institute of Homœopathy. Her admission took place at a meeting held in June, 1871, after having made unsuccessful applications for seven consecutive years! The Massachusetts Homœopathic Society admitted her to membership in 1873, and the Boston Society of Homœopaths in the same year.

She was greatly interested in all the reformatory movements of the day, and drew up a constitution for a temperance

society and circulated a pledge, the first which was ever offered for signatures in the city of Portland, in 1827. She was deeply interested in the effort to procure suffrage for women, and frequently wrote in favor of it, and several times addressed large audiences on the subject.

The seventy-five years of her life were filled with as much earnest, useful work for her fellow creatures as it often falls to the lot of any one to accomplish.

—1260—

vi PHILANDER CHASE, b. Dec. 14, 1775; d. Sept. 20, 1852.

The following is taken from "Appleton's Encyclopedia:"

"Mr. Chase was born in Cornish, N. H. His parents were plain, pious farming people, and young Chase expected to follow in the footsteps of his father, but the course of events seemed plainly to indicate that a different life was before him. A severe injury to one of his limbs confined him for a long time to the house, and after much reflection upon his position and prospects, he resolved to prepare himself for college and the ministry of the Gospel. He entered Dartmouth College in 1791, and graduated in 1795. His religious views had been those of his family, who were Congregationalists; but having met with a prayer-book of the Episcopal Church, he examined and studied it with great care, and was led to the conviction that he ought to enter the ministry of that church. Leaving his home in New Hampshire, he set out for Albany; was kindly received by the Episcopal minister there, and after a course of study on theology, he was ordained in St. George's Church, New York, in May, 1798. For several years he devoted himself, amid many privations, to missionary labor in western New York. In 1805, on account of his wife's health, he went to New Orleans, and occupied himself zealously in organizing the church there; in 1811, he returned to the North, and for six years was Rector of Christ Church, Hartford, Conn. Deeply interested in the religious condition and prospects of the great West, and full of missionary zeal and enterprise, Mr. Chase, in 1817, went to Ohio, and set about planting and enlarging the Episcopal Church in that state. A diocese having been formed, he was elected its Bishop, and was consecrated at St. John's church, Philadelphia, Feb. 11, 1809. Amid many and peculiarly severe trials, Bishop Chase persevered in his work, but it soon became evident that measures must be taken to educate men on the ground for the service of the ministry. Accordingly, with the approbation of his convention, although opposed by many of his own church in the older states, he resolved to visit England and solicit donations toward founding a college and theological seminary

in Ohio. He embarked in October, 1823; at first met with opposition, which he soon overcame; was unusually successful; collected about \$30,000 for his object, and on his return, in 1824, purchased 8,000 acres of land, giving the names of the two English noblemen, Gambier and Kenyon, to the site and the college, which was now established. For a time everything went on prosperously, but difficulties and disputes having arisen between the Bishop and some of his clergy about the disposal of the funds received from England, and other matters connected with his administration of the college and the diocese, he resigned his jurisdiction in 1831, and the general convention the next year gave their assent to this step. Bishop Chase now removed into Michigan, still intent upon the life of a missionary pioneer Bishop. In 1835, he was chosen Bishop of the new diocese of Illinois. Again he visited England in behalf of Christian education in the West, and collected about \$10,000 toward purchasing land and founding a college. Jubilee College, at Robin's Nest, Peoria county, owes its foundation, in 1838, to this second effort, and here the venerable prelate spent the remainder of his life. The first commencement of the college took place in July, 1847, and its subsequent career has evinced the perspicacity of Bishop Chase in providing for the future needs of the Episcopal Church in the West. A severe injury, caused by being thrown from his carriage, hastened the aged Bishop's decease, and a few days after he sank quietly to rest. Keenly sagacious in reading character, quick to avail himself of opportunities, full of zeal and determination, unwearied in laboring for the cause of religion and the interests of the Episcopal Church. Bishop Chase left his impress upon the western country, and deserves honorable mention as the pioneer Bishop. His "Reminiscences," 2 vols. 8 vo., display his character in various lights; and apart from their historic value, these volumes are among the most entertaining productions of the present day."

—1261—

vi NATHANIEL EVANS, b. Jan. 17, 1773; d. June 26, 1825.

Mr. Evans was a merchant and farmer, Middlebury, Vermont. When in the seventh year of his age, Nathaniel Evans was taken prisoner by the Indians, at the time of the burning of Royalton, Vermont. Among the children taken and carried off, was one belonging to the family of a Mrs. Handy, who followed up the Indians to their camp, and inquired for their chief. She earnestly begged the life of her child; also, for the other children. She asked what they intended to do with the children, and was told in reply: "We intend to amuse ourselves with them for a while and then scalp them." Mrs. Handy continued to urgently plead for the children, until finally she

succeeded in obtaining their release, and then proceeded to return with nine of these young children who had been taken by the Indians. Nathaniel Evans was one of the number. Mrs. Handy and the children had to walk several miles before she could find a place to ford the river. She forded White river five times, carrying the children across on her back.

—1261-4—

vii CHARLES T. EVANS, b. Sept. 12, 1806; d. —, 1838.

Mr. Evans was employed, for a time, as a clerk by his uncle, Cyrus P. Fay, at Columbus, Ohio. Subsequently, he left with intimate acquaintances, who were resolved upon trying their fortunes in Texas. Shortly after arrival in this "favored land," Evans joined a company of twenty other persons, at San Antonio, who went out as a trading party among the Indians, and set out for Santa Fe, New Mexico, in 1838, sanguine of success. Soon after reaching the Comanche country, the party were plundered of their entire effects and all were supposed to have been massacred by the Indians. Not one of those who left San Antonio, on this expedition, ever returned or has since been heard from.

—1261-6—

vi MARCUS T. C. WING, b. Oct. 15, 1798; d. Feb. 26, 1863.

The following biographical sketch of Dr. Wing is taken from Rev. C. P. Wing's "Register of the Wing Family."

"Marcus Tullius Cicero Wing graduated at Middlebury College, in Vermont, in the class of 1820; studied divinity at Alexandria, Virginia, in the class of 1826; was ordained a deacon and a priest in the Protestant Episcopal Church by Bishop Chase, and went at once to Worthington, Franklin county, Ohio, where the Bishop was then establishing a Theological Seminary in connection with the diocese of Ohio. In 1828, when pupils in elementary studies had increased, an act of the Legislature was obtained by which the president and professors were constituted the faculty of a college under the name of Kenyon College, and the institution thus modified and enlarged, was transferred from Worthington to Gambier, Knox county, Ohio, but remained in the same ecclesiastical connection. To the interests of this institution he devoted himself with all his heart.

Bishop McIlvane said of him, that 'To him, more than to any man living, the subsequent success of these institutions was due. On him the college relied for the conduct of its embarrassed and complicated interests. To his eminent faithfulness, wisdom, self-devotion, patience and constancy, the diocese and its college and seminary are deeply indebted. His outward labors were severe, but the interest and anxiety which he felt were greater than could be expressed. Not more than once in the history of any institution does a friend appear like him, entirely disinterested and thoroughly devoted to its welfare, willing to spend and actually spending his last and all his days in its behalf.' For four years (1826-29) he was tutor in the college, a clerical trustee from 1831 to 1840, a professor of the Latin language and literature from 1838 to 1846, of Ecclesiastical Polity in the seminary from 1846 to 1856, and of Ecclesiastical History from 1837 to 1863, and by an honorary appointment to the time of his death. During nearly all this time he was the secretary, treasurer and the financial agent of the college. He received the degree of Doctor of Divinity in acknowledgement of his literary scholarship and profound theological learning. One who sat under his instruction says of him: 'We well remember how much we admired the refined beauties of his style of composition in his sermons; every thing was simple, polished and graceful, breathing ever the most devout piety and christian humility.' His declining health compelled him, a short time before his death, to present his resignation of his professorship to the board of trustees, and their acceptance of it was accompanied with an honorary appointment which still secured his name and counsels for the seminary, and he lived long enough to rejoice in the success that attended the introduction of his successor."

—1261-6-i—

viii CHARLES T. WING, b. Jan. 14, 1836.

Mr. Wing graduated at Kenyon College, Gambier, Ohio, in 1853. On the outbreak of the war of the Rebellion, he volunteered in an Ohio regiment of infantry, and was commissioned Quartermaster, with the rank of Captain. He was engaged in the battle of Stone river, and was with the army during its march through Tennessee, and was subsequently stationed at Nashville, Tennessee, where he remained in discharge of the duties of his office until the close of the war. He was breveted Major, Lieutenant-Colonel and Colonel, for faithful service. After the close of the war he was engaged some years at Nashville as a banker and broker, and for some years since then he has been engaged in the same business in New York city.

## -1261-6-ii-

viii WILLIAM S. WING, b. Nov. 21, 1837.

He is a farmer, and an active and useful citizen of Gambier, Ohio. In the civil war of 1861-5, he was a volunteer in the 96th. Ohio infantry, in which he had the rank of Lieutenant. He was on constant duty during his term of service, which was closed soon after the first attack on Vicksburgh, by Sherman, in which he took an active part. He was forced to resign his commission and return to his former life at Gambier, by reason of prolonged ill-health.

## -1261-6-iii-

viii SAMUEL M. D. CLARK, b. Jan. 6, 1840.

Mr. Clark is a native of Louisiana, and was living at New Orleans at the time of the outbreak of the civil war, when he promptly volunteered in the Washington artillery, Confederate army. He was engaged in the Port Hudson fight, and to avoid being taken prisoner by the Union forces, he swam the Mississippi river past the U. S. gun-boats, the night previous to the surrender, and, soon thereafter, he joined Lee's army in Virginia. He was taken prisoner at Petersburg, and was held at Point Lookout until the close of the war.

Mr. Clark is a graduate of Kenyon College; for some years he has been the principal of Montgomery-Bell Academy at Nashville, Tennessee.

## -1261-7-

vi JAMES REMINGTON, b. Aug., 1799.

A number of years of Mr. Remington's boyhood and early manhood were passed as a clerk in the postoffice and mercantile houses at Buffalo, N. Y.

He united at an early age with First Presbyterian Church of Buffalo, of which Rev. Miles P. Squire was then the pastor. And soon after he turned his attention to the preparation for the ministry. He pursued his studies, preparatory to entering college, at Dr. Cooley's classical school in Granville, Mass.; graduated at Williams College in 1826, and studying at An.

dover Theological Seminary, he was licensed to preach, and was ordained by the Buffalo Presbytery in 1829. The whole term of his ministry (about forty years) was spent among the people of Lancaster and Alden, towns adjoining one another, in Erie county, N. Y., on the line of the Erie railway.

The pastoral relation of Mr. Remington with these churches was dissolved, at his request, by the Presbytery of Buffalo City, January, 1867. And upon that occasion the Presbytery adopted the following minute, and ordered it to be placed upon their records:

"The pastoral relation of Rev. James Remington with the church in Alden having been this day dissolved, Presbytery feel called to express their views of the long and faithful services of Mr. Remington. For nearly forty years he has labored in this vicinity, and for the greater part of the time with the church in Alden. In the darkest period, our brother has been faithful to the doctrines and order of the Presbyterian Church, in good report and evil report he has stood by the word of God and the standard of our church, having souls for his hire and seals of his ministry. Having served his generation so long, we hope it may please God to spare his life for future usefulness, and that as a Presbytery, we may continue for many years to have his valuable services as Stated Clerk of our body."

Some years subsequent to this, Mr. Remington removed to East Saginaw, Michigan.

—1261-7-i—

viii CHARLES W. REMINGTON, b. Dec. 3, 1835.

After a clerkship of some years, in the store of his uncle, Dwight Stone, at Columbus, Ohio, Mr. Remington commenced a course of study in preparation for the ministry. He graduated at Princeton College, 1862, and entered the theological department of the same college. After having completed the full course of theological studies, he was ordained to the ministry and installed pastor of the church at Bethany, N. Y., by Buffalo City Presbytery. Since May, 1874, Mr. Remington has had pastoral charge of the Presbyterian church, at North Bergen, N. Y.

## -1261-7-ii-

viii GEORGE L. REMINGTON, b. May 24, 1839.

At the commencement of the civil war, inspired by the spirit of patriotism which so generally pervaded the ranks of our young men, George L. Remington volunteered in company "C," 21st. New York infantry. He went out as Orderly Sergeant. After some months service, he was commissioned Second Lieutenant, and soon after was promoted to First Lieutenant, and after the Captain was killed in battle, Lieutenant Remington was commissioned Captain, and had command of his company during the remaining period (two years) of the term of enlistment. He was engaged in the second battle of Bull Run, and the battles of South Mountain, Antietam and Fredericksburg, and the many other battles in which his regiment took part.

After having been mustered out of service with his regiment on the close of the term of enlistment, Captain Remington and his brother, James G., were employed until the close of the war in the Quartermaster's department at Nashville, Tenn. While thus employed, he was called out and placed in command of a company, when Nashville was threatened by the Confederate forces under General Hood.

## -1261-7-iii-

viii JAMES G. REMINGTON, b. June 3, 1844; d. Apr. 24, 1882.

At the commencement of the secession movement, James G. Remington was pursuing his studies at the seminary of Alden, N. Y., with a view to entering college. With several of his fellow students, he resolved to enter the service of his country, and at once enlisted in company "C," 21st New York infantry, in which his brother was an officer, and shared with his comrades the fatiguing marches; and was engaged in most of the severe conflicts in which this regiment took part.

When the regiment had served out its full term of enlistment, and the few that survived returned to Buffalo, they were received with unprecedented demonstrations by the citizens. Most of those who first went out to defend their country's



rights, had fallen in battle or by sickness. Such was the public enthusiasm manifested on that occasion, that it was difficult for the regiment, as it marched through the principal streets of the city, to preserve order; fathers, mothers and sisters broke through the ranks to lay hold of and embrace sons and brothers, while others gave utterance to their deep sorrow and grief for the loss of dear ones that had been cut down in battle or by disease.

At the time of Mr. Remington's death, he was engaged in business at Attica, N. Y.

—1261-9-i—

vii JOSEPH H. POTTER, b. Nov. 12, 1822.

The following is taken from the "Biographical Register" of the officers and graduates of the U. S. Military Academy of West Point:

"He graduated at West Point Military Academy July 1, 1843; was promoted in the army to Brevet Second Lieutenant 1st. infantry, July 1, 1843; Second Lieutenant 7th. infantry, Oct. 21, 1845; Brevet First Lieutenant, Sept. 23, 1846, for gallant and meritorious services in the battle of Monterey, Mexico; First Lieutenant 7th. infantry. Oct. 30, 1847; Captain 7th. infantry, Jan. 9, 1856; Colonel 24th. New Hampshire volunteers, Sept. 27, 1862; Major 19th. U. S. infantry, July 4, 1863; Brevet Lieutenant-Colonel Dec. 13, 1863, for gallant and meritorious service at the battle of Fredericksburg, Va.; Brevet Colonel, May 3, 1864, for gallant and meritorious services at the battle of Chancellorsville, Va.; Brevet Brigadier-General U. S. army, Mar. 13, 1865, for gallant and meritorious services in the campaign terminating with the surrender of the Confederate army under General R. E. Lee; Brigadier-General U. S. volunteers, May 1, 1865; mustered out of volunteer service, Jan. 15, 1866; Lieutenant-Colonel 30th. infantry, July 28, 1866.

"He served in garrison at Fort Des Moines, Iowa, 1843-45, and Jefferson Barracks, Mo., 1845; in military occupation of Texas, 1845-46; in the war with Mexico, being engaged in the defense of Fort Brown, May 3-9, 1846, and battle of Monterey, Sept., 1846, where he was wounded in storming the enemy's works; on recruiting service, 1846-48; in the war with Mexico, 1848; in garrison at Jefferson Barracks, Mo., 1850; on frontier duty at Fort Gibson, I. T., 1850-53; Fort Smith, Ark., 1853-55; as Adjutant 7th. infantry, November 16, 1853, to January, 1856; on frontier duty at Fort Gibson, I. T., 1855-56; Fort Arbuckle, I. T., 1857-58, and Fort Smith, Ark., in 1858; in garrison at Jefferson Barracks, Mo., 1858; on frontier

duty in Utah expedition, 1858-60; marched to New Mexico, 1860, and Fort Webster, N. M., 1860; on court martial duty at Fort Bliss, Texas, 1860-61; on frontier duty at Fort McLane, N. M., 1861, and was captured by Texas insurgents at San Augustine Springs, Texas, July 27, 1861, and was not exchanged till August 27, 1862.

"He served during the Rebellion of the seceding states, 1862-66; in the Maryland Campaign, (army of the Potomac). Oct.-Nov., 1862, being engaged in the march to Falmouth, Va.; November, 1862, in the Rappahannock campaign, (army of the Potomac); December, 1862, to May, 1863, being engaged in the battle of Fredericksburg, Va.; December 13, 1863, commanding a brigade, and battle of Chancellorsville, Va., May 2-3, where he was severely wounded and captured; as prisoner of war, May 3, to October, 1863, (paroled May 17, 1863); on special duty October 18, 1863, to February, 1864; as Assistant Provost Marshal-General of Ohio, February to September, 1864; in command of Brigade 18th. corps, (army of the James) September 16, to December 2, 1864; being in command of Bermuda Hundred Front, during the attack by the army on Fort Harrison, September, 27, 1864; in command of brigade of the 24th. army corps, December 2, 1864. to January 16, 1865; as Chief of Staff of 24th. army corps, January 16, to July 10, 1865, being engaged in the attack on the rebel lines at Hatcher's run. and south of Petersburg, April 2, 1865, and pursuit of the rebel army, with several skirmishes, terminating with the capitulation of General Lee at Appomattox. C. H., April 9, 1865; awaiting orders, July 10, 1865, to January 15, 1866; as superintendent of regimental recruiting service at Newport Barracks, Ky., February 3, 1866, to January 4, 1867; in command of regiment in the department of the Platte, January 15, 1867."

Since 1867 General Potter, after having been in command of Newport, Ky., barracks seven months, has been stationed at Fort Sedgwick, Colorado, Fort Sanders, Wyoming, Little Rock Arkansas and Fort Brown, Texas. Early in the administration of President Hayes he was commissioned Colonel of 24th. U. S. infantry, and during that period of time he was commandant of the soldiers' home at Washington, D. C., and latterly he has been in command of Fort Supply, Indian Territory.

—1261-9-iii—

viii CHARLES E. KILBOURN, b. Jan. 17, 1844.

He graduated at the United States Military Academy, West Point, June 18, 1866, was promoted to Second Lieuten-

ant, 2d. U. S. artillery; served in garrison duty, San Francisco harbor, Nov. 3, 1866 to Feb., 1867; on frontier duty at Fort Vancouver, Washington Territory, Feb., 1867; promoted to First Lieutenant, on detached duty signal service, Fort Whipple. He has been promoted to First Lieutenant, and during the past ten years he has been stationed at Washington, D. C., on duty at the chief signal office.

—1262-2—

vii HENRY C. CASWALL, b. May 11, 1810; d. Dec. 17, 1870.

The following was published soon after the death of Dr. Caswall:

“On St. Thomas’ Day, at Nashotah, Wis., the body of Rev. Dr. Caswall, Vicar of Figheldean, England, was committed to the earth. The funeral services were conducted by the Rev. Drs. Cole, Kemper and Keene, the dust being cast upon the coffin by the last named, an old and near friend of the deceased.

“Dr. Caswall was, owing to the peculiar circumstances of his clerical life, a living bond of union between the churches of England and America. He belonged to both. His home was in both, and he loved and worked for both. The first ordained graduate of Kenyon College, he was for years an English Vicar, and dying an English Vicar, his dust is laid to rest at Nashotah, beside that of the venerable man who commissioned him priest in the far west.

“He will be mourned and missed on both sides of the ocean.

“The following notice of his life is kindly furnished us, and will be read with interest as the record of a man who was a historic landmark in the history of the American church.

“The Rev. Henry Caswall was the eldest son of the Rev. Robert Clarke Caswall, Vicar of Eglington, Northumberland, England, and subsequently Vicar of West Lavington, Wilts. His mother was the niece of Bishop Burgess, Bishop first of St. David’s, and afterward of Salisbury. He was born at Yately, in the county of Hampshire, on May 11, 1810. In his early years he went to school at the Rev. Mr. Cundeli’s, Stockton, on Tees, Durham, and, afterwards, his education was carried on at the ancient Grammar School, at Chigwell, Essex, the head master of which was the Rev. Dr. Burford, a most thorough teacher and disciplinarian of the old-fashioned type. Subsequently, on the removal of his father to West Lavington, he was sent to a private tutor, the Rev. T. Meyler, of Little Bedwyn, Wilts, a most thorough classical scholar, who combined with his classical tastes a fondness for scientific pursuits, in which his pupil also had

always taken great delight. About this time, 1827, Bishop Chase, of Ohio, paid a visit to England, for the purpose of creating an interest among church people in his proposed theological institution, Kenyon College, Gambier, Ohio. Bishop Burgess, of Salisbury, met him, and was much interested in his work and designs, and helped it forward in various ways. As Bishop Chase was anxious to secure men to fill his college, as well as means to complete it, it occurred to Bishop Burgess that probably his great-nephew would like to work under the zealous, stirring Bishops of the West. The Vicar of West Lavington was quite willing, and his son evinced a desire to go, so, accordingly, on August 16, 1828, he embarked in the ship 'Canada,' for America, reaching New York on September 18, whence he proceeded at once to Ohio. At Kenyon his time was spent in the studies of the academic course, and in such missionary labors as the Bishop appointed the students to undertake. In November, 1830, he took the degree of B. A., and in 1834, M. A. In 1831, he was ordained Deacon by Bishop Chase, having previously, in October, 1830, married Mary Chase Batcheller, a niece of Bishop Chase, and his adopted daughter. In July, 1831, he was sent by Bishop Chase to his first charge, Portsmouth, Ohio, where he continued for two years. Owing to the climate of the place and his great exertions, he then almost entirely lost his voice, and was obliged, by the advice of physicians, to retire a while from parochial duty, having waited, however, till the arrival of his successor, not bearing to leave his beloved flock there without a pastor. Thence he removed to Andover, Mass., where his health partially recovering, he was able to take some easy missionary work at Methuen, near Andover (now comprised in the thriving manufacturing town of Lawrence,) making use of his leisure time in studying Hebrew, under Professor Moses Stuart, of the Andover Seminary. In 1834, he received notice of his election to the Professorship of Sacred Literature in the Theological Seminary, first established at Lexington, Ky., which he accepted, and entered upon his duties in May of that year. After three years thus spent, Mr. Caswall accepted a call to take charge of the recently formed congregation at Madison, Indiana, where he was ordained to the priesthood by Bishop Kemper, in the year 1837. In the following year, owing to his health again breaking down, he sought the more bracing climate of Canada, where he engaged in the work of tuition in Brockville, C. W., on the river St. Lawrence, also taking occasional clerical duty at Brockville and Lambspond, on the Canadian, and at Morristown, on the American side of the river. In October, 1841, Mr. Caswall was appointed Theological Professor of Kemper College, St. Louis, Missouri. The college was not, however, at that time completely organized, and no theological students having been then admitted, he was requested to go to England, to collect books and subscriptions for the formation of a library for the college. Accordingly, in May, 1842, Mr. Caswall returned to England, accompanied by Mrs. Caswall and the rest of his family, and succeeded, through the kind liberality of many churchmen, whose names are household words, in

securing for the college a magnificent library. The sad troubles which befell that institution, so dear to Bishop Kemper, who founded it, need not now be more than touched upon. Mr. Caswall saw that circumstances rendered it undesirable that he should return again to the college, and, accordingly he resigned his appointment. It may be as well to mention here that when the college property was sold, the library obtained with so much care, and presented by such loving churchmen in the old country, shared the same fate; but, evidently, it has been providentially re-secured for the benefit of the church, Bishop Whipple having purchased it for the Theological Seminary at Fairbault, Minn. Being in England with all his family, and his father and mother still both alive (the former nearly seventy-five years of age,) Mr. Caswall decided to remain in the old country.

“But a difficulty here presented itself. He had been ordained in the United States, and the Act of Parliament which had sanctioned the consecration of Bishops for the United States, also prohibited any clergy ordained by them from officiating in England permanently. However, through the active co-operation of the Archbishop of Canterbury, the Bishops of London and Salisbury, Bishop Denison, Bishop Burgess having been dead some years, and the Right Hon. W. E. Gladstone and other influential men of both Houses a private Act of Parliament was passed removing his legal disabilities. After a few months temporary duty in the diocese of Salisbury, Mr. Caswall was appointed by Bishop Denison to the sole charge of the curacy of Figheidean, near Amesbury, Wilts; the Vicar, the Rev. J. H. Hume, being a pluralist, and having other benefices, where he lived in preference to Figheidean. Indeed, Mr. Caswall never once saw his Vicar, and it was owing to his having failed to appoint a curate that the appointment lapsed to the Bishop. On October 16, 1843, Mr. Caswall undertook the curacy of Figheidean, and upon the demise of Mr. Hume, was collated by the Bishop to the Vicarage on April 23, 1848, a charge which he held to the day of his death. The parish had only 500 inhabitants, and the income being only £160 a year (and that much diminished by the enormous rates and taxes levied upon it.\*) Mr. Caswall again resorted to tuition in addition to his parochial work. About the year 1852, the Society for the Revival of Convocation was formed, in which Mr. Caswall took an active part, never relaxing his efforts till the object was accomplished for which the society was formed. At the next election of proctors to represent the diocese in Convocation, he was very naturally chosen to be one of the two representatives. He was re-elected on two or three subsequent occasions, holding the office altogether some ten or twelve years. On the first assembling of Convocation after his election, he had the honor of being presented to the Queen, together with the other members of the Lower House of Convocation, according to custom. On the appointment of Dr. Tufnell to the See

---

Dr. Caswall increased the permanent income of the Vicar to £300 before his death, by restoring tythes which had been diverted to other purposes many years previous. It took much correspondence to restore the funds to their original purpose.

of Brisbane, Australia, the Bishop of Salisbury—at that time Bishop Hamilton—collated him to the Prebendal Stall of Salisbury Cathedral thus vacated,—a position of much honor in the diocese. This office also he held up to the time of his death. In 1854, Mr. Caswall received the honorary degree of M. A., from the University of Oxford, England, and D. D., from Trinity College, Hartford, Connecticut. In September, 1855, his old Lexington friend, Rev. Hamble James Leacock, arrived in England from the West Indies on his way to found the West Indian Mission in West Africa, afterward known as the Pongos Mission.

“Through his great friendship for Mr. Leacock, he found himself gradually drawn into the work of that Mission, and was soon appointed English Corresponding Secretary of the Mission. This involved the arduous labor of corresponding with the West Indian Board, with the English committee, and the missionaries themselves, besides the duty of collecting large sums of money in England for the Mission, by holding meetings and preaching. Sometimes he would preach twice on a Sunday and hold meetings every evening in the week at six or eight different places, on behalf of the Mission, and he continued at this work for several weeks at a time.

“This work, more than anything else, exhausted his strength and hastened his end. The beginning of the end apparently was in January, 1863. While on a “Pongos tour” in Somersetshire he became suddenly very ill, and had to hasten to Figheldean. His complaint proved to be a very severe attack of yellow jaundice, which lasted several months. He was recommended to go abroad, and at last, as he used to say, ‘he left his jaundice on the Alps.’ But he was never altogether well after that attack. In March, 1866, he had his first attack, though a very slight one, of paralysis. He was in London on Pongos Mission business, and woke up one morning with a slight numbness of the left side. This, however, speedily passed off, with the exception of the numbness of the left hand, which never left him. His illness very slowly but steadily came on, however; occasionally for a time he seemed quite well, but at other times, especially in damp weather, he felt the numbness increase, and other symptoms manifest themselves. This induced his medical attendant to recommend a change to the bracing climate of the land of his first choice, America, also the renewal of old friendships would probably do much to refresh both mind and body.

“Accordingly, in Feb., 1868, he left England with his family (with the exception of two, then in St. Johns, Newfoundland,) having previously received leave of absence from his Cure for two years, on account of ill-health, from the Bishop of Salisbury. On his arrival in this country, he took up his residence at once at Franklin, Pa., where his eldest daughter, Mrs. D. D. Grant, and her husband are settled. Here, for a few months, he was able to assist occasionally in the services, but his weakness was becoming almost daily more plainly visible. The last time he was able to

take any part in the service at St. Johns, Franklin, was in Feb., 1869. On the 9th. of May, 1869, he had a second, and much more serious stroke of paralysis, which affected the right side. He soon recovered the use of his limbs, strange to say, but his brain was much affected. His medical attendants plainly discerned that he was suffering from softening of the brain, for which science has not yet discovered any cure. Till Nov., 1869, he was able to read family prayers, though often in such a manner as to be almost unintelligible. Day after day he was now talking about England; probably from a feeling that his end was approaching, and a consequent desire once more to see his native country and his relatives there. The doctors, on being asked, decided that his wish ought, if possible, to be gratified. The satisfaction of his wishes might somewhat arrest, though it could not cure his disease. So again, with two members of his family to attend upon him, he crossed the Atlantic. But now his sole wish, but one which could not be at once gratified, was to be with his children he left in Franklin. So after only a month in England, he was brought back to Franklin in February, 1870. One by one his powers of mind and body now left him. But it was not until the beginning of November that he had to keep his bed. The end then rapidly hastened in; and on December 17 he calmly breathed his last, surrounded by his family. Several times during his last hours he looked upwards and smiled most sweetly, as if recognizing some dear friend unseen by those around him. He had left no hint as to the place where he would like to be interred. His family, however, were sure that he would not wish to lie in unconsecrated ground. The choice, therefore, was alas! indeed narrowed. But thus they were led to think of a place than which none other could have been more appropriate, or more in accordance, as they believed, with what the departed would have desired, Nashotah\* cemetery; as near as possible to the grave of the dear Bishop Kemper, who had ordained him priest; in close proximity to that Missionary Seminary so dear to all devoted churchmen, whence are sent forth continually so many laborers in the work of missions—work Dr. Caswall always had so much at heart, both in America and in England, during the ten years he was engaged about the Pongos Mission, in Africa. There, accordingly, he was laid to his long rest, on St Thomas' Day, Dec. 21, 1870, a bright and beautiful day, by the loving ministrations of Nashotah's fathers and sons. All that loving hearts and voices could do was done to brighten with expressions of Christian faith and hope the darkness of the grave. The hymn 157, part 1, in Hymns Ancient and Modern—'Jesu, the very thought of Thee,' was sung in the chapel, a hymn which was always a favorite, being, moreover, one translated by his brother, the Rev. Edward Caswall. All was bright and happy, as a Christian funeral ought to be; the Epistle for the week reminding us that indeed we should 'Rejoice in the Lord alway,' and the Gospel for the

---

\* Nashotah Mission, Waukesha Co., Wisconsin.

day, (St. Thomas') teaching us that '*Blessed* are they that see not, and yet have *believed*.'

"In 1842, while at Kemper College, St. Louis, Dr. Caswall paid a visit to Joe Smith, the Mormon prophet, after which he wrote his books, 'The City of the Mormons, or Three Days at Nauvoo,' and 'The Prophet of the Nineteenth Century.' At Madison, Indiana, he wrote, 'America and the American Church,' of which subsequently he had a second edition published. His other principal works were the 'Martyr of the Pongos,' 'The Western World Revisited,' 'The American Church and American Union,' 'Scotland and the Scottish Church,' 'Didascalus,' 'The Jerusalem Chamber.' etc., etc."

—1262-4-ii—

viii ROYAL D. CASE, b. June 28, 1836.

Mr. Case was a volunteer in 1st. Minnesota light artillery, war of 1861-5. He was present at the capture of Vicksburg, and during that siege was under fire 100 successive days. He was with Sherman's army on its 'March to the Sea.' He participated in twenty-seven general engagements, and was not absent from his company a single day of his three years service.

For some years Mr. Case has been agent of the St. Paul and S. C. Railway Company, at St. James, Minn.

—1262-4-iii—

viii WILLIAM W. CASE, b. Nov. 2, 1839.

He was a volunteer in 10th. Minnesota infantry, war of 1861-5, in which he was commissioned Second Lieutenant; for meritorious service he was promoted to First Lieutenant, and was brevetted Captain. He was wounded in battle at Nashville.

He has, for some years, been employed in the Department of the Interior, at Washington, D. C. He was Auditor of Wabasha county, when living in Minnesota.

—1262-4-iv—

viii EDWARD S. CASE, b. Nov. 30, 1841.

On the first call for volunteers by President Lincoln, 1861, Mr. Case recruited a company of 103 men in one day, which



was assigned to 3d. Wisconsin infantry, and of which he was made Second Lieutenant. He was engaged in the battle of Winchester; was promoted to First Lieutenant. He was present and assisted in the arrest of the members of the Legislature of Maryland, which was ordered to prevent the secession of that State.

He was a Justice of the Peace, when living at Plain View, Minn.; has latterly been living at Fargo, Dakota.

—1346—

vi ANSON SPOONER, b. May 28, 1793; d. July 12, 1865.

Anson Spooner entered upon manhood at Albany, N. Y., where his father's family was living. He had the advantage of a good common-school education; was intelligent and of industrious habits; a general favorite, he had bright prospects before him; a cloud, however, cast its shadow over him which embittered all his after life. In driving through the streets, he had the misfortune to drive over a child, causing its death. He was arrested, hastily tried, convicted and sentenced to a term of imprisonment. There seems to have been great fault in his counsel, or a want of full appreciation of the facts in preparation for trial and the presentation of the case to the court and jury. This fault was recognized by the people of Albany, who appealed to the Governor of the State in behalf of young Spooner. The case, with all the testimony, having been thoroughly reviewed, Spooner was promptly pardoned a very short time after his conviction and sentence, and was set at liberty, acquitted by the Governor and the community of all intentional wrong. Soon afterward Mr. Spooner went to western New York, and here his evil fate followed him. In 1823, in the celebration of Independence day, Mr. Spooner was placed in charge of the gun used in giving the National salute; a premature explosion of the gun crippled him in both arms and almost destroyed his eyesight. Thus, he was ever afterward incapacitated from earning a living; such, however, had been his life, his industry and honesty, his social and manly qualities, he was not without friends. These friends rallied around him, and ever afterward looked to all his wants. General P. B. Porter, in his

will, settled upon Mr. Spooner an annuity sufficient to provide him a comfortable support through life. His latter years were passed with friends at Niagara Falls.

—1357—

vi JOHN R. SPOONER, b. Jan. 14, 1794; d. Apr. 20, 1838.

Dr. Spooner was born in Heath, Massachusetts. He was raised in Orwell, Vermont, a town to which his father removed soon after he was born.

Being of a studious disposition, John determined to educate himself to a professional life. When quite young he devoted himself to classical studies. These he soon supplemented with scientific studies, and finding his delight in scientific investigation, he naturally drifted into the profession of medicine.

John first devoted himself to the study of medicine in the broader sense, but, as his health was extremely delicate, he was obliged to give up his original purpose of practicing, and at the same time to relinquish the study of medicine, properly so-called. But before long he found a new occupation for his thoughts, the pursuit of which was destined to yield him a great deal of credit, and make his life and influence of great value to his fellow men. His attention was attracted to dentistry, a branch of medical science which was at that time in its infancy. He saw the great importance of the dentist's calling, and giving up all his other studies, devotedly went earnestly to work to prepare himself for it.

He first commenced the practice of his profession in western New York. Meeting with poor success, he soon left that part of the country and went to Canada, where he settled in Montreal. Here he had a hard struggle, for the profession of dentistry was almost unheard of in that city, and the Canadians did not welcome novelties with enthusiasm.

While making his way slowly and laboriously, a happy thought struck him. The use of artificial teeth had not yet been introduced into America. He, however, knew their value, and foreseeing the great advantage which would result

to the person who would bring them into use, determined to engage in their manufacture.

He accordingly commenced the experiment. His purpose was to discover a composition which, when properly molded, would bear a close resemblance to natural teeth in color, and afford the requisite masticating power. He labored for a long time with great perseverance, encountering a number of most discouraging failures. But he at length succeeded in producing, from incorruptible mineral substances, a beautiful and perfect specimen, which, on being tested, proved to possess every necessary quality. He immediately went to work to reap the fruits of his labors. He was eminently successful. Dentists and physicians generally recognized the immense importance of his discovery, and artificial mineral teeth have ever since been in use everywhere.

John R. Spooner was thus the first on this continent to make the use of mineral teeth known. He was also the first to substitute mineral teeth in *blocks*, and to employ the artificial *gum*.

With his important discovery, Dr. Spooner's reputation was established. He soon built up for himself a very large practice. For many years he had the best portion of the dental business of Canada.

In the winter of 1837 he was attacked by an obstinate cold, which, wearing upon his delicate constitution, soon developed into a serious lung trouble. By the advice of his physician, he left Canada, with his wife, for the Barbadoes, the genial tropical climate of which, it was hoped, would soon restore him to health. He had the good fortune to make the acquaintance of a wealthy and noble-hearted gentleman residing on the island, who invited him to his house and surrounded him with every comfort. His health, however, was completely undermined. He died quietly at the house of his friend the following spring. His widow embarked for New York. On her arrival she learned that her infant child, which had been left behind in Canada, had died during her absence, and that she was doubly bereaved.

John R. Spooner was a man of rare energy. He was

warmly attached to his profession, and is described as a practitioner of remarkable success, who enjoyed in an unusual degree the confidence and affection of his patients. His character was upright and amiable. He was unselfish, generous and impulsive. He did a great deal of good, and his untimely death was mourned by hundreds of witnesses to the virtue of his character, the nobility of his life, and the beneficence of his influence.

He m. May 10, 1822, Anna Ridout, d. of Hon. Thomas Ridout, b. Apr. 12, 1796, d. Feb. 14, 1832. He m. 2d., May 1, 1833, Maria Baldwin, d. of Rev. D. W. Baldwin.

## CHILD.

i Maria Jane, b. Feb., 1836; d. —, 1838.

—1858—

vi WHIPPLE SPOONER, b. March 12, 1796; d. January 17, 1879.

Whipple Spooner was born in Heath, Franklin county, Massachusetts, and was the third son in a family noted for its prominence and intellectuality. His father was a house-carpenter and joiner by trade, and “exemplified a life of unremitting, laborious industry, and unimpeachable integrity.” From the fact that he gave his six sons excellent common-school, and five of *these* six academical and professional educations, it is reasonable to infer that he was a good father and a model citizen.

In 1797 the family removed to Orwell, Rutland county, Vermont, where Whipple first attended school. He showed an early aptitude for study, and at the age of twelve years was advanced to the highest class, being thus placed on an equality with pupils much older than himself. In 1810 his father removed with the family to Brandon, in the same county. Whipple now worked on the farm in summer and attended school in the winter, until he reached the age of eighteen, when he was employed as a teacher.

On attaining his majority, he received an invitation from his brother Cyrus to join him in his home near Marietta, Ohio.

He accordingly set out in the autumn of 1817, and made the journey in the primitive manner on horseback. In these days of Pullman coaches and "lightning connections," it would require some stretch of the imagination to understand how a young man could be considered fortunate in possessing a horse for such a journey. But when we remember how Horace Greeley started out to make his fortune from another village of Rutland county, Vermont,\* Whipple Spooner may well be said to have traveled in style.

In Ohio he devoted a few years to the milling business, and taught school in the dull months of the year. In those days flour could be bought at \$2.75 to \$5.00 per barrel, and the profits on sales were so small that young Spooner decided to withdraw from the business and to fit himself for a profession. In pursuance of this object, he, in 1821, commenced the study of medicine in the office of Dr. Hildreth, at Marietta. Besides being a successful physician, Dr. Hildreth was an author of some note, having published, among other works, a treatise on the "Antiquity and Structure of Mounds."

During the two years that Mr. Spooner was with Dr. Hildreth, he was subjected to severe attacks of bilious and intermittent fever, and became finally so shattered in health that he was obliged to return to Vermont. Here he attended a course of lectures in the Vermont Academy of Medicine, and in 1824 he received the degree of M. D., being selected out of a class of one hundred and twenty-five, of whom twenty-five were graduates, to deliver the valedictory address.

Upon receiving his degree, he commenced the practice of his profession at Pittsfield, Vermont, removing thence to Williston, Chittenden county, and erected spacious buildings for himself and family. But the old fevers that he had contracted in Ohio again attacked him, and with such malignity, that he was forced, though with great reluctance, to give up his practice.

In search of new climate and associations, Dr. Spooner visited Montreal. His health being now much improved, he formed a co-partnership with an elder brother, John R.

---

\* See Parton's "Life of Horace Greeley," p. 107.

Spooner, M. D., for the practice of dentistry. The new firm did not, however, have a long continuance. His brother was taken seriously ill, and sought to repair his health by traveling. He visited the West Indies, and subsequently the Barbadoes, where, after lingering a short time, he passed away in April, 1838.

After the death of his brother, Dr. Spooner undertook the entire management of his large practice, which he had extended and built up both in Montreal and Quebec. His thorough knowledge of the profession and its duties, served him so good a turn, that, after nine years of successful and lucrative practice, he was enabled to retire with a competency.

His residence in Canada, though agreeable in a pecuniary sense, was considered by him as but temporary and indefinite. His mind continually reverted to the scenes of his youth and early manhood, and when he had determined to again change his place of residence, he was not slow to choose a home in Vermont. He purchased a tract of land in the vicinity of the city of Burlington, and soon converted it into a country seat of great scenic beauty. His change of occupation did not, for some time, have any advantageous effect on the state of his health, but he improved gradually, and was enabled to enjoy the comforts which his thrift had provided. He died January 17, 1879, full of years, experience and usefulness.

Whipple Spooner was a man of many excellent traits of character, and, while making no parade of his abilities, possessed talents which might have enabled him to shine in any walk of life. He was generous, frank and open-hearted, and endeared himself to all with whom he came in contact. A friend speaks of him as "One of that class of men who believed in the utmost freedom of thought, whether upon the subject of politics, religion or any other subject involving his duties as a citizen and as a liberal-minded christian gentleman."

He was naturally studious and thoughtful, and his ripe literary and scholastic attainments were due to perseverance and self-exertion, rather than to an inherited or educated taste. His researches were mostly in history and the natural sciences, with which departments of knowledge he was thoroughly conversant. His writings also evidence familiarity with the intri-

cate principles of political economy and the science of government. The many hours which he devoted to literature bore their fruits. He wrote numerous critical and moral essays, and frequently contributed to the press both prose and poetry of a general or desultory character. But having no particular ambition to obtain notoriety as an author, many of his best efforts have probably never seen the light.

As a writer, he evinced decided logical and descriptive powers. He indulged the speculative and theoretical faculties to an extent hardly to be expected from a man of his practical pursuits. Though inclined to be prolix, he was a terse, incisive critic, and readily grasped the main points of an argument.

In his latter years he pursued literature as a relaxation, and wrote for his own amusement, without any special regard for style or rhetorical embellishment. He had a fine appreciation of the humorous, and was particularly happy in his quaint "doggerel" and witticisms. This is shown to a very large extent in his letters to the compiler of these family records. In excuse of these verbose though amusing effusions, he speaks of his "dotage," and quotes from Goldsmith:

"The sports of children satisfy the child."

It is unfortunate that he did not find time or inclination to write his autobiography. There were many incidents of his life, as well as his associations with men and women, that might have possessed great interest to the present generation.

If his relatives could be induced to collect his literary productions, quite a presentable volume might be made.

In politics, Dr. Spooner was, like most Vermonters, an original Abolitionist, and subsequently a Republican. He cared little for political honors, and was content to see the faith that he championed sustained.

As previously stated, Dr. Spooner was a member of a peculiarly intellectual family. Four of his brothers were graduated physicians, and a fifth was educated for the ministry. Dr. Cyrus Spooner, the eldest of the family, was a mathematical and mechanical genius, having made many improvements, and having left a number of valuable works in manuscript. Among

these were "Trigonometrical Tables Adapted to Navigation," "A Work on Percentage in all its Forms," "A System of Universal Mensuration," etc., etc. Dr. Shearjashub Spooner, the sixth son of the family, was the author of the "American Edition of Boydell's Illustrations of Shakespeare," "A Critical and Biographical Dictionary of Painters, Sculptors Engravers and Architects," "Anecdotes of Painters, Engravers, Sculptors and Architects and Curiosities of Art," etc., etc.

Dr. Spooner m. June 6, 1821, Mary Hendee, d. of General Caleb and Lydia (Rich) Hendee, b. Oct. 2, 1797; d. March 11, 1864.

—1363—

vi SHEARJASHUB SPOONER, b. Dec. 3, 1809; d. March 14, 1859.

Shearjashub Spooner was born in Orwell, Rutland Co., Vermont. He was brought up and educated in Brandon, a village in the same county. On the completion of his school years, he worked, until he reached the age of eighteen, on his father's farm, when he went, on the invitation of his brother, Dr. John R. Spooner, to Montreal.

In Montreal, Shearjashub commenced the study of the classics, and afterwards of medicine, under his brother's direction. He was a diligent student, and soon became a proficient scholar. From the general study of medicine he soon turned his attention to the particular study of dentistry. In 1833, having mastered this important branch of medical knowledge, he went to New York. Desirous of perfecting his attainments, he entered the New York Medical College, took a full course, and graduated with the degree of M. D., qualified to practice in any department of the medical profession.

He chose dentistry, a subject to which he had given much patient investigation. Immediately after graduation he opened an office, and commenced active professional life. He had unusual success. This was contributed to, in a great measure, by the very favorable reception of a treatise published by him soon after he commenced practice, entitled: "Care and Preservation of the Teeth." This work shows an intimate



familiarity with the underlying principles of the science of dentistry. Shearjashub was one of the best known and most successful dentists of his time. His practice was large and very lucrative. He followed his profession through life.

A man of learning and culture, Shearjashub gave a great deal of thought to the sciences and arts. Keenly appreciative of the beautiful, he was led to inquire into and reflect on the state of the fine arts in this country. Painting, engraving and the kindred arts were the particular branches which engaged his attention. He did much to promote taste, and to assist the deserving, in the arts, struggling against neglect.

The work for which Dr. Spooner was best known is his restoration of the engravings of "Boydell's Illustrations of Shakespeare." This was a great undertaking. It employed a large part of his time for many years. It required a vast outlay of money, with no immediate and very few prospective returns.

The idea of the Boydell Illustrations was conceived by the man whose name the collection bears, Mr. J. Boydell. Mr. Boydell was an Alderman of the city of London,—a man of wealth and influence. In 1785 he made a proposition to build a national historical art gallery, and fill it with paintings by the foremost painters of Great Britain. The illustration of Shakespeare was his great scheme, and he finally concentrated all his efforts in this object. Numerous designs were made, and of these one hundred and thirty-four were finally accepted. They were painted in oil by thirty-six of the most eminent British painters, and the paintings were placed permanently in a splendid gallery built specially at his expense, and known as the Boydell Shakesperian Gallery. The next step was to engrave the designs. This was done by thirty-two prominent British engravers and two sculptors. The engravings were on copper, the size of the plates being twenty-four by thirty inches. Their completion required from four to five years,—so careful and elaborate was the work of the engravers. The whole undertaking was completed in 1803.

To supply the multitude of English and foreign collectors with copies of these fine engravings, numerous impressions were taken from the plates, which, in the course of time, be-

came worn. They were finally sent to the United States and offered for sale. Dr. Spooner became the purchaser. He at once set to work to restore them. He had the good fortune to secure the artistic services of Mr. George Parker, who had been a pupil of Robert Thew, one of Mr. Boydell's engravers, and among the most famous engravers of his day. Under Mr. Parker's supervision—he was assisted by numerous skillful artists—the plates were completely restored, so that when proofs were taken they were found to compare very favorably with proofs taken from the original plates. The entire work was printed in folio, and was subscribed for largely by the libraries of our country, and by the prominent men on this side of the Atlantic. It is known as the "American Edition of Boydell's Illustrations of Shakespeare." It consists of the one hundred original plates, and letter-press description of the plates, the latter written by Mr. Spooner.

Besides this important work, Dr. Spooner published two other works of great value and interest. The first of these is a "Biographical and Critical Dictionary of Painters, Engravers, Sculptors and Architects," a volume of 1200 imperial octavo pages. This is one of the most satisfactory works of the kind ever printed. It bears the marks of great labor, research and knowledge of the subject. It contains cuts of the various ciphers and monograms used by artists to distinguish their works. It gives historical sketches of the various branches treated of and of the different schools of art.

The second of Shearjashub Spooner's important literary works was "Anecdotes of Painters, Engravers, Sculptors and Architects, and Curiosities of Art," a work of three duodecimo volumes, of upward of one thousand pages. He contemplated a much more extensive work on *this* subject, but was prevented by death from carrying out his intention.

And he published an edition of "The New Testament," superbly embellished and illustrated by engravings after designs of the best Italian artists, and several minor works from his pen were also published by him.

Shearjashub Spooner was a most assiduous worker. For six years, he says in a letter to his brother, during which he practiced his profession, restored Boydell, and wrote his two

books, he never once remitted his labor for pleasure or recreation.

A few years previous to his death, he projected an undertaking even more arduous than the restoration of the Shakespeare engravings. He purchased the worn plates of the two great French art museums, imported them, and proposed to restore them. But the customs duties were so heavy that he could not afford to take possession of them, and, after a good deal of negotiation, and vainly seeking relief from the Secretary of the Treasury, he finally abandoned the enterprise.

Mr. Spooner continued his unwearied activity until his death. For some time before this event, he was a physical wreck. He died after a lingering illness. His complaint was an aggravation of a chronic nervous trouble.

Shearjashub's character was singularly amiable. He was one of the most generous of men. His temperament was mild and sympathetic, though impulsive in every good cause. His strength of character was great; he was immovable in purpose and resolution. He had abilities, the careful exercise of which enabled him to add to a good name an honorable reputation.

He m. Nov. 26, 1836, Mrs. Jane E., widow of Allen Darrow, d. of John and Elizabeth (Stebbins) Foot, b. ———

—1440—

vi LYSANDER SPOONER, b. January 19, 1808.

Lysander Spooner's early life was passed mostly on his father's farm, where, according to the old custom in New England, he served out his time with his father, receiving in the meanwhile good educational advantages. For several years afterward he taught country schools and clerked in stores. He also did clerical work in the office of the Register of Deeds, in Worcester, and in a banking house in New York.

During 1833 and 1834 he studied law in the offices of Hon. John Davis and Charles Allen, Esq., Worcester. Here, in two years' time, he completed the course of reading prescribed, and confident of his qualifications, applied to the court for admission. This, however, was refused, on the ground of non-compliance with the provisions of the law, which required

every applicant either to have obtained a full collegiate education, or to have passed five years in professional study. Notwithstanding his rejection by the court, he determined to enter upon the practice of his profession without delay, and so, with the full approval of his preceptors, opened a law office in Worcester. In 1835 he wrote and published a letter addressed to the legislature of Massachusetts, exposing the absurdity of the law with reference to admission to practice. In 1836 the legislature repealed this obnoxious provision by a large vote. He might then have been regularly admitted, but having other plans, did not avail himself of the opportunity, and has since appeared before the courts only in important suits, at the solicitation of personal friends.

In 1836 Lysander Spooner went to Ohio, where, until 1843 he was a resident, at different times, of Toledo, Perrysburg and Columbus. In 1837 he purchased a tract of land at the head of the rapids on the Maumee river. In 1838 he brought suit against the State Board of Public Works to restrain them from draining the Maumee, "a navigable stream." His counsel was Hon. Noah H. Swayne, since then an Associate Justice of the United States Supreme Court. The decision was adverse to Mr. Spooner's interest.

In July, 1844, he established an independent mail from Boston to New York, Philadelphia and Baltimore. In relation to this enterprise he wrote to M. D. Phillips, 1857:

"I was the first to prove by argument—certainly to prove to the satisfaction of any considerable portion of the public—that Congress had no constitutional power to forbid the establishment of mails, by states, or by private individuals, in competition with the mails of the United States; that I was the first to establish mails *on that principle*, and invite the government to test the question before the judicial tribunals; that these events were followed by a recognition of the correctness of the principle, by an important portion of the bar, the press, the people and, in one instance, by the bench, (Judge Story) and in another instance in the Senate, (by Levi Woodbury); that numerous other private mails were specially established, whose operations, by diminishing the revenues of the general postoffice, threatened the department with bankruptcy; and finally, that Congress were compelled, in order to save the department from becoming a burden upon the treasury, to reduce the postage to a rate that would rid the department of the competition of the private mails; and that these were the immediate causes that led to the passage of the cheap postage act of 1845.

“It was my intention—had I been sufficiently sustained by the public—to carry the question to the last tribunal. But after a contest of six or seven months, having exhausted all the resources that I could command, I was obliged to surrender the business, and with it the question, into the hands of others, who did not see sufficient inducement for contesting the principle after the reduction of postage had taken place.

“But, great as was the relief afforded by the act of 1845, the value of my movement did not end there. That act, by the proof it afforded that a low rate of postage will support the department, became but a preparatory step to the still further reduction made by the act of 1851.”

And it may be added, that the acts making of still further reductions, that have been passed since then, were largely influenced by the same causes.

In 1834, while a student at law, he published some pamphlets against the Christian religion, and, in 1836, “The Deist’s Reply to the Alleged Supernatural Evidences of Christianity.”

He published, 1843, “Constitutional Law, Relative to Credit, Currency and Banking;” 1845, “The Unconstitutionality of Slavery;” and in the same year, *Part Second* of the same work. Of *this* work it was said by a New York paper:

“The book sets forth with the axiom that ‘Nothing inconsistent with justice can be law.’ It recites the legal rule of interpretation, that ‘words susceptible of two meanings, one favorable to justice and the other to injustice, shall be taken in the sense favorable to justice;’ and insists that constitutions shall be interpreted by the established rules by which all other legal instruments are interpreted. Adopting this rule, it goes on to examine the colonial charters and statutes, and argues that under them slavery had no legal existence in the colonies up to the time of the Revolution.”

“But admitting, for the sake of argument, that prior to the Revolution slavery had a constitutional existence, Mr. Spooner starts anew with the Declaration of Independence, which, with powerful logic, he reduces to the following syllogism: The inalienable right to life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness is admitted by it as a self-evident truth. Self-evident truths are a part of the law of the land, unless expressly denied. This truth is, therefore, a part of the law of the land, and makes slavery illegal. He then proceeds to show that none of the state constitutions in existence in 1789, established or authorized slavery. This brings us to the point that slavery had no existence at the time of the adoption of the constitution. Pursuing this subtle and logical train of argument, he admits this instrument as the supreme law of the land, and deduces that it made ‘all the people of the United States citizens of the United States, and, therefore,

they could never afterward be made slaves by the state government.' From this he advances irresistably to the deduction that negroes as well as whites are eligible to the presidency, and of course to every other office; that the habeas corpus denies the right of property in man, and that the guaranty to every state of a republican form of government is a guaranty against slavery."

It has been said of Mr. Spooner: "In clearness and closeness of reasoning he surpasses Webster; in range of thought and facile return to his main argument, he is equal to Choate, and in subtle and searching analysis his superior can not be found in the forum of the Union. So keen is his logic, and so well knit, that if you grant any one of his premises, he carries you inevitably to his conclusions. There is no partial resistance to be made to his argument. Concede but a hair, and you will soon find yourself enveloped in Cyclopean chains."

In 1846 Mr. Spooner published "Poverty, its Illegal Causes and Legal Cure;" in 1850 "A Defence for Fugitive Slaves against the Act of Congress of February 12, 1793 and September 18, 1850," and in 1852 "An Essay on the Trial by Jury."

"The theory of this last book, is that ancient and common-law juries, such as we are now constitutionally entitled to, were courts of conscience, who tried, and whose oaths required them to try, all causes, both civil and criminal, according to our own notions of justice, regardless of all legislative enactments, and all judicial opinions, which did not correspond with their sense of right.

"And inasmuch as it was necessary that the juror should be drawn by lot, or otherwise taken at random, from the whole body of male adults, without any choice, dictation or interference by the government, it was reasonably presumed that substantially all opinions prevailing among the people would be represented in the jury; that in other words, a jury would be, in fact, a fair epitome of 'the country,' or whole community, which it was designed to represent.

"And since the twelve, thus selected, could render no judgment, unless by an unanimous assent, it follows that no laws were intended to be enforced, except such as substantially the whole people were agreed in as being just.

"From this statement, it will be seen that our modern idea, that the majority have the right arbitrarily to govern the minority, and to establish anything they may please as law, without regard to justice, is wholly incompatible with the principles of the trial by jury."

Mr. Spooner published in 1860 an "Address of the Free

Constituents of the People of the United States;" 1861, "A New System of Paper Currency;" 1866, "Considerations for Bankers and Bond-holders of the United States," and in 1868-70, "No Treason;. The Constitution of no Authority."

The latter work he closes by saying:

"Inasmuch as the Constitution was never signed nor agreed to by anybody as a contract, and therefore never bound anybody, and is now binding upon nobody, and is, moreover, such an one as no people can ever hereafter be expected to consent to, except as they may be forced to do it at the point of the bayonet, it is perhaps of no importance what is the true legal meaning as a contract is. Nevertheless, the writer thinks it proper to say that, in his opinion, the Constitution is no such instrument as it has generally been assumed to be; but that the false interpretations, and naked usurpations, the government has made in practice a very widely, and almost wholly different thing from what the Constitution itself purports to authorize. He has heretofore written much, and could write much more, to prove that such is the truth. But whether the Constitution really be one thing or another, this much is certain, that it has either authorized a government as we have had, or has been powerless to prevent it. In either case it is unfit to exist."

During these forty years last past, Mr. Spooner has been a resident of Boston. Though he has occasionally written political and financial tracts, and in other ways kept himself before the public, his last years have been for the most part years of retirement.

The great reputation which Lysander Spooner gained among theoretical writers through his "Unconstitutionality of Slavery," and "Trial by Jury," has not been sustained by his later works. And, indeed, if the truth must be told, though all recognize that these two works show high intellectual qualities, nevertheless these works can not be read even by theorists without some dissatisfaction, since this author adopts as his premises theories which, however valuable for a theoretical state of society, can have no practical application. And since we have quoted so much that is commendatory of Mr. Spooner, and of his undoubted talents, it is no more than fair that we should give a criticism upon him, in which some of his faults are shown forth. We shall conclude this sketch by the following remarks upon Lysander Spooner as a theorist, taken from a marginal note written in a copy of the "Unconstitutionality of Slavery," at the end of the first chapter:

“The whole chapter is a discussion of the principles of law *in the abstract*. It defines in a clear, though not particularly original manner, the principles of abstract or theoretical law and justice—principles which every one admits because they are self-evident. But Mr. Spooner’s argument is not the argument of the profound jurist; it is the argument of the narrow theorist who undertakes to lay down a theoretical system of law for a theoretical state of society. Mr. Spooner’s *conclusions* are as ordinary and valueless as the principles from which they are derived. They are not conclusions proper; they are abstractions. Thus, his denial of the *right* of the ‘supreme power’ (i. e., the STATE, in the wide or the narrow sense of the word, as the case may be) to ‘prescribe rules of conduct’ by placing arbitrary limitations on the *natural* law, may be defensible on the grounds of pure theory; but, on grounds of *fact*, it can have no acceptance. In the ideal, the perfect state of society, there can be no ‘majorities,’ no ‘supreme power;’ *natural* law must and will constantly prevail, and enactments can not and will not do injury to the fundamental principles of the law of nature. But in society *as at present constituted* (and I regret to say, that it is this society, and not the ideal society, to which Spooner offers his fine system of theoretical law); in society as at present constituted, ‘majorities’ and ‘supreme power’ exist and must exist, and they have the *right* theoretically and practically to construe the law of nature as they may see fit; to limit and alter, to enact and modify. I have no controversy with Mr. Spooner concerning the *practical* good or evil of enactments. I take issue with *him* on his own theoretical grounds; he maintains that *constituted* society can properly have no law but the law of nature; that as soon as constituted society presumes to interpret or construe the *natural* law by means of enactments or arbitrary limitations, a great wrong is done *in practice*; I maintain on the other hand, that constitutionally, society (or its agent, *the majority*) is supreme; that its first and chiefest right—indeed the right which it has peculiar to itself—is *to construe the natural law*, in other words, to promulgate such laws as it may deem necessary to its welfare.”

—1441—

vi WILLIAM B. SPOONER, b. April 20. 1809; d. Oct. 28, 1880.

William B. Spooner was the third son of Asa Spooner, of Athol, Mass. From his seventh to his sixteenth year he lived with his uncle, Daniel Spooner, of Walpole, N. H. From his sixteenth to his eighteenth year, he was employed in a country store in Vermont. In 1827 he went to Boston to seek his fortune. He was at that time—as he wrote—very poor, so poor



that he was obliged to borrow ten dollars with which to purchase decent clothing—clothing which he adds was “quite sufficient to insure his health and comfort during the following winter.” But he commenced life honestly, and with a stout heart. He obtained good employment, and was able, in two months, to return the money which he had borrowed.

In Boston, Mr. Spooner was for about four years a clerk in a mercantile house. At the close of that time, (about 1831) he commenced business “on his own account,” though with a small stock and a slender capital—as a dealer in hides and leather. Honesty, perseverance, and an intelligent understanding and observance of business maxims soon won him a place in the world of trade. His business increased year by year, and finally reached very large proportions—being for a long time one of the most extensive in that branch of trade in the United States. In 1873 Mr. Spooner retired from active business life and took up his residence in Petersham, Mass., where he lived until his death.

As a merchant, Mr. Spooner was highly appreciated and respected by his fellow-tradesmen. He was the first President of the New England Shoe and Leather Association; held directorships in various banking and insurance companies; was for many years an officer in the Boston Board of Trade, and was a State Director of the Western Railway Company.

Had we nothing more to say of William B. Spooner, than that from a state of extreme penury he rose to a height of wealth and business reputation, we should still accord him the meed of very honorable mention and praise; for he who by the force of talent and resolution has the address to “break his birth’s invidious bars,” and commend himself to the favor of the world, must needs be pronounced a man of consideration and note. But the praise to which Mr. Spooner is so justly entitled for his energy and success, is greatly heightened when we consider the nobility of his character and the value of his services in behalf of his fellow-men. He was a more useful as well as a most successful and prominent member of society; and his usefulness was not of that kind which lives by words, but of that other and better kind which lives by beneficent acts.

It is no reflection on Mr. Spooner's independence and individuality to say that his views of life were largely inherited. The example of his father, as we have already had occasion to remark, was one of the first to assert the doctrines of total abstinence from the use of intoxicating liquors, and the memory of his mother—a woman “who was everything kind and lovely in character,”—exercised a controlling influence in the formation of his mind, and in the development of his principles of action. The cause of temperance, of anti-slavery, and of the elevation of suffering and degraded humanity, received from him a life-long advocacy. Nor was he one of those who, under the guise of seeming philanthropy, hide the desire of reputation and applause. He was singularly free from selfishness and ostentation; few could be more so. But once was he prevailed upon to accept public office, and then only when his services were absolutely essential to the success of a movement with which he had been personally identified.

To the cause of the abolition of slavery, Mr. Spooner contributed much of his energy and means. He was an original Abolitionist and Republican. \* \* \* “I had a good deal to do,” he wrote, “with the ‘Emigrant Aid Society,’ and was for several years Chairman of its Executive Committee while the contest was hottest. The results of that contest, though a triumph, do not prove quite so satisfactory as might be desired. The State of Kansas does not seem to prosper. The enterprise cost me several thousand dollars. The company strongly urged me to give my name to a town in the state, which I declined to do.” He was for three successive years nominated by the Republican party for the office of Mayor of Boston, and once as a candidate for Congress, both of which positions he declined to fill. “I have been quite actively interested in public matters,” he said, “but have generally preferred my private independence to public positions, which are too often obtained by sacrifice of one's personal self-respect.”

As a temperance advocate, Mr. Spooner was, for many years, one of the most useful and prominent men in Massachusetts and New England. He did not bring to the advocacy of the cause the great ability and eloquence which characterized

the efforts of Wendell Phillips, Caleb Cushing and Governor Chaffin, but for earnestness and consistency, as well as for the actual good which he accomplished, he was the peer of any and all of these celebrated men. He was one of the founders of the Massachusetts State Temperance Alliance; was for a long term of years its President, and was at all times during his connection with it, its leading spirit. He represented Boston in the General Court of the state for two years, and in that body was chairman of the Committee on Finance. He was also chairman of the State Committee which procured the enactment of the prohibitory liquor law.

In politics, William B. Spooner was a Republican from the organization of that party. His political course was, however, characterized by great independence; he was never a violent partisan. Though he believed in the adoption of the principle of "prohibition" as a part of the policy of the state, he, nevertheless, discouraged all attempts to organize a distinct prohibition political party. "For," said he, in a memorable political address, "the subject of temperance is not like the great national questions on which political parties are formed, on which the party is supposed to be unanimous, but on which there is and must be a difference of opinion among the members of the party. \* \* \* The only way to secure the desired temperance legislation is to act in the elections, through the primary meetings; if temperance men will do their duty there, they can secure the triumph of prohibition, if it can be done any way. \* \* \* There have been many attempts to build up temperance parties, but they have never amounted to anything respectable in numbers, and all for the very good reason that the common sense of the people shows them that there are other objects demanding the action of government than temperance, and that temperance laws can be better secured within the existing parties than without them."

William B. Spooner, though a man of very firm and pronounced opinions, was anything but a "fanatic." Neither was he one of those "men of one idea" whom Hazlitt has so finely and effectively ridiculed. His convictions were earnest and sincere, rather than stubborn or dogmatic. Though all his

efforts tended to one particular and definite end,—that of bringing about a higher standard of morality,—yet few could have been more tolerant of the opinions of others; for he held that no exertions, however good in themselves, are truly commendable, unless directed by that liberal spirit which concedes to all men liberty of conscience and liberty of action.

Mr. Spooner was not a man of very great literary or oratorical pretensions; nevertheless he was a writer and speaker of ease and accuracy. His parts and accomplishments were above the average, but he appears to have been solicitous that his abilities should appear less than they really were, rather than greater. His temperament was strongly social, sympathetic and benevolent. He was as generous as he was wealthy and successful; but his charities, though large, were not indiscriminate or for personal fame,—on the other hand, they were judiciously bestowed, and were conferred without display.

The account which we have here given of William B. Spooner, we have made as complete as our information and ability would permit, nevertheless, in concluding, we are sensible that it lacks something of being perfect, for the sources which supply our material are scant. He was, himself, very averse to speaking of his own performances, consequently our facts are indirectly derived. It is hoped, however, that our memoir will serve the purpose for which it was written,—that of leaving on record some account of a life attractive in all its aspects and well worthy of remembrance for the results which it accomplished and for the lessons which it teaches.

He m. Lucy Huntington, d. of Dr. Christopher and Lucy (Culver) Huntington, b. Dec. 21, 1805.

—1503—

vi ALEXANDER ALLEN, b. Dec. 5, 1801; d. Aug. 7, 1870.

The following is taken from a Rhode Island newspaper:

“ When but a lad, Alexander left his father’s house to live with his uncle John Allen, (No. 541) by him he was educated and started in business. He commenced as a manufacturer near Crompton village in Warwick, R. I., where he would, no doubt, have succeeded, but for a destructive fire, by which he lost his all.

"His views on political questions, and particularly his espousal of the cause of Thomas W. Dorr and his adherents, caused an estrangement of his relatives and some early friends from him. It is said that few men labored more ardently or incessantly than he, without the hope or promise of reward, for the cause of general suffrage as set forth in the so-called People's Constitution; and his outspoken and uncompromising efforts for the rights of the whole people, as avowed at that time, to the elective franchise, brought down upon him severe opposition. He was at that time a resident of Scituate, R. I.

"On the death of his uncle, he inherited a small patrimony in real estate in Warwick, R. I., to which place he removed. In 1853, the Democrats were successful in the elections of Rhode Island, and rewarded Mr. Allen for his long service to the party, by electing him High Sheriff of Kent county, which office he held two successive terms, to the entire satisfaction of the people. Soon after the close of his last term as Sheriff, he was elected Representative in the State Legislature from the town of Warwick, which office he filled with marked ability and to the approbation of his constituents.

"He was Postmaster under President Buchanan, notwithstanding he was bitterly opposed to many of his measures. He warmly espoused the cause of popular sovereignty, as enunciated by Douglass, whom he warmly supported for the presidency.

"Mr. Allen was a supporter of Mr. Lincoln at the time of his reelection to the presidency, and during the remainder of his political life acted with the Republican party. About the year 1866, he was again called to represent his town in the General Assembly of the State, which was the last public office of importance that he held.

"Those who knew Mr. Allen best bear testimony of his being one of the most companionable and genial of men, and those who ever had the opportunity of meeting him in political campaigns or on convivial occasions will never forget the pleasure afforded by the exercise of his mirth and wit, jest and song."

—1689—

vi JOSEPH B. WEAVER, b. Nov. 7, 1810; d. Jan. 20, 1873.  
The Newport, R. I., "Mercury," said of Mr. Weaver:

"He was a hatter, and for several years carried on the manufacture and sale of hats in this city; he gave up this business in about 1844, and became the proprietor, and finally the owner of the Atlantic House, where for a time he was a popular and successful landlord, but a succession of hard seasons and the financial depression of 1857 and '58 overwhelmed him, and compelled him to relinquish his business and surrender his

property to his creditors. He was afterwards appointed Inspector of the Customs for this port, which office he held up to the time of his decease.

"Mr. Weaver represented Newport often in the General Assembly, and the ward in which he lived, in the City Council. He inherited his politics from his father; he was a Whig, and for many years a prominent member of the Whig party, and afterward became a Republican, and among the most influential citizens of the city. He was a faithful representative of Newport, and devotedly attached to its interests. He was a man full of generous and kindly impulses, devotedly attached to his friends and to his country. Withal he had read much and was well versed in the topics of current discussion, and was an interesting companion and a good and useful citizen, and died lamented by a large circle of relatives and friends."

—1856—

vi PETER O. ALDEN, b. Aug. 20, 1772; d. Feb. 14, 1843.

The following is taken from "The Courts and Lawyers of Maine:"

"Peter O. Alden was a graduate of Brown University, 1792. He became a student in the office of Judge Paddleford in Taunton, Mass., and came to Brunswick, Me., near the close of 1796, or early in 1797, having probably been previously admitted in Bristol county, Mass. He was the only lawyer in Brunswick for the remainder of that century and for several years in the present.

"His business for a time was very good; he was well read as a lawyer, and had fair talents and information, but he was no advocate. He was very irritable in his temper, and in his manner, when he undertook to argue his cases, was abrupt and disagreeable. Whenever a shrewd adversary wished to gain an advantage over him, his certain way was to ruffle his temper, when he would be sure to spoil his own cause. As competitors gathered around him in Brunswick and the neighboring towns, his business declined, and he was left almost briefless. Henry Putnam, Isaac Gates and Ebenezer Everett, all graduates of Harvard, established themselves by his side and divided a business that was not more than sufficient for one; while a diversion was also made by Orr in Thompson, Mitchell in Freeport and enterprising lawyers in Bath. To make good the deficiencies arising from these causes, he engaged in commercial operations, which for a time were successful, but which were suddenly and sadly blasted by the restrictions on mercantile transactions, which took place prior to the war of 1812. The latter portion of his life was embittered by disappointment and poverty, which produced hypochondria and left him a wreck.

"Mr. Alden was a large and bulky man, but well proportioned. He was, by what may be inferred from the faults of his temperament, unpopu-

lar in the community in which his life was passed; but by some reaction, in 1826, perhaps from sympathy, he was elected to the House of Representatives, and re-elected the three following years, growing each time in favor until his election in 1829 was nearly unanimous."

He m. 1801, Mindwell Lyman, d. of Dr. Job and Abigail (Moulton) Lyman, b. May 26, 1771; d. Dec. 8, 1850.

—1859—

vi AUGUSTUS ALDEN, b. June 16, 1781; d. Jan. 9, 1850.

Mr. Alden was a graduate of Dartmouth College. He studied theology, and subsequently the law, and practiced law at Norridgewock, Augusta, Winthrop, and finally at Hollowell, Maine, where he ended his days.

It has been said: "Mr. Alden was a man of piety and of religious character, and, no doubt, would have succeeded better in the ministry than he did in the law."

The historian of Augusta, Maine, says of Mr. Alden:

"He was very tall of stature, exceedingly spare in person, and of dyspeptic habits; was religious, conscientious and upright. He lacked force as a lawyer, and his professional business was small and unsuccessful. When at Augusta he taught school in his office in the Whitwell store, corner of Water street and Market square, and at eleven o'clock in the forenoon, usually left the school in charge of a monitor while he retired to the Edes House, where he lived, to lunch. Upon his return, if the monitor reported any breach of the rules during his absence, a court was organized and the culprit tried by a jury of his peers, the master acting as judge and appointing attorneys to manage the case. The scholars liked the fun; breaches of the rules were frequent, and his school prematurely ended."

He m. Jan. 15, 1811, Hannah Bond, d. of Hon. Thomas and Lydia (Page) Bond, b. Feb. 15, 1786; d. Dec. 26, 1841.

—1894-2—

vii ANDREW MACKIE, b. Jan. 24, 1794; d. May 2, 1871.

The following is taken from the "History of Bristol County, Massachusetts:"

"Dr. Mackie was born in Wareham, Mass., and died at his residence in New Bedford. He was son and grandson of physicians, each successful. His father, Dr. Andrew Mackie, of Wareham, was a leading practitioner

in Eastern Massachusetts. His grandfather was Dr. John Mackie of Southampton, L. I.

"He was fitted for college under the care of Rev. Noble Everett of Wareham; graduated at Brown University in 1813; studied medicine with his father and elder brother, Dr. John Mackie, of Providence, R. I., and also the College of Physicians and Surgeons, in New York, and commenced practice in Plymouth, Mass., in 1817, where he remained in practice until 1831, when he removed to New Bedford, where he remained in the practice of his profession as long as he lived. That he stood well in respect to his associates, is shown in the facts that he was for many years a *Councilor*, twice *Vice President* of the Massachusetts Medical Society, and gave, by election, its annual address in 1850. He kept up his reading of current medical literature to the last; but had, doubtless, seen so many glittering specialties come and go, that, though not rejecting, he was jealous of new novelties.

"At the annual meeting of the South District Medical Society, held in New Bedford, May 10, 1871, the following resolutions were adopted:

"*Resolved*, That, by the death of Dr. Andrew Mackie, of New Bedford, the members of this society lose an associate of marked professional ability and uprightness of character.

"*Resolved*, That, as one of the founders of our society, he has claims to our gratitude for his unfailing support of it, a support given from an often expressed conviction of the correctness of the principles underlying its organization, that by measures promotive of our professional good that of our fellow-man will be promoted.

"*Resolved*, That, as individuals, our gratitude is due him for the example of steadfast devotion to duty, and high moral principle which has governed his course; that as a man, a friend, and a physician, his memory will be precious.

"*Resolved*, That we tender to his widow and children our sincere sympathy in their bereavement."

"In early life he united with the Congregational Church, and was ever a faithful and consistent member. In 1834, he was chosen Deacon of the North Congregational Church in New Bedford, and retained his official connection until his death. From a memorial sermon preached by Rev. A. H. Quint, D. D., we take the following extract:

"A man is valuable who is strictly conscientious. We have the memory of a man scrupulous to know the right and jealous to do it at any cost. In his life of seventy-seven years, he left the testimony of an honest and conscientious man. A strong man, he was strong in his convictions. He reproduced the Puritan idea modified only to less sternness. A massive strength, a solid faith, a fearless utterance, and though genial, and especially so in his own family, where he considered everybody's comfort before his own, yet a character, if aroused to wrath, one would dread to encounter. Such men are capable of great severity. He was satisfied with



long life. He saw his family long settled, his sons in useful professions. He had the respect of his fellow citizens as a just man, and the regard of those in his own work, to some of whom he was a patriarch.

“Fifty years of consistent christian life are his testimony. Duty was his watchword, duty fulfilled is preparation. It does not take years to make such a preparation. Fruit does not ripen in blossom time. A great oak is many years from the acorn. A good life, stalwart, vigorous, true, it takes years to build up. Character is a plant of slow growth, but the reward of patient continuance is certain.”

“Dr. Mackie married December 24, 1821, at Plymouth, Miss Hetty Amelia Bradford, daughter of Captain Lemuel Bradford, who was killed in the war of 1812-15, and was a lineal descendant of William Bradford, the second Governor of Plymouth Colony.”

Of Mrs. Mackie, it was said by a New Bedford paper:

“She was born at Portland, Maine, where her father was stationed at the time. Captain Bradford was killed at the battle of Lake Champlain. Mrs. Mackie’s youthful days were mostly spent in Plymouth. After her marriage she became a member of the North Congregational Church, in this city, in which for 48 years she has been a highly esteemed member and an earnest laborer for the cause of her Lord and Master. A long illness has been borne by her with christian patience, and her loss will be deeply felt by a large circle of friends, and she will be remembered by her children for her faithfulness in all the duties of a wife and mother.”

—1894-2-i—

viii ANDREW MACKIE, b. Feb. 21, 1823; d. Apr. 22, 1878.

Mr. Mackie was educated at private schools in New Bedford, and with the Rev. E. M. P. Wells at South Boston. He attended college at Brown University, Providence, R. I., where he graduated with the degree of A. B., in 1845, and in due course received the degree of A. M. He studied for the ministry at the General Theological Seminary in New York; was ordained Deacon in 1848, and Priest in 1849, by Bishop Doane of New Jersey. His parish was at Galesboro’, New Jersey. He was, at different times, in charge of parishes at Philadelphia, Newark, Boston, Amherst and Fairfield at the East, and after his removal to the West, at Madison, Peru and LaPorte, Indiana. At the time of his death he was Rector of the church at LaPorte and Dean of Northern Indiana. A short

extract from a memorial sermon preached by the Rev M. Fandé at St. Thomas Church, Plymouth, Indiana, is as follows:

"It is but a few days since there came the dread message of the death of one who was well known in this parish and diocese. The startling news brought genuine sorrow to all who knew him, and dismay to not a few.  
\* \* His death will be felt by the diocese at large. He was more than an ordinary man among men of his calling; superior talents and a thorough education, supplemented by studious habits and devotion to the cause of Christ, made him a high place in the councils and esteem of his brethren. The positions of Deputy to the General Convention, Trustee of the General Theological Seminary, Chairman of the Committee on Canons, Examining Chaplain to the Bishop, and Dean of the Northern Deanery, show that it was with no mean appreciation of his merits that Bishop, Clergy and Laity regarded him. Commanding in appearance and manners, grave and dignified, yet cheerful and cheering, he won the admiration and respect of many who knew him but slightly; while his warm heart, his gentleness, his strong, manly characteristics made it impossible to really know him and not to love him."

He m. Oct. 10, 1848, Sarah D. Cowell, d. of Hon. Benjamin and Elizabeth (Howell) Cowell, b. Apr. 30, 1824; d. Mar. 2, 1857. He m. 2d. Sarah Denniston.

His widow and children are living at Toledo, Ohio.

—1894-2-ii—

viii JOHN H. MACKIE, b. Aug. 24, 1826.

The following is taken from the "History of Bristol County, Massachusetts:"

"Dr. Mackie was born at Plymouth, Massachusetts; was educated at private schools and under private tutors; he pursued his professional studies at Harvard College, (on whose roll of honor his name stands) and at the Jefferson Medical College in Philadelphia, where he graduated as M. D., March 9, 1850, and in the same year established himself in practice in New Bedford, where, at this time, 1883, he is one of the leading surgeons and physicians. His reputation as a surgeon is not limited to his city or county, but is recognized all through the United States, he having performed many of the most important and difficult operations in surgery, and being frequently called in consultation in various parts of his own, as well as other states in New England. From the Massachusetts Medical Society, of which he has been an honored member since 1850, he has received many honors, having been for many years a Councilor, and been chosen to represent the State Society at the meetings of the Rhode Island, Connecticut,

New Hampshire and New York Medical Societies. He was also chosen a delegate from the Massachusetts Medical Society to the International Medical Congress of 1876, a Congress composed of the most eminent physicians and surgeons from all parts of the civilized world; and became a member of that Congress.

"In 1876, he was chosen Anniversary Chairman of the Massachusetts Medical Society, and presided at the annual dinner in Music Hall, Boston, where, among more than one thousand members and guests, was Dom Pedro, Emperor of Brazil, and other distinguished strangers. In 1882, he was chosen Vice President of the Massachusetts Medical Society. He is a permanent member of the American Medical Society, also a member, and in 1863-4, President of the Bristol South District Medical Society. In 1882, he was chosen President of the New Bedford Society for Medical Improvement. He was appointed Consulting Physician and Surgeon to St. Joseph's Hospital in 1875, and still retains that position. In the war of the Rebellion, he was an Acting Surgeon in the U. S. navy from May 13, 1861, and did good service in the Gulf of Mexico for about one year, when his health being affected by the climate, he resigned his position, and was soon after appointed an Acting Assistant Surgeon in the U. S. army, and during the rest of the war was in charge of hospitals at the North. Since 1863, he has been a United States Examining Surgeon for the Pension Bureau. He is a member, and in 1881, was elected a trustee and member of the Council of the Massachusetts Benevolent Society. From 1868 to 1871 inclusive, he was a member of the New Bedford City Council. In 1879, he assisted in the arduous work of organizing the first Board of Health in the city of New Bedford, and in 1880 and 1881, was its chairman. He also served as Quarantine Physician, and organized a system of quarantine which received the unqualified endorsement of the National authorities. Dr. Mackie has been largely called upon as a surgical and medical expert before the courts. His well known thorough knowledge of his profession, and the perfect clearness and honesty of his testimony, give his evidence great weight with juries.

"In politics, Dr. Mackie was a Whig until the death of the party, since when he has voted and acted with the Republican party. His character is formed very much on his father's, having the same devotion to the calls of duty, and the same uncompromising sense of honor and devotion to his professional duties; charitable to the poor, equally ready to respond to the call of the humble and lowly as well to the honored and wealthy; he is a worthy successor to an honored name and reputation."

He m. Jan. 1, 1860, Alice W. Tobey, d. of Henry and Nancy (Durant) Tobey, b. July 3, 1840.

## CORRECTIONS.

On revising these pages after printing, it is found that the errors are quite numerous. Some so serious as to call for a word of explanation.

The errata are chiefly typographical. They have crept into the work during its progress through the press. Correction is, of course, impossible in the body of the book; it can be done only by reference, and, so far as possible, has been done in this manner.

The compiler will esteem it a personal favor if those, who, upon examining the book, may notice errors unmarked by him, will call his attention to them. Due correction will be made in the 2d. volume, which will be published as soon as possible after the subscription list for it is completed.

- p. 13. 3d. line from top, for *Hambury*, read *Hanbury*.  
 p. 30. 1st. line, for 27, read 21.  
 p. 31. No. 29, ii Mary, b. Jan. 4, 1691, is recorded as having m. Feb. 6, 1753, Caleb Peckham, s. of Philip and Jane Peckham.

This is, no doubt, an error. The Mary who m. Caleb Peckham, it is believed, was unquestionably No. 70, p. 38, Mary, d. of John and Rosamond (Hammond) Spooner.

A recent examination of the records of 2d. Congregational Church of Newport, R. I., by J. O. Austin, Esq., as communicated by him, Oct. 8, 1883, gives the names of the children of Caleb and Mary (Spooner) Peckham, as follows:

- i Elizabeth; ii Philip; iii Nathaniel; iv Thomas, bap. June 14, 1741; v Joshua, 1742; vi Joshua, (again) 1743; vii Mary; viii David; ix John: x Peter and xi Benjamin, 1758.
- p. 38. No. 67, read John, b. 1711; d. Nov. 5, 1764.  
 p. 48. No. 142, for Jan. 18, read Jan. 8.  
 p. 49. 10th. line from top, for July 13, read July 23.  
 p. 55. 3d. line of note, for 1794, read 1664.  
 p. 80. 1st. line above No. 107, for *d*, read *2d*.  
 p. 84. 13th. line from top, for 31, read 21.  
 p. 90. 3d. line from bottom of note, for 1627, read 1637.  
 p. 92. No. 473, strike out Apr. 24, 1796.  
 p. 93. 6th. line from top, for Oct., read Aug.  
 p. 116. Nos. 591 and 592, for 1790, read 1774.  
 p. 117. 5th. line of note, for *b.*, read *d*.  
 p. 119. 3d. line from bottom of note, for 1773, read 1771.  
 p. 122. 11th. line from bottom of text, for Gersham, read Gershom.

- p. 126. 18th. line from bottom, for *lived* read *lives*.
- p. 134. 12th. line from bottom of note, for 1689. read 1657.
- p. 135. 5th. line from bottom of note, for Byrom, read Byram.
- p. 139. 1st line of note, for *Me*, read *He*.
- p. 147. 3d. line from bottom of text, for July, read Jan
- p. 159. 6th. line from bottom of note, for 1784, read 1684.
- p. 176. 2d. line from bottom, for *Note, No.*, read *Note to No.*
- p. 185. 16th. line from top, for Candon, read Crandon.
- p. 188. 14th. line from top, for Orwel, read Oranel.
- p. 196. 12th. line from top, for July, read Jan.
- p. 204. 19th. line from top, for June 28, read June 18.
- p. 218. 3d. line of note, for 1731, read 1721.
- p. 221. 8th. line from top, for Jan. 3, read Jan. 30.
- p. 224. 11th. line from top of note, for 1656, read 1756.
- p. 230. Last line of text, for Aug. 16, read Aug. 6.
- p. 235. v Abigail Jenney, strike out Apr. 24, 1796.
- p. 246. 4th. line from bottom of note, for Mary, read Mercy.
- p. 259. 17th. line from bottom, for Charles F. Main, read Charles S. Main.
- p. 266. 1st. line of note, for Sela, read Sila.
- p. 284. 8th. line from bottom of note, insert after *pub.*, Mar. 7, 1837.
- p. 298. 8th. line from top, for 1843, read 1813.
- p. 310. 5th line from bottom of note, for 1807, read 1707.
- p. 311. 9th. line from bottom, for *lives*, read *lived*.
- p. 312. 13th. line from bottom. for 1855, read 1835.
- p. 314. 20th. line from top, for Mar. 1. read Mar. 11.
- p. 317. 16th. line from bottom, for Pompelly, read Pumpelly.
- p. 327. 3d. line from bottom of text, for *Insteads*, read *Instead*.
- p. 337. 4th. line from bottom of note, for 1757, read 1787.
- p. 388. The following additions have been received since printing:  
     No. 559 James Easton, s. of James and Rebecca (Coggeshall)  
         Easton, b. May 3, 1772; d. Dec. 14, 1851.  
     No. 1600, Sarah, b. Nov. 7, 1814. Strike out d. ———.  
     No. 1602, Benjamin, b. Sept. 5, 1818; d. Aug. 24, 1842.
- p. 400. 2d. line, for 1873. read 1783.
- p. 405. 11th line from top, for July, read Jan.
- p. 425. 4th. line from top of note, for 1830, read 1730; 12th. line from top of note, for 1862, read 1762.
- p. 443. 7th. line from bottom of text, for Feb. 15, read Feb. 5.
- p. 465. 3d. line of note, after Lydia, insert Taber; 7th. line of note, for Isacks, read Jencks, d. of Hon. Daniel Jencks.
- p. 476. 9th. line from bottom of text, for *grandfather*, read *great-grandfather*.
- p. 520. 4th. line from bottom, for *an*, read *and*.



## INDEX.

ABBEY.		ALBRO.	
Henry, . . . . .	312	Penelope, . . . . .	160
Lucy, . . . . .	312	ALCOTT.	
ABBOTT.		Mehitabel, . . . . .	261
Note, p. . . . .	67	ALDEN.	
Charlotte R., . . . . .	294	Notes, pp. 72, III, 150, 425,	
Eliza, . . . . .	247, 294	428, 463, 471	
George R., . . . . .	294	Alexander, . . . . .	471
James, . . . . .	294	Alice, . . . . .	72
John, . . . . .	294	Augustus, . . . . .	425, 593
William, . . . . .	120	David, . . . . .	425
ABELL.		Ebenezer, . . . . .	425
Note, p. . . . .	230	Job, . . . . .	425
ABORN.		Lucy, . . . . .	425
Caroline C., . . . . .	465	Lydia, . . . . .	150
ACLY.		Mary J., . . . . .	471
Annie W., . . . . .	286	Peter O., . . . . .	425, 592
Thomas R., . . . . .	286	Phebe, . . . . .	425
ACTIL.		Seth, . . . . .	150
Note, p. . . . .	119	Spooner, . . . . .	425
ADAMS,		ALDIS.	
Notes, pp. . . . .	22, 95, 544	Note, p. . . . .	393
Adams & Co., . . . . .	510	ALEXANDER.	
Chester, . . . . .	337	Rhoda, . . . . .	347
Elsy, . . . . .	291	ALGER.	
Erasmus, . . . . .	337	Louisa, . . . . .	254
John, . . . . .	152, 153	ALINE.	
John Q., . . . . .	524	Mary, . . . . .	382
AIKEN.		ALLEN.	
Notes, pp. 222, 266, 278, 282, 303		Notes, pp. 110, 143, 279, 335, 354	
Abiel, . . . . .	380	Abiah, . . . . .	143
Amy, . . . . .	356	Albert, . . . . .	161
Benjamin, . . . . .	302	Alden, . . . . .	365
Carrie W., . . . . .	380	Alexander, . . . . .	360, 362, 437, 590
Henry F., . . . . .	380	Alexander E., . . . . .	360
Jerusha, . . . . .	322	Andrew, . . . . .	143
John, . . . . .	47, 322	Anna W., . . . . .	366
Julia, . . . . .	280, 282	Annie W., . . . . .	361
Lucy E., . . . . .	380	Anny, . . . . .	61
Mercy, . . . . .	278	Ardra, . . . . .	197
Thomas, . . . . .	380	Caleb, . . . . .	60
AINSWORTH.		Catharine, . . . . .	437
Rosannah, . . . . .	188	Charity, . . . . .	369
ALBERTON.		Charles, . . . . .	366, 581
Effie, . . . . .	246	Charlotte, . . . . .	361, 362
Eli, . . . . .	246	Chloe, . . . . .	202, 364

## ALLEN.

Cornelius, . . . . .	31, 111
Cynthia, . . . . .	396
Daniel, . . . . .	11, 31, 110, 111, 354, 361-363, 367, 375
Daniel F., . . . . .	361
Daniel P., . . . . .	360
David, . . . . .	279
Dorothy, . . . . .	111, 375
Ebenezer, . . . . .	61
Edward, . . . . .	370
Edward F., . . . . .	370
Elisha, . . . . .	160, 161
Elizabeth, 160, 161, 354, 356, 362, 363	
Elizabeth W., . . . . .	363
Enos, . . . . .	219
Erastus R., . . . . .	399
Fanny, . . . . .	360
Francis, . . . . .	61
Frederick, . . . . .	279
Gains, . . . . .	189
George, . . . . .	111, 197, 366-369
George C., . . . . .	367
Hannah, . . . . .	60, 358, 365, 412
Harriet, . . . . .	365
Herbert D., . . . . .	367
Hitty, . . . . .	364
Ida, . . . . .	161
Ira, . . . . .	104
Israel C., . . . . .	367
James, . . . . .	299
Jane, . . . . .	361
Jesse, . . . . .	143
Jethro, . . . . .	80
Joanna, . . . . .	335
John, . . . . .	110, 111, 590
John S., . . . . .	359
Joseph C., . . . . .	361
Julia G., . . . . .	365, 366
Lettice, . . . . .	364
Lydia . . . . .	61, 375
Lydia B., . . . . .	365
Marcella, . . . . .	363
Martha, . . . . .	160
Mary, . . . . .	161
Nancy, . . . . .	161, 189
Noah, . . . . .	128
Obed, . . . . .	367
Peleg, . . . . .	160, 412
Prudence, . . . . .	304
Ralph, . . . . .	219
Rebecca, . . . . .	369
Rosanna, . . . . .	369
Rose, . . . . .	111, 369
Sarah, 59, 111, 198, 299, 365, 367	
	377, 380

## ALLEN.

Sarah I., . . . . .	360
Seth, . . . . .	111, 362, 366, 367
Susan, . . . . .	367
Susan M., . . . . .	360
Sylvanus, . . . . .	370
Sylvanus S., . . . . .	370
Theresa M., . . . . .	121
Thomas, . . . . .	160
Waity, . . . . .	364
Walter, . . . . .	111, 362, 365
Walter S., . . . . .	363, 364
Willard, . . . . .	279
William, . . . . .	43, 111, 365
William S. N., . . . . .	399
William W., . . . . .	360
Zachary, . . . . .	29
ALLERTON.	
Notes, pp. . . . .	72, 163, 372
ALLEY.	
Aaron, . . . . .	190
Benjamin, . . . . .	164
Judith, . . . . .	190
Meribah, . . . . .	164
ALLIS.	
Note, p. . . . .	101
Bathsheba, . . . . .	101
ALMY.	
Annie P., . . . . .	403
Edward, . . . . .	403
Elizabeth, . . . . .	399
George, . . . . .	403
Mary C., . . . . .	403
Maude, . . . . .	404
Peleg, . . . . .	403
AMES.	
Note, p. . . . .	208
Abigail, . . . . .	429
Clark, . . . . .	300
George H., . . . . .	300
Hattie E., . . . . .	300
John, . . . . .	300
Josiah, . . . . .	300
Mary, . . . . .	398
AMIDON-AMMIDOWN.	
Notes, pp. . . . .	246, 307
Alice, . . . . .	307
AMORY, . . . . .	307
ANDERSON.	
Anna, . . . . .	447
ANDREWS.	
Notes, pp. . . . .	373, 467
Abel, . . . . .	188
Anna, . . . . .	447
Edmund, . . . . .	418



ANDREWS.			ARRIES.		
Elijah,	351		Isabella,	300	
Francis,	398		ARTHUR.		
Harriet,	188		Helen S.,	358	
Harriet F.,	373		Herbert M.,	359	
James,	173		Hiram S.,	359	
Jennie,	450		John W.,	358	
Lucy,	446		Mary J.,	359	
Manassah,	373		Russell,	358	
Mary,	187, 275		ASHLEY.		
Perez F.,	469		Amelia H.,	281	
Philip,	450		Nelson,	281	
Richard,	351		Rebecca,	67	
Susan,	398		ATKINS.		
Susan L.,	469		Jacob,	44	
ANDROS.			ATKINSON.		
Abby,	464		H.,	525	
ANDRUS.			ATWELL.		
Ephraim,	218		Note, p.	465	
Sibbil,	218		ATWOOD.		
ANGEL.			Notes, pp. 36, 134, 295, 430, 453		
Sarah,	330		Hannah C.,	461	
ANNABLE.			Jerusha,	322	
Note, p.	60		John,	453	
ANNIN.			Mary A.,	453	
John C.,	244		AUSTIC.		
Mary,	244		Benjamin,	306	
ANTHONY.			Mary,	306	
Patience,	387		AUSTIN.		
William,	387		Notes, pp.	32, 364	
APPLETON.			Catharine H.,	364	
Note, p.	426		Corinna,	161	
Edmund L.,	456		Daniel,	161	
Moses L.,	456		Elizabeth,	161	
ARCHER.			John,	161	
Benjamin,	383		John O.,	10, 364, 598	
Harriet E.,	383		Joseph,	364	
ARMSTRONG,			Mary L.,	364	
David L.,	499		Rachael,	364	
Emma,	399		Robert,	357	
George A.,	317		Samuel,	364	
John,	369		William,	357	
John A.,	399		William S.,	364	
Robert,	399		AVERILL.		
Robert F.,	369		Note, p.	327	
ARNOLD.			George,	328	
Notes, pp. 21, 35, 110, 112	391		Hannibal,	328	
Benedict,	107		John,	327	
Charles,	213		Laura E.,	328	
Elizabeth,	312, 452		Mark R.,	328	
Lydia,	305		Olive,	328	
Mary,	112		Sidney S.,	328	
Rosa A.,	243				
Ruth,	364				

AVERY.				BAKER.	
Bethany,		419, 423,	424	Nettie,	267
Sarah,			411	Orlando,	380
AYERS.				Otis L.,	232
Daniel W.,			205	Sage,	179
Elias,			205	Samuel N.,	298
Ellen E.,			205	Theodore,	290
Emma V.,			205	BALCOM.	
Henry J.,			205	Selina,	259
Jabez,			205	BALDWIN.	
James T.,			205	D. W.,	574
Martha A.,			205	Elias A.,	199
BABBITT.				Joseph B.,	199
Note, p.			154	Maria,	574
Albert T.,			201	BALL.	
Mary,			173	Fidelia,	304
Samuel T.,			201	Fidelia J.,	304
BABCOCK.				Joseph,	304
Lydia,			414	Louisa,	355
BACHER.				BALLARD.	
Sophia C.,			318	Note, p.	337
BACKHOUSE.				Benjamin,	334
Note, p.			375	Benjamin S.,	335
BACON,			6	Horace,	335
John,			293	Joseph,	334
Rebecca,			293	Rebecca,	336
BADCOCK.				Sarah,	335
William,			31	Semantha,	335
BADGELY.				BALLOU.	
Joseph,			256	Hosea,	276
Rhoda,			255	Jane,	191
BADGER.				BANCROFT.	
Abbie G.,			371	Note, p.	24
Lucinda,			206	BANGS.	
BAILEY.				Note, p.	233
Note, p.			208	Abigail,	253
Charles W.,			402	John,	253
Elizabeth,			268	Roxana,	206
Emily H.,			401	BANKS,	
Joseph T.,		401,	402	Eugene B.,	267
Kate,			402	William B.,	267
BAINBRIDGE.				BANNISTER.	
Note, p.			147	Notes, pp.	297, 322
BAKER,		514,	515, 526	Edward,	248
Notes, pp.		59,	484	BARDEN.	
Anna H.,			290	Hannah,	42
Clarissa,			374	John,	117
Frank,			267	Laurana,	177
Joseph S. A.,			298	Susan,	497
Joshua,			179	BARDWELL.	
Lavinia,			159	John H.,	301
Lydia,		179,	429	Stella S.,	301
Minerva,			380	BARKER.	
				Charles S.,	257

## BARKER.

Daniel, . . . . .	472
Edward S., . . . . .	257
Eliza, . . . . .	472
Elizabeth, . . . . .	483
Einna, . . . . .	364
Ira, . . . . .	257, 472
Ira T., . . . . .	257
Irving S., . . . . .	257
Jane, . . . . .	209
Joanna F., . . . . .	257
Mary, . . . . .	365
Robert, . . . . .	365
Ruth, . . . . .	44
Susan C., . . . . .	472
Timothy F., . . . . .	257
Wesley P., . . . . .	257
William H. S., . . . . .	257

## BARLOW.

Anne, . . . . .	61
Isaac, . . . . .	146
Joel, . . . . .	146

## BARNABY.

Note, p. . . . .	442
------------------	-----

## BARNARD.

Notes, pp. . . . .	164, 193
--------------------	----------

## BARNES.

Notes, pp. 70, 138, 308, 437, 439, 443, 445, 452, 454	308
Addie L., . . . . .	308
Albert C., . . . . .	454
Alfred W., . . . . .	308
Almira, . . . . .	172
Arabella F., . . . . .	462
Corban, . . . . .	437, 454
Eleazer, . . . . .	462
Frances S., . . . . .	454
George B., . . . . .	454
George H., . . . . .	308
Harvey, . . . . .	308
Herbert W., . . . . .	308
Ira J., . . . . .	172
Jasper, . . . . .	76, 172
Jennie M., . . . . .	308
Joanna, . . . . .	437
Joseph, . . . . .	437
Laura, . . . . .	172
Lemuel, . . . . .	454
Lucy, . . . . .	172, 452
Marilla, . . . . .	172
Mary, . . . . .	437
Mary A., . . . . .	454
Mary C., . . . . .	454
Moses, . . . . .	156
Myra, . . . . .	319

## BARNES.

Parmlee, . . . . .	168
Samuel, . . . . .	172, 319, 438
Sarah E., . . . . .	438
Wilder U., . . . . .	308

## BARNET.

Sybil, . . . . .	191
------------------	-----

## BARNEY.

Note, p. . . . .	67
Elias V., . . . . .	468
Mark F., . . . . .	468

## BARR.

William, . . . . .	266
--------------------	-----

## BARRELL.

Anna, . . . . .	384
John, . . . . .	384
Mary, . . . . .	384
Sarah, . . . . .	384

## BARRETT.

Esther, . . . . .	187
Jared, . . . . .	187

## BARROW.

Lucy A., . . . . .	296
--------------------	-----

## BARROWS.

Notes, pp. . . . .	367, 439
Lydia, . . . . .	140, 177

## BARSTOW.

Jane, . . . . .	481
-----------------	-----

## BARTHOLOMEW.

Abbie J., . . . . .	227
Charles G., . . . . .	228
Gardner, . . . . .	227
Hannah J., . . . . .	228
John C., . . . . .	228
John J., . . . . .	228
Martha A., . . . . .	228
Samuel, . . . . .	227
Susan V., . . . . .	227

## BARTLETT.

Notes, pp. 67, 70, 344, 372, 428, 436, 437, 442-445, 452, 453, 456, 460, 461	
--	--

Abigail, . . . . .	141
Asiel, . . . . .	474
Benjamin, . . . . .	141
Betsey M., . . . . .	474
Coleman, . . . . .	141
Daniel, . . . . .	344
Deborah, . . . . .	141
Elisha, . . . . .	364
Ezekiel K., . . . . .	211
Hannah, . . . . .	141
Hannah R., . . . . .	141
Ichabod, . . . . .	70, 134, 141

BARTLETT.		BATES.	
James, . . . . .	141	Eliza, . . . . .	474
Jerusha, . . . . .	141	Emerson, . . . . .	203
Kimball R., . . . . .	211	Harriet, . . . . .	479
Lucy, . . . . .	141	Hira, . . . . .	434
Lydia, . . . . .	156	Hira W., . . . . .	434
Mary, . . . . .	134, 230	Mary A., . . . . .	203
Mary A., . . . . .	445	Mary S., . . . . .	249, 256, 479
Mercy, . . . . .	141	Thomas, . . . . .	256
Nathaniel, . . . . .	141	BATHERICK.	
Olive, . . . . .	256	Note, p. . . . .	225
Otis, . . . . .	364	BATTELLE.	
Patience, . . . . .	344	Notes, pp. . . . .	394, 459
Peabody, . . . . .	141	BEAL-BEALE.	
Robert, . . . . .	68	Note, p. . . . .	460
Solomon, . . . . .	70, 141	Abigail, . . . . .	447
Thomas B., . . . . .	445	Asa, . . . . .	176
Turner K., . . . . .	141	Catharine, . . . . .	242
Walter O., . . . . .	364	Margaret, . . . . .	176, 178
BARTON, . . . . .	185	Phebe, . . . . .	288
Note, p. . . . .	287	BEALS.	
Sarah, . . . . .	202	Abigail, . . . . .	252
BASS.		BEAMAN.	
Notes, pp. . . . .	227, 350	Anson, . . . . .	166
Sarah A., . . . . .	260	Ira, . . . . .	166
BASSETT.		Orrenge, . . . . .	166
Notes, pp. 110, 159, 223, 354, 433		Truman, . . . . .	166
Esther, . . . . .	187	BEARSE.	
Hannah, . . . . .	300	James, . . . . .	37
Harriet, . . . . .	354	BEAUREGARD.	
Jared, . . . . .	187	Note, p. . . . .	536
Louisa F., . . . . .	461	BEEBE.	
Mary, . . . . .	223	Emeline, . . . . .	441
Mary F., . . . . .	241	BEEBEE.	
Nathaniel, . . . . .	354	Note, p. . . . .	134
Peter, . . . . .	300	BELAMY.	
William, . . . . .	223, 241, 461	Mary E., . . . . .	242
BATCHELDER.		Shepard S., . . . . .	242
Notes, pp. . . . .	32, 375	BELCHER.	
BATCHELLER.		Notes, pp. 208, 391, 425, 470	
Almira F., . . . . .	314	BELDEN.	
Benjamin, . . . . .	314	Aron, . . . . .	200
Caroline E., . . . . .	314	James P., . . . . .	200
Dennis F., . . . . .	314	Pomeroy, . . . . .	200
Eliza A., . . . . .	314	BELDING.	
Henry F., . . . . .	314	Catharine, . . . . .	102
Mary C., . . . . .	314, 566	BELKNAP.	
Mary E., . . . . .	314	Joseph, . . . . .	295
BATEMAN.		Mary J., . . . . .	295
Annie P., . . . . .	160	BELL	
Benjamin, . . . . .	160	Alpha W., . . . . .	272
BATES.		Caroline M., . . . . .	22
Notes, pp. . . . .	335, 349, 480	Charles, . . . . .	273
Benjamin, . . . . .	479		
Daniel, . . . . .	474		

## BELL.

Eliza W., . . . . .	272
Elizabeth, . . . . .	269
Eunice A., . . . . .	272
Frank, . . . . .	273
James, . . . . .	269, 521
James D., . . . . .	270
Jane D., . . . . .	272
Jane J., . . . . .	272
John C., . . . . .	272
Julia A., . . . . .	272
Katie C., . . . . .	272
Lucy S., . . . . .	270
Mary L., . . . . .	271
Sarah A., . . . . .	360

## BELLOWS.

Louisa, . . . . .	273
-------------------	-----

## BEMIS.

Note, p. . . . .	336
Maria C., . . . . .	205

## BENJAMIN.

Note, p. . . . .	201
Anna, . . . . .	201
Sarah C., . . . . .	255

## BENNETT.

Abigail, . . . . .	410
Ada M., . . . . .	201
Benjamin G., . . . . .	201
Daniel, . . . . .	393
Eunice, . . . . .	80, 344
Frederick J., . . . . .	486
Harriet, . . . . .	393
Hattie A., . . . . .	386
James, . . . . .	188, 266
Jeremiah, . . . . .	40, 410
John, . . . . .	486
Joseph, . . . . .	239
Juliana, . . . . .	266
Laura, . . . . .	319
Linus F., . . . . .	486
Mary T., . . . . .	455
Oliver, . . . . .	455
Peace, . . . . .	147
Phebe, . . . . .	421
Robert, . . . . .	79
Ruth, . . . . .	45, 79
Sarah, . . . . .	239
William, . . . . .	79

## BENNING.

Note, p. . . . .	327
Rowena E., . . . . .	239
Thomas, . . . . .	240

## BENSON.

Note, p. . . . .	36
Helen E., . . . . .	465

## BENSON.

Jane, . . . . .	468
Jonathan, . . . . .	468
Lucia, . . . . .	468
Sarah, . . . . .	473
Susannah, . . . . .	248

## BENTLEY.

Lucy, . . . . .	306
-----------------	-----

## BERKLEY.

Note, p. . . . .	376
------------------	-----

## BERRY.

Note, p. . . . .	279
Lemuel, . . . . .	86
Rebecca, . . . . .	86
Sarah, . . . . .	279

## BERWELL.

Amanda, . . . . .	245
-------------------	-----

## BESSEE.

Note, p. . . . .	150
Susan, . . . . .	182

## BIBER.

Lucinda, . . . . .	286
--------------------	-----

## BICKNELL.

Isaac J., . . . . .	446
Julia E., . . . . .	446
Lucy A., . . . . .	446
William J., . . . . .	446

## BIGELOW.

Notes, pp. . . . .	233, 283
Charles G., . . . . .	229
Elizabeth H., . . . . .	424
James F., . . . . .	424
Josiah, . . . . .	229
Lucinda, . . . . .	229

## BILL.

Note, p. . . . .	270
Curtis H., . . . . .	270, 522
Dyer, . . . . .	270
Mary, . . . . .	322

## BILLINGS.

Notes, pp. . . . .	235, 284, 288, 331
Adam, . . . . .	431
Ashbel, . . . . .	235
Comfort, . . . . .	185
Daniel, . . . . .	235
Dwight, . . . . .	284
Elijah, . . . . .	235
Francis A., . . . . .	431
James R., . . . . .	235
Lewis, . . . . .	235
Lucius, . . . . .	236
Martha, . . . . .	193
Martha E., . . . . .	235
Mary A., . . . . .	284

BILLINGS.			
Samuel, . . . . .	207,	211	
Sarah R., . . . . .		236	
Timothy, . . . . .		284	
BILLINGTON.			
Note, p. . . . .		454	
BIRCHARD.			
Jane, . . . . .		187	
BIRD.			
Note, p. . . . .		121	
Aaron, . . . . .		209	
Grace, . . . . .		209	
BISBEE.			
Notes, pp. . . . .	294-	296	
Betsey C., . . . . .		196	
Charlotte R., . . . . .		294	
Henry C., . . . . .		196	
Hopestill, . . . . .		196	
John, . . . . .	294, 550,	552, 553	
Laurelia R., . . . . .		291	
Lydia L., . . . . .		294	
Minerva, . . . . .		196	
Nancy H., . . . . .		196	
Susan A., . . . . .		196	
William H., . . . . .		196	
BISHOP.			
Asa P., . . . . .		305	
BISSELL.			
Almira, . . . . .		169	
John, . . . . .		169	
BLACK.			
Catharine, . . . . .		242	
Mary, . . . . .		127	
BLACKENSHIP.			
Eunice P., . . . . .		419	
BLACKMAN.			
Mary, . . . . .	419,	467	
BLACKMER.			
Note, p. . . . .		439	
BLACKWELL.			
Notes, pp. . . . .	35,	83	
Alice, . . . . .	34,	39	
Hannah, . . . . .		83	
John, . . . . .	34,	39	
BLAIN.			
Amon, . . . . .		237	
Anna, . . . . .		237	
Jane, . . . . .		237	
Joseph, . . . . .		237	
Mary, . . . . .		237	
BLAISDELL,			
Betsey, . . . . .		247	
BLAKE.			
Note, p. . . . .		290	
Enoch, . . . . .		192	
Lois K., . . . . .		192	
Love, . . . . .		192	
BLANCHARD.			
Notes, pp. . . . .	301,	335	
BLESSING.			
Jacob, . . . . .		448	
Josina, . . . . .		448	
BLISS.			
Notes, pp. . . . .	331,	391	
Abby, . . . . .		392	
Charles S., . . . . .		392	
Clark, . . . . .	391,	392	
Edwin, . . . . .		237	
Eliza, . . . . .		392	
Ellen, . . . . .		237	
Hannah, . . . . .		392	
Henry, . . . . .	391,	392	
Margaret, . . . . .		392	
Mary, . . . . .		392	
Susan, . . . . .		392	
Susannah, . . . . .		392	
BLIVEN,			
Raymond, . . . . .		403	
Susan, . . . . .		403	
BLODGETT.			
Note, p. . . . .		120	
BLOOD.			
Rachael, . . . . .		222	
BLOWERS.			
Note, p. . . . .		470	
BOARDMAN.			
Samuel W., . . . . .		126	
BOLTON.			
Elisha, . . . . .		252	
Sibbil P., . . . . .		252	
Welthea M., . . . . .		252	
BOLTWOOD.			
Note, p. . . . .		101	
BOND.			
Hannah, . . . . .		593	
Thomas, . . . . .		593	
BOOMER.			
Rehuma, . . . . .		293	
BOOTH.			
Notes, pp. . . . .	117, 353,	413	
Jeanette O., . . . . .		245	
Josiah, . . . . .		118	
Tryphemia . . . . .		118	

Boss.			BOWERMAN.	
Note, p.		404	Stephen.	60
Abby,		404	Thomas,	60
Joseph,		404	Waite,	60
BOSWORTH.			William A.,	367, 368
Betsey,		420	William H.,	368
Darius,		420	Zaccheus,	61
Jonathan,		420	BOWKER.	
Sarah,		420, 421	Note, p.	349
William,		420	Edward,	222
BOURNE.			Mary,	478
Notes, pp. 36, 52, 133, 354,		463	Mary C.,	222
Alvin E.,		197	BOWMAN.	
Deborah,		133	Note, p.	159
Elijah,		478	Edward,	159
Francis W.,		483	James,	159
Jedediah,		133	Joseph,	159
Lydia A.,		483	BOYCE.	
Sophronia,		197	James P.,	192
Susan,		478	Mary A.,	192
BOWDISH.			BOYD.	
Mary,		180	John,	268
BOWDRIN,		106, 427	Margaret,	343
BOWEN.			William E.,	268
George A.,		370	BOYDELL,	578-580
Martin,		370	BOYDEN.	
Mary S.,		370	Willard E.,	366
Phebe,		356	William E.,	366
Rebecca D.,		370	BRACE.	
Sylvia T.,		370	Ruth,	476
BOWERMAN.			BRACKENBURY.	
Notes, pp. 60, 367, 368, 381			Note p.	147
Abner,		367	BRACKET.	
Anna,		61	Note, p.	335
Asa,		368	Emeline,	209
Benjamin,		60, 61	BRADFORD.	
Clara,		378	Notes, pp. 17, 134, 428, 436-444,	
Daniel,		60, 61	447, 452, 454, 460, 461	
David,		367	Abby L.,	459
Eli,		378	Abigail,	446, 501
Elisha,		61	Abigail H.,	448
Elizabeth,		61	Albert,	448
Enos,		60	Alice M.,	438, 453
Eugene,		368	Allen,	460
Hannah,		61	Allen N.,	461
Harper,		61	Amos,	449
Jeremiah,		367	Amos S.,	448
Joseph,		60	Andrew J.,	460
Mary E.,		368	Ann E.,	438
Obed A.,		367	Ann M.,	453
Rebecca A.,		367	Annah E.,	445
Rest,		60, 61	Annie L.,	462
Richard,		368	Benjamin W.,	436, 437, 445
Rosanna,		368	Betsey,	458
Ruth,		368	Betsey B.,	459
Samuel,		60, 61	Branch J.,	439

## BRADFORD.

Catharine E., . . . . .	438
Catharine M., . . . . .	440
Charles A., . . . . .	447
Charles F., . . . . .	447
Cornelius, . . . . .	459
Cornelius H., . . . . .	458
David, . . . . .	134, 448, 449, 458
David A., . . . . .	449
David L., . . . . .	458, 459
Deborah, . . . . .	436
Desire H., . . . . .	459
Edmund, . . . . .	455
Edmund C., . . . . .	455
Edna S., . . . . .	440
Edward E., . . . . .	440
Edward W., . . . . .	438
Eleanor, . . . . .	440, 456
Elizabeth, . . . . .	448, 451, 452
Elizabeth H., . . . . .	437, 445
Elizabeth M., . . . . .	439
Ellen, . . . . .	441
Emma F., . . . . .	438
Ephraim, . . . . .	439, 440, 453, 454
Eugene, . . . . .	460
Eugene R., . . . . .	460
Frances M., . . . . .	439
Frank A., . . . . .	460
Fred. L., . . . . .	460
Frederick E., . . . . .	456
George, . . . . .	441, 455, 459
George F., . . . . .	447, 461, 462
George H., . . . . .	455
Grace H., . . . . .	462
Hannah, . . . . .	440
Hannah B., . . . . .	438, 444
Hannah M., . . . . .	440
Harriet, . . . . .	456, 461
Henry C., . . . . .	455, 456
Hetty A., . . . . .	446, 595
Hubert E., . . . . .	460
James B., . . . . .	450
James M., . . . . .	438, 439
James R., . . . . .	449
John, . . . . .	441
John E., . . . . .	450
John H., . . . . .	439
Joseph, . . . . .	437-439, 448
Joseph M., . . . . .	455
Josephine, . . . . .	438
Josiah, . . . . .	458
Julia A., . . . . .	450
Lemuel, 134, 446, 456, 458, 459, 595	
Lemuel A., . . . . .	460
Lewis, . . . . .	449, 462
Lizzie E., . . . . .	460

## BRADFORD.

Lucia A., . . . . .	440
Lucy, . . . . .	441
Lucy A., . . . . .	440
Lucy E., . . . . .	456
Lydia, . . . . .	450, 458, 461
Lydia A., . . . . .	461
Lydia H., . . . . .	460
Maria, . . . . .	451
Martha, . . . . .	449
Mary, . . . . .	450, 452, 453
Mary A., . . . . .	454
Mary B., . . . . .	449, 452, 453, 461
Mary E., . . . . .	455, 460
Mary H., . . . . .	448, 455, 461
Mary S., . . . . .	447
Mary W., . . . . .	438
Matilda, . . . . .	458
Matilda A., . . . . .	456
Minerva J., . . . . .	449
Morton, . . . . .	440
Nancy B., . . . . .	438
Nathaniel, . . . . .	134, 436, 460
Nathaniel B., . . . . .	437, 438
Nathaniel G., . . . . .	436
Oliver, . . . . .	183, 501
Oscar H., . . . . .	456
Phebe, . . . . .	449
Phillip A., . . . . .	183
Priscilla, . . . . .	183
Rachael L., . . . . .	436
Rebeckah, . . . . .	437, 441
Samuel D., . . . . .	439
Sarah, . . . . .	135, 439, 440
Sarah A., . . . . .	449
Sarah E., . . . . .	450
Sarah P., . . . . .	455
Sarah S., . . . . .	449
Selina H., . . . . .	455
Silas S., . . . . .	456
Sophia F., . . . . .	450
Thomas, . . . . .	447, 449, 451
Thomas A., . . . . .	449
Thomas L., . . . . .	448
William, . . . . .	13
William B., . . . . .	439
William E., . . . . .	462
William H., 447, 449, 456, 461, 462	
William W., . . . . .	447, 453
Withington, . . . . .	447

## BRADLEY.

James, . . . . .	261
James M., . . . . .	261

## BRADY.

Ellen, . . . . .	316
------------------	-----



BRAGG.	533, 534, 536, 540	BRIGGS.	
Note, p.	537	John,	177, 458
BRALEY.		Joseph,	113, 115
Albert G.,	423	Maria,	120
Charles,	369	Mary,	115
Mary,	369	Matilda,	146
Mary W.,	419	Nathan,	417, 418
Polly S.,	370	Otis,	502
Seth,	369	Sarah,	418
BRANCH.		Silas,	182
Notes, pp.	37, 140	Stetson,	418
John,	37	Susan,	397
Mercy,	37, 140	Thomas,	418
Thomas,	140	Weston S.,	418
BRAY.		William,	458
Note, p.	210	BRIGHAM.	
Lovisa B.,	210	Notes, pp.	94, 224, 346
BRAYTON.		Hannah L.,	224
Rebecca,	197, 423	Mary J.,	222
BRAZIER.		Willard,	224
Note p.	303	BRIGHT.	
BRECKENRIDGE.		Note, p.	93
Note, p.	303	BRIGHTMAN.	
J. C.,	533, 540	Catharine,	49
Mary,	303	Emma F.,	394
BRELSFORD.		Nathan,	394
James,	249	BRIMMER.	
Nancy E.,	249	Mary G.,	285
BRETT.		BRITT.	
Notes, pp.	210, 227	Notes, pp.	226, 475
BREWER.		BRITTON.	
Peter,	239	Sarah,	253
BREWSTER.		BROOKE.	
Notes, pp.	70, 368, 472	George M.,	525, 526
Betsey,	170	BROOKS.	
William M.,	170	Note, p.	349
BRIDGE.		Anna,	273
Note, p.	337	George W.,	273
BRIDGEMAN.		Olive,	360
Mary C.,	302	BRONSDEN.	
BRIDGES.		Martha,	92
Note, p.	346	BRONSON.	
George E.,	317	Note, p.	313
BRIGGS.		Bela,	311
Note, p.	114	Sherlock,	311
Abigail C.,	182	BROUGHTON.	
Benjamin,	417	Note, p.	241
Benjamin W.,	397	Amy,	268
Betsey,	458	Margaret E.,	240
Catharine,	115, 240	BROWN.	
Charity,	177	Notes, pp.	230, 336, 442, 444, 472
Cornelius,	418	A. F.,	318
Deborah,	115	Augustus B.,	318
Elizabeth,	418	Bartholomew,	455
George,	115	Betsey,	472
Hannah,	115, 401	C. L.,	318

BROWN.	
Calista, . . . . .	306
Caroline, . . . . .	384
Catharine B., . . . . .	444
Charles, . . . . .	384
Charles H., . . . . .	459
Corintha C., . . . . .	360
Dolly, . . . . .	345
E. L., . . . . .	318
Edward G., . . . . .	459
Francis D., . . . . .	382
Francis E., . . . . .	382
George A., . . . . .	318
Harriet, . . . . .	384
Henry, . . . . .	384
Joanna, . . . . .	384
John D., . . . . .	318
Joseph, . . . . .	384
Lucretia, . . . . .	200
Lydia, . . . . .	145, 472, 478
Margaret, . . . . .	241
Mary A., . . . . .	384
Nancy, . . . . .	366
Phebe, . . . . .	241, 493
Rebecca, . . . . .	442
Rhoda, . . . . .	455
Roswell, . . . . .	370
Samuel, . . . . .	345, 384
Sarah J., . . . . .	293
Sarah P., . . . . .	455
William, . . . . .	384
BROWNELL.	
Anna, . . . . .	381
James, . . . . .	82
John, . . . . .	82
Joseph, . . . . .	82
Robert, . . . . .	82
Sarah, . . . . .	82
Sybil, . . . . .	82
BROWNING, . . . . .	406
BRUCE.	
Levinia, . . . . .	345
BRUSH.	
Crean, . . . . .	99
BRYANT.	
Note, p. . . . .	288
Lemuel, . . . . .	87
Polly, . . . . .	214
BUCHANAN, . . . . .	542, 591
BUCK.	
Abigail, . . . . .	76
BUCKLEY.	
Note, p. . . . .	313
BUELL.	
A bram, . . . . .	429
Asabel, . . . . .	429
BUELI.	
Esther, . . . . .	187
BUFFUM.	
Lucy, . . . . .	365
William, . . . . .	395
BUGBEE.	
Chester, . . . . .	193
Emma A., . . . . .	194
Julia A., . . . . .	194
Kate R., . . . . .	194
Maria, . . . . .	188
Mary E., . . . . .	194
Sarah, . . . . .	273
Sarah J., . . . . .	193
Walter S., . . . . .	194
Willard, . . . . .	188, 193
Willard C., . . . . .	193
William W., . . . . .	194
BULL.	
Hetty A., . . . . .	120
BULLARD.	
Ellen W., . . . . .	220
Jonathan, . . . . .	220
BULLEN.	
Joshua, . . . . .	207
Mercy, . . . . .	207
BUMPUS.	
Note, p. . . . .	36
Frances, . . . . .	373
Henry J., . . . . .	373
BUNN.	
Amy, . . . . .	305
Jane, . . . . .	304
BURBANK.	
Notes, pp. . . . .	430, 444
Alfred S., . . . . .	444
Cornelia D., . . . . .	444
Hannah B., . . . . .	444
Stevens M., . . . . .	444
BURDETT.	
F. Mary, . . . . .	205
Lewis M., . . . . .	205
BURDICK.	
Bathsheba, . . . . .	389
Ichabod, . . . . .	389
BURFORD.	
David, . . . . .	259
William, . . . . .	259
BURGE.	
Note, p. . . . .	256
BURGESS.	
Notes, pp. . . . .	159, 315, 368
Catharine L., . . . . .	443
Jacob, . . . . .	159
Lucy, . . . . .	159, 367
Mary, . . . . .	159, 315

BURKE.			BUTLER.	
Europe,	362		Roswell,	220
Mary,	449		Sarah S.,	476
Seth,	362		Stephen,	378
Thomas,	449		Susannah,	46
BURLIN.			Thankful,	361
John,	411		BUTTERFIELD.	
Martha,	411		Eliza,	273
BURNAP.			John,	273
Abijah,	203		BUTTS.	
Amy,	203		George,	386
Anne,	314		Job,	386
Caroline,	203		John,	386
Celinda,	203		Nancy,	386
Hillard A.,	203		Samuel,	386
BURNHAM.			William,	386
Charles,	499		BYRAM.	
Eliza,	394		Note, p.	475
Nathan,	122		CADY.	
Phila,	194		Charles E.,	311
BURNET.			Dennis K.,	311
Note, p.	346		Robert,	311
BURNS.			CAHOON.	
Moses,	238		David,	421
William L.,	238		Mary J.,	421
BURR.			CAIN.	
Angeline,	220		Abigail,	396
Emma,	453		CALDWELL.	
Mary,	453		Hannah,	290
BURROUGHS.			James,	358
Frances,	116		Paulina,	358
Henry A.,	401		CALHOUN.	
Nelson H.,	401		Mary,	450
Samuel M.,	170		Rachael,	400
William,	116		CALKINS-CAULKINS.	
BURT.			Frances M.,	10, 148, 151, 390
Note, p.	354		Sarah,	300
BURTON.			CALL.	
Note, p.	363		Charles,	476
Jacob,	158		Charles E.,	476
Sarah,	158		Oscar E.,	476
BURWELL.			CALLENDER.	
Jonathan,	93		Clark,	123
BUSH.			Noah,	123
Edith,	382		CALWELL.	
BUTLER.			Alfred,	203
Notes, pp.	110, 279		William T.,	203
Acenath P.,	253		CAMPBELL.	
B. F.,	537		Note, p.	241
Celia,	188, 193		Bessie R.,	181
Cornelius,	361		Elizabeth A.,	447
John,	253		Enoch,	447
Margaret,	220		George W.,	181, 448
Maria,	378		Hannah L.,	343
Patrick,	377, 378, 476		Harriet F.,	448
Phear,	377, 378		James,	343

CAMPBELL.		CARPENTER.	185
Jeanette, . . . . .	357	Notes, pp. 134, 301, 439	442
John, . . . . .	447	Ada	293
Jonathan W., . . . . .	448	Alfred, . . . . .	293
Mary J., . . . . .	447	CARR.	
Rebecca E., . . . . .	448	Notes, pp. . . . .	404, 466
Samuel, . . . . .	181	Cynthia, . . . . .	465
Sarah S., . . . . .	448	John A., . . . . .	464
Thankful, . . . . .	241	Thomas W., . . . . .	464
Thomas L. B., . . . . .	447	CARTER.	
William, . . . . .	377	Anson, . . . . .	484
William H., . . . . .	181	Catharine, . . . . .	342
CANCE.		Jonas, . . . . .	342
Note, p. . . . .	34	Sally, . . . . .	124
CANFIELD.		Samuel, . . . . .	343
Grace N., . . . . .	239	Sarah, . . . . .	343
CANIFF.		William W., . . . . .	484
Alena T., . . . . .	484	CARVER.	
Emma P., . . . . .	484	Notes, pp. . . . .	22, 70, 472
Enos, . . . . .	484	Eleazer, . . . . .	462
Ida E., . . . . .	484	Eliza, . . . . .	438
John, . . . . .	484	Elizabeth, . . . . .	438
Rosalinda, . . . . .	484	Sarah, . . . . .	462
CANNON.		CASE.	593
Alexander, . . . . .	383	Benjamin F., . . . . .	317
Cora A., . . . . .	383	Charles C., . . . . .	317
Frances E., . . . . .	383	Edward S., . . . . .	316, 570
George D., . . . . .	383	Eliza A., . . . . .	316
James T., . . . . .	383	Emray A., . . . . .	316
Othneil R., . . . . .	295	Francis E., . . . . .	317
Susan A., . . . . .	383	Martin C., . . . . .	263
T. V., . . . . .	295	Mary C., . . . . .	316
CAPEN.		Ray F., . . . . .	317
Caroline, . . . . .	452	Ray M., . . . . .	317
Samuel J., . . . . .	452	Royal, . . . . .	316
CAPRON.		Royal D., . . . . .	316, 570
Effingham L., . . . . .	365	William W., . . . . .	316, 570
John, . . . . .	365	Zebulon, . . . . .	316
CARGILL.		CASSEL.	
Almira, . . . . .	382	Note, p. . . . .	234
Asenath, . . . . .	365	Ann B., . . . . .	452
CARLETON.		David A., . . . . .	451
Albert W., . . . . .	395	Hamlin A., . . . . .	451
Alfred M., . . . . .	395	Ira C., . . . . .	450
Charles A., . . . . .	395	James, . . . . .	451
Clara A., . . . . .	395	James A., . . . . .	452
Elbridge W., . . . . .	395	John, . . . . .	452
Enoch, . . . . .	395	Mary S., . . . . .	450
Hiram, . . . . .	395	Michael, . . . . .	450
Hiram F., . . . . .	395	Michael A., . . . . .	451
Lizzie M., . . . . .	395	William, . . . . .	450
Sarah, . . . . .	193	CASTOFF.	
William L., . . . . .	193	Laura, . . . . .	404
CARLISLE.		CASWALL.	
Note, p. . . . .	413	Note, p. . . . .	315
		Edward, . . . . .	569

CASWALL.		CHACE-CHASE.	
Emma L.,	315	Sarah A.,	165
Henrietta B.,	315	Sarah C.,	395
Henry C.,	315, 565	Stephen,	47
Laura,	316	Thankful,	46, 47
Mary E.,	315	William,	46
Robert C.,	315, 565	CHADBURN.	
CASWELL.		John,	502, 503
Augustus,	460	CHADSEY.	
Lizzie A.,	460	Benjamin,	245
Mary,	384	Clara A.,	245
CATE.		Ella L.,	245
Betsey,	275	George,	245
CATHCART.		Harriet E.,	245
Note, p.	164	Jennie A.,	245
CATLIN.		CHADWICK.	
Note, p.	466	Almira,	420
CHACE-CHASE.		James,	410
Notes, pp.	117, 164, 310, 413	CHAFFIN.	
	429, 481, 488	Notes, pp.	428, 436
Abby M.,	402	CHAFLIN.	589
Abigail,	47	CHAMBERLAIN.	
Abner,	46, 47, 412	Note, p.	433
Alexander,	310	Moses,	202
Alice D.,	310	Olive M.,	202
Annie,	402	CHAMONT.	
Barnabas,	46-48	Caroline,	443
Benjamin,	47	Louis,	443
Deborah,	47	CHAMPLAIN.	
Dorcas,	420	Benedict,	123
Dudley,	310	Daniel,	343
Edwin D.,	310	Mary,	123
Elizabeth,	47	CHAMPNEY.	
Emeline E.,	310	Note, p.	220
Ferdinand,	421	Mary D.,	388
Frank W.,	310	CHANDLER.	
Gamaliel,	420	Note, p.	301
George,	310	Charles H.,	301
George A.,	423	Charles T.,	303
Hannah,	47, 48	Delia A. B.,	301
Horace,	230	Elizabeth H.,	302
Isaac,	47	Fred. N.,	303
John,	47, 48, 165	George F.,	301
Lucy,	412	Hannah F.,	302
Mariah,	47	Hannah M.,	302
Mary,	310	Henry J.,	302
Menabah,	47	Jennie,	467
Nathaniel,	46, 47	John,	301
Olivia F.,	310	Joseph,	301
Philander,	309, 310, 556, 566	Josiah,	301
Philip B.,	402	Josiah C.,	301
Philip S.,	402	Louis J.,	302
Phineas,	33	Lydia,	294
Rebecca S.,	310	Mary A.,	302
Rhoda,	47	Philander,	301
Sara,	47	Pliny F.,	303

CHANDLER.		CHILD-CHILDS.	
Rebecca A.,	303	Benjamin H.,	206
Rubey,	434	Benjamin W.,	201, 202
Samantha M.,	301	Betsey,	199
Samuel,	222	Calvin N.,	207
Samuel N.,	302	Carrie A.,	206
Susan E.,	302	Charles H.,	204, 206
Warren F.,	302, 303	Ebenezer,	198, 207, 500
William F.,	302	Elizabeth,	207
William H.,	302	Elizabeth H.,	206
CHAPIN.		Ellen J. R.,	205
Note, p.	204	Elmer E.,	206
Chester W.,	549	Elvira,	203
Ella L.,	302	Esther A.,	203
Frederick P.,	302	Fannie M.,	202
George E.,	302	Francis L.,	204
John A.,	187	Franklin L.,	203
Lizzie F.,	302	Frederick L.,	205
Mercy H.,	204	George C.,	204
Otis,	302	Hanson,	206
Prentiss H.,	187	Henry M.,	205, 206
Warren,	302	James,	207
William,	204	James U.,	207, 500
CHAPMAN.		Jonathan,	198
Alfred M.,	395	Julia,	206
Catharine,	305	Julia A.,	204, 205
Edward T.,	395	Levi A.,	206
John,	395	Luther A.,	204
Mary J.,	395	Lydia,	84, 94
Samuel,	302	Martha E.,	203
Sarah,	487	Martin L.,	204
Theodore W.,	302	Mary A.,	206, 252
CHARTER.		Moses,	206
Calista,	205	Richard,	252
CHATAM.		Spencer M.,	509
William,	384	Tryphemia W.,	204
CHEESMAN.		Tyler,	204
Lephy,	442	William A.,	206
CHEEVER.		William L.,	202
Note, p.	90	CHILLINGWORTH.	
CHEW.		Note, p.	119
Anthony,	320	CHITTENDEN.	
Elizabeth A.,	320	Notes, pp.	153, 439
CHICKERING.		CHRISTIAN.	
Note, p.	394	Elizabeth M.,	467
CHILD-CHILDS.		John S.,	467
Notes, pp. 95, 198, 201, 202,		CHURCH.	
204, 284		Notes, pp.	56, 204, 212, 325
Albert C.,	205	Charles,	212, 323
Amy E.,	206	Deborah,	56
Ann,	207	Elvira R.,	254
Ann E.,	203	Mary,	323, 330
Ann W.,	205	Sarah,	212
Annie E.,	202	CHURCHILL.	
Augustine F.,	421	Notes, pp. 70, 430, 439, 443-	
Aurelia,	203	445, 453, 460.	

## CHURCHILL.

Bethiah, . . . . .	140, 145
Branch, . . . . .	140, 141
Charles, . . . . .	211
Ebenezer, . . . . .	70, 140, 141
Eleazer, . . . . .	478
Elizabeth, . . . . .	141
Faith, . . . . .	439
George, . . . . .	140, 141
Harriet, . . . . .	455
John, . . . . .	70
Lucy, . . . . .	211, 478
Maria, . . . . .	430
Mary, . . . . .	140
Mercy, . . . . .	140, 141
Nancy, . . . . .	453
Rebeckah, . . . . .	140
Sarah W., . . . . .	141

## CLAGHORN.

James, . . . . .	59
Lemuel, . . . . .	59

## CLAPP.

Notes, pp. . . . .	96, 349, 465
Bela P., . . . . .	465
Charles, . . . . .	466
Elizabeth, . . . . .	94
Emma F., . . . . .	288
John, . . . . .	288
Lucy, . . . . .	66, 349
Lydia R., . . . . .	457
Maria, . . . . .	466
Mary, . . . . .	342
Smith W., . . . . .	465

## CLARE.

Gabriel, . . . . .	449
Rhoda, . . . . .	449

## CLARK-CLARKE.

Notes, pp. 55, 123, 140, 146- 148, 159, 191, 224, 226 246, 258, 279, 307, 315, 325, 426, 452.	529, 530
Abigail, . . . . .	125, 147
Almira, . . . . .	294, 383
Asahel, . . . . .	265
Catharine, . . . . .	207
Charles, . . . . .	496
Cora C., . . . . .	265
Darius, . . . . .	197
Deborah, . . . . .	160
Desire, . . . . .	182
Edward, . . . . .	265
Elijah, . . . . .	261
Elizabeth, . . . . .	160, 405, 448
Emogene, . . . . .	245
Experience, . . . . .	200
Frances M., . . . . .	263

## CLARK-CLARKE.

George W., . . . . .	203
Harriet, . . . . .	240
Henry, . . . . .	245
Horace, . . . . .	203
Jacob, . . . . .	160
James, . . . . .	263
James M., . . . . .	145
Jenny R., . . . . .	265
Job, . . . . .	383
John, . . . . .	161, 305
Joseph, . . . . .	73, 160, 448
Laura A., . . . . .	301
Lavinia, . . . . .	335
Lucius B., . . . . .	265
Luther, . . . . .	296
Lydia, . . . . .	179
Martha, . . . . .	486
Mary, . . . . .	160, 161, 226, 324, 425
Mary A., . . . . .	261
Mary M., . . . . .	296
Polly, . . . . .	142
Rhoda, . . . . .	257, 289
Robert & Co., . . . . .	3
Rose, . . . . .	55, 106
Sally, . . . . .	193
Samuel, . . . . .	335
Samuel M. D., . . . . .	312, 560
Sarah, . . . . .	160, 343, 441
Sarah A., . . . . .	395
Spooner, . . . . .	73, 159, 160
Submit, . . . . .	223
Thomas, . . . . .	161
William, . . . . .	305

## CLASSON.

Note, p. . . . .	159
------------------	-----

## CLAY.

Henry, . . . . .	401
------------------	-----

## CLEMENTS.

Edwin, . . . . .	316
Ira, . . . . .	316
John, . . . . .	316
Loyal, . . . . .	316

## CLEVELAND.

Notes, pp. . . . .	276, 309
Hetty, . . . . .	316
Mary, . . . . .	120

## CLIFFORD.

Hannah, . . . . .	190
-------------------	-----

## CLINCH.

D. L., . . . . .	526
------------------	-----

## CLOCK.

Joseph, . . . . .	415
Mary, . . . . .	415

## CLOUTMAN.

Hannah, . . . . .	445
-------------------	-----

COATES.			COLE.		565
Nancy E.,	190		Notes, pp.	368,	445
Prescott,	190		Charles,		382
Stella,	191		Elizabeth D.,		382
COBB,	540		Hannah S.,		120
Notes, pp.	442, 443,	470	COLEMAN.		
Benjamin,	281		Notes, pp.	481,	488
Benjamin J.,	281		James,		35
Elijah,	295		COLLARD.		
Elijah W.,	295		Jane,		357
Florence,	295		COLLIER.		
Hannah,	469		Notes, pp.	72,	212
Hannah M.,	366		George,		162
Helen,	295		COLLINS.		
Howard,	366		Anna M.,		374
Lydia,	271		Gifford,		374
Mary,	433		Jane,		374
Mercy R.,	295		Jonathan,		258
COBURN.			Laura,		221
Ruth P.,	270		Lewis G.,		374
COFFEE.			Lydia,		370
Mary,	449		Mary A.,		258
COFFIN,			Sarah,		210
Notes pp.	74,	164	Susan,		374
Abigail,	423		COLTON,		
Henry F.,	496		Note, p.		382
Jane,	361		COMSTOCK.		
John,	164		Alfred H.,		239
Mary,	92,	449	Almira,		239
Meribah,	164		Ann,		239
Sarah,	74		Avery,		238
COGGESHALL.			Charlotte,		239
Charles,	390		Edward,		238
Fannie R.,	403		Esther A.,		239
George,	390		James R.,		239
Gideon,	142		Joanna,		303
Hannah,	142		Joseph D.,		239
Henry,	390		Permelia,		239
Mary,	390		Polly,		236
Noel,	403		Rachael,		239
Rebecca,	599		Sarah,	236,	238
William,	390		Thomas,	236,	238
COGGIN.			CONABLE.		
Note, p.	279		Caroline,		328
COGSWELL.			CONANT.		
Note, p.	93		Notes, pp.	463,	472
Anna,	106		Marcia B.,		471
COLBURN.			CONDREY.		
Note, p.	431		Elizabeth,		455
Mary,	368		Rhoda,		455
Mary E.,	368		CONGDON.		
Richard,	368		Notes, pp.	29,	364
COLBY.			Catharine,		394
Cornelia,	266		James B.,		10
Lewis C.,	266		CONKEY.		
			Note, p.		230



CONKLING.		COOMBS.	
Daniel A., . . . . .	361	Caleb, . . . . .	188
Daniel R. H., . . . . .	361	John, . . . . .	13, 14
Daniel W., . . . . .	361	Rosilla, . . . . .	54
Ermina S., . . . . .	361	Susannah, . . . . .	188
Frances A., . . . . .	361	Thankful, . . . . .	170
Lottie E., . . . . .	361	COON.	
Milton D., . . . . .	361	Abram, . . . . .	255
CONLEY.		Cynthia C., . . . . .	255
William, . . . . .	129	COONLEY.	
CONNABLE.		Amanda M., . . . . .	254
Caroline, . . . . .	328	Ann E., . . . . .	254
CONNER.		Daniel H., . . . . .	254
Caroline C., . . . . .	464	Edward R., . . . . .	254
CONSTANTINE.		Freelove, . . . . .	304
Caroline, . . . . .	318	Hiram F., . . . . .	254
Louis C., . . . . .	318	James W., . . . . .	254
CONVERS.		John I., . . . . .	254
Note, p. . . . .	224	Mary J., . . . . .	254
COOK-COOKE.	499	William M., . . . . .	254
Notes, pp. 19, 40, 52, 201, 257,		William O., . . . . .	254
287, 367, 472, 473.		COPEY.	
Abby L., . . . . .	287	Nancy, . . . . .	293
Alice E., . . . . .	316	COOPER.	538
Barker, . . . . .	474	Notes, pp. . . . .	294, 538
Charles D., . . . . .	316	John A., . . . . .	272
Charles L., . . . . .	316	CORBAN.	
Edwin B., . . . . .	474	Notes, pp. . . . .	437, 454
Elihu, . . . . .	316	CORBET.	
Emma A., . . . . .	316	Note, p. . . . .	310
Esther, . . . . .	199	Alice, . . . . .	310
Eugene L., . . . . .	316	CORNELL.	
Harriet D., . . . . .	374	Abraham, . . . . .	478
Isaac H., . . . . .	287	Betsy, . . . . .	170
Julia, . . . . .	289	Charlotte, . . . . .	317
Lawrence, . . . . .	316	Jacob, . . . . .	170
Lovisa E., . . . . .	287	Sarah, . . . . .	478
Nancy, . . . . .	419	COREY-CORY.	
Sarah E., . . . . .	402	Alonzo, . . . . .	372
Sherlock W., . . . . .	316	Barnum, . . . . .	459
Timothy D., . . . . .	374	Billings, . . . . .	372
William D., . . . . .	316	David B., . . . . .	459
COOLE.		Hannah, . . . . .	403
Catharine, . . . . .	361	Martha A., . . . . .	459
COOLEY.	560	Susan, . . . . .	372
Note, p. . . . .	204	William B., . . . . .	459
Charles, . . . . .	203	CORNFORTH.	
David R., . . . . .	487	Robinson, . . . . .	251
Dennis, . . . . .	202	Rosetta M., . . . . .	251
Eli, . . . . .	202	CORNISH.	
Emily G., . . . . .	203	Note, p., . . . . .	146
Harriet N., . . . . .	203	Benjamin, . . . . .	146
Maria F., . . . . .	202	Freeman, . . . . .	146
Tertius C., . . . . .	203	John, . . . . .	146
COOMBS.		Sarah, . . . . .	146
Notes, pp. . . . .	13, 36, 163, 266	Spooner, . . . . .	146

CORRIGUE.					
Richard, . . . . .	550				
COVERT.					
Note, p. . . . .	223				
COVINGTON.					
Jacob, . . . . .	430				
Leander, . . . . .	430				
CORNELL.					
Benjamin, . . . . .	596				
Sarah D., . . . . .	596				
COWEN.					
Jonathan, . . . . .	367				
Louisa M., . . . . .	367				
COWING.					
John, . . . . .	387				
COWLEY.					
Thomas, . . . . .	450				
William, . . . . .	450				
COZZENS.					
Charles, . . . . .	405				
Charles S., . . . . .	405				
Elizabeth S., . . . . .	405				
Frances, . . . . .	405				
Joseph, . . . . .	405				
Mary B., . . . . .	405				
Robert, . . . . .	405				
Walter Q., . . . . .	405				
William, . . . . .	405				
CRAIG.					
James T., . . . . .	355				
Louisa, . . . . .	355				
CRANDON.					
Grace, . . . . .	87				
Thomas, . . . . .	161, 178, 185, 216				
CRANE.					
Benjamin, . . . . .	33, 41				
Polly, . . . . .	205				
CRAPO.					
Notes, pp. . . . .	24, 81				
Alice, . . . . .	176				
Ansel, . . . . .	177				
Bethiah, . . . . .	177				
Briggs, . . . . .	177				
Charity, . . . . .	177				
Charles, . . . . .	177				
Earl, . . . . .	177				
Francis, . . . . .	81, 82, 176, 178				
Ira, . . . . .	177				
Jeremiah, . . . . .	82, 177				
John, . . . . .	180				
Jonathan, . . . . .	82, 177				
Marcy, . . . . .	177				
Mark, . . . . .	59				
Mary, . . . . .	81, 82				
Micah, . . . . .	177				
Nicholas, . . . . .	176, 177				
CRAPO.					
Patience, . . . . .	176, 178				
Penelope, . . . . .	28				
Peter, . . . . .	81, 176, 178				
Philander, . . . . .	177				
Rest, . . . . .	82				
Sarah, . . . . .	180				
Spooner, . . . . .	82, 177				
Warren, . . . . .	177				
William, . . . . .	82, 176, 177				
CRAW.					
Lovisa, . . . . .	280				
CRAWFORD.					
David, . . . . .	121				
John H., . . . . .	121				
Sarah, . . . . .	363				
CREE.					
Mary A., . . . . .	270				
Thomas J., . . . . .	270				
CRESSEY.					
Note, p. . . . .	166				
CRITTENDEN.					
Daniel F., . . . . .	454				
CROAD.					
Note, p. . . . .	296				
CROASE.					
Note, p. . . . .	134				
Mary, . . . . .	133				
CROCKER.					
Notes, pp. . . . .	110, 198				
Bathsheba, . . . . .	375, 376				
Desire, . . . . .	110				
CROCKETT.					
Susan D., . . . . .	475				
CROOK.					
John, . . . . .	187				
CROSBY.					
Notes, pp. . . . .	94, 224, 285				
Samuel, . . . . .	102				
Sophia, . . . . .	102				
CROSSETT.					
Mary, . . . . .	382				
Richard, . . . . .	382				
CROW.					
Note, p. . . . .	36				
William, . . . . .	36, 37				
CROWELL.					
Andrew C., . . . . .	375				
Hannah, . . . . .	156				
Hannah H., . . . . .	375				
Harriet, . . . . .	380				
Isaiah, . . . . .	375				
Joshua, . . . . .	156				
Mary, . . . . .	377				
Mary J., . . . . .	197				

CROWLEY.	
Orlando L., . . . . .	460
William, . . . . .	460
CROWN.	
E W., . . . . .	195
CROXFORD.	
Isaiah, . . . . .	250
James G., . . . . .	250
CUBTON.	
Eliza, . . . . .	303
CULVER.	
Andrew V., . . . . .	268
Jane, . . . . .	269
John D., . . . . .	120
Lucy, . . . . .	269, 590
Margaret, . . . . .	269
Moses, . . . . .	268, 269
CUMMINGS.	
Charles, . . . . .	358
Charles W., . . . . .	357, 358
Charlotte, . . . . .	357
Clara, . . . . .	358
Clara J., . . . . .	357
Elizabeth, . . . . .	357
Frank S., . . . . .	358
George W., . . . . .	357
Henry Y., . . . . .	358
John G., . . . . .	358
John S., . . . . .	358
Maria, . . . . .	357
Nellie, . . . . .	358
Simeon, . . . . .	285
Solomon, . . . . .	356, 357
William D., . . . . .	285
CUNDELI,	
	565
CUNNINGHAM.	
Notes, pp.	205, 329
Affa G., . . . . .	485
Allen B., . . . . .	485
Clara M., . . . . .	485
Cyrenius M., . . . . .	485
Daniel P., . . . . .	420
Edmund J., . . . . .	420
Edward E., . . . . .	485
Ella M., . . . . .	485
Estella N., . . . . .	485
Esther L., . . . . .	485
Eva C., . . . . .	485
Frederick S., . . . . .	485
George R., . . . . .	485
Ira D., . . . . .	485
James, . . . . .	420
Joel, . . . . .	485
Lizzie H., . . . . .	420
LoDema, . . . . .	485
Parmeneus, . . . . .	485

CUNNINGHAM.	
Viola O., . . . . .	485
Wallace E., . . . . .	420
CURRIER.	
Maud, . . . . .	306
CURRY.	
Catharine, . . . . .	300
Jackson C., . . . . .	277
Thomas S., . . . . .	277
William, . . . . .	300
CUSHING,	
	489
Hannah, . . . . .	175
Perez, . . . . .	142
Thomas, . . . . .	175
Caleb, . . . . .	589
CUSHMAN.	
Notes, pp.	72, 163, 224, 372
Dinah, . . . . .	44
Ebenezer, . . . . .	44
Henry, . . . . .	164
Ichabod, . . . . .	44
Isaac, . . . . .	72, 73
James, . . . . .	27, 163, 164
Jedida, . . . . .	44
Jonathan, . . . . .	163, 164
Mary, . . . . .	44, 164
Mercy, . . . . .	44
Moses, . . . . .	44
Obed, . . . . .	44
Patty, . . . . .	44
Phebe, . . . . .	73
Sarah, . . . . .	44, 72
Thomas, . . . . .	164
CURTIS,	
	518
Notes, pp.	93, 344
Charity, . . . . .	214
Ebenezer, . . . . .	161
Edward, . . . . .	214
Lemuel C., . . . . .	382
Mary, . . . . .	344
Mary A., . . . . .	382
Ruth, . . . . .	168
CUTHBERTSON.	
Note, p.	13
CUTLER.	
Notes, pp.	102, 226, 276, 283, 284, 298, 309.
Caroline, . . . . .	291
Enos, . . . . .	525
Harriet, . . . . .	298
Lucy, . . . . .	282
Luther, . . . . .	292
Martha, . . . . .	495
Rebecca, . . . . .	291, 298
Samuel F., . . . . .	291
William, . . . . .	291, 298

DADE, . . . . .	526	DAVENPORT.	
DAGGETT.		Jeremiah, . . . . .	182
Caleb C., . . . . .	254	DAVIE.	
Catharine H., . . . . .	189, 193	Note, p. . . . .	442
Celia L., . . . . .	254	Abigail, . . . . .	441
Clarissa A., . . . . .	193	DAVIS.	490
David, . . . . .	193	Notes, pp. . . . .	61, 373, 470
Lyman, . . . . .	189, 193	Ada F., . . . . .	372
Pardon H., . . . . .	193	Adeline, . . . . .	308
DAHL.		Albert A., . . . . .	270
James, . . . . .	182	Allen, . . . . .	373
DALE.		Amanda M., . . . . .	396
Lucy, . . . . .	358	Ann H., . . . . .	372
DALRYMPLE.		Barzillai, . . . . .	303
Alexander, . . . . .	98	Bliss N., . . . . .	269
DALTON.		Catharine, . . . . .	183
Note, p. . . . .	470	Charles H., . . . . .	270
DAMAN—DAMON.		Cordelia E., . . . . .	422
Note, p. . . . .	447	Daniel, . . . . .	374
Abigail, . . . . .	447	Dolly, . . . . .	374, 379
Lucy A., . . . . .	456	Edith M., . . . . .	474
Mason, . . . . .	456	Edmund, . . . . .	44
DAMREN.		Eliakim S., . . . . .	348
Emma F., . . . . .	378	Eliza, . . . . .	372
William A., . . . . .	378	Elizabeth, . . . . .	370
DANA.		Emily L., . . . . .	270
Emily, . . . . .	269	Epennetus H., . . . . .	220
Gideon, . . . . .	205	Francis B., . . . . .	348
Jeremiah, . . . . .	205	Frank E., . . . . .	220, 373
Julia A., . . . . .	206	George, . . . . .	220, 373
Louisa, . . . . .	99	George A., . . . . .	270
Nathaniel, . . . . .	99	George D., . . . . .	220
DANFORTH.		George H., . . . . .	371
Notes, pp. . . . .	219, 224-226	George W., . . . . .	306
Cyrus, . . . . .	224	Hannah, . . . . .	61, 311
Ella J., . . . . .	225	Harriet L., . . . . .	373
George E., . . . . .	226	Harry R., . . . . .	474
George L., . . . . .	225	Helen, . . . . .	269
Hannah, . . . . .	225	Helen M., . . . . .	229
Jonathan, . . . . .	224	Henry F., . . . . .	348
Joseph R., . . . . .	224	Henry T., . . . . .	374
Mary R., . . . . .	225	Hiram, . . . . .	229
Pamelia W., . . . . .	226	Isaac, . . . . .	374
Susan W., . . . . .	225	Jacob, . . . . .	61
DANIELS.		James, . . . . .	474
Note, p. . . . .	362	James B., . . . . .	269
Mary, . . . . .	362	James E., . . . . .	474
Matilda, . . . . .	343	Jefferson, . . . . .	537-541
Otis, . . . . .	145	John, . . . . .	270, 422, 474, 581
DANIELSON,	174	Joseph R., . . . . .	373
DANLEY.		Lucy N., . . . . .	269
Paul, . . . . .	160	Margaret, . . . . .	110
DARLING, . . . . .	410	Mary, . . . . .	372
DARROW, . . . . .	166	Mercy, . . . . .	371
Allen, . . . . .	581	Martha, . . . . .	348, 369, 373
Jane E., . . . . .	581		

## DAVIS.

Nellie E., . . . . .	303
Rebecca, . . . . .	61, 369
Rose A., . . . . .	372
Samuel, . . . . .	269
Samuel E., . . . . .	270
Sarah, . . . . .	373
Sarah C., . . . . .	373
Susan S., . . . . .	372
Tillie . . . . .	220
Walter, . . . . .	371
Walter A., . . . . .	372
Walter C., . . . . .	373
William, . . . . .	110
William G., . . . . .	371, 443
William H., . . . . .	373
William M., . . . . .	348
William T., . . . . .	10
William W., . . . . .	474
Zilpha, . . . . .	221

## DAVISON.

Note, p. . . . . 189

## DAWES.

Eliza H., . . . . .	473
Lucy E., . . . . .	473

## DAY.

Note, p. . . . .	53
Hattie, . . . . .	244
Isaac, . . . . .	244
Lucy, . . . . .	204
Wilson, . . . . .	120

## DEAN.

Notes, pp. 54, 145, 230, 266, 276

Abiah, . . . . .	145
Abner, . . . . .	145
Adelia J., . . . . .	276
Adeline, . . . . .	277
Alfred, . . . . .	267
Almira, . . . . .	268
Amanda, . . . . .	302
Angelia, . . . . .	268
Ann, . . . . .	54
Anna, . . . . .	246
Annie M., . . . . .	276
Arnah B., . . . . .	277
Burritt, . . . . .	267
Caroline A. M. S., . . . . .	274
Caroline E., . . . . .	268
Carrie A., . . . . .	274
Celina, . . . . .	269
Chapin, . . . . .	267
Charles C., . . . . .	476
Clarence, . . . . .	275
David DeW., . . . . .	268
Delos, . . . . .	267
Edward, . . . . .	267, 273-276

## DEAN.

Edward G., . . . . .	273
Edward R., . . . . .	273
Eliza, . . . . .	274
Elizabeth, . . . . .	267, 273, 274
Eunice, . . . . .	275
Francis E., . . . . .	268
Franklin A., . . . . .	275
Franklin E., . . . . .	268
George A., . . . . .	274
Hamilton C., . . . . .	277
Harriet, . . . . .	269
Harriet S., . . . . .	273
Hattie C., . . . . .	476
Henry M., . . . . .	182
Hezekiah K., . . . . .	266
James S., . . . . .	276
Jane, . . . . .	269
Jane E., . . . . .	268
Joel, . . . . .	266, 268
John, . . . . .	275
John A., . . . . .	276
John H., . . . . .	273
John W., . . . . .	10
Joseph, . . . . .	182, 276
Justus, . . . . .	277
Lila, . . . . .	277
Lillie, . . . . .	274
Lucy, . . . . .	267-269
Lucy A., . . . . .	276
Lucy B., . . . . .	275
Luthera, . . . . .	276
Maria E., . . . . .	268
Mary, . . . . .	54
Mary A., . . . . .	268
Mary E., . . . . .	275, 276
Mercy K., . . . . .	267
Omar, . . . . .	277
Paul, 54, 246, 266, 268, 274, . . . . .	277
Reuben, . . . . .	102
Sarah, . . . . .	102, 213
Seth, . . . . .	277
Sila M., . . . . .	269
Silas W., . . . . .	457
Willard, . . . . .	275
William E., . . . . .	276

## DEARBON.

Betsey, . . . . . 462

## DECRAW.

Note, p. . . . . 433

## DEDRICK.

Elizabeth, . . . . . 395

## DEITRICK.

Albert D., . . . . . 451  
John, . . . . . 451

DELANO, . . . . .	49	DENNIS.	
Notes, pp. . . . .	50, 70	Jonathan,	376
Abigail, . . . . .	48	Ruth, . . . . .	376
Briggs B., . . . . .	440	DENNY, . . . . .	126
Charles, . . . . .	459	Note, p. . . . .	350
Ephraim, . . . . .	89	Adolphus, . . . . .	351
Herbert, . . . . .	440	Amasa, . . . . .	351
Jonathan, . . . . .	50	Asenath, . . . . .	351
Mary P., . . . . .	459	David, . . . . .	350
Mercy, . . . . .	50	Elizabeth, . . . . .	351
Nathan, . . . . .	440	Harriet, . . . . .	351
Rebecca, . . . . .	70	Joseph, . . . . .	351
Sarah B., . . . . .	440	Paul, S., . . . . .	351
Susannah, . . . . .	45	Samuel, . . . . .	350, 351
DELHANDY.		Sarah, . . . . .	351
Note, p. . . . .	296	DERBY.	
DELAY.		Note, p. . . . .	363
Mary, . . . . .	264	DERRICK.	
DEMARINVILLE.		Elizabeth, . . . . .	170
John, . . . . .	174	DESLER.	
Robert, . . . . .	47	Christopher, . . . . .	253
Susanna, . . . . .	174	Isaac, . . . . .	253
DEMETT.		DÉVOTION.	
Barnett, . . . . .	353	Note, p. . . . .	53
Jane, . . . . .	355	Hannah, . . . . .	53
DEMING.		DEWEY.	
Nancy, . . . . .	256	Mabel, . . . . .	258
DEMORGUS.		DEWSBURY.	
Note, p. . . . .	291	Note, p. . . . .	50
Rose C., . . . . .	291	DEXTER.	
DEMUTH.		Notes, pp. 36, 122, 246, 276,	
Hannah F., . . . . .	209	279, 307, 309.	
Seth, . . . . .	209	Abigail, . . . . .	123
DENISON-DENNISON, . . . . .	567	Benjamin, . . . . .	122
Note, p. . . . .	77	Benjamin F., . . . . .	123
Alice F., . . . . .	315, 320	Eunice P., . . . . .	419
Alice M., . . . . .	476	Franklin B., . . . . .	10
Charles A., . . . . .	476	Harriet J., . . . . .	303
Charles H., . . . . .	476	Henry M., . . . . .	10
Emma G., . . . . .	476	Ichabod, . . . . .	307
Eunice S., . . . . .	318	Job, . . . . .	228, 246
Henry, . . . . .	476	John F., . . . . .	122
James, . . . . .	318	Joseph, . . . . .	228
Lysander A., . . . . .	476	Mary M., . . . . .	123
Maria, . . . . .	306	Mercy, . . . . .	246, 504, 505
Mary A., . . . . .	476	Moses, . . . . .	228
Nancy, . . . . .	319	Ruth, . . . . .	279
Samuel, . . . . .	476	Sally, . . . . .	307
DENNETT.		Samuel, . . . . .	309
Denniss, . . . . .	247	Sarah, . . . . .	123
Eunice S., . . . . .	247	Seth, . . . . .	490
DENNISS.		Solomon, . . . . .	419
Note, p. . . . .	154	Stillman, . . . . .	419
Anne, . . . . .	153	Zenas H., . . . . .	303
Dorcas, . . . . .	376		
George, . . . . .	376		

DICKINSON.			DORMAN.		
Note, p.		204	Ellen, . . . . .		355
Lucy, . . . . .		291	Judith, . . . . .		256
DIELL.			Moses, . . . . .		255
John, . . . . .		499	DORR.		
DIGBY, . . . . .		417	Thomas W., . . . . .		591
DILLARD.			DOTEN.		
Benjamin, . . . . .		438	Notes, pp. . . . .	439, 442-445,	453
Mary, . . . . .		438	Alfred, . . . . .		444
DILLINGHAM,		57, 174, 501	Alfred R., . . . . .		445
Notes, pp. . . . .	55, 364, 375, 484		Charles C., . . . . .		445
Benjamin, . . . . .	128, 161, 367		Charles M., . . . . .		445
Benjamin C., . . . . .		201	Cornelia, . . . . .		444
Benjamin F., . . . . .		201, 498	Elizabeth, . . . . .	209,	444
Edward, . . . . .		378, 389	Elizabeth A., . . . . .		442
Elizabeth, . . . . .		370, 484, 486	Eunice, . . . . .		444
Esther, . . . . .		378	Euphelia F., . . . . .		443
Phebe, . . . . .		367	Laura A., . . . . .		442
Salome, . . . . .		389, 488	Lizzie F., . . . . .		445
DILLS.			Mabel W., . . . . .		445
Note, p.		139	Mary, . . . . .		445
DIMAN.			Mary C., . . . . .		445
Ezra, . . . . .		438	Priscilla V., . . . . .		442
William A., . . . . .		438	Rebeckah H., . . . . .		442
DISHER.			Samuel, . . . . .		441
Henrietta A., . . . . .		245	Samuel H., . . . . .	441,	442
John, . . . . .		245	DOTT.		
DIX.			Maria, . . . . .		451
Note, p.		322	DOUBLEDAY.		
DOANE,		595	Demos A., . . . . .		300
Levi, . . . . .		127	William A., . . . . .		300
DOBKINS.			DOUGLASS.	514, 516,	591
Celinda, . . . . .		485	Notes, pp. . . . .	153,	301
DODDS.			Deborah, . . . . .		153
Agnes, . . . . .		261	Nathan, . . . . .		153
Mary, . . . . .		261	DOW-DOWE.		
William, . . . . .		261	Benjamin, . . . . .		365
DODGE,		68	Hannah, . . . . .		247
Ezra, . . . . .		363	Jeremiah, . . . . .		272
Joseph, . . . . .		330	Sarah A., . . . . .		272
Nancy, . . . . .		330	DOWNEY.		
Nehemiah, . . . . .		363	Note, p.		321
DOHERTY.			DOWNING.		
Catharine, . . . . .		255	William, . . . . .		74
DOM PEDRO,		597	DRAKE.		
DONALDSON.			Almira, . . . . .		473
Margaret I., . . . . .		281	Charles H., . . . . .		243
Samuel, . . . . .		281	Clara E., . . . . .		209
DONOHUE.			Daniel, . . . . .		83
Charles E., . . . . .		205	Ella C., . . . . .		244
George, . . . . .		205	Emeline, . . . . .		243
DOOLITTLE.			George W., . . . . .		243
Ephraim, . . . . .		98	Harriet, . . . . .		243
Eunice, . . . . .		305	Henry, . . . . .		243
John, . . . . .		305	Isaac, . . . . .		209
			Isaac S., . . . . .		209

DRAKE.		DUNGAN.	
James B. K.	209	Agnes P.,	303
James S.,	209	Dwight A.,	303
Joseph P.,	243	Ellen A.,	303
Louisa M.,	209	George B.,	303
Lucinda D.,	209	John,	303
Oliver,	473	John B.,	303
Oscar.	243	John H.,	303
Samuel G.,	10		
Warren P.,	244	DUNHAM.	
DRAPER.		Notes, pp. 394, 429, 454, 460, 472	
Lucy,	293	Abby,	392
DRESSER.		Abigail,	114
Chester A.,	230	Alfred C.,	397
Henry B.,	230	Alice,	168
DREW.		Amanda,	393, 395
Notes, pp.,	443, 453	Amos J.,	400
Abby V.,	443	Ann,	400
Benjamin,	118	Ann E.,	397
Eldora,	457	Augusta,	400
George H.,	118	Benjamin,	114, 400
John,	189	Bethiah,	168
Laura S.,	444	Caroline F.,	395
Lydia,	458	Charles,	114, 392
Lydia R.,	461	Charles F.,	400
Selina E.,	189	Charles J.,	396
Theodore,	443	Daniel,	395
Theodore F.,	443	Deborah,	114
William,	443	Edith M.,	397
DROLINGER.		Eliza,	400
Catharine A.,	451	Eliza B.,	393
James M.,	451	Elizabeth,	168, 397
John H.,	451	Elizabeth S.,	393
DROWN.		Esther,	297
Note, p.	192	F.,	393
John,	262	Frank C.,	396
Lydia,	262	Frederick A.,	400
Mary,	191	George B.,	396, 397
DRURY.		George S.,	114, 393, 395
Note, p.,	83	George W. S.,	393
Luke,	489	Gilbert T.,	397
DUCHER.		Hannah,	168, 398
Allin C.,	237	Hannah G.,	397
DUDLEY.		Harriet,	393
Notes, pp.,	93, 97, 310, 376	Hattie W.,	396
Hattie,	244	Henry,	392
Joseph,	377	Henry B.,	400
Louisa,	377	Henry M. C.,	400
Micajah,	376	Isaac,	168
Phebe W.,	377	James L.,	400
Prudence,	97	John H.,	396
Samuel,	376	John P.,	396
Walter J.,	377	John W.,	396
DUNBAR.		Joseph R.,	396
Ruel,	415	Laura M.,	397
William B.,	415	Lucy,	114, 397, 398
		Lucy A.,	395, 396



<b>DUNHAM.</b>		<b>DUTTON.</b>	
Lucy L.,	396	Deodatus,	122, 492
Lydia P.,	397	Helen,	122
Martha,	168	Timothy,	173
Mary,	168	<b>DWELLEY.</b>	
Mary J.,	270	Note, p.	467
Peleg K.,	393	Lucy,	488
Polly,	393	<b>DWIGHT.</b>	
Rebecca,	429	Note, p.	326
Robert,	114, 395	Eunice,	325
Robert H.,	396	Ida E.,	280
Rozetta,	393	John E.,	280
Ruby A.,	397	<b>DYER.</b>	
Samuel,	114, 392, 400	Notes, pp.	465, 480
Samuel E.,	396	A. B.,	474
Samuel J.,	400	Charles,	480
Sarah,	168, 454	Charles D.,	483
Sarah C.,	396	Christopher,	480
Sarah L.,	400	Cynthia,	481
Silas,	270	Eliza,	481
Sophia A.,	395	Lizzie L.,	360
Susan,	398, 406	Lucy S.,	481
Stephen Y.,	397	Nancy A. B.,	474
Thomas S.,	397	Polly,	479
Thomas W.,	400	S. Burton,	483
William,	397	Samuel,	483
William G.,	396	Sarah E.,	483
William L.,	395	Walter W.,	360
William R.,	396, 397	<b>EAGER.</b>	
Wing,	114, 398	Notes, pp.	307, 322
Zaccheus C.,	397	<b>EARLE.</b>	
<b>DUNLAP.</b>		Note, p.	47
Eliza,	242	Abigail,	363
Robert,	242	<b>EASTLAND.</b>	
<b>DUNN.</b>		Betsey,	40
Mary A.,	242	John,	43
Susan,	263	Zeuriah,	43
<b>DUNTON.</b>		<b>EASTMAN.</b>	
Note, p.	147	Sarah,	272
<b>DUNTZEE.</b>		<b>EASTON.</b>	
Charles F.,	298	Benjamin,	388, 599
Henry A.,	298	Charles A.,	388
John,	298	Edward,	388
Julia A.,	298	Henry,	388
William H.,	298	James,	388, 599
<b>DUPEE.</b>		James C.,	388, 488
Julia,	267	John W.,	388
<b>DURANT.</b>		Olivia,	488
Nancy,	597	Rebecca,	388
<b>DURKEE.</b>		Sarah,	388, 599
Sarah,	319	William,	388
<b>DUTCHER.</b>		<b>EATON.</b>	
Charlotte,	238	Adelia,	395
<b>DUTTON.</b>		Sarah B.,	211
Amasa,	122		
Anna M.,	122		

EDDY.			ELLIS.		
	Note, p.,	353	Joel,		80
	Almon,	254	Jonathan W.,		488
	Ann E.,	404	Lissie E.,		488
	Benjamin,	92	Lucy,	140, 483,	488
	Hannah,	353	Luella M.,		306
	Helen J.,	254	Lydia,	58,	461
	Lucretia,	191	Maria L.,		422
	Martha,	92	Mary S.,		421
	Nathaniel,	464	Mordecai,		140
EDGERTON.			Rebeckah,	435,	436
	Elizabeth,	256	Rozetta,		393
	Martin,	256	Ruth S.,		488
EDSON.			Spooner,		140
	Notes, pp.,	145, 208,	Thomas,	140,	487
	Joseph,	214	Thomas H.,		488
	Sally,	214	William,		488
EDWARDS.			William H.,		488
	Charles,	269	ELWELL.		
	Daniel,	269	Note, p.,		222
	Jonathan,	130	Chiron,		222
	Judith,	81	David,		222
	Sarah A.,	203	Thomas,		222
EELLS.			William T.,		222
	Note, p.	432	ELY.		
	Nathaniel,	149	Caroline E.,		322
	Rusha P.,	432	EMERSON.		
	Samuel,	432	Susanna,		460
EGERY.			EMORY.		
	Note, p.,	233	Miriam,		192
	Dolly W.,	233, 234	EMPEY-EMPIE.		
EGGLESTON.			Charlotte E.,		361
	Note, p.,	344	Francis W.,		267
ELDRED.			Frederick,		361
	Jerusha,	420	Jane E.,		361
	Mercy,	74	John F.,		361
ELDRIDGE.			Richard,		267
	Eunice A.,	421	ENOS.		
	James,	421	Sophia M.,		350
ELLINGWOOD.			ESTABROOK.		
	Dolly,	456	Note, p.,		327
ELLIOTT.			Henry,		311
	Note, p.,	393	John,		310
	James,	489	Mary E.,		311
ELLIS.			Nehemiah,		310
	Notes, pp.,	55, 140, 369, 436,	Olive,		327
		445, 484, 488	Parthena,		478
	Alvin C.,	306	ESTES.		
	Ansel,	423	Note p.		484
	Clark,	140	Albert J.,		485
	Dorothy,	80	Albert S.,		485
	Ebenezer,	422	Aura C.,		486
	Eliza W.,	488	Clarissa E.,		370
	Elizabeth,	244, 418	Daniel F.,		485
	Emeline,	423	Elizabeth,		487
	Jane,	488	Elizabeth T.,		485

ESTES.			EWER.	
Ella J.,		485	Edward W.,	374
Francina O.,		485	Joseph,	374
George W.,	484,	485	Sarah,	432
James F.,		485	EXLINE.	
Jane W.,		487	David,	447
Lucy B.,		484	John,	448 <sup>S</sup>
Lucy E.,		486	FALES.	
Lyman W.,		485	Edmund W.,	403
Mary B.,		486	Rebecca E.,	403
Mary E.,		485	William E.,	403
Mary H.,		486	FALLOWELL.	
Mercia H.,		486	Notes, pp.	52, 445, 461
Milo,		485	FANDE.	
Reuben,		486	M.,	596
Reuben B.,		486	FARNHAM.	
Sophia,		487	George W.,	397
Sylvanus,		484	William H.,	397
William,		486	FARNSWORTH.	
William B.,		486	Note, p.	139
William H.,		485	FARR.	
Zaccheus,	370, 484,	486	Laura,	206
EVANS.			FARRANT.	
Note, p.		313	John,	398 <sup>S</sup>
Asahel,		450	Lucy A.,	398 <sup>S</sup>
Caroline,		312	Susan,	398 <sup>S</sup>
Charles R.,		475	Wing,	398 <sup>S</sup>
Charles T.,	311,	358	FARRER.	
Cotton M.,		310	Alma G.,	479
Cynthia,		314	Greenleaf,	479
Eliza,		311	John,	479
Frances A.,	62,	311	Minnie.,	479
Harriet,		310	FARRINGTON.	
Jane,		313	Catharine,	274
Joseph,		203	FARRIS.	
J. Mortimer,		450	Rachael,	249
Mary,		311	FARWELL.	
Nancy,		311	Note, p.	349
Nathaniel,	310,	557	FASSETT.	
Olive,		313	Notes, pp.	226, 284
Samuel D.,		475	FAUNCE.	
Sarah,		304	Notes, pp. 436, 439, 442, 447,	
Thomas G.,		203	452, 456, 457, 460.	
EVERETT.			Caleb,	442
Ebenezer,		592	Caleb W.,	457
Noble,		594	Cassandra M.,	457
EVERSON.			David B.,	458 <sup>S</sup>
Note p.		460	Elizabeth A. E.,	457
Patience,		460	Ella C.,	458 <sup>S</sup>
Sarah,		438	Ellen,	458 <sup>S</sup>
EWER.			George F.,	457
Note, p.		32	George W.,	458 <sup>S</sup>
Ann,		478	Hannah,	141
Anna,		31	Jennie,	458 <sup>S</sup>
Annie E.,		374	Joshua B.,	457
Edward,		374	Lemuel B.,	457

## FAUNCE.

Lydia E., . . . . .	457
Martha E., . . . . .	442
Mary E., . . . . .	458
Mary S., . . . . .	458
Matilda B., . . . . .	458
Nathaniel B., . . . . .	442
Nellie B., . . . . .	442, 458
Patience, . . . . .	140
Rebecca, . . . . .	442
Solomon, . . . . .	456, 457
Solomon E., . . . . .	457
Thaddeus, . . . . .	456
William, . . . . .	458
William T., . . . . .	458

## FAY.

Notes, pp. 94, 301, 303, 307- 310, 321.	
Addison L., . . . . .	306
Adelia J., . . . . .	317
Aletha E., . . . . .	304
Alice, . . . . .	321
Almira, . . . . .	319
Amanda, . . . . .	299
Anthony C., . . . . .	320
Appollos, . . . . .	306
Arthur C., . . . . .	300
Bassett, . . . . .	303
Beulah S., . . . . .	201
Bryancy, . . . . .	300
Calista, . . . . .	300
Caroline C., . . . . .	317
Caroline E., . . . . .	318
Catharine A., . . . . .	320
Charles, . . . . .	299, 305
Charles B., . . . . .	303
Charles G., . . . . .	320
Charles P., . . . . .	317
Charles S., . . . . .	304, 321
Clarence, . . . . .	300
Cyrus P., . . . . .	319, 558
Damon L., . . . . .	305
Daniel, . . . . .	94, 95, 309, 319
Edwin D., . . . . .	320
Eliza J., . . . . .	303
Elizabeth, . . . . .	314
Elizabeth H., . . . . .	317
Ella N., . . . . .	304
Ellen, . . . . .	320
Ellen G., . . . . .	305
Eluthera, . . . . .	319
Emeline A., . . . . .	308, 319
Emily D., . . . . .	319
Esther A., . . . . .	305
Etta B., . . . . .	320
Eugene, . . . . .	322

## FAY.

Eunice S., . . . . .	318
Ezra, . . . . .	305
Fanny, . . . . .	317
Frances C., . . . . .	318
Frances D., . . . . .	318
Frances L., . . . . .	305, 306
Francis H., . . . . .	304
Francis P., . . . . .	303
Frank P., . . . . .	320
Franklin H., . . . . .	308
Frederick E., . . . . .	306
Frederick J., . . . . .	317, 318
Frederick W., . . . . .	318
Galen, . . . . .	322
George, . . . . .	299
George B., . . . . .	304
George E., . . . . .	307
George H., . . . . .	321
George W., . . . . .	306, 317
Grace, . . . . .	306
Hannah, . . . . .	307
Harriet, . . . . .	307
Harry B., . . . . .	320
Helen VanV., . . . . .	318
Henry T., . . . . .	320, 321
Herbert W., . . . . .	309
Hiram, . . . . .	305
Hiram L., . . . . .	299
Horace, . . . . .	305
Howard A., . . . . .	306
James, . . . . .	88, 94, 299
James B. W., . . . . .	304
James P., . . . . .	307
Jedediah, . . . . .	95, 317, 322
John H., . . . . .	305, 308
John L., . . . . .	308
Joseph A., . . . . .	305
Kate W., . . . . .	320
Larissa L., . . . . .	308
Laura B., . . . . .	320
Lauretta B., . . . . .	321
Leonard, . . . . .	299
Lester L., . . . . .	305
Lewis G., . . . . .	309
Linzey, . . . . .	232, 304
Lorenzo, . . . . .	300, 305
Louis, . . . . .	322
Louisa M., . . . . .	300
Lucia, . . . . .	319
Lucretia, . . . . .	305
Lydia, . . . . .	88
Margaret M., . . . . .	305
Martha A., . . . . .	305
Mary, . . . . .	309, 322
Mary A., . . . . .	300, 308

FAY.			FEARING.		
Mary A. A.,		317	Aurelia,		380
Mary A. C.,	303, 305,	308	Charity,		466
Mary C.,		319	Franklin,		380
Mary E.,		321	Martin,		380
Mary J.,		318	FEGUNDUS.		
Mary L.,		317	Note, p.		321
Mary M.,	308,	320	Julia A.,		321
Mary P.,		318	FELLOWS.		
Mengo,		305	Note p.		284
Myra,		321	FFELTON.		
Myra B.,		320	Edwin,		328
Nancy,		310	William,		328
Nellie S.,		320	FENNEY.		
Olive,		300	Phebe,		422
Ophelia R.,		320	FERNALD.		
Orin,		322	Elihu,		316
Parker D.,		299	Mary F.,		316
Peter,		300	FERRE.		
Ralph,		299	Emily H.,		232
Rhoda J.,		308	Henry A.,		232
Rhoda P.,		308	Uriah,		232
Russell,		300	FESSENDEN.		
Russell P.,		300	W. P.,		506
Samuel B.,		320	FETCH.		
Sarah B.,		320	Note, p.		284
Sarah E.,		309	FIDLER.		
Sarah H.,		317	Catharine,		304
Sarah P.,		307	FIELD.		
Sarah R.,		304	Notes, pp.	148, 198, 208, 210	
Sherman,		306	Denny S.,		262
Silvia L.,		305	Martha,		292
Stephen H.,		308	Mary J.,		262
Theodore M.,		318	Susannah,		208
Timothy,	95, 299, 300, 305,	307	Thomas,		415
Timothy P.,		318	William,		292
Waldo B.,		321	FIFIELD		
Waldo G.,		321	Note, p.		97
William,	201, 303,	322	FILES.		
William B.,		304	Stephen,		248
William G.,		306	Susan A.,		248
William H.,		300	FILLEBOURN.		
William L.,		306	Rodolphus,		388
William R.,		304	Roxana H.,		388
FAXON.			FINCH.		
Note, p.		335	Druzilla,		224
Edwin S.,		336	Jennie,		228
Fanny,		336	FINLEY.		
Harriet,		336	Ann,		411
Joanna,		336	FINNEY.		
Marcia Y.,		336	Notes, pp.,	135, 444, 452	
Maria A.,		336	Elizabeth,		134
Martha E.,		336	Mary,		43
Samuel,		335	FISH.		
Samuel E.,		336	Note, p.,		364
Thomas,		335	Catharine M.,		485

FISH.		FLOCK.	
Hannah, . . . . .	495	Cornelius, . . . . .	356
Harriet S., . . . . .	502	FOLLANSBURY.	
Henry, . . . . .	495	Note, p. . . . .	310
Josiah, . . . . .	502	FOLSOM.	
Lyman, . . . . .	485	Sarah, . . . . .	251
Minerva, . . . . .	243	FOOT.	
FISHER.		Hannah, . . . . .	121
Aaron, . . . . .	420	Jane E., . . . . .	581
Asa, . . . . .	187	John, . . . . .	581
Christopher, . . . . .	355	FORBES.	
Emina F., . . . . .	420	Note, p., . . . . .	208
Harriet, . . . . .	289	FORBUSH.	
Huldah M., . . . . .	355	Note, p. . . . .	159
John, . . . . .	314	FORCE. . . . .	108
Mahala, . . . . .	421, 422	FORD.	
Mary, . . . . .	363	Notes, pp. 67, 442, 465, 473	
Nellie, . . . . .	314	Burdette S., . . . . .	243
Samuel O., . . . . .	420	Cate T., . . . . .	243
Sarah, . . . . .	210	James T., . . . . .	441
FISK-FISKE.		Louisa E., . . . . .	268
Notes, pp., 279, 298, 329, 344		Ruth A., . . . . .	441
Sally, . . . . .	287	Sarah, . . . . .	271
FITCH.		FORDHAM.	
Notes, pp., . . . . .	93, 226, 313	Anna E., . . . . .	257
Julia, . . . . .	245	Sarah, . . . . .	271
FITZGERALD.		FORTH.	
Johannah, . . . . .	485	Note, p. . . . .	67
FLACK.		FOSTER.	
Helen, . . . . .	268	Notes, pp. 119, 134, 282, 309, 337	
William A., . . . . .	268	Ann, . . . . .	273 ✓
FLAGG.		Ann D., . . . . .	251 ✓
Note, p., . . . . .	287	Arthur L., . . . . .	195 ✓
Celia S., . . . . .	259	Calvin, . . . . .	188, 291
Eunice, . . . . .	273	Carrie R., . . . . .	195
Gustavus C., . . . . .	259	Charles A., . . . . .	195
FLAGLER.		Charles F., . . . . .	195
John, . . . . .	239	Elizabeth, . . . . .	264
Julia F., . . . . .	239	Ella H., . . . . .	195
FLANDERS.		Ernst H., . . . . .	195
Lucy B., . . . . .	194	Isaac, . . . . .	188
FLEENOR.		James, . . . . .	119
Mary, . . . . .	450	Jeptha, . . . . .	251
FLEMMONS.		Jesse J., . . . . .	195
Hannah, . . . . .	459	John, . . . . .	195
FLINT.		Julia E., . . . . .	195
Notes, pp., . . . . .	148, 341	Lydia, . . . . .	119
George A., . . . . .	275	Mary, . . . . .	309
Jacob, . . . . .	219	Susanna, . . . . .	119
Joel, . . . . .	275	FOWLE.	
John, . . . . .	219	Note, p. . . . .	93
Marshall C., . . . . .	275	FOWLER.	
Richard B., . . . . .	275	Note, p. . . . .	270
Willis D., . . . . .	275	Henrietta E., . . . . .	253
FLOCK.		Mary, . . . . .	250, 251, 376
Catharine, . . . . .	356	Phebe, . . . . .	238

FOWLER.			GAGE.		
Thomas,		238	Note, p.		291
Wait S.,		253	Betsey,		355
FOX.			GALE.		
Elizabeth,		356	Notes, pp.		328, 429
James,		74	Daniel,	326, 328, 330.	429
Mabel,		351	Daniel W.,		429
FRANCIS.			Elizabeth S.,		330
Mary,		450	Ellen, N.,		330
FRANK.			Esther,		330
Jane,		475	George C.,		330
Rebecca,		473	Henrietta,		330
FRANKLIN,		513	Lucretia,		330
Eliza,		488	Luther,	323, 328,	330
FRANTZ.			Martha,		326
Alfred L.,		263	Mary C.,		330
John,		263	Otis,		330
FRAZER.			Philip S.,		330
Kenneth,		315	Sarah,		330
Madeline J.,		315	Stephen,		429
FREEMAN,		142, 144, 215	GALLIER.		
Notes, pp. 31, 119, 123, 140,		233, 234, 353.	James,		298
Eli,		88	GALLUP.		
Eunice B.,		248	Charles W.,		283
George,		360	Wilhelmina,		283
George H.,		360	GAMEN.		
John,		88	Note, p.		442
Otis,		360	GAMMONS.		
Remember,		185	Hannah,		396
Sarah R.,		370	Lucy,		424
Susan E.,		360	Martha,		423
FREMONT,		517	Martin,	419, 423,	424
FRENCH,		176	Rose D.,		419
Notes, pp. 95, 222, 274,		282	William,		396
C. G. W.,		124	William H.,		419
Lydia,		222	GARDNER,-GARDINER.		124
FRISBEE,			Notes, pp.		74, 164
Edward S.,		125	Arthur H.,		10
Milton,		125	David,		92
FROST.			Dinah,		92
Esther,		235	Elizabeth,		164
FRY.			Esther,		389
Note, p.		218	George,		92
FULLER.			Jeremiah,		74
Calvin,		433	Mary,	113,	242
Catharine,		438	Mary A.,		257
Ichabod C.,		274	Paul,		92, 93
Jason,		438	Permelia,		469
Josiah C.,		274	Ruth,		74
Silence,		438	Stephen H.,		257
FULLERTON.		468	William,		496
David,		361	GARFIELD.		
Eliza,		361	Notes, pp.		283, 329
FURMAN.			GARLAND,		504
Eliza,		271	Mary,		122

GARLOCK.			GETTY.		
Mary,		361	Sally A.,		258
GARRETT-GARRITT.			GIBBON,		4
Hugh,		467	GIBBS,		166
Jennie,		467	Notes, pp.	146,	276
Mary S.,		455	Acsah B.,		488
Oliver,		455	Experience,		146
GARRISH.			Jabez,		197
Jacob,		212	Jerusha,		295
GARRISON.			John L.,		197
Andrew,		355	Nathan B.,		488
Charles L.,		271	Reuben,		69
Elsie,		355	Sarah,		72, 73
Francis J.,		465	GIBSON.		
John,		355	Note, p.		53
Thomas,		271	Amy A.,		304
William L.,		465	John,		304
GATCHELL:			GIDLOO.		
Joseph F.,		252	Anness,		27
Joseph R.,		252	GIFFORD.		
GATES.			Notes, pp.	86,	110
Note, p.		324	Ansel,		419, 422
Aaron,		216	Caleb,		44
Benjamin,		221	Charles,		374, 379
Clark,		325	Charles H.,		374
Elijah,		249	Daniel D.,		374
Elizabeth W.,		325	Elihu,		44
Esther J.,		221	Elizabeth,	60,	377
Horace,		325	Elizabeth C.,		374
Isaac,		592	George,		367
James,		325	Hannah,		59
Jane,		220	Hannah S.,		374, 379
John W.,		221	Lemuel,		374
Makepeace,		221	Mary J.,		374
Martha M.,		182	Mary T.,		397
Mary A.,		249	Mehitabel,		85
Paul,		324, 325	Meribah,		59, 380
Pearly,		453	Nancy,		366
Philip S.,		325	Nancy S.,		419
Samuel,		325	Prince,		379
Samuel P.,		453	Rhoda,		379
Sarah,		216	Sarah,		387
Solomon,		324	Thankful,		367
GAY.			William,	60,	378
Peter,		75	Zerviah,		378
Sally,		432	GILADETT.		
William,		75	Alanson,		305
GEORGE.			William,		305
Note, p.		336	GILBERT.		
GEER.			Notes, pp.	223,	308
Harriet S.,		286	Joseph,		223
Oliver,		286	Martha,		223
GERE.			Sarah,		176
George,		319	GILLMAN.		
Nathan,		319	Note, p.		376
			Dudley,		168



GILLMAN.		GOODNOUGH-GOODNOW.	
Elizabeth, . . . . .	282	Eunice, . . . . .	205
John P., . . . . .	282	Melinda, . . . . .	275
GILMORE.		GOODSPEED.	
Julia, . . . . .	239	Note, p. . . . .	307
Nancy, . . . . .	250	GOODSTONE.	
GILSON.		Note, p. . . . .	93
Note, p. . . . .	349	GOODWIN.	
Amelia, . . . . .	349	Note, p. . . . .	287
Peter, . . . . .	349	Ella, . . . . .	282
GIVEN.		GORDAN-GORDON.	
John, . . . . .	209	Aaron M., . . . . .	271
Julia A., . . . . .	209	John, . . . . .	293
GILWORTH.		Lillian, . . . . .	271
Isaac, . . . . .	263	Martha J., . . . . .	293
Mary J., . . . . .	263	GOICE & Co., . . . . .	281
GLADDING.		GORHAM.	
Charles F., . . . . .	389	Note, p. . . . .	233
Frank R., . . . . .	286	Adeline D., . . . . .	247
Nathaniel, . . . . .	285	Charles W., . . . . .	252
Samuel, . . . . .	285	Edward S., . . . . .	252
Sarah R., . . . . .	285	Henry, . . . . .	247
GLADSTONE.		John C., . . . . .	252
W. E., . . . . .	567	Love, . . . . .	149
GLASS.		Lucinda T., . . . . .	252
Note, p. . . . .	50	Prince, . . . . .	251
GLAZIER.		Prince W., . . . . .	251
Mary E., . . . . .	229	Rebecca M., . . . . .	252
GLEASON.		William D., . . . . .	252
Laura G., . . . . .	216	William H., . . . . .	252
Maria, . . . . .	227	GOULD.	
Nathaniel, . . . . .	216	Amos, . . . . .	273
GLOVER.		Bashemath, . . . . .	344
Joanna, . . . . .	209	Charles, . . . . .	360
GODDARD.		Claracy, . . . . .	314
Note, p. . . . .	344	David, . . . . .	232
Ann R., . . . . .	397	Humphrey, . . . . .	329
Catharine, . . . . .	401, 406	John, . . . . .	343
Harlow, . . . . .	359	Lova, . . . . .	273
Mandana, . . . . .	359	Mary, . . . . .	343
Robert, . . . . .	344	Myron, . . . . .	360
Ruth, . . . . .	225	Nancy J., . . . . .	274
William G., . . . . .	344	Sarah A., . . . . .	232
GODFREY.		GOULDING.	
Notes, pp. . . . .	117, 226	Ellen, . . . . .	403
GOING.		George, . . . . .	403
Jonathan, . . . . .	319	GOULDTHRITE.	
Myron B., . . . . .	320	Alfredean, . . . . .	359
GOLURTZER.		GRAFTON.	
Annie M., . . . . .	252	Note, p. . . . .	74
John, . . . . .	252	GRAHAM.	
GOODALE.		Ann, . . . . .	248, 257
Note, p. . . . .	313	Mary, . . . . .	356
Cynthia, . . . . .	313, 319	GRANBY.	
GOODHUE.		Deborah, . . . . .	381
Note, p. . . . .	121	Jacob, . . . . .	381

GRANGER.			GREEN-GREENE.	
Elizabeth,	360, 391		Rebecca,	149
Experience,	312		Ruth,	406
GRANT.	517, 545		Samuel,	147-149, 405
Notes, pp.	50, 225		Sarah,	292, 405, 412
David D.,	315, 568		Sarah G.,	232
David W.,	315, 320		Sibil,	261
Joseph W.,	320		Simeon H.,	465
GRAVES.			Thomas C.,	149
Notes, pp.	260, 325, 470		Timothy,	147-149
Alphonso K.,	202		William,	149, 292, 411
Eunice H.,	326		William H.,	404
Hannah S.,	326		William O.,	404
Joseph,	325, 326		Wing,	405
Perez,	325, 326		GREENWOOD.	
Susan D.,	326		Mary,	481
GRAY-GREY.			William,	481
Note, p.	119		GREGG.	
Clark M.,	194		Harriet,	308
David I.,	459		GREGORY.	
Dennis,	194		Ellen,	320
Edward,	17		E. N.,	320
Garret,	239		GRIER.	
George J.,	357		Jane,	231
George S.,	193		Russell,	321
Horace,	478		GRIERSON,	539
Isaac,	193		GRIFFIN.	
Mary,	478		Charles,	320
Nancy,	357		George,	275
Sarah,	254		Mary,	123
Sarah E.,	459		Matilda P.,	320
Stephen R.,	239		Sarah E.,	275
GREELEY.			GRIFFITH.	
Note, p.	575		Notes, pp.,	229, 279
GREEN-GREENE.			Elizabeth,	476
Notes, pp.	74, 91, 147		Mary,	186
Anna,	150		GRIGGS.	
Benjamin,	412		Laura,	302
Benjamin W.,	411		GRIMES.	
Betsey,	412		Note, p.	226
Catharine,	84		GRINNELL.	
Charles A.,	252		Bailey,	185, 186
Christopher R.,	465		Cornelius,	186
Clarissa,	412		Hannah M.,	358
Eliza,	253		John,	358
Elizabeth,	150		Mace S.,	186
Flint S.,	495		Mary R.,	258
Green & Spooner,	151		Philip,	186
Note, p.	157		Rebecca,	186
Henry,	150		Reliance,	186
Isaac,	252		Richard,	185
John,	150		Richard B.,	84, 186
John T.,	412		Samuel S.,	186
Laurana,	412		Susanna,	186
Mary,	412		Walter,	258
Nathaniel,	406			

GRISWOLD.		HALLADAY.	
Roger, . . . . .	153	Maria D., . . . . .	123
GROSS.		Theodore, . . . . .	123
Eliza, . . . . .	268	HALLETT	
Thomas, . . . . .	268	Note, p. . . . .	150
GROSVENOR.		HAINS.	
Chloe, . . . . .	258	Note, p. . . . .	448
GROVER.		HAMBLET.	
Maria P., . . . . .	312	Edward M., . . . . .	194
GRUBER.		Hannah W., . . . . .	190
Mary, . . . . .	355	Jonathan, . . . . .	190, 194
GURNEY.		Maria, . . . . .	306
Notes, pp. . . . .	471, 472	Martin W., . . . . .	190
Clarissa S., . . . . .	475	Newell C., . . . . .	190
Elizabeth, . . . . .	471	HAMBLIN.	
Jacob, . . . . .	432	Benjamin, . . . . .	367
James H., . . . . .	475	Christina B., . . . . .	367
John, . . . . .	471, 477	Clarissa, . . . . .	195
Martha, . . . . .	477	Deborah C., . . . . .	368
GURNEY.		Levi D., . . . . .	368
Note, p. . . . .	204	Marshall, . . . . .	368
Melinda, . . . . .	190	Mary M., . . . . .	368
GUTTERSON.		Nathaniel, . . . . .	369
Josephine, . . . . .	211	Sarah B., . . . . .	368
Samuel, . . . . .	211	William, . . . . .	195
HACKBURN.		HAMER.	
Note, p. . . . .	376	Urina, . . . . .	47
HACKET.		HAMMER.	
Hannah, . . . . .	146	Rebecca, . . . . .	238
HAGAR-HAGER.		HAMMETT.	
Note, p. . . . .	225	Charles W., . . . . .	421
Lucy A., . . . . .	429	Edward M., . . . . .	421
HAGERMAN.		Emma K., . . . . .	421
Susan, . . . . .	263	Franklin, . . . . .	421
HAIGHT.		James, . . . . .	421
Elijah, . . . . .	374	Jeremiah B., . . . . .	421
Jeanette, . . . . .	374	Nancy, . . . . .	372
HALL.		Shubael, . . . . .	421
Notes, pp. . . . .	258, 354, 470	William, . . . . .	421
Betsey, . . . . .	273	William A., . . . . .	421
Doa C., . . . . .	271	HAMMOND.	
Edward, . . . . .	455	Notes, pp. . . . .	36, 38, 110, 353
Flavel B., . . . . .	259	Abigail, . . . . .	65
Hannah, . . . . .	354	Benjamin, . . . . .	33, 65
James B., . . . . .	271	Ebenezer, . . . . .	183, 293
John, . . . . .	468	Fordyce R., . . . . .	293
Joseph, . . . . .	258	George F., . . . . .	183
Lemuel, . . . . .	258, 509	Hannah, . . . . .	62
Lemuel R., . . . . .	258	Hannah B., . . . . .	422
Lucy M., . . . . .	271	Henry, . . . . .	293
Maria, . . . . .	381	Jabez, . . . . .	65
Mary, . . . . .	455	James M., . . . . .	194
Mary L., . . . . .	271	James W., . . . . .	194
Robert A., . . . . .	468	John, . . . . .	422
Sarah B., . . . . .	304	John F., . . . . .	422
Timothy, . . . . .	273	Laura A., . . . . .	194
William, . . . . .	271		

HAMMOND.		HARDEN.	
Louisa.	65	Jabez.	468
Maria.	65	Mehitabel.	432
Mary.	110	Samuel.	468
Mary H.,	307	HARDENBROOK.	
Mary N.,	182	Jane.	243
Olive.	63	HARDIE.	
Pollipus.	110	Mary A.,	312
Prince.	65	HARDIN.	
Rosamond.	38, 59 <sup>s</sup>	514	
Samuel.	38, 65	HARDING.	
Sarah.	110, 37 <sup>s</sup>	Huldah M.,	249
Sarah M.,	422	James.	249
Stephen.	307	HARDWICK.	
Thomas.	65	Martha.	487
William.	65	HARDY.	
HANCOCK.		Notes, pp.	65, 75, 296
105		HARFORD.	
HANDFORD.		Melinda M.,	449
Beling J.,	316	HARLAN.	
HANDREN.		Margaret.	203
Mariah H.,	380	HARLESS.	
HANDY.		Elias.	224
Anna.	557	Naomi.	224
Ansel.	184	HARLOW.	
Ansel.	184	Notes, pp.	372, 373, 42 <sup>s</sup> , 436,
Caleb.	185		456, 461.
Edward.	49, 180, 184	Anna F.,	373
Eleanor.	49, 180, 185	Ansel H.,	429
Isaac.	49, 180, 184	Bradford.	372, 373
Jabez.	184	Eleazer.	347
Jane.	49, 185	Elizabeth.	141
John.	184	Frank.	461
Jonathan.	49, 184, 185	George.	461
Joseph.	184	Hannah.	347, 446
Leonard.	184	Ichabod.	429
Mary.	184	Leonard D.,	373
Mercy.	185	Mary C.,	373
Nye.	184	Mary E.,	373, 461
Pardon.	184	Mary O.,	456
Phebe.	62	Nancy M.,	373
Polly.	184	Nathaniel.	456
Priscilla.	185	Samuel.	461
Sarah.	184	Solomon L.,	372
Thankful.	184	Susan H.,	373
HANKS.		HARPER.	
Abigail.	302	Note, p.	60
Lydia.	305	Mary.	60
HANSON.		HARRAN.	
Notes, pp.	134, 363	Mehitabel.	189
Elizabeth.	282, 363	HARRINGTON.	
HARDEN.		Notes, pp.	236, 337
Albert.	469	Calista D.,	193
Alice.	469	Christopher.	590
Alice V.,	469	Emery.	193
Annie E.,	469	Lucy.	590
Benjamin.	469	Nancy.	336
George P.,	469	Thomas.	336

HARRIMAN,	549
Electa,	271
HARRIS,	535
Alma,	360
David,	222
Henry,	360
Mary C.,	222
Sarah,	80, 271
HART.	
Eliza,	497
George,	359
James,	394
Lemuel S.,	355
Lydia D.,	394
Mahala J.,	359
Mary,	317
Noah,	497
HARTSON.	
Deborah,	420
HARVEY.	
Note, p.	163
Betsey,	179
Deborah,	179
Solomon,	179
HARWOOD.	
Daniel,	455
Dolly,	145
Edward E.,	455
Peter,	145
HASKELL.	
Notes, pp. 65, 75, 119, 121, 123,	
154, 232	
Abby,	124
Abby A.,	125
Abigail,	124
Abraham,	122
Adeline,	120
Almira,	121
Ann,	120
Anson S.,	229
Aurelia,	121
Bela B.,	126
Benjamin F.,	125
Caroline E.,	125
Charles H.,	121
Charles N.,	120
Charles W.,	125
Charlotte C.,	125
Comfort,	122
David,	126
Deborah,	119, 126
Deodatus,	125
Edward W.,	119, 120
Eliza G.,	122
Eliza R.,	229
Eluthera,	120

HASKELL.	
Elvira,	121
Emily,	121
Eunice J.,	230
Fidelia,	121
Flagg,	121
Foster,	127
George,	121, 126
George R.,	120
George W.,	120
Hammond,	229
Hannah,	75
Harriet,	119
Harriet A.,	120
Harriet E.,	125
Harriet N.,	122, 126
Helen M.,	120
Henry,	120
Jane E.,	126
Jesse,	126, 127
Joanna,	63, 66, 75
John,	75
John T.,	124
Jonathan,	121
Jonathan R.,	229
Knowlton,	121
Lowell P.,	126
Lydia,	121, 122, 126
Mariah P.,	121
Mark,	34, 63, 65, 124
Martin,	122
Mary,	34, 124, 126
Mary J.,	230
Matilda,	247
Matthew,	126
Matthew W.,	125
Mehitabel,	75
Melissa,	124
Micah,	66
Michael,	120
Nathaniel,	66, 119, 120, 126
Orlando C.,	120
Pamela S.,	122
Paul,	124
Polly,	120
Prince,	119
Rebecca,	75
Roger,	65, 75
Roxana M.,	120
Russell,	407
Samuel,	66, 126
Sarah,	123, 124, 232
Sarah C.,	124
Sarah J.,	124
Simeon,	121
Simeon D.,	125

## HASKELL.

Stephen, . . . . .	120, 229
Susan E., . . . . .	120
Thomas, . . . . .	75
William, . . . . .	124
William W., . . . . .	125

## HASKINS.

George H., . . . . .	438
Nathan H., . . . . .	438
Sarah, . . . . .	396

## HASTINGS.

Notes, pp. . . . .	246, 285, 346
Abigail, . . . . .	347
George, . . . . .	446
Rebecca, . . . . .	258
Samuel, . . . . .	446

## HATCH.

Notes, pp. . . . .	73, 258
Alva, . . . . .	221
Experience, . . . . .	1
James, . . . . .	31
Lucy, . . . . .	298
Phebe, . . . . .	31
William, . . . . .	221

## HATHAWAY.

Notes, pp. . . . .	39, 52, 192, 194,
	257, 413.
Abigail, . . . . .	55, 195, 413
Albert H., . . . . .	192
Alden, . . . . .	187
Alma, . . . . .	186
Almeda, . . . . .	190
Almedia M., . . . . .	189
Asa, . . . . .	191
Asa P., . . . . .	192, 193
Asa S., . . . . .	192
Azubah, . . . . .	197
Betsy, . . . . .	195
Caleb C., . . . . .	188
Calvin A., . . . . .	190
Caroline F., . . . . .	189
Caroline W., . . . . .	197
Catharine, . . . . .	193
Charles E., . . . . .	193
Charles L., . . . . .	192
Chloe, . . . . .	197
Clarence L., . . . . .	192
Cordelia L., . . . . .	193
Cynthia, . . . . .	197
Daniel K., . . . . .	183
Diantha, . . . . .	189
Earl, . . . . .	189
Edna R., . . . . .	192
Edwin A., . . . . .	189, 191
Eleanor, . . . . .	191
Eliza J., . . . . .	190

## HATHAWAY.

Elnathan, . . . . .	85, 186
Elnathan A., . . . . .	192
Esther, . . . . .	188, 195
Fernando C., . . . . .	189, 196, 197
Frank L., . . . . .	193
Freelove, . . . . .	196
Freeman, . . . . .	196, 197
Heman, . . . . .	189
Henry, . . . . .	194
Henry R., . . . . .	286
Hiram, . . . . .	192, 193
Hulda, . . . . .	195
Hulda A., . . . . .	195
Jedediah, . . . . .	178
Joanna, . . . . .	60
John, . . . . .	85, 164, 178, 216
Jonathan, . . . . .	27, 55, 85
Julia E., . . . . .	190
Lavinia, . . . . .	195
Lewis A., . . . . .	286
Loam, . . . . .	189, 193
Lora, . . . . .	190
Lorton, . . . . .	190
Lot, . . . . .	85, 194
Lucetta, . . . . .	192
Lucretia, . . . . .	193
Luzanna, . . . . .	197
Lyman D., . . . . .	189
Mahlon S., . . . . .	189
Margaret E., . . . . .	197
Margaret R., . . . . .	197
Martha, . . . . .	187, 188
Martin, . . . . .	191
Martin Van B., . . . . .	199
Mary, . . . . .	38, 65, 187, 192, 197, 441
Mary E., . . . . .	193
Mary J., . . . . .	190
Melissa, . . . . .	189
Mercy, . . . . .	195
Miriam R., . . . . .	197
Myra, . . . . .	188
Nancy, . . . . .	187, 196
Nancy J., . . . . .	191
Nathan, . . . . .	183
Noah, . . . . .	178
Oramel, . . . . .	188
Pardon, . . . . .	187
Paul, . . . . .	195
Phebe, . . . . .	187, 193
Philander, . . . . .	190
Philena, . . . . .	189
Philo, . . . . .	190
Rebecca, . . . . .	58, 85, 195-197
Rhoda, . . . . .	187, 289
Richard L., . . . . .	286

HATHAWAY.		HEAD.	
Ruby, . . . . .	186, 195	Matilda, . . . . .	220
Samuel, . . . . .	85, 195, 196	Sarah B., . . . . .	397
Sarah A., . . . . .	190, 192, 286	HEALD.	
Sarah P., . . . . .	182	Abel, . . . . .	240
Sarah W., . . . . .	189, 193	Amy, . . . . .	454
Savory, . . . . .	197	Benjamin C., . . . . .	240
Savory C., . . . . .	197	Day, . . . . .	241
Silas, . . . . .	85, 186	Dorr, . . . . .	241
Simeon, . . . . .	60	Dwight, . . . . .	240
Stillman, . . . . .	193	Elizabeth, . . . . .	240
Stilwell, . . . . .	193	Emma, . . . . .	280
Susan, . . . . .	188, 190, 257	Harvey H., . . . . .	240
Thomas, . . . . .	29, 188, 191	Horace H., . . . . .	240
Thomas H., . . . . .	190	Jane C., . . . . .	202
Tilnus, . . . . .	192	Lucy A., . . . . .	240
Timothy, . . . . .	257, 289	Maria A., . . . . .	240
Welcome W., . . . . .	286	Matilda, . . . . .	240
William, . . . . .	195, 196	HEALEY.	
William H., . . . . .	192	Amos S., . . . . .	231
HAUGHTON.		Ella, . . . . .	231
Sophia, . . . . .	476	Sarah, . . . . .	289
HAVEN.		HEDGE.	
John, . . . . .	126	Notes, pp., . . . . .	138, 437, 445
Mary, . . . . .	212	HEDGES.	
HAWES.		Adeline C., . . . . .	234
Dorcas P., . . . . .	211	Joseph, . . . . .	234
Hulda, . . . . .	275	HEILFOR.	
HAWKINS.		Catharine, . . . . .	468
Note, p. . . . .	241	HELM.	
HAWKS.		Alfred, . . . . .	260, 510
Elvira C., . . . . .	205	Alfred C., . . . . .	261, 262
George W., . . . . .	205	Arthur C., . . . . .	261
Lynan, . . . . .	205	Caroline, . . . . .	261
William, . . . . .	205	Charles C., . . . . .	260
HAYDEN.		Clinton, . . . . .	261, 262
Maria, . . . . .	245	Ernst C., . . . . .	261
HAYES.		Florence E., . . . . .	262
Charlotte, . . . . .	410	Fred E., . . . . .	261
Laura, . . . . .	268	George, . . . . .	261
HAYNES.		Harriet M., . . . . .	261
Samuel, . . . . .	149	Harry S., . . . . .	262
HAYWARD.		James B., . . . . .	261
Notes, pp. . . . .	19, 474	Joseph C., . . . . .	260
Clarissa, . . . . .	295	Leona C., . . . . .	261
Edwin S., . . . . .	359	Lucy, . . . . .	261, 262
Emma, . . . . .	359	Lucy J., . . . . .	260
Helen A., . . . . .	359	Mary E., . . . . .	262
John C., . . . . .	421	Phineas, . . . . .	260
Mary L., . . . . .	359	Ruggles, . . . . .	260
Zibea, . . . . .	421	Walter B., . . . . .	261
HAYWOOD.		William C., . . . . .	261
Note, p. . . . .	341	Willie C., . . . . .	262
Mary, . . . . .	341	Woodhull, . . . . .	260, 261
HAZZARD.		HEMMENWAY.	
Hannah M., . . . . .	399	Hannah, . . . . .	124
		Lucy, . . . . .	125

HEMPSTEAD.			HINCHMAN.		
Note, p.		153	Asenath P.,		419
HENCHMAN.			Solomon,		419
Note, p.		349	HINCKLEY.		
HENDEE.			Notes, pp.	246, 279,	307
Caleb,		578	Asenath C. B.,		368
Mary,		578	Betsey,		244
HENDRICK.			David B.,	249,	368
Jane D.,		231	Dorcas,		245
HENNESSEY.			Eben C.,		249
Daniel,		485	Ebenezer,		446
Mary T.,		485	Eliza G.,		368
HENRY.			Ezra G.,		368
Mary,		314	Hetty,		446
HENSHAW.			Ida M.,		368
Note, p.		350	John H.,		249
Elizabeth,		350	Josiah,		244
HERRICK.			Lydia,		256
Note, p.		287	Lydia H.,		249
Elvira,		431	Marcus,		249
HERSEY.			Mercy,	228,	246
Note, p.		482	Obed A. B.,		368
David,		481	Olive A.,		206
Jennie B.,		481	Philip,		368
Robert,		481	Rebecca A.,		368
HEYWARD.			Reliance,		188
Susan,		378	Sarah S.,		368
HIBBARD.			Timothy R.,		206
Sarah,		200	HINDS.		
HICKS.			Joseph,		299
Note, p.		430	Leonard,		371
Samuel,		17	Mary A.,		299
HIGGINS.			Ruth,		371
Note, p.		229	HISERT.		
Harvey,		306	Eliza,		254
James,		392	HITCHCOCK,		499
John,		392	Note, p.		339
Julia,		306	Ethan A.,		525
HILDRETH.			HOBART.		
Hannah E.,		575	Artemus H.,		488
James,		433	Caleb,	237,	488
HILL.			Daniel,		477
Notes, pp.		148, 248	Daniel F.,		477
Ann H.,		253	Delbert B.,		477
Delilah,		447	Edward E.,		488
Jane S.,		456	Henrietta,		237
Jeremiah,		253	HOBBS.		
Stephen,		447	Note, p.		171
HILLER.			HODGKINS.		
Mary,		58	Note, p.		85
HILLS.			Eunice S.,		340
Note, p.		313	Frederick S.,		340
HILTON.			Hannah L.,		340
Ann M.,		193	John,	338,	340
John,		193	Sally,		338



HOE.			HOLMES.		
Alfred C.,	271		Mary A.,	454	
Emma A.,	271		Mary B.,	453	
HOEG,	496		Mercy,	440	
HOFFMAN.			Patience,	429	
Abram,	361		Phebe,	437, 454	
William E.,	361		Polly,	280, 461	
HOKOE.			Rebeckah,	436	
Hannah,	265		Richard,	447	
Jacob,	265		Samuel,	439	
HOLBROOK.			Samuel W.,	293	
Note, p.	96		Sarah,	294, 296, 456	
HOLDEN.			William H.,	263	
Orinda,	216		William W.,	453	
Samuel,	316		HOLT.		
HOLLAND.			Charlotte W.,	125	
Notes, pp.	322, 329		Idella H.,	319	
Bathsheba I.,	324		John,	148	
Betsey,	323		Matthew W.,	125	
Charles T.,	324		Noah,	188	
Eliza W.,	324		Polly,	188	
Emily,	323		Rufus,	319	
Harrison,	323		HOLTON.		
Jonas,	322, 324		Gratia T.,	487	
Louisa,	323		Oree,	487	
Lucretia,	324		HOOE.		
Lucy S.,	324		A. S.,	542	
Luther,	322, 323		Richard-Etta,	280	
Park,	323, 324		Thornton A. S.,	280	
Sidney,	323		HOOKER.		
HOLLEY.			Note, p.	148	
Ann,	420		HOPKINS,		
HOLLOWAY.			Note, p.	151	
Notes, pp.	194, 276, 288, 309		Alinda,	285	
HOLMAN.			Anna,	285	
Notes, pp.	121, 210		Mabel,	338	
Comfort,	121		Mary I.,	231	
HOLMES.			Mary L.,	302	
Notes, pp.	13, 35, 36, 134, 296		Samuel P.,	302	
	436, 437, 439, 447, 452-		Stephen,	113	
	454, 457, 460, 461.		Timothy,	231	
Ann M.,	453		HOPPER.		
Betsey M.,	439		Jonathan,	169	
Cornelius,	458		Mary,	169	
David,	461		HÖRNER.		
Elizabeth,	495		Note, p.	483	
Ephraim,	452-454		HÖRR.		
Experience,	419		Susanna,	288	
Hannah,	440		HOSKINS.		
Henry B.,	293		Note, p.	117	
Ichabod,	435, 436		Mary,	117	
Joanna,	141, 452		HORSLEY.		
John,	13, 263		Note, p.	224	
Lydia,	458		HORSWELL.		
Maisie W.,	280		Abby,	388	
Mary,	435, 438, 447, 461		Burgess,	388	
			Charles B.,	388	

HORSWELL.		HOWES.	
Hope,	387	Note, p.	110
John,	387, 388	Alvin C.,	366
Martha M.,	388	Charles A.,	366
HORTON.		Hannah,	375
Abbie J.,	304	Harriet P.,	366
Daniel,	304	Lydia,	201
Sanford,	389	Nathaniel,	366
HOUGH.		Nathaniel P.,	366
Note p.	154	Rebecca A.,	366
George,	152, 157		82
Hough & Spooner, Note. p.	157	HOWLAND,	
HOUGHTON.		Notes, pp. 101, 132, 194, 352,	428
Note, p.	284	Abigail,	194
Jonathan,	211	Abraham,	240, 241
Miranda,	283	Ann J.,	233
Timothy,	489	Betsey,	232
HOUSE.		Catharine,	239, 241
Note, p.	475	Charles R.,	241
Deborah,	431	Elizabeth,	488
HOVEY.		Hannah,	478
Ann D.,	251	Henry,	47
HOWARD.		Horace,	241
Notes, pp. 202, 208, 305, 321,	454	James,	132
Abigail,	302	John,	132, 194
Arthur B.,	301	Lewis,	481
Daniel W.,	283	Lydia,	47
Hannah,	457	Mariah,	240
Julia,	472	Matilda,	241
Mary J.,	355	Patience,	132, 428
Orin,	355	Paul,	240
Silas,	301	Peddy W.,	483
HOWE.		Rebecca,	47
Note. p.	225	Reuben,	180
Azubah,	102	Samuel,	27
Benjamin S.,	366	Tamar,	419
Elizabeth,	317	HOXIE.	
George,	124	Notes, pp.	110, 369
John P.,	206	Abel,	61
Lydia,	361	Bathsheba,	31, 369
Martha,	203	Delia,	249
Martha A.,	206	Dorcas,	369
HOWELL.		Dorcas W.,	369
Annie B.,	264	Elizabeth,	110, 370
Benjamin,	264	Grace,	60, 61
Carrie,	264	Hezekiah,	369
Elizabeth,	596	James,	369
Eunice,	264	Joseph,	61
George,	264	Martha W.,	247
Harriet,	264	Simeon,	369
Isaac M.,	264	Solomon,	369
Lydia J.,	264	HOYT.	
Mary,	264	Lydia,	415
Sarah,	264	HUBBARD.	
Spooner R.,	264	Note, p.	285
William,	264	Catharine,	223

## HUBBARD.

Catharine A., . . . . .	319
Chester, . . . . .	225
Ellen L., . . . . .	226
Joseph R., . . . . .	226
Reuben, . . . . .	225
Samuel, . . . . .	318
Thomas C., . . . . .	319
Thomas S., . . . . .	318

## HUDSON.

Notes, pp. . . . .	210, 398, 409
Adin, . . . . .	292
Celia, . . . . .	306
Eli, . . . . .	306
Henry, . . . . .	117
Sarah, . . . . .	292

## HUESTIS.

Phebe, . . . . .	240
------------------	-----

## HUME.

J. H., . . . . .	567
------------------	-----

## HUMPHREY.

Note, p. . . . .	261
Ellen, . . . . .	381
Polly, . . . . .	25
William, . . . . .	381

## HUNGERFORD.

Helen E., . . . . .	245
Titus D., . . . . .	245

## HUNT.

Notes, pp. . . . .	90, 111, 123, 228-230, 233, 234, 433
Abel H., . . . . .	230
Abigail, . . . . .	231
Addison A., . . . . .	233
Albert C., . . . . .	235
Anna M., . . . . .	233
Arabella L., . . . . .	231
Calvin N., . . . . .	234
Caroline E., . . . . .	233
Caroline W., . . . . .	234
Charles, . . . . .	231, 232
Charles E., . . . . .	234
Charles H., . . . . .	232-234
Clarence, . . . . .	302
Daniel S., . . . . .	231
Edwin, . . . . .	230
Edwin N., . . . . .	234
Elisha W., . . . . .	229, 230
Eliza A., . . . . .	230
Eliza H., . . . . .	229
Emily F., . . . . .	230
Emily H., . . . . .	232
Esther, . . . . .	232, 304
Esther J., . . . . .	232
Eunice M. A., . . . . .	230
Fannie M., . . . . .	231

## HUNT.

Frank T., . . . . .	233
Frederick A., . . . . .	233
Frederick S., . . . . .	234
George, . . . . .	231, 233
George A., . . . . .	231
George H., . . . . .	233
George M., . . . . .	235
Hammond, . . . . .	230, 231, 234
Harriet, . . . . .	233
Harriet B., . . . . .	232, 235
Harriet M., . . . . .	231
Harry N., . . . . .	232
Hattie J., . . . . .	231
Helen E., . . . . .	232
Henry, . . . . .	230
Henry H., . . . . .	231, 234
Henry M., . . . . .	235
Hiram, . . . . .	231, 234
Hiram B., . . . . .	235
Horace, . . . . .	233
James T., . . . . .	235
Joanna, . . . . .	75
John, . . . . .	228, 231, 232
John G., . . . . .	232
John L., . . . . .	231
John W., . . . . .	231
Joseph S., . . . . .	235
Lewis F., . . . . .	232
Martha A., . . . . .	235
Mary, . . . . .	233
Mary A., . . . . .	232
Mary J., . . . . .	233
Mary P., . . . . .	232
Mary W., . . . . .	231
Mercy A., . . . . .	231
Moses, . . . . .	228, 229, 231, 304
Newell, . . . . .	230
Orasmus, . . . . .	233
Sarah, . . . . .	111
Sophia, . . . . .	228
Susan E., . . . . .	230
Timothy E., . . . . .	232
William, . . . . .	231, 234
William E., . . . . .	234
William N., . . . . .	230
William S., . . . . .	230
Zepheniah, . . . . .	232, 233

## HUNTING.

Note, p. . . . .	393
------------------	-----

## HUNTINGTON.

Christopher, . . . . .	590
Daniel S., . . . . .	286
Henry G., . . . . .	285
Lucy, . . . . .	590

HURD.			JACKSON.		
Notes, pp.	224,	228	Daniel,	294,	554
Elizabeth,	316,	459	Edith,		296
Jay,		235	Edmund,		69
N. E.,		235	Eliza,		295
HUSSEY.			Ethel R.,		296
Note, p.		364	Faith,		138
Rachael,		364	Franklin,		295
HUTCHINS.			Gustavus,		452
James W.,		183	Jacob,		452
Porterfield,		183	Joanna,		452
HUTCHINSON.			Levantha,		453
Notes, pp.	190,	469	Lewis B.,		296
James,		191	Lizetta,		203
HUXTABLE.			Lydia E.,		453
Joan,		260	Maria,		453
Lucy S.,		260	Maria E.,		453
Richard,		260	Mary,	44,	69, 295, 406
HYDE.			Mary A.,		296, 453
John J.,		149	Mary R. B.,		295, 551
IDE.			Samuel H.,		296
Note, p.		157	Sophia,		453
INGERSOL.			Theodore,		295
Jared,		131	Thomas,		296
INGLEE.			JACOBS.		
Note, p.		132	Carlos S.,		190
INGRAHAM, Note, p.		309	Samuel,		196
Aurelia,		155	JAMES.		
John,		155	Notes, pp.	442,	443
Lydia,		155	Loretta M.,		270
Margaret,		391	Susannah,		403
Paul,		155	JAMISON.		
Rebecca,		155	John C.,		360
Simeon,		391	Lillias,		356
Timothy,		155	Samuel S.,		360
IRICK.			JANES.		
Maria,		281	Notes, pp.	241,	326
IRISH.			Anna,		241
Rispey,		170	Humphrey,		241
Zadock,		170	Lois,		203
IRWIN.			JAYNE.		
Harriet M.,		399	Anson P.,		240
John,		299	John Y.,		240
ISAACS.			Mary C.,		182
Eliza,		358	JEFFERSON.		
IVORY.			Thomas,	153,	427
Note, p.		322	JELLISON.		
Bathsheba,		322, 324	Asenath,		251
JACKET.			John,		251
Ebenezer,		64	John P.,		251
JACKSON,		85	Kate S.,		251
Notes, pp. 69, 294, 372, 443,			JENCKS.		
452, 454.			Notes, pp.	275,	465
Alfred,		295	Anne,		284
Alfred L. P.,		295	Daniel,		599
Andrew,		294, 453, 525	Eliza,		599

## JENKINS.

Notes, pp. 135, 139, 463, 471-473, 475, 482, 484.

Ada W.,	472
Alden S.,	476
Carrie A.,	473
Charles,	477
Charles S.,	473
Clarissa,	471
Cynthia,	139, 480
David,	139, 478
Deia F.,	473
Edwin W.,	472
Elisha,	377
Eliza,	377, 471
Ephraim S.,	139, 471, 473
George W.,	467
Hannah,	308
Horace,	478
John H.,	475
Joseph,	139, 477
Lucy,	477
Lucy C.,	478
Lucy O.,	478
Lydia,	472, 489
Lydia E.,	472
Martha,	477
Mary W.,	475
Mehitabel,	139, 477, 481
Merritt,	472
Myron,	476
Nathaniel,	139, 475, 477
Polly,	139, 479
Rebecca,	139, 473
Richard,	467
Sarah,	79, 139, 281
Spooner,	478
Susan B.,	478
Thomas H.,	478
Zenas,	472
Zenas A.,	472

## JENNEY.

Notes, pp. 19, 52, 67, 90, 128, 219, 222, 224, 227, 228, 235, 258, 276, 295, 370, 443, 454.

Abby,	221
Abigail,	92, 235
Abigail S.,	227
Algernon S.,	222
Calvin,	223
Charles A.,	219
Charles B.,	221
Charles G.,	224
Chiron,	222
Clara,	223

## JENNEY.

Clara P.,	222
Cora W.,	224
Daniel W.,	221
Donna E.,	224
Edward,	220
Elizabeth,	222
Elnathan,	92
Emma,	220
Esther,	92, 221, 228, 304
Fidelia,	223
George F.,	221
Hannah,	220
Hannah P.,	224
Harvey W.,	220
Hattie B.,	222
Henry,	85, 164, 222
Hiram,	226
Ida E.,	221
Ignatius,	84
Jane P.,	219
Joanna,	92
John,	20, 29, 52, 90-92, 183, 219-224.
John G.,	224
Justus,	219, 220
Katie,	221
Lettice,	66, 71
Louisa,	223
Lucretia M.,	223
Lucretia P.,	226
Maggie,	220
Martha L.,	223
Mary C.,	223
Mary J.,	220
Mary J. F.,	222
Ruth,	71
Samuel,	26
Sarah,	66, 83
Sarah D.,	183
Seth S.,	223
Sophonra,	219
Susan,	220
Susannah,	84
Theodore A.,	220
William E.,	220, 221
William H.,	224
Zepheniah,	92

## JENNINGS.

Elnathan,	92
Isaac,	422
Latham T.,	422
Lydia,	420
Perry,	420

JENNISON.			
	Note, p.	341	
	Flint,	341	
	John,	341	
	Joseph,	341	
	Sally,	341	
	Samuel,	341	
JERROULD.			
	Note, p.	465	
	Mary U.,	465	
JEWETT.			
	David,	211	
JOHNSON,		67, 454	
	Notes, pp.	309, 439	
	Amos,	207	
	Andrew,	522	
	Betsey,	439	
	Caleb,	317	
	Calvin,	199	
	Clarissa,	227	
	David B.,	166	
	Delia M.,	338	
	Elvira,	338	
	Eliza A.,	308	
	Henry,	199, 338, 487	
	Henry C.,	166	
	Henry S.,	338	
	Jane,	246	
	John M.,	166	
	Kendall,	192	
	Mary,	476	
	Mortimer S.,	338	
	Nathaniel,	165	
	Noble S.,	165	
	Phebe,	264	
	P. R.,	357	
	Rose,	207	
	Russell,	357	
	Ruth H.,	192	
	Samuel,	338	
	Sarah,	357	
	Sarah H.,	317	
	Sibel,	216	
	Sophia,	190	
	Susanna,	311	
	William,	264	
	William C. S.,	338	
JOHNSTON.			
	Note, p.	357	
	A. S.,	532-535, 540, 541	
	James,	450	
	Mary M.,	450	
JONES.			
	Notes, pp.	282, 346	
	Abigail,	400	
	Amos,	400	
JONES.			
	Hannah,	365	
	Jerusha,	206	
	John P.,	113, 491, 492	
	Meribah,	61	
	Sylvanus,	365	
	W. A.,	449	
JORDAN.			
	Note, p.	121	
	Charles,	469	
	Elizabeth S.,	469	
	William,	271	
	William H.,	271	
JOSSELYN.			
	Notes, pp.	430-433, 467, 481, 487.	
	Abba R.,	432	
	Abigail W.,	431	
	Algernon,	433	
	Alonzo,	488	
	Ambrose,	431	
	Benjamin,	432	
	Cassandra A.,	433	
	Charles,	430, 481, 488	
	Edgar A.,	434	
	Edward,	434	
	Elbridge,	432	
	Elbridge V. B.,	432	
	Elijah,	432	
	Elizabeth C.,	434	
	Elizabeth E.,	432	
	Ellen F.,	434	
	Eugene M.,	431	
	Fitzallen O.,	433	
	Florence G.,	481	
	Francis,	431	
	Freeman,	481	
	Frederick,	432	
	Frank M.,	481	
	George M.,	481	
	Georgiana A.,	433	
	Gertrude G.,	481	
	Harriet,	431	
	Harriet M. W.,	432	
	H. Augusta,	432	
	Helen M.,	431	
	Jacob,	430	
	Jonathan,	487	
	Leavitt R.,	432	
	Lucy,	434	
	Margaret,	487	
	Maria E.,	433, 434	
	Mary E.,	433	
	Mary G.,	481	
	M. Josephine,	432	

## JOSSELYN.

Mercy,	43 <sup>1</sup>
Mercy G.,	43 <sup>1</sup>
Mercy W.,	43 <sup>1</sup>
Pamela,	41 <sup>2</sup>
Priscilla F.,	43 <sup>1</sup>
Rusha A.,	43 <sup>4</sup>
William,	43 <sup>0</sup>
William E.,	43 <sup>1</sup>
William G.,	48 <sup>1</sup>
William H.,	43 <sup>2</sup>

## JOUATT.

Notes, pp.	34, 70, 445
------------	-------------

## JUDD.

Note, p.	326
----------	-----

## KAIGHN.

Hannah,	39 <sup>2</sup>
---------	-----------------

## KEELER.

A. J.,	19 <sup>2</sup>
Alice,	19 <sup>2</sup>

## KEEN-KEENE.

Notes, pp.	430, 433
Deborah,	20 <sup>7</sup>
Lucy,	44 <sup>0</sup>
Rebecca,	43 <sup>0</sup>
Ruth S.,	43 <sup>2</sup>
Solomon,	44 <sup>0</sup>

## KEITH.

Notes, pp.	202, 208, 210
------------	---------------

Ada F.,	47 <sup>2</sup>
Benjamin W.,	210
Dexter,	37 <sup>2</sup>
Eleazer,	43 <sup>2</sup>
Eliza J.,	37 <sup>2</sup>
Elizabeth,	210
Franklin,	211
Frederick,	37 <sup>2</sup>
George M.,	47 <sup>2</sup>
Hannah C.,	211
James M.,	209
Joanna B.,	209
John,	208
Joseph,	208
Joseph E.,	211
Julia A.,	210
Lucinda M.,	211
Lucy F.,	211
Maria,	210
Maria A.,	210
Marshall,	37 <sup>2</sup>
Mary A.,	210
Mary V.,	210
Myra,	30 <sup>1</sup>
Oliver,	30 <sup>1</sup>
Otis,	37 <sup>2</sup>
Patrick H.,	210

## KEITH.

Quincy,	210
Sally,	43 <sup>2</sup>
Sarah,	37 <sup>2</sup> , 46 <sup>2</sup>
Seth,	211
Simeon P.,	209
Victor W.,	211
Walter,	37 <sup>2</sup>
Watson,	210
Wilbur L.,	210
Willard,	211

## KELLEY.

Note, p.	362
----------	-----

Abigail,	29 <sup>3</sup>
Daniel,	37 <sup>6</sup>
David,	37 <sup>5</sup> , 37 <sup>7</sup>
David D.,	37 <sup>7</sup>
Elizabeth,	37 <sup>6</sup> , 37 <sup>7</sup>
Hattil,	37 <sup>0</sup>
Joseph S.,	42 <sup>0</sup>
Joseph V.,	42 <sup>0</sup>
Lydia,	37 <sup>5</sup>
Mehitabel,	36 <sup>2</sup>
Mercy,	37 <sup>0</sup>
Phebe,	37 <sup>5</sup>
Phebe L.,	37 <sup>7</sup>
Rosa,	37 <sup>7</sup>
Samuel D.,	37 <sup>7</sup>
Seth,	36 <sup>2</sup> , 37 <sup>7</sup>
Zeno,	37 <sup>5</sup> , 37 <sup>7</sup>

## KEMP.

Louisa,	31 <sup>5</sup>
---------	-----------------

## KEMPER.

	565-567, 569
--	--------------

## KEMPT N.

Notes, pp.	428, 436, 444
------------	---------------

Elizabeth,	183
Hepzibeth,	37 <sup>4</sup>
Jonathan,	37 <sup>4</sup>
Manassah,	142, 144
Mary,	428, 436
Sarah,	37 <sup>4</sup>
Thomas,	174, 175

## KENDALL.

Allert D.,	486
Lansan,	486
Samuel,	486

## KENNEY.

John,	44
-------	----

## KENWORTHY.

Sarah,	359
--------	-----

## KENYON.

John J.,	248
----------	-----

## KERRY.

Charles T.,	244
Frank M.,	244
George W.,	244

KERRY.		KINNE.	
Thomas, . . . . .	244	Elias B., . . . . .	486
William, . . . . .	244	Patience P., . . . . .	486
William R., . . . . .	244	KITRIDGE.	
KEYES.		Sarah, . . . . .	283
Note, p. . . . .	346	KITTERITY.	
Asa, . . . . .	253	Asa, . . . . .	275
George B., . . . . .	253	Mary J., . . . . .	275
KIBBEE.		KLINES.	
Eliza, . . . . .	252	Elizabeth M., . . . . .	354
KILBOURN.		KLOCK.	
Note, p. . . . .	313	Jacob, . . . . .	358
Alice G., . . . . .	313	Magdalena, . . . . .	358
Charles E., . . . . .	314, 564	KNAPP.	
Fay, . . . . .	314	Isaac, . . . . .	254
James, . . . . .	313, 314	Susan M., . . . . .	254
Lincoln, . . . . .	313	KNEALAND.	
Lincoln G., . . . . .	314	Samuel, . . . . .	148
Sally, . . . . .	416	KNEALE.	
KILLEY.		Anna, . . . . .	450
Hattil, . . . . .	60	KNIGHT.	
KIMBALL.		Charles, . . . . .	274
Note, p. . . . .	287	James, . . . . .	274
Abby L., . . . . .	287	Jane, . . . . .	191
Daniel, . . . . .	202, 398	Levi, . . . . .	274
Daniel A., . . . . .	398	Nellie, . . . . .	275
Deborah, . . . . .	462	Paul D., . . . . .	274
Eliza J., . . . . .	202	KNOWLES.	
Lizzie H., . . . . .	394	Joel, . . . . .	251
Moses, . . . . .	394	Levi, . . . . .	251
KINEAN.		KNOWLTON.	
Lydia, . . . . .	169	Notes, pp. . . . .	121, 279, 328
KING.		Abraham, . . . . .	121
Notes, pp. 37, 96, 97, 326, 439,		Comfort, . . . . .	121
466.		Eliza, . . . . .	303
Almira E., . . . . .	267	Isaac C., . . . . .	257
Calvin E., . . . . .	267	Mary A., . . . . .	257
Calvin W., . . . . .	267	KRUM.	
Ebenezer, . . . . .	216	Henry, . . . . .	255
Elizabeth, . . . . .	266	James M., . . . . .	255
Elizabeth J., . . . . .	267	LACEY.	
Esther, . . . . .	216	Sallie C., . . . . .	277
Fenner, . . . . .	267	LADD.	
Hezekiah, . . . . .	266	Note, p. . . . .	377
James, . . . . .	407	LA FAYETTE,	
Joseph, Note, p. . . . .	37	LAFFERDY.	
Mary, . . . . .	267, 290	Polly, . . . . .	268
Reuhamah, . . . . .	269	LAIRD.	
William H., . . . . .	267	Amanda, . . . . .	451
KINGSBURY.		Isaac, . . . . .	451
Rebecca, . . . . .	181	LAKE.	
KINGSLEY.		John, . . . . .	42
Amos, . . . . .	260	LAKIN.	
Belinda, . . . . .	191	Note, p. . . . .	349
Elizabeth C., . . . . .	360	LAMB.	
		Note, p. . . . .	143



LAMBERT.			LAWRENCE.		
Charles E.,	. . . . .	422	Andrew D.,	. . . . .	239
Edward H.,	. . . . .	422	Dwight D.,	. . . . .	239
Ernst C.,	. . . . .	422	George F.,	. . . . .	228
Florence W.,	. . . . .	422	John,	. . . . .	239
LAMPLON.			Lysander W.,	. . . . .	239
Mortimer,	. . . . .	359	LAWSON.		
LAMSON.			Note, p.	. . . . .	429
Note, p.	. . . . .	329	LAWTON.		
LANDERS.			Note, p.	. . . . .	222
Elizabeth,	. . . . .	60	Abigail,	. . . . .	388
Judith C.,	. . . . .	247	Adeline,	. . . . .	387
Recompense,	. . . . .	60	Benjamin,	. . . . .	400
Rose,	. . . . .	60	Cyrus,	. . . . .	49
LONDON.			Eliza,	. . . . .	387
Hannah,	. . . . .	434	Isaac,	. . . . .	387
LANE.			Jacob,	. . . . .	119
Notes, pp.	. . . . .	226, 283	James,	. . . . .	388
David,	. . . . .	237	John,	. . . . .	387, 389
Edward,	. . . . .	237	Mary A.,	. . . . .	387
Gorham,	. . . . .	442	Nancy,	. . . . .	388
Laura M.,	. . . . .	442	Samuel,	. . . . .	387
Mary,	. . . . .	244	Sarah,	. . . . .	387
Nancy J.,	. . . . .	237	Susan,	. . . . .	400
LANG.			Theolatia,	. . . . .	389
John D.,	. . . . .	363	William B.,	. . . . .	387
Louisa L.,	. . . . .	363	LEACH.		
LANGSFORD.			Arnold A.,	. . . . .	295
Maria,	. . . . .	406	Lydia K.,	. . . . .	295
Sarah,	. . . . .	408	LEACOCK.		
William,	. . . . .	406	H. J.,	. . . . .	568
LANKTON.			LEARNED.		
Elizabeth,	. . . . .	201	Note, p.	. . . . .	32
LANMAN.			LEAVITT.		
Note, p.	. . . . .	445	Note, p.	. . . . .	453
Charlotte,	. . . . .	453	LEBARON.		
Nathaniel C.,	. . . . .	453	Notes, pp.	. . . . .	437, 454
LAPHAM.			Isaac,	. . . . .	186
Note, p.	. . . . .	201	James,	. . . . .	186
LARABEE.			Maria,	. . . . .	187
Notes, pp.	. . . . .	241, 281	Martha,	. . . . .	187
Abram A.,	. . . . .	210	Nancy,	. . . . .	187
Viola M.,	. . . . .	210	Susan,	. . . . .	187
LARCOM.			LEE.		
Harriet,	. . . . .	240	Notes, pp.,	. . . . .	171, 194
Oren L.,	. . . . .	240	Chauncey,	. . . . .	149
LASHELL.			Jonathan,	. . . . .	149
William C.,	. . . . .	314	Lucy	. . . . .	171
LASSCELL.			Nancy,	. . . . .	259
Joanna,	. . . . .	356	Noah,	. . . . .	449
LATHLEE.			Rebecca,	. . . . .	198
Rhoda,	. . . . .	176	R. E.,	. . . . .	563
LAVAKE.			LEGGET.		
Louis,	. . . . .	123	Abigail,	. . . . .	381
LAWRENCE.			LEIGHTON.		
Adolphus L.,	. . . . .	239	Enoch,	. . . . .	460
			Susanna,	. . . . .	460

LELAND.		LINDSCOTT.	
Daniel, . . . . .	459	Carrie, . . . . .	191
Frederick, . . . . .	459	LINDSEY-LINDZEY-LINZEY.	
LEMING.		Benjamin, . . . . .	45, 300
Anna, . . . . .	317	Hannah, . . . . .	300
LEMONT.		Margaret, . . . . .	369
Mary D., . . . . .	399	Mary M., . . . . .	450
Simeon, . . . . .	399	LINFIELD.	
LENNON.		Luther, . . . . .	366
Harvey, . . . . .	254	LINNETT.	
John, . . . . .	254	Note, p. . . . .	198
LENTHALL.		LISCOM.	
Note, p. . . . .	432	Elizabeth, . . . . .	404
LEONARD.		LITTLE.	
Notes, pp. 135, 299, 373, 462, 466		John T., . . . . .	270
Clarinda, . . . . .	466	Susan C., . . . . .	270
David, . . . . .	466	LITTLEFIELD.	
Elizabeth, . . . . .	372	Henry, . . . . .	431
Elkanah, . . . . .	33	Hosea, . . . . .	209
Ezra, . . . . .	299	Joseph, . . . . .	209
Harriet, . . . . .	373	Lucy S., . . . . .	431
Henry, . . . . .	64	Sarah, . . . . .	483
Mary, . . . . .	135, 466	LITTLEJOHN.	
Olive, . . . . .	299	Note, p. . . . .	372
LETCHEE.		LIVERMORE.	
Notes, pp. . . . .	533	Notes, pp. . . . .	201, 279
LETTICE-LETTIS.		LIVINGSTON.	
Notes, pp. . . . .	91, 138, 295	Cordelia M., . . . . .	275
LEVERETT.		Loretta A., . . . . .	275
George, . . . . .	311	Martin, . . . . .	268
Mary F., . . . . .	311	Wheaton, . . . . .	275
Thomas, . . . . .	311	LOCKE.	
LEWIS.		Notes, pp. . . . .	290, 470
Note, p. . . . .	394	Amos H., . . . . .	454
Anna M., . . . . .	247	Jane E., . . . . .	280
Annis, . . . . .	237	Theodore E., . . . . .	280
Archibald, . . . . .	242	Theodore P., . . . . .	454
Frank, . . . . .	453	LOEMANS.	
George, . . . . .	457	Note, p. . . . .	291
George W., . . . . .	247	Alexander F., . . . . .	291
Justus C., . . . . .	239	David F., . . . . .	291
L., . . . . .	242	LOGAN.	
Marquis H., . . . . .	239	Jeanette, . . . . .	482
Oliver, . . . . .	457	LOMBARD.	
Samuel, . . . . .	453	Mary A., . . . . .	286
Susannah, . . . . .	78	LOOK.	
LILLY.		Margaret, . . . . .	59
Harriet C., . . . . .	231	LORING.	
Samuel, . . . . .	231	Charles W., . . . . .	371
LINCOLN.		Edward, . . . . .	371
Abraham, . . . . .	514-516, 532, 591	Elisha T., . . . . .	371
James, . . . . .	74	Thacher, . . . . .	371
Joseph G., . . . . .	227	LOTHROP.	
Joseph N., . . . . .	227	Notes, pp. . . . .	132, 146, 443
Marbel C., . . . . .	227	Isaac, . . . . .	67
Mary, . . . . .	350, 488	Mary A., . . . . .	286
Waldo C., . . . . .	227		

LOW-LOWE.		McCARTY.	
Abraham T.,	452	James,	238
Asa,	364	Susan.	238
Greenleaf,	364	McCONNELL.	
Lewis G.,	452	Elizabeth,	467
LOVEJOY.		McCORMICK.	
Ann M.,	361	Anna,	249
John W.,	361	Thomas,	249
LOVELL.	539	McCRACKEN.	
Clarissa,	252	Henry M.,	319
Jerusha,	347	John S.,	319
Lowell,	433	McDONALD.	
LORD.		Elizabeth,	450
Clarissa,	252	McFARLAND.	
Jerusha,	347	Elijah,	462
Tyler,	347	Harriet A.,	245
LOWERY.		Jennie E.,	245
Lucy,	112	Loomis,	245
LUCAS.		Maria L.,	462
Isaiah,	468	McGAVOCK.	
Joanna T.,	468	Mary A.,	481
LUCE.		McGREGOR.	
Hannah,	237	Note, p.	321
Mary,	193	McILVANE.	539
Rachael,	381	McINTASK.	530
LUCKEY.		Note, p.	528
George,	220	McINTYRE.	
Maria,	413	Andrew B.,	293
LULL.		Andrew T.,	293
Sarah,	102	Arthur P.,	293
Timothy,	102	Ellen C.,	293
LUMBARD.		Fenella,	293
Lucinda,	80	Oliver W.,	293
LUTHER.		Royal F.,	293
Benjamin,	416	Salem,	293
Sally,	416	McKEAN.	
LYMAN.		Barbara,	263
Note, p.	326	Mabel,	255
Job,	593	McKENNEY.	
Mindwell,	593	A.,	196
LYNCH,	542	McKENZIE.	530
LYNDON.		McLALLIN.	
Abiah,	387, 388	Margaret,	356
LYON.		McLAUGHLIN-McLAUTHLIN.	
Note, p.	153	Isabella,	356
Ann M.,	399	Jane W.,	441
Eliza S.,	399	John F.,	356
Lucy M.,	399	Lewis,	441
Matthew,	152	McMICHAEL.	
Mary F.,	271	Jacob,	220
Minerva,	399	Lafayette D.,	220
Rebecca,	310	McMILLEN.	
William,	398	Andrew,	269
LYONS.		Putnam D.,	269
Jerry,	199	McNEAL.	
Nancy,	199	Alexander,	314
		Mary,	314

McNITT.			MANDELL.		
John W..		223	West P.,		289
McPHERSON.			William D.,		288
Catharine,		449	MANLEY.		
MACKEY.			Notes, pp.		288, 301
Note, p.		321	Fanny,		288
Charles W.,		321	Lilly S.,		288
Cyrus F.,		321	MANN.		
Julia A.,		321	Note, p.		432
Myra F.,		321	Olive,		431
Susan T.,		321	MANSIR.		
William C.,		321	Addie W.,		366
MACKIE.			Alden A.,		366
Amelia B.		447	Benjamin G.,		366
Andrew,	446, 593,	595	George F.,		366
Elizabeth C.,		446	Irene P.,		366
George F.,		446	Larentha M.,		366
Job,		594	Melissa F.,		366
John H.,	446,	596	Samuel,		366
MACOMBER.			MARBLE.		
Note, p.		341	Notes, pp.		233, 363
Charles,		422	MARKHAM.		
Cornelia,		422	Leister B.,		487
Cornelius,	421,	422	Olive W.,		204
Esther,		421	Vine,		204
Florence,		422	MARSH.		
George B.,		421	Notes, pp.	34, 70, 270, 288,	
Georgiana M.,		422	310, 445.		
Isabella W.,		421	Abby,		401
Levi,		413	Abigail,		205
Lydia C.,		394	Benjamin,		401
Mary,		413	Charles,		203
Sarah,		396	James,		251
MAIN.			Margaret,		203
Charles S.,	259,	599	Nicholas,		160
Thomas,		259	Phila,	275,	288
MAJOR.			MARSHALL.		
John S.		356	Cornelia,		318
William,		356	Elizabeth C.,		199
MANBERT.			Lawrence,		318
Adam R.,		293	MASTERSON.		
Sarah F.,		293	Notes, pp.		134, 453
MANCHESTER.			MARSTON.		
Desire,		79	Leander B.,		371
Nancy,		355	Philbrick,		371
MANDELL.			MARTIN.		
Notes, pp.	215, 219,	287, 288	Burdette,		244
Caroline L.,		288	Charles,		384
Dwight D.,		275	Charlotte,		360
Elbridge,		288	David G.,		359
Joel,		275	John S.,		359
Mabel R.,		289	Lemuel,		74
Martin,		275, 288	Martha,		249
Martin E.,		288	Mary,		293
Moses,		288	Mary M.,		183
Walter,		287			

MASCAREN.			
Paul,		27	
MASON.			
Notes, pp.	102, 188, 270, 280,		
	288, 444.		
Abigail,		287	
Clinton,		229	
Elizabeth B.,		280	
Hattie,		229	
Hattie H.,		189	
Janet,		314	
Mary E.,		181	
Sarah,		102	
MATHERS.			
Sibbil,		218	
MATTHEWS.			
Note, p.		492	
		493	
MATTLE.			
Note, p.		301	
MAURY,			496
MAXFIELD.			
Dorcas,			48
MAXIM.			
Rebecca,			197
MAY.			
Notes, pp.		134, 398	
John,		160	
Phebe,		160	
Sarah,		160	
MAYHEW,			109
MAYNARD.			
Caroline,		314	
David,		314	
Sarah A.,		457	
MAYO.			
Notes, pp.		122, 234	
Almira B.,		251	
Anna,		122	
Carrie,		199	
Daniel T.,		251	
Edmund,		234	
Edward D.,		251	
Elisha,		251	
Enoch M.,		250	
Enoch R.,		250	
Esther,		446	
Esther A.,		251	
George A.,		251	
George W.,		251	
Howes,		250, 251	
Lucinda W.,		251	
Martha,		234	
Mary W.,		251	
Melinda A.,		251	
Sarah,		250	
William R.,		251	
MEAD.			
Note, p.			283
John,			356
Lydia A.,			356
MEGGETT.			
William,			272
MEIGHEW.			
Susanna,			448
MELVILLE.			
Catharine,			384
Jchn.			384
Martha,			384
Mary A.,			384
Samuel,			384
Sarah,			384
William,			384
MENDENHALL.			
Mary,			113
MERCER.			
Margaret,			392
MERRIAM.			
Asa,			350
Lydia O.,			350
MERRICK.			
Notes, pp.	119, 122, 215, 234,		
	246, 285, 426, 472.		
Augustus,			303
Edwin,			303
Elizabeth,			427
Sarah,			214
MERRIHAW.			
Note p.			128
Abner,			78
Albert H.,			419
Amos,		78, 128, 420,	421
Benjamin,			78, 421
Calista,			422
Deborah,			78
Edmund,		418,	419
Eliza T.,			419
Elizabeth,		78,	419
Ellen T.,			419
Elsie,			422
James,		129,	418
John,		129,	419
John D.,			419
Lucinda E.			419
Lucy,			421
Lucy E.,			419
Lydia,		78,	129
Mary,		78,	128
Mercy H.,			421
Nancy G.,			419
Peter,		129, 418, 419,	424
Preserved,			77, 78, 128

MERRIHEW.		MINOT,	156
Rebecca,	78	Selina C.,	296
Rosa,	421	MIXER.	
Ruby,	420	Note, p.	236
Ruth,	78, 129, 424	MIXTER.	
Ruth D.,	419	Note, p.	282
Sarah,	78, 421	Fannie L.,	283
Stephen,	419	George,	283
MERRILL.		Jason,	282
Catharine R.,	274	Mary A.,	283
Charles R.,	274	Samuel J.,	283
Daniel,	502	William,	282, 543
Diadema,	187	William A.,	283
Edward D.,	274	MITCHELL.	592
Erastus F.,	274	Notes, pp.	201, 208, 313
George A.,	274, 523	Caroline,	401
Hannah M.,	203	George W.,	255
John F.,	274	Laura W.,	255
Malacha,	203	Meriba H.,	247
Stevens,	274	Nathan,	135
MERRITT.		Sarah,	238
Notes, pp.	139, 190, 308	William,	247
Sarah,	373	Zerviah,	242
MESERVE.		MOE.	
Alice L.,	479	Ira,	381
Fred. B.,	479	Margaret,	381
Henry C.,	479	MOFFATT-MOFFETT-MOFFIT.	
Jennie H.,	479	Caroline,	261
Lena M.,	479	David W.,	260, 261
Robert M.,	479	Emily J.,	260
MEYLER.		Jane,	264
T.,	565	Jonathan,	340
MILLARD.		Mary,	260, 340
Lydia,	337	MOLDER.	
MILLER.		Alexander,	413
Notes, pp.	235, 285	MOODY.	
Ann,	161	Note, p.	470
Alice,	169	MOON.	
Argus,	448	Nancy,	355
Charles,	289	MORGES.	
Charlotte,	202	Rose C.,	291
Cynthia,	337	MOORE.	
Diadema,	187	Note, p.	225
Ebenezer,	169	Abbie C.,	247
Hubbard,	169	Dexter,	302
Margaret,	121	Elizabeth,	187
Mary,	289	Emma,	286
Rachael,	436	Isaac E.,	286
Rebecca,	169	John,	286
Samuel,	169	John H.,	247
Thomas,	153	Lydia,	474
MILLIKEN.		Malone G.,	302
Elizabeth,	251	Mary,	261
MINER-MINOR.		Martha,	260, 261
Letitia,	216	William H.,	269
Ruth,	243		

MOORS.			MURRAY.	
Sarah,	414		Ann E.,	219
MOREY.			Jane,	219
Benjamin,	311		MYERS.	
Laura S.,	311		Caroline,	242
MORGAN.			Ellen M.,	239
Harvey D.,	319		Jacob,	242
James W.,	450		Jonathan A.,	239
John,	213		NACHTRIEB.	
John B.,	450		Christiana J.,	220
Julien,	319		John J.,	220
MORTON.	426		NAGERS.	
Notes, pp. 67, 294, 295, 426,			John,	93
436, 439, 442-444, 452,			NASH.	
456, 461.			Notes, pp. 473, 480, 482	
Ebenezer,	132		Abigail,	269
Elizabeth A.,	457		Carlton E.,	480
Ephraim,	457		Frank M.,	480
Ezekiel,	439		Frank W.,	480
Frank B.,	444		Merritt,	480
Hannah,	439		William,	440
Herbert,	444		William G.,	440
John Q.,	196		NASON.	
Lucetta B.,	196		Daniel,	399
Marcus,	551		Stephen M.,	399
Mary,	67, 132		NASSAWANO.	
Patience,	67		Lawrence	93
Rebecca,	295		NEGUS.	
Seth,	444		Note, p.	163
MORSE.			Hannah,	163
Note, p.	94		Joel,	344
Job L.,	479		Laura,	343
Lizzie E.,	479		Lois,	144
Lydia,	484		NEAL-NEIL.	
MOSHER.			Notes, pp.	296, 313
Note, p.	49		Henry M.,	313
MOULTON.			William,	313
Abigail,	593		NELSON.	
MOUTON.			Notes, pp.	67, 442
A.,	534		John,	67
MOWER.			Sarah,	67
Nancy,	189		NEVINS.	
MULFORD.			Joel,	447
Margaret,	271		Matilda H.,	447
MULLEN.			NEWBURY.	
Rebecca,	251		Note, p.	466
MULLICE.	413		NEWDIGATE.	
MULLINS,			Note, p.	425
Notes, pp. 72, 148, 425			NEWELL.	
MULNIX.			Carrie E.,	235
Eliza C.,	254		Pascal J.,	199
James W.,	254		Polly,	178
MUNROE.			NEWLAND.	
Note, p.	102		Note, p.	194
Abigail,	102		NEWTON.	
William,	102		Notes, pp. 120, 214, 221, 233, 299	
			Anson,	215

NEWTON.		NORTON.	
Betsey, . . . . .	215	Nathaniel, . . . . .	258
Caroline, . . . . .	234	Obed, . . . . .	210
Eluthera, . . . . .	120	Sarah, . . . . .	385, 386, 471, 477
Fannie, . . . . .	215	Sarah C., . . . . .	210
Gideon, . . . . .	214	Sarah E., . . . . .	403
Harriet, . . . . .	215	Susie A., . . . . .	476
Laura, . . . . .	233	William, . . . . .	476
Silas, . . . . .	215, 233	William S., . . . . .	386
Timothy, . . . . .	120, 214	NOYES.	
NICHOLS.		Note, p. . . . .	482
Anna, . . . . .	294	NYE.	
Benjamin, . . . . .	160	Note, p. . . . .	307
Bethiah, . . . . .	54	Albert T., . . . . .	121
Elvira, . . . . .	203	Alonzo, . . . . .	121
Emerson, . . . . .	420	Elisha, . . . . .	121
Rebecca, . . . . .	379	Frances M., . . . . .	121
William, . . . . .	420	Freeman, . . . . .	185
NICHOLSON.		Gorham H., . . . . .	461
Note, p. . . . .	76	Ichabod, . . . . .	50
NICKERSON.		Isaac, . . . . .	27
Note, p. . . . .	437	Joshua, . . . . .	489
George, . . . . .	441	Lydia G., . . . . .	461
George F., . . . . .	441	Marshall, . . . . .	307
Henry, . . . . .	441	Marshall P., . . . . .	307
Joseph, . . . . .	441	Mehitabel, . . . . .	489
Lizzie, . . . . .	441	Prince H., . . . . .	121
Lucy B., . . . . .	441	Rachael, . . . . .	185
Polly, . . . . .	431	OAKES.	
NOBLE.		Note, p. . . . .	148
Note, p. . . . .	76	OAKLEY.	
Jane, . . . . .	267	Henry, . . . . .	244
John, . . . . .	76	O'CONNOR.	
Rachael, . . . . .	76, 169	James, . . . . .	394
NOE.		Thomas, . . . . .	394
Margaret, . . . . .	264	ODDING.	
NORRIS.		Note, p. . . . .	46
Note p. . . . .	329	Sarah, . . . . .	28
NORTH.		O'KELLEY;	
Note, p. . . . .	433	Note, p. . . . .	362
NORTHRUP.		OLDAKER.	
Electa, . . . . .	374	Cervilla F., . . . . .	450
Mary, . . . . .	160	John, . . . . .	450
NORTON.		OLDHAM.	
Note, p. . . . .	503	Notes, pp. . . . .	354, 430, 433, 481
Augusta N., . . . . .	471	Priscilla L., . . . . .	481
Benjamin S., . . . . .	258	OLIVER.	
Betsey, . . . . .	386	Notes, pp. . . . .	346, 425
Charles E., . . . . .	386	Andrew, . . . . .	129, 425
Elijah, . . . . .	476	Daniel, . . . . .	427
Elisha, . . . . .	476	Elizabeth, . . . . .	427
Frank E., . . . . .	385, 386	Mary, . . . . .	427
Giles, . . . . .	476	Peter, . . . . .	425
Giles, . . . . .	386	OMAN.	
Joseph, . . . . .	255	John M., . . . . .	161
Mary B., . . . . .	386	ORCUTT.	
Mary L., . . . . .	476	Notes, pp. . . . .	145, 201, 210, 466



ORMSBEE.			PAIGE.	
Note, p.	190		Edward H.,	283
Belinda,	194		Edwin,	281
Caleb,	191		George D.,	226
Hosea K.,	191		Jesse,	303
OSBORN.			Lucius R., 10, 156.	Note, p. 276
Note, p.	363		Lucy,	278, 282, 288
Charles,	363		Lucy R.,	288
Charles F.,	382		Lydia,	281, 293, 593
Eliza A.,	364		Mary,	207, 309
Eliza E.,	364		Mary P.,	226
Elizabeth H.,	364		Moses,	280-282, 542
Esther,	364		Orin,	281
Harriet L.,	364		Sophronia,	222
John,	363		Stephen W.,	287, 547
John L.,	364		Theodore,	287
Marbel,	363		Timothy,	156, 215, 219, 287, 309
Mary B.,	363		West,	288
Sarah,	364		William,	277, 288
Sarah L.,	363			
S. W.,	382		PAINÉ-PAYNE.	
OSTRANDER.			Notes, pp.	154, 212, 409
James,	241		Betsey,	154
OTIS,	106		Emma A.,	194
Notes, pp.	463, 464		Ezra,	194
Lucy,	478		Harvey,	237
Ruth,	360		Thomas,	130
OWEN.			PALMER.	
Jonathan,	316		Notes, pp.	85, 287, 444, 470
Mary A.,	316		Augustus,	347
Victor,	412		Emily,	416
PABODIE.			Erastus, S.,	122
Note, p.	134		Gershom,	122
PACKARD.			John,	416
Notes, pp.	227, 466		Lucia P.,	416
Betsey,	209		Walter,	347
PADDACK.			PARK.	
Notes, pp.	72, 366, 444		Angeline,	125
Judah,	72		PARKER.	
Rebecca,	72		Notes, pp.	225, 465, 470
PADDLEFORD,	592		Annie A.,	273
Note, p.	425		B. W.,	499
Judith,	424		Elizabeth,	404, 407
PAIGE.			George,	580
Notes, pp. 53, 77, 222, 226, 276,			James,	148
278, 280, 282, 283, 287,			Joseph,	407
288, 303, 309.			Joseph D.,	273
Adeline,	287		Julia,	258
Agnes,	303		Lydia H.,	397
Asa,	280, 281		Mary,	39
Benjamin,	226		Mary A.,	282
Benjamin F.,	226		Sarah,	61, 270
Charles,	222		Susan,	219
Cordelia,	281		Susanna,	124, 232
Daniel R.,	289		Susannah,	123
David C.,	283		William,	549

PARKHURST.			PEARSON.		
Note p.		329	Note, p.		368
PARKINSON.			PEASE.		
Mina,		383	Abigail,		162
Peter,		383	Mary,		248
PARKS.			Phebe A.,		393
Mary A.,		451	PECK,		515
Sarah C.,		451	Notes, pp.	191, 305,	322
Sophia R.,		451	Albert P.,		259
Thomas A.,		451	Almira,		259
PARMENTER.			Alvah,		171
Artemus,		449	Amelia,		259
Sophia,		449	Aurelia,		171, 259
PARMLEE.			Buel,		171
Mary,		172	Cornelia,		355
PARRIS.			Ebenezer,		171
Note, p.		376	Emily E.,		260
Loretta,		201	Harriet E.,		259
Mercy,		469	Ira		271
PARRISH.			John,		191
Lova,		313	Laura,		171
PARSONS.			Lydia,		263
Note, p.		326	Mary,		110, 191
Loretta,		201	Mary A.,		258
Theophilus,		462	Mary W.,		259
PARRIDGE.			Miles,		258
Notes, pp.	24, 143,	440	Sally A.,		171
Elizabeth,		18, 24	Stephen,		150
PASCO.			Sylvester B.,		259
Annie,		255	Titus,		259
John,		255	Tracy T.,		280
PASSMORE.			Warren,		171
John,		363	William,		171
Milley,		363	William C.		171
PATTEN-PATTON.			PECKHAM.		
David S.,		248	Note, p.		213
Franklin D.,		249	Abby F.,		404
George E.,		255	Benjamin,		598
Hugh,		255	Caleb,		31, 598
James,		255	Daniel,		399
John,		255	David,		598
Maria,		255	Elizabeth,		598
Mary,		255	John,		598
Robert,		248	Joshua,		598
Warren D.,		248	Mary,		212, 323, 598
PATTERSON.			Nathaniel,		598
D. Williams,		10	Peter,		598
Daniel,		273	Philip,		31, 598
Eliza B.,		404	Richard M.,		404
Isaac,		273	Sarah,		489
Peter,		404	Sarah A. A.,		399
PAUL.			Thomas,		598
Ira,		409	PEETS.		
John,		415	Benjamin,		239
PAYSON.			C. Berry,		239
Elizabeth,		265	Freeman,		239
			Mary,		196

PEIRCE-PIERCE, . . . . .	506	PENNIMAN.	
Notes, pp. 90, 117, 194, 278,		Sarah, . . . . .	284
284, 353, 409, 413, 430,		Sarah F., . . . . .	303
466.		PENNYOER.	
Abner, . . . . .	409	Note, p. . . . .	2 9
Alexander O., . . . . .	423	PEPPER.	
Alice, . . . . .	160	Ashbel, . . . . .	225, 308
Anna, . . . . .	410	Charles, . . . . .	308
Benjamin, . . . . .	409	William, . . . . .	225
Charles H., . . . . .	423	PERCIVAL.	
Cynthia, . . . . .	423	Gustavus, . . . . .	432
David, . . . . .	413, 422	Sylvanus, . . . . .	432
Delilah, . . . . .	413	PERKINS.	
Ebenezer, . . . . .	117	Notes, pp. . . . .	337, 472
Eleazer, . . . . .	413	Anna, . . . . .	80
Elisha, . . . . .	410	James, . . . . .	209, 307
Eliza, . . . . .	225	Louisa F., . . . . .	461
Elizabeth, . . . . .	413	Martin, . . . . .	464
Elizabeth J., . . . . .	423	Rebecca, . . . . .	209
Elkanah, . . . . .	353	Thomas, . . . . .	461
Ezra C., . . . . .	422	William M., . . . . .	464
Frederick, . . . . .	409	PERRIN.	
George, . . . . .	413	Note, p. . . . .	301
George W., . . . . .	423	PERRY.	
Giles, . . . . .	388	Note, p. . . . .	417
Hannah, . . . . .	376, 458	Angeline, . . . . .	414, 422
Henry C., . . . . .	423	Betsey, . . . . .	434
Hiram, . . . . .	410	Charles C., . . . . .	272
Hope, . . . . .	410	Ebenezer, . . . . .	110 353
Isaac, . . . . .	413	Edwin A., . . . . .	104
Jane, . . . . .	182	Florina, . . . . .	420
John W., . . . . .	423	Hannah, . . . . .	219
Louisa, . . . . .	413	Jireh, . . . . .	354
Luther, . . . . .	413	John, . . . . .	414
Mahala, . . . . .	396	John H., . . . . .	414
Maria A., . . . . .	423	Justus, . . . . .	219
Mary, . . . . .	117, 218, 409, 413, 442	Lemuel, . . . . .	414
Patience, . . . . .	353	Lucy S. D., . . . . .	414
Perry, . . . . .	413	Mary L., . . . . .	272
Polly, . . . . .	502	Melinda A., . . . . .	314
Priscilla, . . . . .	409	Nehemiah, . . . . .	287
Ruth, . . . . .	387, 388	Oliver, . . . . .	392
Sarah A., . . . . .	422, 423, 459	Samuel, . . . . .	353
Sophia, . . . . .	413	Sarah, . . . . .	417
Spooner, . . . . .	410	Sarah H., . . . . .	287
Thomas, W., . . . . .	449	Silas, . . . . .	414
Thornton, . . . . .	410	Walter S., . . . . .	414
William T., . . . . .	423	PERSONS.	
PEMBERTON, . . . . .	539	Christiana W., . . . . .	191
PENNIMAN.		David, . . . . .	191
Notes pp. . . . .	275, 284	Dorcas, . . . . .	316
Elias, . . . . .	284	PETERS.	
George, . . . . .	474	James, . . . . .	173
Helen M., . . . . .	474	Mary, . . . . .	173
Mary, . . . . .	275	Tryphemia, . . . . .	175
Obediah, . . . . .	275		

PETERSON.		PITMAN.	
Note, p.	440	Note, p.	73
Fanny,	401	Elijah,	74
Lucy,	440	Elizabeth,	74
Reuben,	440	James,	73, 74
PETITT.		John,	73
William,	272	Rachael,	74
PHELPS.		Sarah,	74
Amherst,	166	Susannah,	74
David,	166	Thomas,	74
Fanny,	259	William,	74
Lucy,	166	PITTS.	
Matilda,	166	Deborah,	165
Polly,	166	PITTSLEY.	
Rachael,	166	Diana,	423
William,	166	PLACE.	
PHILLIPS.		Andrew,	259
Note, p.	540	Charlotte,	259
Anna,	465	Sarah,	160
Betsey,	293	PLUMMER.	
Calvin T.,	395	Notes, pp.	428, 437
Daniel,	433	POLIN.	
Daniel W.,	268	Thomas,	42
Deborah,	259	POLK.	
Ezra,	434	Notes, pp.	536, 537
M. D.,	582	James K.,	529, 531
Nancy,	253	POMEROY.	
Naomi,	476	Alice,	312
Wendell,	589	Robert,	312
PHINNEY.		PONTUS.	
Notes, pp.	229, 279	Notes, pp.	50, 70
Lydia,	279	POOL.	
Mehitabel,	215	Note, p.	473
Rhoda,	229	Emily,	473
Zenas,	279	James,	473
PHIPPS.		POPE.	
Note, p.	349	Notes, pp.	51, 64, 91, 146, 258, 379.
PICKENS.		Abigail,	90
Ezra,	147	Alexander,	257
John,	146, 147	Deborah,	51, 146
Samuel,	146	Freeman,	146, 464
Thaddeus,	147	Isaac,	51
PICKERING.		John,	537
Note, p.	296	Lavinia,	464
PIKE.		Lucien,	158
Amelia H.,	281	Lucius,	127
Edna D.,	432	Phebe,	146
Elizabeth,	395	Richard,	257
Joseph R.,	395	S. G.,	125
PILLOW.		Sarah,	80
	530	Seth,	20
PINKHAM.		Susanna,	55, 85
	124	Thomas,	31
PINNEY.			
Martha,	292		
PITKIN.			
Rebecca,	268		

## PORTER.

Note, p., . . . . .	482
C. G., . . . . .	502
P. B., . . . . .	571
Ruth, . . . . .	481
POST.	
Anna, . . . . .	106
Mary, . . . . .	395
POTTER.	
Note, p. . . . .	159
David, . . . . .	170
Elihu, . . . . .	170
Eliza, . . . . .	170
George, . . . . .	390
Janetta, . . . . .	245
Jennie, . . . . .	196
Joseph H., . . . . .	313, 563
Mary, . . . . .	401
Mary T., . . . . .	390
Sarah, . . . . .	170, 390
Thomas, . . . . .	170
Thomas D., . . . . .	314

## POULTER.

Note, p. . . . .	224
------------------	-----

## POWER.

Bessie, . . . . .	290
Carrie L., . . . . .	290
Edward, . . . . .	290
Edward R., . . . . .	290
John, . . . . .	120
William H., . . . . .	290

## POWERS.

Notes, pp. . . . .	145, 230
Charles, . . . . .	429
Eliza, . . . . .	429
Ella H., . . . . .	407
Enoch, . . . . .	471
Eunice, . . . . .	230
Frederick B., . . . . .	472
George E., . . . . .	472
Henry A., . . . . .	472
Henry W., . . . . .	471
Jeremiah, . . . . .	126
Joseph, . . . . .	307, 471
Joseph F., . . . . .	307
Joseph W., . . . . .	307
Milton J., . . . . .	320
Sally, . . . . .	307
Sarah H., . . . . .	307
Thomas, . . . . .	320

## POYNEER.

David, . . . . .	261
Hannah S., . . . . .	261

## PRAHL.

Sophia, . . . . .	292
-------------------	-----

## PRATT.

Notes, pp. 25, 372, 430, 462-	467
Abigail, . . . . .	214
Adelaid, . . . . .	468
Alice M., . . . . .	464
Anne E., . . . . .	464
Aroline P., . . . . .	464
Augusta, . . . . .	468
Benajah, . . . . .	17
Benjamin H., . . . . .	468
Benjamin W., . . . . .	468
Betsey W., . . . . .	469
Charles, . . . . .	464, 466
Charles F., . . . . .	464
Charles T., . . . . .	465
Chester L., . . . . .	467
Edgar, . . . . .	466
Edwin, . . . . .	467
Ella L., . . . . .	467
Ellen, . . . . .	467
Elmira, . . . . .	467
Emily, . . . . .	465
Francis, . . . . .	465
Franklin L., . . . . .	467
George, . . . . .	464
George C., . . . . .	468
Hannah, . . . . .	18, 25, 231
Harrison, . . . . .	467
Henry M., . . . . .	468
Henry W., . . . . .	466
Joanna, . . . . .	468
Joshua, . . . . .	25
Leonice F., . . . . .	465
Lois, . . . . .	466
Lucius, . . . . .	467
Lucy M., . . . . .	467
Lydia M., . . . . .	478
Maria, . . . . .	465, 466
Mary, . . . . .	465
Mary E., . . . . .	467
Nathaniel W., . . . . .	464
Olimpias, . . . . .	253
Philip, . . . . .	478
Sarah, . . . . .	69, 465
Sarah S., . . . . .	468
Seth, . . . . .	462
Simeon, . . . . .	10, 462, 463
Susan T., . . . . .	474
William, . . . . .	464
William H., . . . . .	467
William M., . . . . .	468

## PRAY.

Ephraim, . . . . .	191
Philena, . . . . .	191

## PREBLE.

Jedediah, . . . . .	98
---------------------	----

PRENTICE-PRENTISS,	535	RAMSDELL.	
Esther A.,	193	Tryphosa,	487
Robert,	193	RAND.	
Robert T.,	206	Charles A.,	312
Susan,	204	Edward S.,	312
William,	206	RANDALL.	
PRESCOTT,	185	Notes, pp.	66, 433, 475
Charles J.,	294	Benjamin C.,	419
Oliver,	294	Caroline M.,	257
PRICE.		Ebenezer,	419
Mary,	259	Job,	66
PRIEST.		John,	35, 66
Martha,	243	Jude,	66
PRILL.		Lazarus,	35, 66
Leander,	238	Lucy,	440
Samuel,	238	Mercy,	66, 475
PRINCE.		Nancy,	264
Hortense,	455	Olive,	264
PRINE.		Patience,	66
Frances J.,	240	Ruth,	122
PRIOR.		Sarah,	209
Notes, pp.	15, 483	Thomas,	66
Bethiah,	459	Washington,	264
PROUTY.		William,	66
Phebe,	145	RANDOLPH.	
PUNTENNEY.		Malachia F.,	243
Aquila,	252	Margaretta,	243
Jane,	252	RANSOM-RANSOME.	
PURPLE.		Note, p.	154
Hatsil,	253	Alphonso W.,	356
Samuel B.,	253	Lillias J.,	356
PUTNAM.		Owen,	525
Note, p.	363	Robert,	17
Henry,	592	RAWSON.	
Rufus,	324	Note, p.	284
Sarah,	376	RAY.	
QUITMAN.	531	Anna,	249
QUINT.		RAYMOND.	
A. H.,	594	Note, p.	222
RADLEY.		READ-REFED.	
Catharine L.,	358	Notes, pp.	218, 230, 278, 282,
Peter,	358	409, 433, 434, 473, 480,	
RAIMENT.		481.	
Drusilla,	186	Albert,	473
RAINSFORD.		Albert L.,	473
Matilda,	467	Alfred G.,	248
RAMSDELL.		Alice M.,	483
Note, p.	483	Amelia F.,	483
Addie H.,	487	Ann E.,	483
Barker,	483	Benjamin C.,	480
Homer,	487	Calvin,	434, 480
Joseph,	483, 487	Charles S.,	475
Josiah B.,	487	Charles W.,	363, 475
Lucy E.,	486	Clarissa S.,	475
Mary B.,	486	Daniel,	474
Ruth S.,	484	David,	474

## READ-REED.

Deborah, . . . . .	480
Eddie S., . . . . .	475
Edward, . . . . .	474
Elisha T., . . . . .	363
Elizabeth B., . . . . .	474
Elizabeth M., . . . . .	474
Elmira A., . . . . .	473
Everett B., . . . . .	474
Frank F., . . . . .	475
George, . . . . .	363
George E., . . . . .	474
Harriet, . . . . .	468
Hartie F., . . . . .	483
Helen R., . . . . .	271
Hezekiah, . . . . .	434, 473
Hubert E., . . . . .	434
Isaac, . . . . .	480
James, . . . . .	481, 483
James L., . . . . .	483
Jane, . . . . .	474
Jeanette A., . . . . .	482
Jeremiah, . . . . .	473
John, . . . . .	248
Joseph, . . . . .	477
Lizzie M., . . . . .	474
Lucy H., . . . . .	474
Marcus, . . . . .	481, 482
Marcus W., . . . . .	483
Marshall, . . . . .	474
Mary, . . . . .	218
Mary E., . . . . .	483
Mary F., . . . . .	480
Mary J., . . . . .	475
Melvin, . . . . .	473
Nancy S., . . . . .	474
Nathaniel, . . . . .	473
Nathaniel L., . . . . .	474
Priscilla, . . . . .	409
Rebecca J., . . . . .	475
Ruth, . . . . .	418
Samuel, . . . . .	173
Sarah, . . . . .	284
Sarah S., . . . . .	473
Susan M., . . . . .	482
Susanna, . . . . .	479
Timothy, . . . . .	483
Warner, . . . . .	271
William, . . . . .	218
William D., . . . . .	474

## RECKER.

Albertine, . . . . .	255
----------------------	-----

## REDINGTON.

Loraine, . . . . .	274
--------------------	-----

## REDWAY.

Albert A., . . . . .	187
----------------------	-----

## REDWAY.

Alfred A., . . . . .	187
Alonzo, . . . . .	187
Ellen J., . . . . .	187
Emma F., . . . . .	187
Ida M., . . . . .	187
Maria L., . . . . .	187
Peleg, . . . . .	187

## REEVE.

Charles O., . . . . .	256
Fanny E., . . . . .	256
Henry W. B., . . . . .	256
Luellas O., . . . . .	256
Mary R., . . . . .	256
Nathaniel, . . . . .	256

## REMINGTON.

Charles W., . . . . .	312, 561
George L., . . . . .	312, 562
James, . . . . .	312, 560
James G., . . . . .	312, 562
Jennie E., . . . . .	312
Mary A., . . . . .	312
Shadrach, . . . . .	312

## RENO.

Julia, . . . . .	305
Peter, . . . . .	305

## REYNER.

Note, p. . . . .	132
------------------	-----

## REYNOLDS.

Note, p. . . . .	213
Caroline H., . . . . .	420
Edmund, . . . . .	419
Edward C., . . . . .	378
Elisha, . . . . .	378
Esther, . . . . .	398
Hannah, . . . . .	399
Harriet S., . . . . .	420
Hattie O., . . . . .	379
Isaac, . . . . .	419
Jennie E., . . . . .	379
Lorenzo D., . . . . .	378
Lucy, . . . . .	420
Susan H., . . . . .	420
William, . . . . .	398

## RHODEFER.

Arthur R., . . . . .	242
Charles E., . . . . .	242
Ella V., . . . . .	242
George, . . . . .	242
George M., . . . . .	242
Harrison, . . . . .	242
James E., . . . . .	242

## RICE.

Notes, pp. 88, 214, 225, 329,	
-------------------------------	--

336, 347.

Charles S., . . . . .	347
-----------------------	-----

RICE.			RICHMOND.	
Daniel,		347	Samuel,	396
E. M.,		124	Susan,	464
Eliza,		347	RICKARD.	
Esther,	326,	328	Notes, pp.	72, 123
Hannah,		239	Persis,	457
James,		124	RICKETSON.	
John,	204,	498	Notes, pp.	89, 90
Louisa,		347	Benjamin,	397
Martha,		204	Mary W.,	397
Martin,		346	Zerviah,	376
Rebecca,	338,	340	RICKETT.	
Stephen,		346	Joanna,	88
RICH.			RIDER-RYDER.	
Ann D.,		257	Notes, pp.	428, 430, 436, 437,
Ann E.,		257	443, 456.	
Barnabas,		256	Abigail W.,	430
Charles S.,		257	Benjamin,	428
Edward R.,	249,	256	Betsey A.,	211
Edward S.,	249,	256	C.,	434
Elijah W.,		257	Hannah,	428, 437
Horace B.,		257	John,	305
Lydia,		578	Joseph,	428
Mary A.,		359	Lucy A.,	302
Mary F.,		257	Lucy C.,	305
Mary O. F.,		257	Mary,	372
Ruth,		195	Patience,	428
Silas A.,		257	William,	302
Stillman,		257	Zachariah W.,	372
Timothy,		256	RIDOUT.	
Timothy S.,		257	Anna,	574
RICHARDS.			Thomas,	574
Notes, pp.	134, 393,	463	RIGGINS.	
Alfretta K.,		394	Drusilla,	263
Allison,		355	RILEY.	
Annie M. R.,		394	Abigail,	195
Edward R.,		394	RINEHART.	
Elizabeth A.,		254	Enos,	448
George D.,		394	John E.,	448
Jabez,		393	RIPLEY.	
James S.,		355	Notes, pp.	139, 472
John E.,		394	Abigail,	57
John H.,		394	Alexander,	459
Mary,		199	Catharine,	265
Silas N.,	393,	394	David B.,	265
William D.,		394	Hannah J.,	459
RICHARDSON,			Nancy,	474
Note, p.		270	ROACH.	
Electa R.,		190	Anna,	330
Susan,	119,	433	Frances,	330
RICHMOND.			Israel,	330
Notes, pp.	218,	301	ROBBINS.	
Benjamin,		306	Carrie,	224
Lydia,		301	Cephas,	224
Mahala M.,		396	Eunice,	441
Mary J.,		306	Polly,	458
			Susanna,	301



## ROBERTS.

Benjamin, . . . . .	306
Caroline, . . . . .	317
Ellen B., . . . . .	306
Emily C., . . . . .	455
H. T., . . . . .	451
Joseph, . . . . .	317
ROBERTSON, . . . . .	151

## ROBINSON.

Notes, pp. 77, 235, 283, 287	
Adeline, . . . . .	222
Alice C., . . . . .	422
Ardra, . . . . .	57
Augusta W., . . . . .	396
Benjamin, . . . . .	422
Catharine M., . . . . .	297
Cornelius, . . . . .	396
Elizabeth, . . . . .	235
Eunice G., . . . . .	227
James, . . . . .	77
Jones, . . . . .	87
Joseph, . . . . .	57, 297
Levi, . . . . .	57
Maria, . . . . .	283
Mary, . . . . .	287
Phebe, . . . . .	229
Samuel, . . . . .	95
Sarah, . . . . .	77, 165
William, . . . . .	268, 283

## ROBSON.

Ann, . . . . .	267
----------------	-----

## RODMAN.

William, . . . . .	117
--------------------	-----

## ROFF.

Louisa, . . . . .	402
-------------------	-----

## ROGERS.

Notes, pp. 135, 140, 223, 279, 346, 349	
--	--

Albert H., . . . . .	238
Alma H., . . . . .	238
Cornelia, . . . . .	266
Eleanor, . . . . .	415
Eliza J., . . . . .	284
Elizabeth C., . . . . .	312
Emma A., . . . . .	238
Hannah, . . . . .	141
Herschel, . . . . .	238
James, . . . . .	266
Joshua, . . . . .	284
Priscilla, . . . . .	140
Sarah, . . . . .	408
Sarah A., . . . . .	403
Thomas, . . . . .	408

## ROLLING.

Sophia A., . . . . .	292
William, . . . . .	292

## ROOD.

John H., . . . . .	356
William, . . . . .	356

## ROOT.

Elisha, . . . . .	281
Emily, . . . . .	281
Eunice, . . . . .	253
Joseph, . . . . .	200
Luther, . . . . .	200

## ROPES.

Note, p. . . . .	296
Charles F., . . . . .	294, 296
Clara, . . . . .	294
Daniel N., . . . . .	294
Eliza R., . . . . .	296
Frederick, . . . . .	296
George, . . . . .	296
John B., . . . . .	294
Joseph A., . . . . .	296
Timothy, . . . . .	294, 296

## ROSE.

Note, p. . . . .	431
Anthony, . . . . .	37
Louisa C., . . . . .	235
Mercy, . . . . .	37
Ruth, . . . . .	431
Silas, . . . . .	235
Timothy, . . . . .	431

## ROSS.

Isaac, . . . . .	118
John, . . . . .	495
Rowena, . . . . .	495
Sophia, . . . . .	118

## ROUNDS.

Lizzy, . . . . .	251
William, . . . . .	251

## ROUNSEVILLE.

Notes, pp. . . . .	71, 352
Elizabeth, . . . . .	352
John, . . . . .	352
Joseph, . . . . .	71
Mary, . . . . .	371

## ROUSE.

Note, p. . . . .	134
James, . . . . .	83

## ROWE.

Note, p. . . . .	200
------------------	-----

## ROWEN.

Benjamin, . . . . .	384
---------------------	-----

## ROWLEY.

George, . . . . .	123
-------------------	-----

## RUDE.

Zilpha, . . . . .	484
-------------------	-----

## RUGG.

Note, p. . . . .	336
------------------	-----

## RUGGLES.

Notes, pp.	53, 54, 77, 93, 224,
	236, 241, 246, 250, 258,
	265, 278, 279, 282, 283,
	285, 287-291, 295-298,
	394.
Abel,	250, 251, 507
Adin,	292, 297
Adin H.,	292
Albert,	262
Albert G.,	263
Alfred T.,	290
Alice,	286
Alma,	286, 291
Almira,	249, 258
Amelia E.,	248
Ann,	240
Ann D.,	252
Ann H.,	290
Ann J.,	284
Ann W.,	248
Anna,	224, 265
Anna M.,	248, 297
Anne R.,	284
Annie,	247, 249, 256
Annie L.,	287
Anson,	282, 543
Aquilla,	252
Arthur,	265
Arthur V.,	290
Asa,	250, 251
Augustus D.,	248
Austin,	292
Azubah,	294
Belle,	244
Betsey,	251
Caleb H.,	238, 246
Calla T.,	289
Carlton,	265
Carrie C.,	284
Charles,	236, 237, 244, 248, 285, 297
Charles C.,	243, 248
Charles E.,	245
Charles F.,	265
Charles H.,	246
Charles W.,	238
Charlotte,	296
Cinda H.,	238
Clara B.,	238
Clarence,	252
Columbus,	244
Constant,	94, 242, 292
Cordelia,	280, 281
Cordelia A.,	264
Cordelia P.,	280
Cornelia,	293

## RUGGLES.

Cornelia A.,	264
Constant,	242
Creighton,	289
Cyrus W.,	290
Daniel,	10, 94, 250, 277, 280, 284,
	524, 541-543.
Daniel D.,	297
Daniel M.,	281
Darwin D.,	243
Dexter J.,	249
Dwight,	282, 296
Edward,	54, 93, 94, 156, 238, 244-
	247, 258, 262, 264, 265,
	520.
Edward J.,	243
Edward R.,	243, 245
Edward S.,	280, 541
Edwin W.,	245
Eliza,	294, 296
Eliza A.,	242
Elizabeth,	53, 94, 244
Ellen,	242
Ellen A.,	292
Elvise,	263
Emma G.,	238
Esther,	236, 238
Ezra,	256
Fanny,	256
Florence,	252
Fordyce,	293, 297
Francis C.,	289
Frank A.,	244
Franklin,	249, 262, 284, 544
Franklin D.,	245
Frederick,	284
Frederick A.,	284
Frederick D.,	284
Frederick M.,	237
Gardner,	278-282, 523, 524
Gardner H.,	249, 506
George,	242, 284
George H.,	238, 506
George M.,	242, 265, 280
George R.,	284
George T.,	289
George W.,	237
Harriet R.,	298
Hattie E.,	244
Hattie H.,	265
Helen R.,	237
Henry,	10, 285-287, 544
Henry C.,	262
Henry R.,	292, 298
Henry W.,	245
Herbert M.,	290

## RUGGLES.

Hiram,	249, 256, 504
Hiram C.,	250
Horace F.,	290
Humphrey,	241
Ida M.,	238
Ira,	257
James, 94,	245, 247, 262, 297, 298
James A.,	263
James C.,	250
James E.,	237, 238
James L.,	285
James M.,	10, 262, 263, 512
James W.,	246
Jane,	297
Jennie L.,	284
Jessie F.,	265
Jessie M.,	263
John,	53, 237, 247
John B.,	292
John D.,	246
John M.,	243, 262
John T.,	244
Joseph S.,	265
Josephine,	252
Josiah H.,	245
Julia,	290, 291
Julia A.,	258, 298
Leon,	246
Liberty,	264
Louisa E.,	245
Lucinda,	237, 238, 241, 250
Lucy, 94,	237, 240, 248, 257, 260, 277, 287, 297.
Lucy M.,	263, 283
Lucy R.,	293
Lucy S.,	281
Luther,	244
Luthera,	252, 289, 291
Lydia J.,	265
Lydia M.,	281
Lydia P.,	280
Lydia R.,	238
Marietta,	247
Martin,	236, 238, 241
Mary,	252, 282, 286
Mary C.,	292
Mary J.,	282
Mary L.,	250
Mary M.,	243, 244, 252, 262, 284
Melissa,	242
Mercy,	251, 287, 294
Mercy D.,	200
Mercy P.,	279
Mercy S.,	250
Meriba,	247

## RUGGLES.

Mortimer B.,	280, 542
Moses,	283
Myra G.,	248
Myron,	238
Myrtie M.,	243
Nathan,	94, 297, 298
Patience,	77
Paul, 246,	247, 502, 504, 505, 507
Quartrus E.,	249
Rachael,	237, 244
Randolph,	244
Randolph O.,	250
Richard M.,	281
Rhoda M.,	290
Robert H.,	245
Rosaltha E.,	237
Samuel,	93
Samuel D.,	281
Samuel F.,	286
Samuel R.,	284
Sarah,	285
Sarah B.,	250, 281
Sarah D.,	250
Sarah G.,	292
Sarah J.,	262
Sarah M.,	265
Sophia L.,	263
Spooner, 262,	265, 511, 512, 520
Theodore A.,	290
Theodore T.,	263
Theolatia,	289
Theresa E.,	237
Thomas C.,	265
Thomas, 31,	93, 95, 99, 129, 131, 212, 236, 243, 277
Vernie N.,	243
Walter P.,	265
William C.,	286
William G.,	265, 280
William M.,	265
William P.,	248, 280
Willie C.,	243, 286, 298
Willis,	238
Willis R.,	265
Zenas P.,	281
Zibeah,	243

## RUSH.

Elizabeth, . . . . . 485

## RUSS.

Sarah, . . . . . 433

## RUSSELL.

Notes. pp. . . . . 102, 409

Amelia, . . . . . 253

Deborah, . . . . . 379

Delia, . . . . . 199

RUSSELL.		SANFORD-SANDFORD.	
George,	47	Marietta,	320
James,	449	Mary,	287
John,	177	Norman,	167
Joseph,	379	Olive,	167
Sibbyl,	232	Priscilla,	397
Sophia,	449	Rebecca,	167
RUST.		Samuel,	167
Note, p.	270	T. E.,	44
RUTLEDGE.		SANGER.	
Elizabeth,	264	Daniel,	227
Thomas,	264	George J.,	227
RYCKMAN.		Sarah I.,	228
Jane,	270	SARGEANT.	
SABIN-SABINE.		Note, p.	291
Notes, pp.	130, 131	SAUNDERS.	
Maria,	410	Mary,	73
Sarah,	456	SAVERY.	
SACKETT.		Note, p.	444
Mary A.,	436	SAVILL.	
SAGE.		Note, p.	335
Eugene B.,	256	SAWYER.	
Sparrow S.,	256	Nancy,	543
SALTONSTALL.		Sarah,	229
Richard,	131	Susan,	312
SAMPSON.		SAYLORS.	
Notes, pp.	284, 291, 428, 436, 444	Almira E.,	241
Cornelius,	110	Benjamin R.,	241
Deborah,	436	SCANLAN.	
Ebenezer,	416	Mary L.,	312
Eliza H.,	126	Stephen,	312
George,	428, 430, 437	SCHRYVER.	
Harriet,	229	Abraham,	262
Josiah,	110	Sallie A.,	262
Mary,	430, 446	SCOTT.	
Patience H.,	429	Note, p.	500, 529, 530, 198
SANBORN.		Aaron,	280
Hattie B.,	298	Charles,	418
Judith,	272	Elizabeth,	299
Nathan H.,	298	Elizabeth A.,	263
William,	298	Jane,	486
William H.,	298	Jane V. S.,	431
William R.,	298	Lucinda G.,	280
SANDERSON.		Rebecca,	198
Note, p.	344	SCOVILLE.	
Curtis,	344	Daniel,	360
Eunice,	344	Fannie,	360
Jonathan,	344	SCRAGHAN.	
Lewis,	344	Deborah,	162
SANFORD-SANDFORD.		SCRANTON.	
Note, p.	346	Abigail,	47
Amelia A.,	321	SCROGG.	
Clarissa,	167	Abigail,	400
Elizabeth,	116	SEAMAN-SEAMANS.	
Ervin,	167	A. G.,	149
Hiram,	320, 321	James,	409

## SEAMAN-SEAMANS.

Nathan, . . . . . 409  
Sarah J., . . . . . 409

## SEARLE.

Henry L., . . . . . 205  
Rufus C., . . . . . 205

## SEARS.

Notes pp. . . . . 72, 119, 372  
Almeda F., . . . . . 366  
Barnabas, . . . . . 211  
John, . . . . . 366  
Mercy, . . . . . 292, 453  
Sophronia, . . . . . 367  
Thomas G., . . . . . 366

## SEATTLE.

Abby L., . . . . . 386  
Amelia J., . . . . . 386  
Benjamin S., . . . . . 386  
Elizabeth S., . . . . . 386  
Harriet C., . . . . . 386  
Joseph B., . . . . . 386  
Mary, . . . . . 386  
Richard, . . . . . 386  
Robert, . . . . . 386  
Sarah A., . . . . . 386  
Sophia A., . . . . . 386  
William H., . . . . . 386

## SEAUER.

Ruth, . . . . . 473

## SEAUERY.

Ann M., . . . . . 248  
Calvin, . . . . . 248  
Hannah, . . . . . 248  
Paul R., . . . . . 248  
Reuben, . . . . . 248

## SEAVEY.

Note, p. . . . . 290  
Josiah, . . . . . 290  
Julian, . . . . . 291  
Stephen S., . . . . . 290

## SELDEN.

Note, p. . . . . 101

## SELLERS.

Grace, . . . . . 87

## SETTLE.

Henry, . . . . . 263  
James C., . . . . . 263

## SEVERANCE.

Note, p. . . . . 164  
Matilda, . . . . . 221

## SEWARD.

William S., . . . . . 541

## SEXTON.

Daniel, . . . . . 230  
Eliza P., . . . . . 230

## SEYMOUR.

Clarissa, . . . . . 304  
Erastus, . . . . . 304  
Mary A., . . . . . 237

## SHAFFER.

C Louisa, . . . . . 220  
Charity, . . . . . 262

## SHATTUCK.

Notes, pp. . . . . 94, 164

## SHAW.

Notes, pp. . . . . 19, 430, 475  
Asa, . . . . . 302, 415  
Blake, . . . . . 161  
Catharine, . . . . . 297  
Catharine B., . . . . . 430  
Deborah, . . . . . 161  
Emily A., . . . . . 397  
Frederick W., . . . . . 302  
George D., . . . . . 302  
Grace, . . . . . 399  
Hannah S., . . . . . 424  
Harriet, . . . . . 415  
Ichabod, . . . . . 430  
John W., . . . . . 415  
Kirk W., . . . . . 302  
Lucinda R., . . . . . 430  
Maria A., . . . . . 302  
Mary E., . . . . . 430  
Rebecca B., . . . . . 430  
Sarah, . . . . . 474  
Sarah A., . . . . . 415  
Silas G., . . . . . 397  
Southworth, . . . . . 430

## SHERIDAN,

. . . . . 471

## SHELDON.

Note, p. . . . . 466

## SHEDD.

Note, p. . . . . 273  
Catharine, . . . . . 190  
John H., . . . . . 190

## SHELLEY.

Note, p. . . . . 456

## SHEPARD-SHEPHERD.

Notes, pp. . . . . 55, 381  
Elizabeth, . . . . . 61  
Jemima, . . . . . 55  
Nathaniel, . . . . . 54, 55  
Phebe, . . . . . 61

## SHERMAN.

Notes, pp. 28, 46, 77, 117, 159,  
225, 283.

Abigail, . . . . . 28, 45, 46  
Abisha, . . . . . 44  
Abraham, . . . . . 45, 48, 79  
Alice, . . . . . 46, 48  
Andrew, . . . . . 48

## SHERMAN.

Azubah, . . . . .	44
Benjamin, . . . . .	43
Bersheba, . . . . .	48
Betsey, . . . . .	224
Butler, . . . . .	46
Daniel, . . . . .	46, 60, 418
David, . . . . .	45
Deborah, . . . . .	43, 45, 49
Dinah, . . . . .	48
Edward, . . . . .	48
Elihu, . . . . .	44
Elizabeth, . . . . .	49
Ephraim, . . . . .	28, 48
Eunicé, . . . . .	45
Experience, . . . . .	43
Fortunatus, . . . . .	43
George, . . . . .	44
Gideon, . . . . .	44
Hannah, . . . . .	28, 45, 46
Henry, . . . . .	43, 44
Hepzibah, . . . . .	44
Hulda, . . . . .	44
Humphrey, . . . . .	46
Ichabod, . . . . .	44
Isaac, . . . . .	28, 44, 47, 48
Jabez, . . . . .	43, 44
Jane W., . . . . .	418
Jean, . . . . .	48
Jedediah, . . . . .	44
Jemima, . . . . .	48
Jethro, . . . . .	48
Jireh, . . . . .	44
Johannah, . . . . .	46
John, . . . . .	19, 28, 43, 45
Jonathan, . . . . .	46
Joshua, . . . . .	28, 46, 49
Keziah, . . . . .	48
Martin, . . . . .	373
Mary, . . . . .	45, 49, 373
Nehemiah, . . . . .	60
Obed, . . . . .	48
Patience, . . . . .	48
Paul, . . . . .	46
Peleg, . . . . .	47
Phebe, . . . . .	46, 285
Philips, . . . . .	28, 43, 45
Preserve, . . . . .	48
Prince, . . . . .	43, 44
Reuben, . . . . .	44
Rhoda, . . . . .	45
Robert, . . . . .	48
Ruth, . . . . .	45, 47, 48
Samuel, . . . . .	46
Sarah, . . . . .	19, 46, 49, 180, 184
Stephen, . . . . .	43

## SHERMAN.

Susan, . . . . .	389
Susanna, . . . . .	49, 197
Susannah, . . . . .	45, 46, 48
Thomas, . . . . .	45
Timothy, . . . . .	28, 49
W. T., . . . . .	522
Zeuriah, . . . . .	44
Zilpha, . . . . .	44
SHERWOOD, . . . . .	
Delight, . . . . .	123
Malinda, . . . . .	124
SHIBLEY, . . . . .	
Eliza, . . . . .	221
SHIPPEE, . . . . .	
L. J., . . . . .	289
Levi M., . . . . .	289
SHIRLEY, . . . . .	
Ambrose, . . . . .	315
SHIVERICK, . . . . .	
Mary, . . . . .	156
SHIVLEY, . . . . .	
Mahala, . . . . .	413
SHOVE, . . . . .	
Joshua, . . . . .	376
Theophilus, . . . . .	375
SHURTLIFF, . . . . .	
Notes, pp. . . . .	18, 138
Elizabeth, . . . . .	138
James, . . . . .	138
N. B., . . . . .	10
SIBLEY, . . . . .	
Chiron, J., . . . . .	225
Ellen F., . . . . .	225
Hannah L., . . . . .	225
Jonathan D., . . . . .	225
Lucy B., . . . . .	225
Martha M., . . . . .	225
Phebe, . . . . .	225
Sarah A., . . . . .	225
Stephen, . . . . .	225
Waterville, . . . . .	225
SICKLES, . . . . .	
Adeline, . . . . .	355
D. E., . . . . .	546
Garret, . . . . .	355
SIEGEL, . . . . .	517
SIGOURNEY, . . . . .	
Lydia H., . . . . .	493
SILCOTT, . . . . .	
Frances, . . . . .	450
SILL, . . . . .	
John, . . . . .	267
Martha D., . . . . .	267
SIMMONDS, . . . . .	
Note, p. . . . .	282

## SIMMONS.

Notes, pp. 266, 425, 441, 471

Beulah G., . . . . .	453
Harvey B., . . . . .	381
Lydia W., . . . . .	254
Orlando, . . . . .	381
Richmond, . . . . .	381

## SIMPSON.

Asa, . . . . .	243
Enos T., . . . . .	243

## SINCLAIR.

Harriet E., . . . . .	273
Simeon P., . . . . .	273

## SISSON.

Note, p. . . . .	110
Mary, . . . . .	45

## SKIFF.

Note p. . . . .	52
Bathsheba, . . . . .	418
Elizabeth, . . . . .	395

## SKINNER.

Francis, . . . . .	169
Mary, . . . . .	169

## SLADE.

Susan, . . . . .	311
------------------	-----

## SLANEY.

Mary R., . . . . .	308
--------------------	-----

## SLAPP.

Elizabeth, . . . . .	310
----------------------	-----

## SLAYTON.

Bucklin, . . . . .	192
Dulcinea J., . . . . .	192
Henry A., . . . . .	192
Josephus, . . . . .	192

## SLEEPER.

George L., . . . . .	306
Lillia M., . . . . .	306

## SLOAN.

Caroline, . . . . .	402
Electa, . . . . .	220
Henry, . . . . .	402

## SLOCUM.

Elizabeth H., . . . . .	423
Sarah, . . . . .	399

## SMALL.

Alexander, . . . . .	247
Betsey, . . . . .	429
SIDNEY I., . . . . .	247

## SMITH.

Notes, pp. 55, 65, 75, 192, 235  
283, 288, 331, 390.

Abigail, . . . . .	376
Abigail C., . . . . .	423
Abraham, . . . . .	376

## SMITH.

Adeline, . . . . .	252
Adeline C., . . . . .	424
Alice G., . . . . .	424
Allen G., . . . . .	359
Alpeda, . . . . .	277
Arnah C., . . . . .	276
Augustus, . . . . .	124
Benjamin, . . . . .	291
Betsey, . . . . .	181, 189
Betsey J., . . . . .	267
Calvin, . . . . .	232
Carroll C., . . . . .	424
Catharine, . . . . .	221
Celia A., . . . . .	318
Charles G., . . . . .	359
Charles K., . . . . .	358
Collins J., . . . . .	225
Cyrus, . . . . .	196
Daniel, . . . . .	423
Daniel A., . . . . .	359
Daniel N., . . . . .	423
Desire, . . . . .	225
Ebenezer, . . . . .	225
Elizabeth, . . . . .	201, 252
Ellen A., . . . . .	201
Emma L., . . . . .	200, 201
Emma W., . . . . .	424
Ezra, . . . . .	118
Frances B., . . . . .	358
Frances M., . . . . .	359
Gerrett, . . . . .	168
Gideon C., . . . . .	465
Grafton G., . . . . .	423
Hannah, . . . . .	75, 374
Hannah C., . . . . .	358
Harriet B., . . . . .	424
Helen, . . . . .	125
Hiram, . . . . .	424
Hiram C., . . . . .	359
Jacob, . . . . .	474
J. P., . . . . .	531
Jane A., . . . . .	358
Jane E., . . . . .	255, 358
Jantha M., . . . . .	206
Jessie H., . . . . .	359
John, . . . . .	267, 277
John M., . . . . .	318, 358
John W., . . . . .	331
Jonathan, . . . . .	276, 331
Joseph F., . . . . .	232
Joshua S., . . . . .	424
Justin, . . . . .	200
Lowell, . . . . .	200, 498
Lowell A., . . . . .	201
Lucinda M., . . . . .	210

- SMITH.  
 Lucretia, . . . . . 273  
 Lucy, . . . . . 424  
 Lucy A., . . . . . 291  
 Lucy E., . . . . . 359  
 Lucy M., . . . . . 35<sup>8</sup>  
 Luke, . . . . . 210  
 Luthera R., . . . . . 291  
 Lydia, . . . . . 244  
 Marshall J., . . . . . 535  
 Martha, . . . . . 212, 240  
 Mary, . . . . . 200, 256, 390  
 Mary E., . . . . . 35<sup>8</sup>, 465  
 Mary G., . . . . . 359  
 Moses, . . . . . 200, 331, 35<sup>8</sup>  
 Nancy, . . . . . 331, 474  
 Olive, . . . . . 299  
 Paul . . . . . 331  
 Perry M., . . . . . 424  
 Rebecca, . . . . . 231, 240  
 Sarah, . . . . . 59, 123, 240, 331  
 Spooner, . . . . . 331  
 Susan, . . . . . 331  
 Susan T., . . . . . 424  
 Thankful, . . . . . 207  
 Theophilus, . . . . . 35<sup>8</sup>  
 Timothy, . . . . . 196  
 Walter S., . . . . . 359  
 William A., . . . . . 225  
 William F., . . . . . 331  
 William H., . . . . . 423, 424
- SNOW.  
 Notes, pp. . . . . 225, 463  
 Ansel, . . . . . 443  
 Caroline, . . . . . 295  
 Cynthia, . . . . . 292  
 Esther, . . . . . 190  
 George F., . . . . . 372  
 John H., . . . . . 372  
 Mary F., . . . . . 443  
 Reuben, . . . . . 292  
 Thomas, . . . . . 372
- SOGG.  
 Desire, . . . . . 129
- SOPER.  
 Note, p. . . . . 431
- SOULE.  
 Notes, pp. . . . . 367, 441  
 Abigail, . . . . . 440  
 Alice W., . . . . . 464  
 Charles W., . . . . . 464  
 George, . . . . . 371  
 Jabez, . . . . . 464  
 John M., . . . . . 464  
 Laura A., . . . . . 371
- SOULE.  
 Mary A., . . . . . 464  
 Rebecca, . . . . . 294  
 Susan R., . . . . . 464
- SOUTHARD.  
 F., . . . . . 274  
 Mary, . . . . . 274
- SOUTHWICK.  
 Tamson, . . . . . 216
- SOUTHWORTH.  
 Notes, pp. . . . . 72, 110, 132, 134,  
 202, 212, 430.  
 Edwin, . . . . . 419  
 Elizabeth, . . . . . 202  
 Simeon, . . . . . 202
- SPARHAWK.  
 Nathan, . . . . . 98, 212
- SPAULDING.  
 Esther, . . . . . 349, 471  
 Eunice, . . . . . 311
- SPEED.  
 Note, p. . . . . 140  
 Mary, . . . . . 37
- SPERRY.  
 Note, p. . . . . 154
- SPONCIBLE.  
 Ellen J., . . . . . 362  
 Fanny, . . . . . 362  
 Levi, . . . . . 361
- SPOONER.  
 Notes, pp. . . . . 11, 13-16, 19, 24,  
 25, 29, 32, 35, 38, 40, 50-  
 53, 64, 65, 67, 70, 72, 74-  
 77, 82, 86, 90, 91, 93-97,  
 101, 102, 110, 111, 117,  
 129, 132, 135, 138-140,  
 143-148, 150, 154, 157-  
 159, 163, 164, 213, 214,  
 218, 246, 266, 279, 322,  
 325-327, 329, 331, 332,  
 335, 337, 341, 344, 346,  
 349-351, 353, 391, 409,  
 413, 425-427, 436, 470.  
 Abby, 47, 110, 111, 353, 385, 404,  
 417.  
 Abia, . . . . . 64, 145  
 Abigail, 35, 52, 64, 76, 90, 92, 102,  
 112, 114, 145, 167, 345,  
 348, 387, 388, 391, 407.  
 Abner, . . . . . 145  
 Acksah, . . . . . 340  
 Adeline, . . . . . 407, 409  
 Alanson C., . . . . . 411  
 Alden, 54, 73, 110, 152, 154, 157,  
 179, 323, 351.  
 Alden B., . . . . . 158



## SPOONER.

Alden J., . . . . .	10
Alexander K., . . . . .	346
Alfred, . . . . .	101, 347
Alfred R., . . . . .	348
Alfred S., . . . . .	342
Alice, 34, 35, 39, 66, 73, 75-77, 155, 166, 170, 177.	
Allen P., . . . . .	412
Alminda, . . . . .	215
Almira, . . . . .	146
Amasa, . . . . .	106
Amaziah, . . . . .	51, 87, 215
Amelia E. E., . . . . .	350
Amos B., . . . . .	218
Amy, . . . . .	173
Andrew, . . . . .	143
Ann, . . . . .	15, 16, 60
Ann C., . . . . .	387
Ann E., . . . . .	389
Ann G., . . . . .	327, 391
Anna, 31, 50, 64, 83, 84, 92, 96, 134, 325, 340, 411.	
Annah, . . . . .	30, 178
Anne, . . . . .	118
Anson, . . . . .	333, 571
Arad, . . . . .	342
Arathusa, . . . . .	212
Asa, . . . . .	99, 144, 212, 342, 345
Augustus W. O., . . . . .	350
Azariah, . . . . .	180
Barden, . . . . .	178
Barnabas, 27, 42, 81, 172, 173, 213	
Barzella, . . . . .	212
Bathsheba A., . . . . .	347
Bathsheba W., . . . . .	348
Benjamin, 34, 35, 38, 56, 63, 64, 66, 68, 72, 85, 111, 112, 116, 117, 118, 127, 143, 173, 185, 342, 384, 387, 389, 406, 407, 411, 412.	
Benjamin I., . . . . .	342
Benjamin W., . . . . .	389
Bennett, . . . . .	411
Bethiah, . . . . .	37, 70, 132
Bethiah F., . . . . .	185, 427
Betsey, 96, 97, 112, 117, 142, 162, 173, 179, 212, 322, 333, 337, 338, 413.	
Beulah, . . . . .	30, 31, 71
Bigford, . . . . .	81, 172
Bourne, . . . . .	435
Bradford, . . . . .	213
Caleb, . . . . .	75, 83, 180
Calista, . . . . .	218
Calvin, . . . . .	117, 118
Calvin F., . . . . .	411

## SPOONER.

Calvin W., . . . . .	416
Caroline, . . . . .	389
Catharine, . . . . .	346, 385
Charity, . . . . .	71
Charles, 56, 88, 99, 113-118, 179, 211, 214, 323, 340, 342, 343, 353, 389, 391, 404, 417.	
Charles B., . . . . .	416
Charles C., . . . . .	213, 218, 501
Charles D., . . . . .	216
Charles E., . . . . .	416
Charles W., . . . . .	346, 435
Charlotte, . . . . .	389
Chiron, . . . . .	342
Chloe, . . . . .	118, 173
Clapp, . . . . .	96, 323, 330
Clarissa, . . . . .	158, 339, 407
Comfort, . . . . .	173
Cornelius, . . . . .	67, 127
Creighton, . . . . .	214
Curtis, . . . . .	168
Cynthia, . . . . .	179, 411
Cyrus, . . . . .	334, 574, 577
Daniel, 30, 31, 52-54, 56, 97, 9, 101-103, 161, 162, 2469 277, 323, 331, 339, 340 348, 409, 586.	
Daniel C., . . . . .	408
Daniel G., . . . . .	326
Daniel M., . . . . .	350
Daniel R., . . . . .	340
Daniel W., . . . . .	333
David, . . . . .	128, 172
David P., . . . . .	176
Deborah, 27, 42, 66, 83, 90, 92, 112, 116, 154, 162, 334, 386, 406, 435.	
Delia, . . . . .	337
Dolly, . . . . .	98, 341, 353
Dorcas, . . . . .	337
Dorr, . . . . .	337
Dorothy, . . . . .	77, 169
Ebenezer, 10, 11, 19, 25, 36, 37, 39, 68, 76, 77, 129-132, 139, 165, 168, 178, 426.	
Edward, . . . . .	35
Edwin, . . . . .	323, 333
Edwin G., . . . . .	389
Eleanor, 27, 64, 72, 128, 143, 418	
Eleazer, . . . . .	64, 72, 143, 144, 178
Elhanan, . . . . .	118, 415, 416
Eliakim, 54, 97, 99-102, 347, 349	
Eliakim R., . . . . .	347
Elijah, . . . . .	212
Eliza, . . . . .	158, 389, 405, 417

## SPOONER.

Elizabeth,	27, 38-40, 54-56, 66, 67, 73, 75-78, 81, 83, 88, 94, 105, 110, 112, 114, 116, 127, 128, 139, 164, 165, 174, 218, 323, 350, 405, 410, 417.
Elizabeth I.,	391
Elizabeth W.,	346, 405
Elizur,	381
Elnathan	3, 50-52, 87-90, 218
Emma E.,	416
Ephraim,	11, 36-39, 68, 69, 136- 139, 435, 470, 471, 476
Ephraim A.,	218
Erastus,	168, 334
Erastus C.,	334
Esther,	51, 52, 85, 144, 326,
Esther S.,	435
Eunice,	99, 127, 339, 342, 344
Experience,	10, 31, 36, 55, 56, 84
Ezra O.,	416
Fanny,	154, 215, 326, 333, 334
Florence L.,	416
Frances,	73, 116, 159
Frances B.,	154
Frances J. A.,	347
Frances M.,	416
Francis,	158
Frank E.,	416
Freelove,	412
Frederick,	117, 411
Gamaliel,	67
Gaphineah, Note, p.	129
Gardner,	74, 161
George,	112, 114, 118, 323, 388
George W.,	471
Gideon,	142, 183
Gilbert,	176
Giles,	333
Grover,	213
Hannah,	19, 25, 30, 31, 35, 51, 54, 77, 85, 88, 98, 102, 113, 142, 154, 157, 165, 173, 178, 180, 214, 323, 340, 353, 390, 407, 420.
Hannah B.,	216
Hannah N.,	348
Harriet,	156, 342, 389
Harriet A.,	350
Harriet M.,	389
Haven,	212, 308
Henry J.,	416
Hepzibah,	75
Holden N.,	162
Horace,	327
Horatio N.,	162, 435

## SPOONER.

Ira,	169
Isaac,	19, 25, 35, 39, 74, 164, 165, 169.
Isaac R.,	387
Jabez,	35, 64
James, II,	24, 81, 118, 139, 145, 173, 174, 416, 469, 470.
James B.,	411
James C.,	412
James G.,	216
James W.,	10, 19, 25, 28
Jane,	43, 169, 172, 352
Janet,	87
Jashub,	30, 31
Jean,	68
Jeduthan,	38, 71, 73, 155, 157, 178, 180
Jemina,	39
Jeremiah,	75, 164, 495
Jethro,	71, 142
Jetson,	215
Joan,	39
Joanna,	64
Joel,	99, 341
John, 15,	18, 19, 24-29, 36-42, 45, 69, 71, 72, 81, 97, 134, 142, 150, 161, 174, 175, 178, 336, 598
John A.,	435
John H.,	387
John L.,	389
John M.,	336
John R.,	334, 572, 578
John W.,	116, 404
Jonas C.,	343
Jonathan,	27, 42, 81, 172, 173, 178, 416
Jonathan W.,	348
Joncebeth,	173
Joseph,	50, 68, 83, 99, 174, 180
Joseph B.,	391, 415
Joseph S.,	420
Joseph T.,	416
Joshua,	35, 64, 116, 118, 145, 146, 174, 179, 407, 409, 416
Judah P.,	73, 150-153, 157
Judith,	180
Julia A.,	214
Julia E.,	337
Keziah,	118, 414
Laura,	337, 344
Laurana,	117, 178, 409
Lazarus,	81, 173
Leander C.,	345
Lebbeus,	343
Lemira S.,	415

## SPOONER.

Lemuel, 41, 51, 90, 97, 161, 218,  
337, 501  
Leonard, . . . . . 339  
Leonard T., . . . . . 412  
Lewis, . . . . . 169, 339  
Lois, 83, 99, 143, 179, 339, 346  
Loring, . . . . . 157  
Lot, . . . . . 90  
Louis C., . . . . . 158  
Louisa B., . . . . . 385  
Lovica, . . . . . 176  
Lucena, . . . . . 158  
Lucinda, . . . . . 161, 176  
Lucius, . . . . . 323  
Lucretia, . . . . . 339, 342  
Lucy, 54, 83, 88, 93, 96, 118, 132,  
277, 324, 333, 343, 346, 425  
Lucy H., . . . . . 326  
Luther, . . . . . 117, 412  
Lydia, . . . . . 88, 178, 185, 218  
Lydia A., . . . . . 350, 415  
Lydia M., . . . . . 214  
Lyman, . . . . . 214  
Lyman C., . . . . . 327  
Lysander, . . . . . 345, 581  
Margaret, . . . . . 178, 180, 470  
Maria, . . . . . 344, 407, 409, 417  
Maria J., . . . . . 574  
Martha, . . . . . 25, 31, 212, 470  
Martin, . . . . . 411  
Mary, 30, 31, 34, 35, 38, 50, 56, 63,  
65, 69, 72, 75, 97, 97,  
113, 117, 127, 142, 146,  
158, 163, 165, 170, 172,  
175, 178, 180, 212, 323,  
330, 333, 340, 385, 404,  
413, 435, 598  
Mary A., . . . . . 319, 389, 415  
Mary C., . . . . . 180, 342  
Mary E., . . . . . 435  
Mary J., . . . . . 308  
Mary L., . . . . . 350, 386  
Mary M., . . . . . 112, 386  
Mason, . . . . . 102, 348  
Mason M., . . . . . 349  
Mehitabel, . . . . . 143, 144  
Mehitabel T., . . . . . 216  
Merab, . . . . . 93  
Mercy, 19, 25, 35, 39, 50, 83, 172,  
178.  
Micah, 39, 77, 83, 169, 176, 178  
Millard, . . . . . 337  
Moses, . . . . . 42, 43, 143  
Nancy, 102, 112, 154, 179, 323, 330,  
333, 388.  
Nancy A., . . . . . 348

## SPOONER.

Nathan, 26, 27, 41, 42, 75, 76, 81-  
83, 175, 407.  
Nathaniel, 34, 35, 39, 50, 67, 73, 75,  
82, 83, 134, 162, 167, 177,  
178, 420, 434, 435.  
Nathaniel S., . . . . . 353, 470  
Nathaniel W., . . . . . 326  
Nelly, . . . . . 97  
Noah, . . . . . 353  
Noble, . . . . . 165  
Olive, . . . . . 127  
Orin, . . . . . 213  
Owen C., . . . . . 164, 495  
Pardon, . . . . . 174  
Parnel, . . . . . 47  
Pashent, . . . . . 42, 81  
Patience, 68, 77, 81, 114, 132, 172,  
173, 178  
Patty, . . . . . 97, 335  
Paul, 54, 97, 99, 101, 103-105, 128  
333, 334, 339, 353.  
Pauline, . . . . . 157  
Peleg, . . . . . 72, 142  
Persie, . . . . . 127  
Peter, . . . . . 38  
Phebe, 27, 38, 40, 72, 77, 129, 132,  
146, 170, 425  
Phila, . . . . . 102, 350  
Phila A., . . . . . 349  
Philip, 50, 54, 83, 95, 96, 179, 326  
Phineas, . . . . . 216  
Polly, . . . . . 96, 143, 145, 177  
Polly S., . . . . . 410  
Prince, . . . . . 143  
Priscilla, . . . . . 179, 411  
Punelar, . . . . . 42  
Rachael, 76, 162, 166, 168, 218  
Rachael N., . . . . . 185  
Ralph, . . . . . 165  
Rebecca, 27, 39, 42, 55, 72, 73, 76,  
77, 84, 87, 88, 111, 147,  
154, 156, 158, 169, 171,  
174, 214.  
Reed, . . . . . 41, 87, 218  
Reliance, . . . . . 84, 85, 185  
Rhoda, 96, 112, 173, 215, 327, 384  
Rhoda A., . . . . . 348  
Richard, . . . . . 14  
Rosamond, . . . . . 38, 73, 154  
Rose, . . . . . 110, 354  
Rounseville, . . . . . 352  
Ruby, . . . . . 143  
Ruggles, 54, 97, 98, 102, 165, 236,  
339, 342, 489  
Ruth, 69, 71, 75, 83, 140, 161, 169,  
218, 352

## SPOONER.

Ruth H.,	387
Sally,	142, 162, 416
Sally M.,	417
Samuel,	10, 19, 20, 25, 26, 29-31, 33, 41, 49-52, 56, 64, 71, 72, 84, 88, 89, 112, 116, 118, 144, 145, 161, 175, 188, 218, 323, 387, 389, 407.
Samuel A.,	333
Samuel B.,	214
Samuel H.,	112, 216, 387
Samuel L.,	387, 388
Samuel W.,	345
Sanford,	389
Sarah,	19, 25, 28, 34, 35, 39, 64, 65, 68, 69, 73, 74, 76, 77, 96, 97, 110, 112, 116, 118, 128, 134, 135, 139, 142, 145, 158, 161, 165, 168, 174, 176, 178, 213, 328, 334, 344, 352, 385, 405, 409, 414.
Sarah A.,	385
Sarah H.,	416
Sarah J.,	407
Sarah L.,	408
Sarah M.,	415, 416
Seth,	30, 31, 52, 54, 55, 87-90, 92, 110, 112, 245, 216, 352, 385.
Seth C.,	216
Shaw,	161
Shearjashub,	54, 96, 97, 331, 332, 334, 337, 578.
Sherman,	214
Shubael,	127
Silas,	128
Silvia,	64
Simeon,	173
Simpson,	35, 66, 83, 127, 179
Sophia,	118, 165, 415
Sophronia,	334, 340
Spooner & Green,	Note, p. 157
Staunton,	70
Stephen,	174, 185
Stephen D.,	216
Stevens,	68, 338, 339, 344
Susan,	113, 175, 185, 389-391, 407
Susan D.,	406
Susanna,	134
Susannah,	37, 70, 97, 331
Sylvester,	176, 334
Theodore,	409

## SPOONER.

Thomas,	11, 16, 37, 38, 51, 67, 68, 72, 73, 81, 87-90, 112, 116, 133, 134, 139, 142, 144, 150, 155, 157, 173, 175, 211, 212, 389, 407, 434, 435, 495, 501.
Thomas C.,	408
Thornton F.,	411
Truman,	389
Tryphemia M.,	118, 414
Uriel,	156, 494
Walter,	24, 55, 71, 106-109, 113, 142, 351, 352, 404, 470, 491.
Walter M.,	102, 350
Walter W.,	10
Ward,	75, 162
Warner,	348
Wealthy,	337
Weston,	128
Whipple,	10, 331, 334, 337, 574
William,	8, 11, 13-27, 30-41, 49, 50, 74-77, 83, 84, 87, 92, 112, 116, 117, 128, 142, 145, 161, 165, 169, 173, 175, 178, 185, 344, 346, 387, 409, 410, 435.
William B.,	116, 345, 404, 405, 586
William E.,	415
William L.,	407
William S.,	162
William W.,	410
Wing,	30, 31, 52, 54-56, 97-99, 112, 115, 116, 180, 323, 338, 339, 342-344, 389, 405.
Wyman,	157
Zepheniah,	51, 88, 212, 214
Zerviah,	96, 117, 324, 411
Zoeth,	64, 83, 145

## SPRAGUE.

Note, p.	109
Alethea,	109
Almerin R.,	259
Anson,	171
Ebenezer,	409
Elizabeth,	239
Frances E.,	429
James,	170
Joseph,	429
Lydia,	171
Noah,	109
Ralph,	171
Ruth,	371

SPRING.			STENE.		
Note, p.	102		Note, p.	202	
SPRINGER.			STEPHENS.		
J. Clement,	311		Notes, pp.	377, 443	
Kate,	299		Charles C.,	382	
SPROAT.			Cora A.,	382	
Jeanette L.,	482		Elijah,	382	
Matthew,	482		Eunice,	274	
SPROUL.			Harriet J.,	382	
Eliza,	126		Josiah,	382	
William,	126		Marabeth,	382	
SPROUT.			William E.,	382	
Ebenezer,	144		William H.,	382	
SQUIRE.			STEPHENSON.		
Note, p.	245		John,	48	
Miles P.,	560		STETSON.		
STACKPOLE.			Notes, pp.	139, 431, 480, 481, 488	
Ann E.,	363		Charlotte,	477	
Maria G.,	378		Delphia,	475	
Thomas,	378		Diana,	432	
STACY.			Eli,	431	
William,	160		Harriet,	432	
STANDISH.	428		Mary,	139	
STANDLAKE.			Rebecca T.,	475	
Note, p.	288		Sally,	480, 487	
STANFORD.			Thomas,	431	
Note, p.	150		Zenas,	475	
Polly,	214		STEVENS.		
STANTON.			Notes, pp.	164, 260	
Eunice,	318		Catharine,	183	
STAPLES.			Clark,	490	
Mary,	288		David,	395	
STARBUCK.			Eli,	220	
Rachael,	92, 93		Eunice,	98	
STARK.	96, 489		Ira,	305	
STARKEY.			James,	188	
Moses,	379		Joseph,	98	
Rebecca,	379		Josiah,	206	
STARKWELL.			Louis,	305	
Betsey,	125		Martha,	473	
Joshua,	125		Phebe,	206	
STEBBINS.	236		Prince,	188	
Elizabeth,	581		Reliance,	188	
Hannah,	239		Rhoda,	188	
Mary O.,	204		Rivera,	220	
STEBLING.			Silas H.,	188	
Eben,	441		Smith,	188	
Solomon B.,	441		Susan,	442	
STEELE.			Thomas,	395	
Catharine,	286		William A.,	188	
Elizabeth A.,	280		STEWART.		
STEESE.			Alexander,	357	
Clarence E.,	376		Annie C.,	357	
Robert W.,	376		Charles C.,	357	
Shadrach,	376		Christie I.,	357	
Thomas E.,	376		David,	189	

STEWART.					
Duncan,			357		
Jeannette,			357		
John A.,			357		
Levi H.,			268		
Margaret,		356,	357		
Maria E.,			357		
Marietta,			268		
Sarah A.,			189		
Solomon C.,			357		
STILFS.			56		
Melissa,			451		
STIMPSON.					
Ella,			276		
STOCKBRIDGE.					
Notes, pp.		430,	442		
Lovisa,			344		
STOCKING.					
Eli M.,			317		
Ella J.,			317		
STOCKMAN.					
Abigail,			391		
Charles S.,			390		
George,			391		
Jacob,			390		
Joseph B.,			391		
Mary W.,			391		
Nancy,			391		
Samuel,			390		
Sarah W.,			391		
Susan S.,			391		
William,			390		
STODDARD.					
Edward,			127		
Noah,			127		
STONE.			99		
Notes, pp.		219,	224,	228	
Anna,			270		
Clark,			226		
D. Woodbury,			313		
Dwight,		313,	561		
Ellen E.,			313		
Hannah,			307		
John,			313		
Julia E.,			313		
Lucia P.,			416		
Mary O.,			313		
Myra F.,			313		
Noyes,			120		
Russell,			416		
Sarah,			292		
William,			226		
Zadock,			489		
STORY,			582		
STOUT.					
Etta,			290		
SPOUT.					
Ralph,			290		
STOW.					
Note, p.			171		
Clark,			171		
David,			171		
STOWELL.					
Acsah F.,			192		
Chauncey,			124		
Sarah E.,			124		
STRAN.					
Ida S.,			460		
Peter,			460		
STRATTON.					
Note, p.			222		
STRAUB.					
Adam,			355		
Benjamin F.,			355		
STRICKLAND.					
Dorcas,			337		
Roger,			337		
STRONG.					
Notes, pp.		145,	291,	326	
STUDLEY.					
Edwin W.,			431		
John,			431		
STUART.					
John J.,			515		
Melinda,			238		
Moses,			566		
STURTEVANT.					
John,			37		
Elisha S.,			156		
SULLINGS.					
Note, p.			403		
SULLIVAN.					
James,			107		
John,			108		
SUMMONS.					
Virginia,			182		
SUTTON.					
Note, p.			376		
Lewis,			448		
William,			448		
SWAIN.					
Grace D.,			482		
Millicent A.,			482		
Noah H.,			582		
Vallentine,			482		
Vallentine G.,			482		
SWALLOW.					
Isaiah D.,			221		
Lyman H.,			221		
SWAN.					
Elizabeth,			318		

SWEET.	
Ruth, . . . . .	242
SWEETMAN.	
Note, p. . . . .	95
SWIFT.	
Notes, pp. 32, 55, 65, 353,	445
Benjamin, . . . . .	60, 315
Drusilla, . . . . .	241
Hannah, . . . . .	31, 2c8, 369
Jane C., . . . . .	457
Jesse, . . . . .	418
Josiah, . . . . .	418
Josiah S., . . . . .	418
Lemuel, . . . . .	208
Lvdia, . . . . .	208
Mary, . . . . .	370
Nathan, . . . . .	208
Rachael, . . . . .	182
Rosanna, . . . . .	365
Sarah, . . . . .	208
Stetson B., . . . . .	418
Susanna, . . . . .	353
SWING.	
Hannah, . . . . .	313
SYLVESTER.	
Notes, pp. 349, 431, 436, 442,	469.
Deborah, . . . . .	257, 472
Elizabeth, . . . . .	456
Isaac, . . . . .	469
Margaret, . . . . .	469
Mary, . . . . .	349
Nathaniel, . . . . .	349
SYMMES.	
Note, p. . . . .	469
Isaac, . . . . .	469
Margaret, . . . . .	469
TABER.	
Notes, pp. 40, 52, 64, 118, 331,	353, 354, 465
Abigail, . . . . .	40, 79, 410
Amaziah, . . . . .	41, 80
Amos, . . . . .	40, 79
Annie M., . . . . .	379
Archilas, . . . . .	78
Benjamin, . . . . .	40, 78
Charles S., . . . . .	379
Daniel, . . . . .	79, 379
David, . . . . .	79
Deborah, . . . . .	41, 80
Eleanor, . . . . .	40, 79
Eliza, . . . . .	418
Elizabeth, . . . . .	40, 78, 81
Elnathan, . . . . .	41, 79, 80, 418
Eunice, . . . . .	80, 379
Freeman, . . . . .	80

TABER.	
Hannah, . . . . .	78
Henry, . . . . .	379
Horace M., . . . . .	379
Jabez, . . . . .	41, 80
Jacob, . . . . .	79
James, . . . . .	80
Jeduthan, . . . . .	78
Jemima, . . . . .	78
Jeremiah, . . . . .	78
Jethro, . . . . .	79
John, . . . . .	40, 78, 80
Jonathan, . . . . .	110
Joseph, . . . . .	26, 40, 54, 78, 81
Joshua, . . . . .	78
Keturah, . . . . .	79
Lewis, . . . . .	78
Loring, . . . . .	127
Lydia, . . . . .	79, 599
Margaret, . . . . .	110
Mary, . . . . .	40, 41, 78
Peace, . . . . .	45, 79
Peter, . . . . .	40, 79
Phebe, . . . . .	41, 79, 80
Rebecca, . . . . .	40, 41, 78, 79
Rhoda, . . . . .	186
Ruby, . . . . .	78
Ruth, . . . . .	79
Sarah, . . . . .	40, 77, 79, 127, 128
Stephen, . . . . .	41, 79
Thankful, . . . . .	80
Thomas, . . . . .	20, 40, 41, 45, 79
William, . . . . .	40, 78
TAGGARD.	
Susan, . . . . .	273
TAFT.	
Note, p. . . . .	362
TALBEE.	
Abby, . . . . .	405
TALBÖT.	
George, . . . . .	442
Samuel, . . . . .	442
TALLMAN.	
Note, p. . . . .	364
Ella W., . . . . .	488
Joseph R., . . . . .	488
Meribah H., . . . . .	488
William, . . . . .	488
TAMER.	
Note, p. . . . .	476
TARR.	
Lydia, . . . . .	271
TAYLOR.	
Notes, pp. . . . .	527, 528, 538, 539
Benjamin, . . . . .	295, 346
Fanny, . . . . .	413
	262, 468

<b>TAYLOR.</b>		<b>THACHER.</b>	
Florence,	482	Abigail,	265
George W.,	197	Charles R.,	393
Henrietta,	314	George L.,	393
Mehitabel,	215	Harriet A.,	393
Nicholas T.,	468	Leander A.,	393
Polly,	241	Lewis P.,	393
Samuel B.,	482	Phebe A.,	393
Seth,	215	Samuel,	393
Susan W.,	482	Sarah E.,	393
William D.,	482	William L.,	393
<b>TEIFT.</b>		<b>THACKERAY.</b>	
Benjamin D.,	452		15
George,	451	<b>THAYER.</b>	
George T.,	452	Note, p.,	145
Perry,	451	Abigail,	145
<b>TEMPLE,</b>	427	Anna W.,	264
<b>TEMPLETON,</b>	166	Edward,	264
Louisa,	187	Hannah,	464
William,	187	Maria,	477
<b>TENIMAN.</b>		Rachael,	424
Emma,	359	S.,	525
<b>TENNEY.</b>		Sarah,	126
Abigail W.,	200	Stephen,	264
Almira W.,	255	<b>THING.</b>	
Ann R.,	254	Note, p.	376
Arathusa,	201	<b>THOMAS.</b>	
Arathusa L.,	201	Notes, pp. 119, 134, 233, 250, 290	
Ellen A.,	199	Almira W.,	255
Eugenia S.,	199	Ann R.,	253, 254
Frederic A.,	199	Asa R.,	253
Gideon,	199	Beals,	233, 234
James A.,	201	Betsey,	251
James T.,	200	Charles,	253
John A.,	199	Charles H.,	438
Lionel,	200	Charles R.,	253
Louisa,	200	Clarissa E.,	233
Mary,	200	Daniel,	252
Nancy E.,	199	David,	269
Rosey,	199, 200	Druzilla,	121
Rosey M.,	199	Dwight B.,	253
Sally A.,	199	Edward,	253
Stephen,	199	Elihu,	253
Stillman,	200	Elihu H.,	253, 254, 508
William A. F.,	201	Eliza,	211
<b>TERPIN.</b>		Eliza J.,	255
George E.,	254	Elizabeth,	448
Sylvester,	254	Ephraim,	36, 37
<b>TERRY.</b>		Frederick R.,	254
Cynthia,	422	Hattie A.,	280
Edwin,	415	Hiram,	253, 255
<b>T EW.</b>		Jane A.,	253
Elizabeth,	182	John,	252
<b>THACHER.</b>		Jonathan,	269
Note, p.	440	Josiah,	136
		Julia,	243
		Julia M.,	253



THOMAS.			THURSTON.	
Laura.		234	Royal,	277
Lucinda,		250	Sarah,	127
Lucy R.,		256	William.	404
Luthera C.,		256	William H.,	404
Mary,		254	TIBBETTS.	
Mary L.,		250	Note, p.	248
Mercy,		251, 267	TIDD.	
Naham C.,		434	Note, p.	226
Nancy B.,		203	TIFFANY.	
Rebecca,	298,	429	Lucy, . . . . .	362
Sarah B.,		250	TILDEN.	
Sarah D.,		253	Notes, pp.	110, 428
Sophia A.,		253	Catharine H.,	434
Stephen,		438	Josiah,	318
Thomas & Woodcock,		509	Lucius W.,	318
William M.,		256	TILET.	
William W.,		253	Sallie.	205
Zebina,		280	TILLEY.	
THOMPSON.		592	Note, p.	132
Notes, pp.	290, 470, 473,	481	TILLINGHAST.	
Ann,		305	Note, p.	465
Charles,		477	Amos,	465
Daniel B.,		203	Emeline,	399
Eli W.,		477	Frances,	465
James H.,		460	TILSON.	
Jane,		483	Note, p.	454
Joseph,		477	TILTON.	
Lucy,		460	Note, p.	290
Nancy,		383	TINKHAM.	
Omar D.,		203	James H.,	457
Sally,		286	James W.,	457
Zerviah,		196	Mary,	78
THORNDYKE.			TIRRELL.	
Lucy,		319	Notes, pp.	433, 473, 480
THORNE.			Deborah,	473
Note, p.		486	TITUS.	
Ann B.,		487	Charles H.,	466
Hannah,		373	Joshua,	411
Isaac,		373	Laura J.,	466
THORNTON.			Obediah,	250
Mercy,		266	Ullia,	254
THORP.			TOBEY.	
Lois,		316	Note, p.	64
THURBER.			Abigail,	80
Eleanor,		398	Alice W.,	597
Frank H.,		398	Ann,	60
John,		398	Anna,	84
Samuel T.,		398	Eliza B.,	423
THURSTON.			Elnathan,	80
Notes, pp.		123, 233	George B.,	197
Clara,		190	Henry,	597
Clarinda,		209	Jabez,	83
Freelove,		398	Joanna,	64
James Y.,		227	Jonathan,	80
Mary,		477	Mary E.,	181

TOBEY.			TRIPP.	
Philip, . . . . .	83		Note, p. . . . .	42
Samuel, . . . . .	64		Elizabeth, . . . . .	42, 82
Sarah, . . . . .	81		George, . . . . .	42
Tabitha, . . . . .	83		Gilbert, . . . . .	396
Thomas, . . . . .	197, 423		James, . . . . .	42
Zaccheus, . . . . .	80		John, . . . . .	42
TOPLIFF.			Laura, . . . . .	396
Adeline, . . . . .	399		Laura A., . . . . .	396
Calvin, . . . . .	399		Lillian M., . . . . .	423
TULAN.			Mary, . . . . .	42
A., . . . . .	448		Pardon, . . . . .	396
TOLMAN.			Rebecca, . . . . .	42
Christopher, . . . . .	229		Ruby A., . . . . .	397
Lizzie, . . . . .	229		Ruth, . . . . .	42
TOOHANE.			Stephen, . . . . .	397
John, . . . . .	499		Timothy, . . . . .	42
TORKEY.			William A., . . . . .	423
Notes, pp. . . . .	349, 486		TROW.	
Charles F., . . . . .	473		Note, p. . . . .	342
Dorothy B., . . . . .	440		Benjamin, . . . . .	96
Elizabeth, . . . . .	395		Charles L., . . . . .	227
George O., . . . . .	473		Eunice, . . . . .	96
Joseph, . . . . .	395		Israel, . . . . .	342
TOWER.			Jennie L., . . . . .	227
Note, p. . . . .	433		Lydia, . . . . .	342
Rusha, . . . . .	432		Oren, . . . . .	227
Willis H., . . . . .	484		Samuel B., . . . . .	227
TOWNE.			TRI E WORTHY.	
Jonathan, . . . . .	199		Augustus, . . . . .	209
Naomi, . . . . .	301		Simon, . . . . .	209
Orange C., . . . . .	199		TRUMBULL, . . . . .	515
TOWNSEND.			TRYON.	
Edmund J., . . . . .	403		Adelia, . . . . .	256
Wealthy, . . . . .	403		Amelia, . . . . .	256
TRACY.			Ella, . . . . .	256
Notes, pp. . . . .	143, 463		Henry R., . . . . .	256
TRAPIER, . . . . .	537		Joel, . . . . .	255
TRAYER.			Julia H., . . . . .	255
Helen, . . . . .	254		Mary, . . . . .	255
Peter, . . . . .	254		William, . . . . .	255
Sarah, . . . . .	254		TUBBS.	
TRAVERSE.			Samuel, . . . . .	144
Hannah, . . . . .	281		TUCKER.	
TREADWELL, . . . . .	508		Note, p. . . . .	55
TRIBBLE.			Abraham, . . . . .	29, 35
Note, p. . . . .	454		Sarah, . . . . .	448
Albert, . . . . .	454		TUNBRIDGE.	
John, . . . . .	454		Jane, . . . . .	315
Joseph, . . . . .	454		TUPPER.	
Levantha, . . . . .	454		Note, p. . . . .	138
Maria, . . . . .	454		TURNER.	
TRIBON.			Notes, pp. . . . .	442, 476
Charles, . . . . .	483		Abigail, . . . . .	262
Walter E., . . . . .	483		Edward M., . . . . .	315
			Eleazer S., . . . . .	442

TURNER.			VANE.	
Frank W.,	443		Note, p.	28
Laura S.,	443		VAN HUSEN.	
Lothrop,	442		Susan,	361
Lucy,	141		VAN LIEU.	
Stevens,	443		Ella,	383
Susan S.,	443		VAN SCHROCK.	
W. M.,	478		Eliza A. F.,	271
TURPIN,	162		Isaac,	271
TUTEHELL.			VAN VECHTIN.	
Sally,	311		Elizabeth,	320
TUTTLE.			VARNEY.	
Note. p.	363		Daniel,	394
Curtis,	241		Ella A.,	394
Mabel,	259		Levi,	377
TWICHELL.			Louisa,	377
Alfred D.,	289		VASSAL.	
Calla,	289		Bernard B.,	202
Delia,	289		Vester,	202
Edward G.,	289		VAUGHN.	
Francis,	289		Weston,	457
Frank,	289		VAUGHT.	
Ginery,	289, 548		Note. p.	386
Julia,	289		Carrie E.,	487
Lucinda,	289		Charles,	487
Ralph R.,	289		Charles E.,	487
Theolatia,	289		Charles H.,	487
TWIGGS.			Justus L.,	487
D. E.,	533		Minnie F.,	487
TYLER.	338		VICKERY.	
F. & Son,	509		Ester,	142
Hattie E.,	181		Joseph,	142
Hepzibah,	269		VINAL.	
Humphrey M.,	181		Notes, pp.	210, 464
Mary,	199		Alice,	463
ULRICH.			Mary,	210
Ella,	304		VINECCA.	
Joseph,	304		Eliza,	230
VALLANCE.			VIRGIN.	
Anna,	243		Abby D.,	441
John,	243		John,	441
VAN ALSTINE.			VOSE.	
Charity,	266		Note, p.	415
VAN BENSCHOTTEN.			VOTER.	
Elias,	300		Jeremiah,	178
VAN BUREN,	549		Joanna,	172
VAN BUSKIRK.			Lewis,	172
Anna M.,	271		WADE.	
VAN DERLIP.			Charles,	187
Edward C.,	317		George L.,	187
VAN DERPOLE.			Keziah D.,	438
Margaret,	239		Martha,	312
VAN DORN,	537, 538		WADLEY.	
VAN DYCK.			Elizabeth,	358
Henry,	255		WAFORD.	
John P. A.,	255		Margaret P.,	263

WAGONER.				WALKUP.	
Adna.		267		Mary E.,	263
James.		267		Samuel,	263
WAITE.				Samuel G.,	264
Reuben,		42		Sarah M.,	263
Sarah,		71, 352		WANTON.	
WALBRIDGE.				Abby W.,	422
Abigail W.,		272		WARD.	
WALCOTT.				Notes, pp.	236, 346
Frances A.,		304		Aaron B.,	402
Sylvester S.,		304		Calvin,	293
WALDO.				George C.,	293
Note, p.		236		Mary M.,	402
WALES.				Obediah,	236
Nathaniel,		327		Rachael,	236
WALKER.				Sally,	275
Notes, pp.	34, 50, 230, 307			WARDEN.	
Aaron,	223,	272		Thomas,	262
Alfred,		272		Wayne,	262
Anna,		280		WARDWELL.	
Arthur R.,		223		Sophia,	455
Benjamin,		259		WARNER.	
Burr,		241		Notes, pp.	72, 101, 283, 285,
Catharine B.,		272		287, 313, 331, 456.	
Charles A.,		272		Alpha,	271
Charles C.,		223		Ard,	314
George R.,		223		Bathsheba,	101
George W.,		272		Caroline,	271
Henry J.,		272		Caroline M.,	288
Huldah S.,		230		Eleazer,	99
James,		259		Elizabeth A.,	314
James A.,		272		Giles,	288
Jane B.,		272		Jonathan,	101, 207
Laura E.,		272		Margaret,	416
Lucy D.,		272		Mary,	283
Lucy E.,		272		WARRELL.	
Mary J.,		272		Caroline,	402
Moses F.,		272		WARREN.	
Orcelia,		241		Notes, pp.,	34, 50, 56, 67, 70,
Richard B.,		223		212, 222, 257, 428, 445.	
Sadie,		294		Abigail,	428
Samuel R.,		294		Alice,	34, 39
Sarah,		34		Elizabeth,	382
Susan,		230		Henry E.,	183
Timothy,		144		James,	67
William,		230		Josiah,	64
William C.,		223		Margaret,	416
WALKUP.				Mercy,	50
Andrew,		263		Nathaniel,	34
Carlton,		264		Peter,	251
Charles,		264		Sarah,	249
Emily A.,		264		William P.,	251
Franklin H.,		264		WARRINER.	
James L.,		264		Note, p.	76
John W.,		264			
Liberty,		263			

## WASHBURN.

Notes, pp. 123, 124, 201, 233,  
443, 462, 463.

Amos, . . . . .	117, 144
Anna, . . . . .	201
Eliphalet, . . . . .	201
Hannah, . . . . .	462
Naomi, . . . . .	233
Nehemiah, . . . . .	128
Priscilla, . . . . .	443

WASHINGTON. . . . . 108, 427

WATERHOUSE. . . . . 427

Note, p. . . . . 70

## WATERMAN.

Notes, pp. 150, 463, 481, 487

Alice W., . . . . .	463
Anna, . . . . .	441
Asa, . . . . .	461
Elizabeth, . . . . .	70
Joanna, . . . . .	468
Mary W., . . . . .	461
Nathaniel, . . . . .	463
William W., . . . . .	461

## WATERS.

Phebe, . . . . . 268

## WATON.

Mary, . . . . . 209

## WATROUS.

Samuel, . . . . . 216

Sarah, . . . . . 216

## WATSON.

Note, p. . . . . 430

Charles A., . . . . . 190

Edward, . . . . . 397

Edwin C., . . . . . 190

John H., . . . . . 397

Sarah E., . . . . . 397

## WAY.

Note, p. . . . . 154

## WEAVER.

Ann L., . . . . . 402

Benjamin, . . . . . 401, 403

Benjamin M., . . . . . 402

Catharine G., . . . . . 401, 403

Charles S., . . . . . 402

Clement, . . . . . 402

Elizabeth P., . . . . . 404

Elizabeth S., . . . . . 402

Emma F., . . . . . 196

Frances C., . . . . . 406

George, . . . . . 196

George A., . . . . . 404

George B., . . . . . 404

Hannah B., . . . . . 403, 404

Hannah F., . . . . . 196

John, . . . . . 403

## WEAVER.

John G., . . . . . 402

Joseph B., . . . . . 401-403, 591

Marion J., . . . . . 403, 404

Mary, . . . . . 161, 403

Mary B., . . . . . 402, 404

Mary H., . . . . . 196

Perry, . . . . . 401, 406

Rebecca F., . . . . . 404

Rebecca G., . . . . . 402

Robert V., . . . . . 196

Stephen V., . . . . . 196

Susan C., . . . . . 404

Susan J., . . . . . 403

Thomas, . . . . . 406

Thomas II., . . . . . 196

## WEBB.

Notes, pp. . . . . 34, 226

Anna, . . . . . 360

Berlin, . . . . . 123

Elizabeth, . . . . . 226

Mary, . . . . . 263

Thomas, . . . . . 263

## WEBBER.

Eleanor, . . . . . 200

## WEBSTER.

Note, p. . . . . 262

## WEEDEN.

Elizabeth W., . . . . . 399

George, . . . . . 399

George W., . . . . . 399

Henry P., . . . . . 399

John S., . . . . . 399

## WEEKS.

Note, p. . . . . 258

Benjamin, . . . . . 377, 378

Beriah, . . . . . 378

Charles H., . . . . . 378

Constant, . . . . . 378

Ellen E., . . . . . 378

Hannah, . . . . . 378

Henry, . . . . . 378

Joseph, . . . . . 207

Lemuel, . . . . . 207

Lucy, . . . . . 380

Mary L., . . . . . 378

Olive, . . . . . 377

Sally, . . . . . 207

Thomas, . . . . . 207

## WELCH.

Sarah, . . . . . 415

## WELD.

Note, p. . . . . 77

## WELLING.

Charles C., . . . . . 253

Edward M., . . . . . 253

WELLINGTON.			WHEELER.	
Note, p.		95	Notes, pp. 226, 276, 284, 288	
WELLS.			303, 310, 346, 394	
Notes, pp.		296, 346	Daniel,	223, 276
Almira,		356	Daniel W.,	223
Almira R.,		258	David,	306
Bezaliel,		310	David W.,	308
Charlotte E.,		258	Della A.,	308
Clara,		304	Fanny,	207
David D.,		258	Floyd L.,	306
Eleazer,		356	Fred. H.,	306
Eliza A.,		258	George W.,	306
E. M. P.,		595	Harry M.,	306
Ezra R.,		258	Herbert W.,	306
Harriet L.,		258	Jane,	266
Mary A.,		258	John,	98, 99, 207, 489
Mehitabel,		274	Lillia M.,	306
Sarah E.,		281	Luthera A.,	276
Sarah G.,		310	Mary M.,	320
Sophronia L.,		258	Sally,	276
Timothy,		258, 511	Sarah,	223
WESGATE.			WHEELLOCK.	
Charles,		400	Alden,	191
Ida,		400	Alma,	191
WESLEY.			Asa,	191
Charles,		450	Elvira,	263
WEST.			Goddard,	191
Notes, pp.		90, 447	John,	191
Bartholomew,		84	Louisa,	191
Hannah,		80	Peter S.,	191
Mary,		155	Polly,	191
Thomas,		31	WHIPPLE,	567
Waitstill,		82	Note, p.	97
WESTCOTT.			Ebenczer,	97
Freelove,		116	Emily,	126
Susannah,		111	Joseph,	126
WESTGATE.			Moses,	126
James,		370	Sarah,	97
Mercy,		397	WHITAKER.	
WESTON.			Note, p.	192
Note, p.		51	Ellen,	286
Beulah,		58	Franklin,	286
Eunice B.,		459	Helen,	286
Rebecca,		51	Helen A.,	364
WETHERBEE-WETHERBY.			Joseph,	286
Hannah,		197	Lucy M.,	455
Jane,		241	Mary,	286
Willard,		241	William,	286, 364
WETHERELL.			WHITBECK.	
Simeon B.,		296	John,	221
WEYGRANT.			Kate,	221
Drucilla,		487	WHITCOMB.	
WHALEY.			Note, p.	266
Abigail,		355	Daniel,	319
			James,	39, 319
			Mary,	54, 246, 266

WHITCOMB.			
Nathaniel,		54	
Ruth,		69	
WHITE.			
Notes, pp.	81, 224, 225, 285,		
	288, 334, 336, 425, 433.		
Albert S.,		429	
Alma,		340	
Anna,		340	
Bartlett,		380	
Caleb,		434	
Cyrus,		433	
Deborah,		334	
Elizabeth,		395	
Eveline C.,		434	
Francis,		233	
George,		429	
Harriet A.,		429	
James F.,		357	
John H.,		429	
Joseph,		429	
Josiah,		334	
Mary,	93, 235,	433	
Mary O.,		429	
Polly,		187	
Rebecca,		380	
Rebecca H.,		298	
Rebecca T.,		429	
WHITEHOUSE.			
James,		237	
WHITEMARSH.			
Note, p.		473	
Ruth,		69	
WHITFORD.			
Philetas,		167	
WHITING.			
Notes, pp.	148, 303, 394,	460	
Albert D.,		478	
Benjamin,		478	
Caroline,		478	
Elizabeth B.,		460	
Ephraim,		460	
Josiah,		173	
Laura G.,		216	
Lucy S.,		478	
Mary B.,		478	
Stephen S.,		216	
William,		478	
WHITLOCK.			
Sarah,		176	
WHITMAN.			
Notes, pp.		135, 475	
Charlotte,		188	
Elijah,		475	
Eunice,		475	
John,		129	
WHITNEY.			
Note, p.		337	
Laura,	320,	321	
WHITTEMORE,		26,	548
Acsah,		231	
Alice E.,		296	
Horatio C.,		296	
Joseph,		381	
Polly,		307	
Sarah,	36, 61,	386	
WHITTEN-WHITTON.			
Isaac,		348	
Mercy N.,		293	
WHITTIER.			
Mary,		465	
WHITTLESEY.			
John S.,		122	
WHORWELL.			
George W.,		242	
John,		242	
WICKER.			
Notes, pp.,		123, 124	
Abigail C.,		123	
Abraham C.,		124	
Charles H.,		123	
Cyrus W.,		123	
Eliza R.,		123	
George H.,		124	
Ira,		124	
Laura E.,		124	
Lavina,		223	
Lemuel,	123,	232	
Lucy,		219	
Lydia E.,		124	
Mary,		232	
Mary E.,		123	
William,	123, 124, 219,	232	
WICKS-WICKES.			
Arabella,		277	
Charlotte,		365	
George A.,		365	
Holden S.,		365	
Joel,		277	
Mercy,		365	
Nathan,		365	
WIGGIN.			
Jacob,		454	
Sarah M.,		454	
WIGNALL.			
Sarah,		390	
William,		390	
WILBUR.			
Arthur,		399	
Augustus,		399	
Edwin,		399	
Eliza,		399	

WILBUR.		WILLIAMS.	
George W.,	399	Casterline,	359
John,	421	George,	128, 274
Minnie L.,	421	Hannah,	213
Ruth,	381	Jacob,	213
Thomas,	381	John,	204
WILCOX.		Lyman,	274
— Calvin S.,	414	Nancy,	304
— Charles F.,	414	Phebe,	304
Daniel,	240	Robert,	304
— Ezra S.,	414	Roger,	21
— John,	414	Sallie,	256
— Marcus M.,	414	Sarah,	304
— Maria,	414	Stephen W.,	469
— Philip,	414	William,	200
— Philip L.,	414	WILLIAMSON.	
— Rodolphus,	414, 415	Amelia,	355
Rosanna H.,	240	Jacob,	355
— Sarah S.,	415	WILLIS.	
— Thomas,	414	Notes, pp. 85, 135, 166, 198, 463	
WILDER.		Abigail,	86, 198
Note, p.	332	Benjamin,	85, 135, 136, 462
Frank,	225	Frances K.,	318
Leah,	119	Hannah,	87, 207
Lucy,	332	Lemuel,	86, 198
Nathaniel,	332	Mary,	87, 136, 208
WILEY.		Mehitabel,	87
Hannah,	189	Rebecca,	86, 197
WILKES.		Samuel,	27, 85
Adelia E.,	479	Sarah,	136, 192, 462
Carrie S.,	479	Zerviah,	87, 208
Ellen F.,	479	WILLISTON.	
Emma F.,	479	Note, p.	159
George L.,	479	WILLOUGHBY.	
Harriet E.,	479	Adeline,	399
Hattie G.,	479	WILMARTH.	
Joseph,	479	Note, p.	230
Joseph L.,	479	WILLISON.	
Joseph W.,	479	Note, p.	354
Lillian E.,	479	WILSON,	
Mary A.,	479	Alice E.,	563
William W.,	479	Alice E.,	433
WILKINSON.		Alonzo,	468
Abby,	118	Charles E.,	309
WILLARD.		Clara,	468
Note, p.	228	Edwin A.,	456
Bradford,	437	Emma W.,	424
Eliza L.,	437	Eva,	468
Elizabeth,	346	George N.,	433
Gates,	437	Isaac,	467
Josephine,	437	Mary,	437, 477
Martin,	437	Mary A.,	182
Nancy,	437	Mary E.,	456
WILLIAMS.		Melissa,	468
Notes, pp.,	28, 135, 208	Polly,	410
Caroline E.,	322	William H.,	467



## WINCHESTER.

Benjamin,	198
Benjamin F.,	198
Caroline,	198
Hiram,	198
Rebecca W.,	198
Russell,	198

## WINEGAR.

Anna,	170
Betsey,	170
Hendrick,	170
Milton,	170
Samuel,	170
William,	170

## WING.

Notes, pp. 31, 32, 55, 60, 362,  
375, 377, 484

Abby,	180
Abby D.,	183
Abigail,	57, 381
Abraham H.,	183
Alathea,	378
Alden,	59
Algernon S.,	62
Alice B.,	380
Alice M.,	181
Allen,	57, 377
Ann M.,	183, 381
Anna,	184, 376, 382
Anna D.,	381
Anna H.,	183
Anne,	57, 63
Annah,	181
Asa J.,	371
Barnabas,	381
Benjamin,	58, 59, 198, 211
Betsey T.,	379
Caroline A.,	62
Caroline E.,	382
Caroline S.,	381
Catharine,	55
Catharine D.,	183
Catharine M.,	312
Charity,	63
Charles,	62
Charles A.,	377
Charles C.,	382
Charles G.,	182
Charles T.,	312, 559
C. P.,	558
Charlotte,	382
Chloe,	59
Christopher C.,	62
Constant,	62
Daniel,	31, 33, 59, 379-381
Daniel E.,	380

## WING.

Daniel H.,	383
David,	59, 61, 311, 490
David C.,	182
David D.,	62
Debby D.,	62
Deborah,	33, 59, 367
Desire,	33
Dinah,	59
Dorcas,	55
Ebenezer,	58, 183, 370
Edward,	380
Eleanor H.,	182
Eleazer H.,	182
Elisha,	58
Eliza S.,	371
Eliza W.,	371
Elizabeth,	56, 57, 61, 62
Elizabeth D.,	371
Ella M.,	181
Ellen A.,	181
Elvira,	377, 378
Eunice,	58
Eunice S.,	379
Experience,	31, 57-59, 71
Frances C.,	312
Frances E.,	312
Francis P.,	371
Franklin F.,	384
George,	376, 379
George A.,	377, 382
George E.,	377
George F.,	183
George H.,	379
George M.,	181
George S.,	182, 371
Gideon,	57, 370, 371, 378
Grace,	61
Hannah,	33, 57-63
Harriet J.,	312
Hartson,	378
Henry A.,	380
Henry F.,	181, 498
Henry G.,	379
Isaac,	58
Jabez,	57, 60, 84, 184
Jabez H.,	182
James,	183, 197
James C.,	183
James M.,	181
Jashub,	49, 84, 180, 182, 184
Jemima,	60
John, 31-33, 55, 57, 59, 61, 84, 177, 198, 375.	
John W.,	63
Jonathan,	62
Joseph, 33, 55, 57, 58, 62, 183, 371	

## WING.

Joseph W., . . . . .	370
Josiah, . . . . .	62
Judah, . . . . .	59
Laura S., . . . . .	371
Leonard H., . . . . .	182
Levi, . . . . .	182, 184
Lydia, . . . . .	374
Marabeth, . . . . .	382
Marcus O., . . . . .	312
Marcus T. C., . . . . .	62, 311, 558
Margaret H., . . . . .	182
Maria, . . . . .	380
Maria T., . . . . .	62
Martha, . . . . .	19, 32, 59, 182
Mary, 40, 49, 56, 58, 59, 62, 84, . . . . .	184
Mary A., . . . . .	370, 371
Mary D., . . . . .	365, 383
Mary E., . . . . .	181, 379
Mary G., . . . . .	371
Mary O., . . . . .	312
Maximus F., . . . . .	62
Mehitabel, . . . . .	59
Mercy A., . . . . .	370
Molly, . . . . .	198
Moses, . . . . .	62, 63
Naomi L., . . . . .	382
Nathan, . . . . .	370
Oliver M., . . . . .	181
Paul, . . . . .	370, 371
Peleg, . . . . .	63
Phebe, . . . . .	62, 375
Phidelia C., . . . . .	383
Philip, . . . . .	58, 84, 181, 184, 497
Philip H., . . . . .	183
Rebecca, . . . . .	59, 177, 182, 198, 376
Rebecca A., . . . . .	376
Robert, . . . . .	376
Robert B., . . . . .	382
Robert T., . . . . .	379
Roger, . . . . .	63
Rosa, . . . . .	375
Rose D., . . . . .	371
Ruth, . . . . .	198
Samuel, . . . . .	32, 33, 61, 63, 66
Samuel H., . . . . .	181
Samuel S., . . . . .	182
Sarah, . . . . .	61, 80, 180
Sarah B., . . . . .	379
Seth, . . . . .	376
Shubael, . . . . .	58
Stephen, . . . . .	32, 33, 56, 62, 63, 184, 376, 379.
Stephen B., . . . . .	378
Susan, . . . . .	184
Sylvia, . . . . .	379

## WING.

Sylvia G., . . . . .	380
Tabitha, . . . . .	49, 84, 184
Thankful, . . . . .	62
Thomas, . . . . .	382
Timothy, . . . . .	58, 59
Waite, . . . . .	62
William, . . . . .	57, 59, 365, 380-383
William G., . . . . .	374, 379
William H., . . . . .	182
William S., . . . . .	312, 381, 382, 560

## WINSLOW.

Notes, pp. 36, 95, 119, 154, 218, 216, 229, 279, 282, 309, 427, 429, 466.

Alice, . . . . .	155
Bethiah, . . . . .	428
Betsey, . . . . .	428
Daniel, . . . . .	428
Ebenezer S., . . . . .	427
Elizabeth, . . . . .	95
Ezra, . . . . .	154, 155
Frederick, . . . . .	428
George R., . . . . .	155
Hezekiah, . . . . .	154
John, . . . . .	427, 428
Joseph, . . . . .	155
Joshua, . . . . .	229
Kenelm, . . . . .	95
Lucretia, . . . . .	183
Lydia, . . . . .	119
Mary M., . . . . .	427
Mercy, . . . . .	428
Pelham, . . . . .	427
Rebecca, . . . . .	229
Rosamond, . . . . .	155
Seth, . . . . .	427
Susan, . . . . .	155
Thomas, . . . . .	155
William, . . . . .	427

## WINSOR.

Roxana C., . . . . .	457
William D., . . . . .	457

WINTHROP, 28, 139, 346, 376, 427

## WINSHIP.

Note, p. . . . . 470

## WISWELL.

Note, p. . . . . 134

## WITHERELL.

Note, p. . . . . 433

Abby, . . . . . 422

## WITHINGTON.

Joan, . . . . . 447

## WOLCOTT.

Emily, . . . . . 221

John S., . . . . . 221

WOLF.			WORCESTER.		
Fanny,		355	Harriet E.,		271
WOOD.			Henry,		271
Notes, pp.		225, 447	Jesse,		270
Abiel,		373	Lucy E.,		270
Adeline,		373	Mary J.,		270
Charlotte W.,		125	Sarah A.,		271
Daniel,		268	Taylor G.,	270,	524
Eliab,		457	William,		271
Ellen A.,		189	WORDEN.		
Frank W.,		304	Notes, pp.		95, 229
Hannah,		268	WORMELL.		
John	189,	304	Note, p.		439
Lydia V.,		457	Samuel,		357
Mary,		299, 397	WORTH.		
Matthew W.,		125	Gideon,		80
Philena,		231	W. F.,		528-530
Rebecca,		68	WRIGHT.		
Susan,		370	Notes, pp.	228, 235, 331, 367,	436
William,		29	Alice,		268
WOODEN.			Amasa,		105
Notes, pp.		437, 454	Ann,		290
WOODBIDGE.			Ann B.,		314
Notes, pp.		77, 93	Asenath,		105
WOODBURY.		489	Benjamin,		436
B.,		173	Charles E.,		368
Hattie Z.,		189	Deborah,		436
James,		189	George B.,		314
Peter,		338	Joseph,		367
WOODCOCK.			Joshua,		367
Nahum,		509	Lorenzo C.,		368
WOODS.			Louisa,		271
Notes, pp.		279, 324	Morris,		267
Caroline,		308	Phebe,		129
George,		308	Susan R.,		368
Joseph L.,		308	Thomas C.,		267
WOODWARD.			William A.,		368
Chester,		245	WRIGHTINGTON.		
Delia M.,		245	John,		428
Harriet,		394	WYER.		
WOODWORTH.			Note, p.		102
Note, p.		93	WYMAN.		
Chauncey,		237	Mary,		378
Chauncey M.,		237	WYETH.		
George R.,		237	Note, p.		344
Luther P.,		182	YANNEY.		
Martha M.,		182	Albert,		356
WOODY.			Anna M.,		355
Note, p.		77	Catharine E.,		356
WOOLWORTH.			Charles,		356
Note, p.		295	Charlotte,		356
Elijah M.,		359	Cornelia J.,		355
John J.,		359	Edward,		356
WORCESTER.			Eleazer W.,		356
Note, p.		270	Elizabeth,		355, 356
Frances J.,		271	George,		355, 356

YANNEY.		YEAGHTON.	
Henry,	354-356	Frances,	460
Henry II.,	356	YEOMANS.	
Hiram,	355, 356	Hannah,	259
James,	355	YORK.	
Jane,	355	Collins,	240
John,	354, 355	Edward F.,	240
Maria,	355	YOUNG.	
Nancy,	355	Notes, pp.	91, 480
Susanna,	355	Elizabeth,	128
William,	355		
YATES,	516		
Samuel,	114		
Stephen,	114		

